

Holy Bible

Aionian Edition®

satyavEdaH

Sanskrit New Testament, Cologne

Holy Bible Aionian Edition ®
satyavEdaH
Sanskrit New Testament, Cologne

CC Attribution ShareAlike 4.0, 2018-2024
Source text: eBible.org
Source version: 7/13/2024
Source copyright: CC Attribution ShareAlike 4.0
SanskritBible.in, 2018

Formatted by Speedata Publisher 4.19.18 (Pro) on 7/25/2024
100% Free to Copy and Print
TOR Anonymously
<https://AionianBible.org>

Published by Nainoia Inc
<https://Nainoia-Inc.signedon.net>

We pray for a modern public domain translation in every language
Report content and format concerns to Nainoia Inc
Volunteer help is welcome and appreciated!

Celebrate Jesus Christ's victory of grace!

Preface

satyavEdaH at AionianBible.org/Preface

The *Holy Bible Aionian Edition* ® is the world's first Bible *un-translation*! What is an *un-translation*? Bibles are translated into each of our languages from the original Hebrew, Aramaic, and Koine Greek. Occasionally, the best word translation cannot be found and these words are transliterated letter by letter. Four well known transliterations are *Christ*, *baptism*, *angel*, and *apostle*. The meaning is then preserved more accurately through context and a dictionary. The Aionian Bible un-translates and instead transliterates eleven additional Aionian Glossary words to help us better understand God's love for individuals and all mankind, and the nature of afterlife destinies.

The first three words are *aiōn*, *aiōnios*, and *aiōdios*, typically translated as *eternal* and also *world* or *eon*. The Aionian Bible is named after an alternative spelling of *aiōnios*. Consider that researchers question if *aiōn* and *aiōnios* actually mean *eternal*. Translating *aiōn* as *eternal* in Matthew 28:20 makes no sense, as all agree. The Greek word for *eternal* is *aiōdios*, used in Romans 1:20 about God and in Jude 6 about demon imprisonment. Yet what about *aiōnios* in John 3:16? Certainly we do not question whether salvation is eternal! However, *aiōnios* means something much more wonderful than infinite time! Ancient Greeks used *aiōn* to mean *eon* or *age*. They also used the adjective *aiōnios* to mean *entirety*, such as *complete* or even *consummate*, but never infinite time. Read Dr. Heleen Keizer and Ramelli and Konstan for proofs. So *aiōnios* is the perfect description of God's Word which has *everything* we need for life and godliness! And the *aiōnios* life promised in John 3:16 is not simply a ticket to eternal life in the future, but the invitation through faith to the *consummate* life beginning now!

The next seven words are *Sheol*, *Hadēs*, *Geenna*, *Tartaroō*, *Abyssos*, and *Limnē Pyr*. These words are often translated as *Hell*, the place of eternal punishment. However, *Hell* is ill-defined when compared with the Hebrew and Greek. For example, *Sheol* is the abode of deceased believers and unbelievers and should never be translated as *Hell*. *Hadēs* is a temporary place of punishment, Revelation 20:13-14. *Geenna* is the Valley of Hinnom, Jerusalem's refuse dump, a temporal judgment for sin. *Tartaroō* is a prison for demons, mentioned once in 2 Peter 2:4. *Abyssos* is a temporary prison for the Beast and Satan. Translators are also inconsistent because *Hell* is used by the King James Version 54 times, the New International Version 14 times, and the World English Bible zero times. Finally, *Limnē Pyr* is the Lake of Fire, yet Matthew 25:41 explains that these fires are prepared for the Devil and his angels. So there is reason to review our conclusions about the destinies of redeemed mankind and fallen angels.

The eleventh word, *eleēsē*, reveals the grand conclusion of grace in Romans 11:32. Take the time to understand these eleven words. The original translation is unaltered and a note is added to 64 Old Testament and 200 New Testament verses. To help parallel study and Strong's Concordance use, apocryphal text is removed and most variant verse numbering is mapped to the English standard. We thank our sources at eBible.org, Crosswire.org, unbound.Biola.edu, Bible4u.net, and NHEB.net. The Aionian Bible is copyrighted with creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nd/4.0, allowing 100% freedom to copy and print, if respecting source copyrights. Check the Reader's Guide and read online at AionianBible.org, with Android, and TOR network. Why purple? King Jesus' Word is royal... and purple is the color of royalty!

History

satyavEdaH at AionianBible.org/History

- 04/15/85 - Aionian Bible conceived as B. and J. pray.
- 12/18/13 - Aionian Bible announced as J. and J. pray.
- 06/21/15 - Aionian Bible birthed as G. and J. pray.
- 01/11/16 - AionianBible.org domain registered.
- 06/21/16 - 30 translations available in 12 languages.
- 12/07/16 - Nainoia Inc established as non-profit corporation.
- 01/01/17 - Creative Commons Attribution No Derivatives 4.0 license added.
- 01/16/17 - Aionian Bible Google Play Store App published.
- 07/01/17 - 'The Purple Bible' nickname begins.
- 07/30/17 - 42 translations now available in 22 languages.
- 02/01/18 - Holy Bible Aionian Edition® trademark registered.
- 03/06/18 - Aionian Bibles available in print at Amazon.com.
- 10/20/18 - 70 translations now available in 33 languages.
- 11/17/18 - 104 translations now available in 57 languages.
- 03/24/19 - 135 translations now available in 67 languages.
- 10/28/19 - Aionian Bible nursed as J. and J. pray.
- 10/31/19 - 174 translations now available in 74 languages.
- 02/22/20 - Aionian Bibles available in print at Lulu.com.
- 05/25/20 - Illustrations by Gustave Doré, La Grande Bible de Tours, Felix Just.
- 08/29/20 - Aionian Bibles now available in ePub format.
- 12/01/20 - Right to left and Hindic languages now available in PDF format.
- 03/31/21 - 214 translations now available in 99 languages.
- 11/17/21 - Aionian Bible Branded Leather Bible Covers now available.
- 12/20/21 - Social media presence on Facebook, Twitter, LinkedIn, YouTube, etc.
- 01/01/22 - 216 translations now available in 99 languages.
- 01/09/22 - StudyPack resources for Bible translation study.
- 02/14/22 - Strong's Concordance from Open Scriptures and STEP Bible.
- 02/14/23 - Aionian Bible published on the TOR Network.
- 12/04/23 - Eleēsē added to the Aionian Glossary.
- 02/04/24 - 352 translations now available in 135 languages.
- 05/01/24 - 371 translations now available in 151 languages.

Table of Contents

NEW TESTAMENT

mathiH	1
mArkaH	33
lUkaH	53
yOhanaH	88
prEritAH	115
rOmiNaH	151
1 karinthinaH	166
2 karinthinaH	180
gAlAtinaH	190
iphiSiNaH	195
philipinaH	200
kalasinaH	204
1 thiSalanIkinaH	208
2 thiSalanIkinaH	212
1 tImathiyaH	214
2 tImathiyaH	218
tItaH	221
philOmOnaH	223
ibriNaH	224
yAkUbaH	234
1 pitaraH	238
2 pitaraH	242
1 yOhanaH	245
2 yOhanaH	249
3 yOhanaH	250
yihUdaH	251
prakAzitaM	252

APPENDIX

Reader's Guide

Glossary

Maps

Destiny

Illustrations, Doré

NEW TESTAMENT



*tadA ylzurakathayat, hE pitarEtAn kSamasva yata EtE yat kamma kurvanti tan na viduH;
pazcAttE guTikApAtaM kRtvA tasya vastrANI vibhajya jagRhuH
IUKaH 23:34*

mathiH

1 ibrAhImaH santAno dAyUd tasya santAno yIzukhrISTastasya pUrvvapuruSavaMzazrENI|
2 ibrAhImaH putra ishAk tasya putro yAkUb tasya putro yihUdAstasya bhrAtarazca| **3** tasmAd
yihUdAtastAmarO garbhE pErassErahau jajnjAtE, tasya pErasaH putro hiSrON tasya putro 'rAm|
4 tasya putro 'mmlnAdab tasya putro nahazOn tasya putraH salmOn| **5** tasmAd rAhabO garbhE
bOyam jajnjE, tasmAd rUTO garbhE ObEd jajnjE, tasya putro yizayaH| **6** tasya putro dAyUd rAjAH
tasmAd mRtOriyasya jAyAyAM sulEmAn jajnjE| **7** tasya putro rihabiyAm, tasya putro'biyaH,
tasya putra Asa: | **8** tasya suto yihOzAphaT tasya suto yihOrAma tasya suta uSiyaH| **9** tasya suto
yOtham tasya suta AHam tasya suto hiSkiyaH| **10** tasya suto minaziH, tasya suta AmOn tasya
suto yOziyaH| **11** bAbilnagarE pravasanAt pUrvvaM sa yOziyo yikhaniyaM tasya bhrAtRMzca
janayAmAsa| **12** tatO bAbili pravasanakAlE yikhaniyaH zaltIyElam janayAmAsa, tasya sutaH
sirubbAvil| **13** tasya suto 'bohud tasya suta iliyAkIm tasya suto'sor| **14** asOraH sutaH sAdOk tasya
suta Akhim tasya suta ilihUd| **15** tasya suta iliyAsar tasya suto mattan| **16** tasya suto yAkUb tasya
suto yUSaph tasya jAyA mariyam; tasya garbhE yIzurajani, tamEva khrISTam (arthAd abhiSiktaM)
vadanti| **17** ittham ibrAhImO dAyUdaM yAvat sAkalyEna caturdazapuruSAH; A dAyUdaH kAlAd
bAbili pravasanakAlam yAvat caturdazapuruSA bhavanti| bAbili pravAsanakAlAt khrISTasya
kAlam yAvat caturdazapuruSA bhavanti| **18** yIzukhrISTasya janma kaththatE| mariyam nAmika
kanya yUSaphE vAgdattAsIt, tadA tayOH saggamAt prAk sA kanya pavitrENAtmanA garbhavati
babhUva| **19** tatra tasyAH pati ryUSaph saujanyAt tasyAH kalaggaM prakAzayitum anicchan
gOpanEnE tAM pArityaktuM manazcakrE| **20** sa tathaiva bhAvayati, tadAnIM paramEzvarasya
dUtaH svapnE tAM darzanaM dattva vyAjahAra, hE dAyUdaH santAna yUSaph tvaM nijAM jAyAM
mariyamam AdAtuM mA bhaiSIH| **21** yatastasyA garbhaH pavitrAdAtmanO'bhavat, sA ca putraM
prasaviSyatE, tadA tvaM tasya nAma yIzum (arthAt trAtAraM) karISyase, yasmAt sa nijamanujAn
tESAM kaluSEbhya uddhariSyati| **22** ittham sati, pazya garbhavati kanya tanayaM prasaviSyatE|
immAnUyEl tadIyanjca nAmadhEyaM bhaviSyati|| immAnUyEl asmAkAM saggIzvaraityarthaH| **23**
iti yad vacanaM purvvaM bhaviSyadvaktra IzvaraH kathAyAmAsa, tat tadAnIM siddhamabhavat|
24 anantaraM yUSaph nidrAtO jAgarita utthaya paramEzvariyadUtasya nidEzAnusArEna nijAM
jAyAM jagrAha, **25** kintu yAvat sA nijaM prathamasutaM a suSuvE, tAvat tAM nOpAgacchat,
tataH sutasya nAma yIzuM cakrE|

2 anantaraM hErOd saMjnjakE rAjnji rAjyaM zAsati yihUdIyadEzasya baitlEhami nagarE
yIzau jAtavati ca, katipayA jyOtirvvudaH pUrvvasya dizO yirUzAlamnagaram samEtya
kathayamAsuH, **2** yo yihUdIyanAM rAjA jAtavan, sa kutrAstE? vayaM pUrvvasyAM dizi
tiStHantastadiyAM tArakAm apazyAma tasmAt tAM praNantum agamaM| **3** tada hErOd rAjA
kathAmEtAM nizamy yirUzAlamnagarasthitaiH sarvvamAnavaiH sArddham udvijya **4** sarvvAn
pradhAnayAjakan adhyApakAMzca samAhUyAnIya papraccha, khrISTaH kutra janiSyatE? **5**
tada tE kathayAmAsuH, yihUdIyadEzasya baitlEhami nagarE, yatO bhaviSyadvAdina ittham
likhitamAstE, **6** sarvvAbhyO rAjadhAnibhyO yihUdIyasya nIvRtaH| hE yihUdIyadEzasyE baitlEham
tvaM na cAvarA|isrAyElIyalOkAn mE yatO yaH pAlayiSyati| tadRgEkO mahArAjjastvanmadhya
udbhaviSyati|| **7** tadAnIM hErOd rAjA tAn jyOtirvvido gOpanam AhUya sA tAraka kada
dRSTAbhavat, tad vinizcayAmAsa| **8** aprama tAn baitlEhamam prahItya gaditavan, yUyaM yAta,
yatnAt tAM zizum anviSyataduddeZE prApTE mahyaM vArttAM dAsyatha, tatO mayApi gatva sa
pranaMsyatE| **9** tadAnIM rAjnja EtAdRzIm AjnjAM prApya tE pratasthirE, tataH pUrvvarsyAM
dizi sthitaistai ryA tAraka dRSTA sA tAraka tESAmagrE gatva yatra sthAnE zizUrAstE,
tasya sthAnasyOpari sthagita tasyau| **10** tad dRSTva tE mahAnandita babhUvuH, **11** tatO
gEhamadhyapavizya tasya mAtra mariyamA sAdhhaM tAM zizum nirIkSya danPavad bhUtva

praNEmuH, aparaM svESAM ghanasampattiM mOcaiyitVA suvarNaM kunduruM gandharamanjca
 tasmai darzanIyaM dattavantaH| 12 pazcAd hErOd rAjasya samIpaM punarapi gantuM svapna
 IzvarENa niSiddhAH santo 'nyEna pathA tE nijadEzaM prati pratasthirE| 13 anantaraM tESu
 gatavatmu paramEzvarasya dUto yUSaphE svapnE darzanaM datVA jagAda, tvam utthAya
 zizuM tanmAtaranjca gRhItVA misardEzaM palAyasva, aparaM yAvadahaM tubhyaM vArttAM
 na kathayiSyAmi, tAvat tatraiva nivasa, yatO rAJA hErOd zizuM nAzayitUM mRgayiSyatE| 14
 tadAnIM yUSaph utthAya rajanyAM zizuM tanmAtaranjca gRhItVA misardEzaM prati pratasthE,
 15 gatVA ca hErOdo nRpatE rmaraNapyantaM tatra dEzE nyuvAsa, tEna misardEzAdahaM
 putraM svakIyaM samupAhUyam| yadEtadvacanam IzvarENa bhaviSyadvAdina kathitaM tat
 saphalamabhUt| 16 anantaraM hErOd jyOtirvidbhirAtmAnaM pravancitaM vijnjAya bhRzaM
 cukOpa; aparaM jyOtirvidbhystEna vinizcitaM yad dinaM taddinAd gaNayitVA dvitIyavatsaram
 praviSTA yAvantO bAlaKa asmin baitlEhamnagarE tatsImamadhyE cAsan, loKAn prahitya
 tAn sarvvAn ghAtayAmAsa| 17 ataH anEkasya vilApasya ninAda: krandanasya ca| zOkEna
 kRtazabdazca rAmAyAM saMnizamyatE| svabAlagaNahEtOrvai rAhEl nArI tu rOdinI| na manyatE
 prabOdhanu yatastE naiva manti hi|| 18 yadEtad vacanaM yirImiyanAmakabhaviSyadvAdina
 kathitaM tat tadAnIM saphalam abhUt| 19 tadanantaraM hErEdi rAjani mRtE paramEzvarasya
 dUto misardEzE svapnE darzanaM dattVA yUSaphE kathitavAn 20 tvam utthAya zizuM
 tanmAtaranjca gRhItVA punarapIsrAyElO dEzaM yAhI, yE janAH zizuM nAzayitUM amRgayanta,
 tE mRtavantaH| 21 tadAnIM sa utthAya zizuM tanmAtaranjca gRhlan isrAyEldEzam AjagAmal| 22
 kintu yihUdiyadEzE arkhilAyanAma rAjakumarO nijapitu rhErOdaH padaM prApya rAjatvaM
 karOIti nizama tat sthAnaM yAtuM zagkitavAn, pazcAt svapna IzvarAt prabOdhaM prApya
 gAlldEzasya pradEzaikaM prasthAya nAsarannAma nagaram gatVA tatra nyuSitavAn, 23 tEna taM
 nAsaratIyaM kathayiSyanti, yadEtadvAKyaM bhaviSyadvAdibhirukttAM tat saphalamabhavat|

3 tadAnOM yOhnnAmA majjayitA yihUdiyadEzasya prAntaram upasthAya pracArayan
 kathayAmAsa, 2 manAMsi parAvarttayata, svargIyarAjatvaM samIpaMAgatam| 3
 paramEzasya panthAnaM pariSkuruta sarvvataH| tasya rAjapathAMzcaiva samIkuruta
 sarvvathA| ityEtat prAntarE vAKyaM vadataH kasyacid ravaH|| 4 EtadvacanaM
 yizayiyabhaviSyadvAdina yOhanamuddizya bhASitam| yOhanO vasanaM mahAggarOmajaM
 tasya kaTau carmmakaTibandhanaM; sa ca zUkakITAn madhu ca bhuktavAn| 5 tadAnIM
 yirUzAlamnagaranivAsinaH sarvvE yihUdidEzlyA yarddantaTinya ubhayataTasthAzca mAnava
 bahirAgatya tasya samIpe 6 svIyaM svIyaM duritam aggIkRtya tasyAM yarddani tEna majjita
 babhUvuH| 7 aparaM bahUn phirUzinaH sidUkinazca manujAn maMktuM svasamIpaM Agacchto
 vilOkya sa tAn abhidadhau, rE rE bhujagavaMza AgAmInaH kOpAt palAyitUM yuSmAn
 kazcEtitavAn? 8 manaHparAvarttanasya samucitaM phalaM phalata| 9 kintvasmAkAM tAta
 ibrahIm astIti svESu manaHsu clntayantO mA vyAharata| yatO yuSmAn ahaM vadAmi, Izvara
 EtEbhyaH pASANEbhya ibrahImaH santAnAn utpAdayitUM zaknOti| 10 aparaM pAdapAnAM mULE
 kuThAra idAnImapi lagan AstE, tasmAd yasmin pAdape uttamaM phalaM na bhavati, sa kRtto
 madhyE'gniM nikSEpsyatE| 11 aparam ahaM manaHparAvarttanAsUcakEna majjanEna yuSmAn
 majjayAmIti satyaM, kintu mama pazcAd ya Agacchati, sa mattOpi mahAn, ahaM tadIyOpAnahau
 vOPhumapi nahi yOgyOsmi, sa yuSmAn vahnirUpE pavitra Atmani saMmajjayiSyati| 12 tasya
 kArE sUrpa AstE, sa svIyazasyAni samyak prasphOTya nijAn sakalagOdhumAn saMgRhya
 bhANPAgarE sthApayiSyati, kiMntu sarvvANI vuSANyanirvvANavahnina dAhayiSyati| 13
 anantaraM yIzu ryOhanA majjito bhavitUM gAlIpradEzAd yarddani tasya samIpaM AjagAmal|
 14 kintu yOhan taM niSidhya babhASE, tvaM kiM mama samIpaM Agacchasi? varaM tvaya
 majjanaM mama prayOjanam AstE| 15 tadAnIM yIzuH pratyavOcat; IdAnIm anumanyasva, yata
 itthaM sarvvadharmmasAdhanam asmAkAM kartavyaM, tataH sO'nvamanyata| 16 anantaraM

ylzurammasi majjituH san tatksaNat tOyamadhyAd utthAya jagAma, tada jlmUtadvArE muktE
jATE, sa IzvarasyAtmAnaM kapOtavad avaruhya svOparyyAgacchantaM vlkSAnjckrE| 17 aparam
ESa mama priyaH putra EtasminnEva mama mahAsantOSa EtAdRzI vyOmaja vAg babhUva|

4 tataH paraM yIzuH pratArakENa parIkSitO bhavitum AtmanA prAntaram AkRSTaH 2 san
catvArIMzadahOrAtrAn anAhArastiSThan kSudhito babhUva| 3 tadAnIM parIkSita tatsamIpam
Agatya vyAhRtavAn, yadi tvamIzvarAtmajO bhavEstarhyAjnjaya pASANAnEtAn pUpAn vidhEhi|
4 tataH sa pratyabravit, itthaM likhitamAstE, "manujaH kEvalapUpEna na jIvIyati, kintvIzvarasya
vadanAd yAni yAni vacAMsi niHsaranti tairEva jIvIyati|" 5 tadA pratArakastaM puNyaganaram
nItva mandirasya cUOPari nidhAya gaditavAn, 6 tvaM yadizvarasya tanayo bhavEstarhito'dhaH
pata, yata itthaM likhitamAstE, AdEkSyati nijAn dUtAn rakSituM tvAM paramEzvaraH| yathA
sarvvESu mArgESu tvadIyacaraNadvayE| na lagEt prastarAghAtastvAM ghariSyanti tE karaiH|| 7
tadAnIM yIzustamai kathitavAn Etadapi likhitamAstE, "tvaM nijaprabhuM paramEzvaraM mA
parIkSasva|" 8 anantaraM pratArakaH punarapi tam atyuncadharAdharOpari nItva jagataH
sakalarAjyAni tadaizvaryyAni ca darzayAzcakAra kathayAnjckAra ca, 9 yadi tvaM danPavad
bhavan mAM praNamEstarhyaham EtAni tubhyaM pradAsyAmi| 10 tadAnIM yIzustamavOcat,
dUrIbhava pratAraka, likhitamidam AstE, "tvaya nijaH prabhuH paramEzvaraH praNamayaH
kEvalaH sa sEvayca|" 11 tataH pratArakENa sa paryyatyAji, tada svargIyadUtairAgatya sa siSEvE|
12 tadanantaraM yOhan kArAyAM babandhE, tadvArttAM nizamy yIzuna gAlIl prAsthyata|
13 tataH paraM sa nAsarannagaraM vihAya jalaghEstaTE sibULUnnaptAli EtayOruvabhayOH
pradEzayOH sImnOrmadhyavarttI ya: kapharnAhUm tannagaram itva nyavasat| 14 tasmAt,
anyAdEzIyagAlIlI yaddanpArE'bdhirOdhasi| naptAlisibULUndEzau yatra sthAnE sthitau purA| 15
tatratyA manuja yE yE paryyabhArAmyan tamisrake| tairjanairbRhadAlOkah paridarziSyate tada|
avasan yE janA dEze mRtyucchAyAsvarUpake| tESAmupari lOkAnAmAlOkah samPrakAzitaH|| 16
yadEtadvacanaM yizayiyabhaviSyadvAdina prOktaM, tat tada saphalam abhUt| 17 anantaraM
yIzuH susaMvAdaM pracArayan EtAM kathAM kathayitum ArEbhe, manAMsi parAvarttayata,
svargIyarAjatvaM savidhamabhavat| 18 tataH paraM yIzu rgAlIlO jaladhEstaTEna gacchan
gacchan Andriyastasya bhrAta zimOn arthatO yaM pitaraM vadanti EtAvubhau jalaghau
jAlaM kSipantau dadarza, yatastau mInadhAriNavaAstAm| 19 tadA sa tAvAhUya vyAjahAra,
yuvAM mama pazcAd AgacchataM, yuvAmahaM manujadhAriNau kariSyAmi| 20 tEnaiva
tau jAlaM vihAya tasya pazcAt AgacchatAm| 21 anantaraM tasmAt sthAnAt vrajan vrajan
sivadiyasya sutau yAkUb yOhanAmAnau dvau sahajau tAtEna sArddhaM naukOpari jAlasya
jIrNODdhARA M kurvvantau vlkSyA tAvAhUtavAn| 22 tatksaNat tau nAvAM svatAtanjca vihAya
tasya pazcAdgAminau babhUvatuH| 23 anantaraM bhajanabhavanE samupadizan rAjyasya
susaMvAdaM pracArayan manujanAM sarvvaprakArAn rOGAn sarvvaprakArapIPazca zamayan
yIzuH kRtsnaM gAlIlEzama bhramitum Arabhata| 24 tEna kRtsnasuriyAdEzasya madhyaM tasya
yazO vyApnOt, aparaM bhUtagrastA apasmArargiNaH pakSadhAtiprabhRtayazca yAvantO
manuja nAnAvidhavyAdhibiHi kIStA Asan, tESu sarvvESu tasya samIpam AnItESu sa tAn
svasthAn cakAra| 25 tEna gAlIl-dikApani-yirUzAlam-yihUdIyadEzEbhyO yaddanaH pArAnjca
bahavo manujAstasya pazcAd Agacchan|

5 anantaraM sa jananivahaM nirIkSyA bhUdharOpari vrajItva samupavivEza| 2 tadAnIM
ziSyESu tasya samIpamAgateSu tEna tEbhya ESA katha kathyAnjckrE| 3 abhimAnahIna janA
dhanyAH, yataste svargIyarAjyam adhikariSyanti| 4 khidyamaNa manuja dhanyAH, yasmAt tE
sAntvanAM prApsanti| 5 namra mAnavAzca dhanyAH, yasmAt tE mEdinIm adhikariSyanti|
6 dharmmAya bubhukSitAH tRSArttAzca manuja dhanyAH, yasmAt tE paritarpsyanti| 7
kRpAlavO mAnava dhanyAH, yasmAt tE kRpAM prApsyanti| 8 nirmmalahRdayA manujAzca

dhanyAH, yasmAt ta IzcaraM drakSyanti| 9 mElayitArO mAnavA dhanyAH, yasmAt ta Izcarasya santAnatvEna vikhyAsyanti| 10 dharmmakAraNAt tAPitA manujA dhanyA, yasmAt svargIyarAjye tESAMadhikarO vidyate| 11 yadA manujA mama nAmakrTE yuSmAn nindanti tAPayanti mRSA nAnAdurvvaKyAni vadanti ca, tadA yuyam dhanyAH| 12 tadA Anandata, tathA bhRzaM hlAdadhvanjca, yataH svargE bhUyAMsi phalAni lapsyadhve; tE yuSmAkaM purAtanAn bhaviSyadvAdinO'pi tAdRg atAPayan| 13 yuyam mEdinyAM lavaNarUpAH, kintu yadi lavaNasya lavaNatvam apayAti, tarhi tat kEna prakArENa svAduyuktaM bhaviSyati? tat kasyApi kAryasyAyOgyatvAt kEvalaM bahiH prakSEptuM narANAM padatalEna dalayitunjca yOgyaM bhavati| 14 yUYaM jagati dIptirUpAH, bhUdharOpari sthitaM nagaraM guptaM bhavituM nahi zakSyati| 15 aparaM manujAH pradIpAn prajvAlya drONadhO na sthApayanti, kintu dIpAdhArOparyyEva sthApayanti, tEna tE dIpA gEhasthitAn sakalAn prakAzayanti| 16 yEna mAnavA yuSmAkaM satkarmmANi vilOkya yuSmAkaM svargasthaM pitaraM dhanyaM vadanti, tESAM samakSaM yuSmAkaM diptistAdRk prakAzatAm| 17 ahaM vyavasthaM bhaviSyadvAKyanjca lOptum AgatavAn, itthaM mAnubhavata, tE dvE lOptuM nAgatavAn, kintu saphalE karttum AgatOsmi| 18 aparaM yuSmAn ahaM tathyaM vadAmi yAvat vyOmamEdinyO rdhvaMsO na bhaviSyati, tAvat sarvvasmin saphalE na jAtE vyavasthAya EkA mTra bindurEkOpi vA na lOpsyate| 19 tasmAt yO jana EtAsAm AjnjAnAm atikSudrAm EkAjnjAmapI lamghate manujAMnjca tathaiva zikSayati, sa svargIyarAjye sarvvEbhyaH kSudratvEna vikhyAsyate, kintu yO janastAM pAlayati, tathaiva zikSayati ca, sa svargIyarAjye pradhAnatvEna vikhyAsyate| 20 aparaM yuSmAn ahaM vadAmi, adhyApakaphirUzimAnavAnAM dharmmAnuSThAnAt yuSmAkaM dharmmAnuSThAnE nOttamE jAtE yUYam IzvarIyarAjyaM pravESTuM na zakSyatha| 21 aparanjca tvaM naraM mA vadhiH, yasmAt yO naraM hanti, sa vicArasabhAyAM danPARhO bhaviSyati, pUrvvakAlInajanEbhya iti kathitamAsIt, yuSmAbhirazAvi| 22 kintvahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, yaH kazcit kAraNaM vinA nijabhrAtrE kupyati, sa vicArasabhAyAM danPARhO bhaviSyati; yaH kazcicca svIyasahajaM nirbbOdhaM vadati, sa mahAsabhAyAM danPARhO bhaviSyati; punazca tvaM mUPha iti vAKyaM yadi kazcit svIyabhrAtaraM vakti, tarhi narakAgnaus sa danPARhO bhaviSyati| (Geenna g1067) 23 atO vEdyAH samIpaM nijanaivEdyE samAnItE'pi nijabhrAtaraM prati kasmAccit kAraNAt tvaM yadi dOSI vidyase, tadAnIM tava tasya smRti rjAyate ca, 24 tarhi tasyA vEdyAH samIpE nijanaivaidyaM nidhAya tadaiva gatva pUrvvaM tEna sArddhaM mila, pazcat Agatya nijanaivEdyaM nivEdaya| 25 anyanjca yAvat vivAdina sArddhaM vartmani tiSThasi, tAvat tEna sArddhaM mElanaM kuru; nO cEt vivAdI vicArayituH samIpE tvAM samarpayati vicArayitA ca rakSiNaH sannidhau samarpayati tadA tvaM kArAyAM badhyEthAH| 26 tarhi tvAmahaM taththaM bravImi, zESakapardake'pi na parizOdhitE tasmAt sthAnAt kadApi bahirAgantuM na zakSyasi| 27 aparaM tvaM mA vyabhicara, yadEtad vacanaM pUrvvakAlInalOkEbhyaH kathitamAsIt, tad yUYaM zrutavantaH; 28 kintvahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, yadi kazcit kAmataH kAnjcana yOSitaM pazyati, tarhi sa manasa tadaiva vyabhicaritavAn| 29 tasmAt tava dakSiNaM nEtraM yadi tvAM bAdhate, tarhi tannEtram utpATya dUrE nikSipa, yasmAt tava sarvvavapuSO narake nikSEPat tavaikAggasya nAzO varaM| (Geenna g1067) 30 yadvA tava dakSiNaH karO yadi tvAM bAdhate, tarhi taM karaM chittva dUrE nikSipa, yataH sarvvavapuSO narake nikSEPat EkAggasya nAzO varaM| (Geenna g1067) 31 uktamAstE, yadi kazcin nijajAyAM parityaktum icchati, tarhi sa tasyai tyAgapatraM dadAtu| 32 kintvahaM yuSmAn vyAharAmi, vyabhicAradOSE na jAtE yadi kazcin nijajAyAM parityajati, tarhi sa tAM vyabhicArayati; yazca tAM tyaktAM striyaM vivahati, sOpi vyabhicarati| 33 punazca tvaM mRSA zapatham na kurvvan IzcarAya nijazapathaM pAlaya, pUrvvakAlInalOkEbhyO yaiSA katha kathitA, tAmapi yUYaM zrutavantaH| 34 kintvahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, kamapi zapathaM mA kArStA, arthataH svarganAmna na, yataH sa Izvarasya siMhAsanaM; 35 pRthivyA nAmnApi

na, yataH sA tasya pAdapIThaM; yirUZalamO nAmnApi na, yataH sA mahArAjasya purI; 36 nijazirOnAmnApi na, yasmAt tasyaikaM kacamapi sitam asitaM vA karttuM tvayA na zakyatE| 37 aparaM yUyaM saMlApasamayE kEvalaM bhavatIti na bhavatIti ca vadata yata itO'dhikaM yat tat pApAtmanO jAyatE| 38 aparaM lOcanasya vinimayEna lOcanaM dantasya vinimayEna dantaH pUrvvaktamidaM vacananjca yuSmAbhirazrUyata| 39 kintvahaM yuSmAn vadAmi yUyaM hiMsakam naraM mA vyAghAtayata| kintu kEnacit tava dakSiNakapOLE capETAghAtE kRtE taM prati vAmam kapOlanjca vyAghOTaya| 40 aparaM kEnacit tvayA sArdhdaM vivAdaM kRtvA tava paridhEyavasanE jighRtite tasmAyuttariyavasanamapi dEhi| 41 yadi kazcit tvAM krOzamEkaM nayanArthaM anyAyato dharati, tadA tEna sArdhdaM krOzadvayaM yAhi| 42 yazca mAnavastvAM yAcate, tasmai dEhi, yadi kazcit tubhyaM dhArayitum icchati, tarhi taM prati parAMmukho mA bhUH| 43 nijasamIpavasini prEma kuru, kintu zatruM prati dvESaM kuru, yadEtat purOktaM vacanaM Etadapi yUyaM zrutavantaH| 44 kintvahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, yUyaM ripuvvapi prEma kuruta, yE ca yuSmAn zapantE, tAna, AziSaM vadata, yE ca yuSmAn RtIyantE, tESAM maggalAM kuruta, yE ca yuSmAn nindanti, tAPayanti ca, tESAM kRtE prArthayadhvaM| 45 tatra yaH satAmasatAnjCOpari prabhAkaram udAyayati, tathA dhArmmikAnAmadhArmmikAnAnjCOpari nIraM varSayati tAdRzo yO yuSmAkaM svargasthaH pitA, yUyaM tasyaiva santAna bhaviSyatha| 46 yE yuSmAsu prEma kurvvanti, yUyaM yadi kEvalaM tEvvEva prEma kurutha, tarhi yuSmAkaM kiM phalaM bhaviSyati? caNPALA api tAdRzaM kiM na kurvvanti? 47 aparaM yUyaM yadi kEvalaM svIyabhrAtRtvEna namata, tarhi kiM mahat karmma kurutha? caNPALA api tAdRzaM kiM na kurvvanti? 48 tasmAt yuSmAkaM svargasthaH pitA yathA pUrNO bhavati, yUyamapi tAdRza bhavata|

6 sAvadhAna bhavata, manujan darzayitum tESAM gOcarE dharmmakarmma mA kuruta, tathA kRtE yuSmAkaM svargasthapituH sakAzAt kinjcana phalaM na prApsyatha| 2 tvam yadA dadAsi tadA kapaTinO janA yathA manujEbhyaH prazaMsAM prAptuM bhajanabhavanE rAjamArgE ca tUrIM vAdayanti, tathA mA kuri, ahaM tubhyaM yathArthaM kathayAmi, tE svakAyaM phalam alabhanta| 3 kintu tvam yadA dadAsi, tadA nijadakSiNakarO yat karOti, tad vAmakaram mA jnjApaya| 4 tEna tava dAnaM guptaM bhaviSyati yastu tava pitA guptadarzI, sa prakAzya tubhyaM phalaM dAsyati| 5 aparaM yadA prArthayasE, tadA kapaTinaiva mA kuru, yasmAt tE bhajanabhavanE rAjamArgasya kONE tiSthantO lokAn darzayantaH prArthayitum priyantE; ahaM yuSmAn tathyaM vadAmi, tE svaklyaphalam prApnuvan| 6 tasmAt prArthanAkAlE antarAgAraM pravizya dvAraM rudvva guptaM pazyatastava pituH samIpE prArthayasva; tEna tava yaH pitA guptadarzI, sa prakAzya tubhyaM phalaM dAsyati 7 aparaM prArthanAkAlE dEvapUjakAiva mudha punaruktiM mA kuru, yasmAt tE bOdhanTE, bahuvaraM kathAyAM kathitAyAM tESAM prArthanA grAhiSyatE| 8 yUyaM tESamiva mA kuruta, yasmAt yuSmAkaM yad yat prayOjanaM yAcanAtaH prAgEva yuSmAkaM pitA tat jAnAti| 9 ataEva yUyama IdRk prArthayadhvaM, hE asmAkaM svargasthapitaH, tava nAma pUjyaM bhavatu| 10 tava rAjatvaM bhavatu; tavEcChA svargE yathA tathaiva mEdinyAmapi saphala bhavatu| 11 asmAkaM prayOjanIyam AhAram adya dEhi| 12 vayaM yathA nijAparAdhinaH kSamAmahE, tathaiVasmAkam aparAdhAn kSamasva| 13 asmAn parIkSAM mAnaya, kintu pApAtmanO rakSa; rAjatvaM gauravaM parAkramaH EtE sarvvE sarvvadA tava; tathAstu| 14 yadi yUyam anyESAM aparAdhAn kSamadhvE tarhi yuSmAkaM svargasthapitApi yuSmAn kSamiSyatE; 15 kintu yadi yUyam anyESAM aparAdhAn na kSamadhvE, tarhi yuSmAkaM janakOpi yuSmAkam aparAdhAn na kSamiSyatE| 16 aparam upavAsakAlE kapaTinO janA mAnuSAN upavAsaM jnjApayitum svESAM vadanAni mAnAni kurvvanti, yUyaM taiva viSaNavadanA mA bhavata; ahaM yuSmAn tathyaM vadAmi tE svaklyaphalam alabhanta| 17 yadA tvam upavasasi, tadA yathA lokaistvam upavAsiva na dRzyasE, kintu tava yo'gOcaraH pitA tEnaiva dRzyasE, tatkrTE nijazirasi tailaM

marddaya vadananjca prakSAlaya; 18 tEna tava yaH pitA guptadarzi sa prakAzya tubhyaM
 phalam dAsyati| 19 aparaM yatra sthAnE kITAH kalagkAzca kSayaM nayanti, caurAzca sandhiM
 karttayitvA cOrayituM zaknuvanti, tAdRzYAM mEdinyAM svArthaM dhanaM mA saMcinuta|
 20 kintu yatra sthAnE kITAH kalagkAzca kSayaM na nayanti, caurAzca sandhiM karttayitvA
 cOrayituM na zaknuvanti, tAdRzE svargE dhanaM sanjcinuta| 21 yasmAt yatra sthAnE yuSmAMka
 dhanaM tatraiva khAnE yuSmAkaM manAMsi| 22 lOcanaM dEhasya pradIpakaM, tasmAt yadi
 lOcanaM prasannaM bhavati, tarhi tava kRtsnaM vapu rdIptiyuktaM bhaviSyati| 23 kintu
 lOcane'prasanne tava kRtsnaM vapuH tamisrayuktaM bhaviSyati| ataEva yA dIptistvayi vidyatE,
 sA yadi tamisrayukta bhavati, tarhi tat tamisraM kiyan mahat| 24 kOpi manujO dvau prabhU
 sEvituM na zaknOti, yasmAd EkaM saMmanya tadanyaM na sammanyate, yadvA Ekatra manO
 nidhaya tadanyam avamanyate; tathA yUyamapIzvaraM lakSmInjCetyubhE sEvituM na zaknutha|
 25 aparam ahaM yuSmabhyaM tathyaM kathayAmi, kiM bhakSiSyAmaH? kiM pAsyAmaH? iti
 prANadhArANaya mA cintayata; kiM paridhAsyAmaH? iti kAyarakSaNaya na cintayata; bhakSyAt
 prANA vasanAnjca vapUMSi kiM zrESThANI na hi? 26 vihAyaso vihaggaman vilOkayata;
 tai rNOpyate na kRtyate bhANpAgArE na sanjCiyate'pi; tathApi yuSmAkaM svargasthaH
 pitA tEbhya hAraM vitarati| 27 yUYaM tEbhyaH kiM zrESThA na bhavatha? yuSmAkaM
 kazcit manujaH cintayan nijAyusAh kSaNamapi varddhayituM zaknOti? 28 aparaM vasanAya
 kutazcintayata? kSEtrOtpannAni puSpANi kathaM varddhante tadAlOcayata| tAni tantUn
 nOtpAdayanti kimapi kAryaM na kurvanti; 29 tathApyahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, sulEmAn tAdRg
 aizvaryavAnapi tatpuSpamiva vibhUSito nAsIt| 30 tasmAt kSadya vidyamAnaM zcaH cullyAM
 nikSEpsyate tAdRzaM yat kSEtrasthitaM kusumaM tat yadIzcara itthaM bibhUSayati, tarhi hE
 stOkapratyayinO yuSmAn kiM na paridhApayisyati? 31 tasmAt asmAbhiH kimatsyate? kinjca
 pAyiSyate? kiM vA paridhAyiSyate, iti na cintayata| 32 yasmAt dEvArccka aPiti cESTantE;
 EtESu dravyESu prayOjanamasti yuSmAkaM svargasthaH pitA jAnAti| 33 ataEva prathamata
 IzvariyarAjyaM dharmmanjca cESTadhvaM, tata EtAni vastUni yuSmabhyaM pradAyiSyante| 34
 zvaH kRtE mA cintayata, zvaEva svayaM svamuddizya cintayisyati; adyatani yA cinta sAdyakRtE
 pracuratarA|

7 yathA yUYaM dOSikRta na bhavatha, tatkrTE'nyam dOSiNaM mA kuruta| 2 yatO yAdRzEna
 dOSENa yUYaM parAn dOSiNaH kurutha, tAdRzEna dOSENa yUYamapi dOSikRta bhaviSyatha,
 anyanjca yEna parimANena yuSmAbhiH parimIyatE, tEnaiva parimANena yuSmatkRtE
 parimAyiSyate| 3 aparanjca nijanayanE yA nAsA vidyatE, tAm anAlOcya tava sahajasya lOcane
 yat tRNam AstE, tadEva kutO vikSasE? 4 tava nijalOcane nAsAyAM vidyamAnAyAM, hE bhrAtaH,
 tava nayanAt tRNam bahiSyartuM anujAnIhi, kathAmEtAM nijasahajaya kathaM kathayituM
 zaknOSi? 5 hE kapaTin, Adau nijanayanAt nAsAM bahiSkuru taTO nijadRSTau suprasannAyAM
 tava bhrATR rIocanAt tRNam bahiSkartuM zakSyasi| 6 anyanjca sAramEyEbhyaH pavitravastUni
 mA vitarata, varAhANAM samakSanjca mukta MA nikSipata; nikSEpanAt tE tAH sarvvAH
 padai rdalayiSyanti, parAvRtya yuSmAnapi vidArayisyanti| 7 yAcadhvaM taTO yuSmabhyaM
 dAyiSyate; mRgayadhvaM tata uddEzaM lapsyadhve; dvAram Ahata, taTO yuSmatkRtE muktaM
 bhaviSyati| 8 yasmAd yEna yAcyate, tEna labhyate; yEna mRgyate tEnOddEzaH prApyate;
 yEna ca dvAram Ahanyate, tatkrTE dvAram mOCyate| 9 AtmajEna pUpE prArthite tasmai
 pASANaM vizrANayati, 10 mInE yAcitE ca tasmai bhujagaM vitarati, EtAdRzaH pitA yuSmAkaM
 madhyE ka AstE? 11 tasmAd yUYam abhadraH santo'pi yadi nijabAlakEbhya uttamaM dravyaM
 dAtuM jAnItha, tarhi yuSmAkaM svargasthaH pitA svIyayAcakEbhyaH kimuttamAni vastUni
 na dAsyati? 12 yUSman pratItarESAM yAdRzO vyavahArO yuSmAkaM priyaH, yUYaM tAn
 prati tAdRzAnEva vyavahArAn vidhatta; yasmAd vyavasthAbhaviSyadvAdinAM vacanAnAm iti
 sAram| 13 sagkirNadvArENa pravizata; yatO narakagamanAya yad dvAraM tad vistIrNaM yacca

vartma tad bRhat tEna bahavaH pravizanti| 14 aparaM svargagamanAya yad dvAraM tat kIdRk saMkIrNaM| yacca vartma tat kIdRg durgamam| taduddESTaraH kiyanto'lpAH| 15 aparajca yE janA mESavEzEna yuSmAkAM samIpam Agacchanti, kintvantardurantA vRka EtAdRzEbhyO bhaviSyadvAdibhyaH sAvadhAnA bhavata, yUYaM phalEna tAn paricEtum zaknutha| 16 manujAH kiM kaNTakinO vRkSAd drAkSaphalAni zRgAlakOlitazca uPumbaraphalAni zAtayanti? 17 tadvad uttama Eva pAdapa uttamaphalAni janayati, adhamapAdapaEvAdhamaphalAni janayati| 18 kintUttamapAdapaH kadApyadhamaphalAni janayituM na zaknOti, tathAdhamOpi pAdapa uttamaphalAni janayituM na zaknOti| 19 aparaM yE yE pAdapa adhamaphalAni janayanti, tE kRtTA vahnau kSipyantE| 20 ataEva yUYaM phalEna tAn paricESyatha| 21 yE janA mAM prabhUM vadanti, tE sarvvE svargarAjyaM pravEkSyanti tanna, kintu yO mAnavO mama svargasthasya pituriSTAM karmma karOti sa Eva pravEkSyati| 22 tad dinE bahavO mAM vadiSyanti, hE prabhO hE prabhO, tava nAmnA kimasmAmi rbhaviSyadvAkyAM na vyAhRtaM? tava nAmnA bhUTAH kiM na tyAjitAH? tava nAmnA kiM nAnAdbhutAni karmMANi na kRtAni? 23 tadAhaM vadiSyAmi, hE kukarmmakAriNO yuSmAn ahaM na vEdmi, yUYaM matsamIpAd dURibhavata| 24 yaH kazcit mamaitAH kathAH zrutVA pAlayati, sa pASANOpari gRhanirmmAtRA jnjAninA saha mayOpamIyate| 25 yatO vRSTau satyAm AplAva AgatE vYau vAtE ca tESu tadgEhaM lagnESu pASANOpari tasya bhittEstanna patati 26 kintu yaH kazcit mamaitAH kathAH zrutVA na pAlayati sa saikatE gEhanirmmAtRA 'jnjAninA upamIyate| 27 yatO jalavRSTau satyAm AplAva AgatE pavanE vAtE ca tai rgRhE samAghAtE tat patati tatpatanaM mahad bhavati| 28 yIZunaitESu vAkyESu samApitESu mAnavAstadyOpadEzam AzcaryyaM mEnirE| 29 yasmAt sa upAdhyAyA iva tAn nOpadidEza kintu samarthapurusaiva samupadidEza|

8 yadA sa parvvatAd avArOhat tada bahavO mAnavAstatpazcAd vavrajuH| 2 EkaH kuSThavan AgatyA taM praNamya babhASE, hE prabhO, yadi bhavan saMmanyate, tarhi mAM nirAmayaM karttuM zaknOti| 3 tato yIZuH karaM prasAryya tasyAggaM spRzan vyAjahAra, sammanyE'haM tvaM nirAmayo bhava; tEna sa tatksaNat kuSThEnAmOci| 4 tato yIZustaM jagAda, avadhEhi kathAmEtAM kazcidapi mA brUhi, kintu yAjakasya sannidhiM gatVA svAtmAnaM darzaya manujEbhyO nijanirAmayatvaM pramANayituM mUsAnirUpitaM dravyam utsRja ca| 5 tadanantaraM yIZuna kapharnAhUmnAmani nagare praviSTE kazcit zatasEnApatistsamIpam AgatyA vinIya babhASE, 6 hE prabhO, madIya EkO dAsaH pakSaghAtavyAdhinA bhRzaM vyathitaH, satu zayanIya AstE| 7 tadAnIM yIzustasmai kathitavan, ahaM gatVA taM nirAmayaM kariSyAmi| 8 tataH sa zatasEnApatiH pratyavadat, hE prabhO, bhavan yat mama gEhamadhyAM yAti tadyOgyabhAjanaM nAhamasmi; vAgmAtRAM Adizatu, tEnaiva mama dAsO nirAmayo bhaviSyati| 9 yatO mayi paranidhnE'pi mama nidEzavazyAH kati kati sEnAH santi, tata Ekasmin yAhItiyukTE sa yAti, tadanyasmin EhItiyukTE sa AyAti, tathA mama nijadAsE karmmaikat kurvvityukTE sa tat karOti| 10 tadAnIM yIzustasyaitat vacO nizamya vismayApanno'bhUt; nijapazcAdgAminO mAnavan avOcca, yuSmAn tathyaM vacmi, isrAyElIyalOkAnAM madhyE'pi naitAdRzO vizvAsO mayA prAptaH| 11 anyaccAhaM yuSmAn vadAmi, bahavaH pURvvasyAH pazcimAyAzca diza AgatyA ibrAhImA ishAkA yAkUBa ca sAKam militVA samupavEkSyanti; 12 kintu yatra sthanE rOdanadantagharSaNE bhavatastasmin bahirbhUtatamisrE rAjyasya santAnA nikSEsyantE| 13 tataH paraM yIzustaM zatasEnApatiM jagAda, yAhi, tava pratItyanusAratO maggalaM bhUyAt; tada tasminnEva danPE tadiyadAsO nirAmayo babhUva| 14 anantaraM yIZuH pitarasya gEhamupasthAya jvarEna pIPitAM zayanIyasthitAM tasya zvazrUM vlkSanjckrE| 15 tatastEna tasyAH karasya spRSTatavAt jvarastAM tatyAJa, tada sA samutthAya tAn siSEvE| 16 anantaraM sandhyAyAM satyAM bahuzO bhUtagrastamanujAn tasya samIpam AninyuH sa ca vAkyEna bhUtAn tyAjayAmAsa, sarvvaprakArapIPitajanAMzca nirAmayAn cakARA; 17 tasmAt, sarvvA durbbalatAsmAkAM tEnaiva paridhArita| asmAkAM sakalaM vyAdhiM saEva

saMgRhItavAn| yadEtadvacanaM yizayiyabhaviSyadvAdinOktamAsIt, tattadA saphalamabhavat|
18 anantaraM yIzuzcaturdikSu jananivahaM vilOkya taTinyAH pAraM yAtuM ziSyAn AdidEza|
19 tadAnIm Eka upAdhyAya Agatya kathitavAn, hE gurO, bhavAn yatra yAsyati tatrAhamapi
bhavataH pazcAd yAsyAmi| **20** tatO yIzu rjagAda, krOSTuH sthAtuM sthAnaM vidyatE,
vihAyasO vihaggamAnAM nIPAni ca santi; kintu manuSyaputrasya ziraH sthApayituM sthAnaM
na vidyatE| **21** anantaram apara EkaH ziSyastaM babhASE, hE prabhO, prathamato mama
pitaram zmazAnE nidhAtuM gamanArthaM mAm anumanyasva| **22** tato yIzuruktavAn
mRtA mRtAn zmazAnE nidadhatu, tvam mama pazcAd Agaccha| **23** anantaraM tasmin
nAvamArUPhE tasya ziSyastatpazcAt jagmuH| **24** pazcAt sAgarasya madhyaM tESu gatESu
tAdRzaH prabalo jhanjbhzanila udatiSThat, yEna mahAtaragga utthAya taraNiM chAditavAn,
kintu sa nidrita AsIt| **25** tadA ziSyA Agatya tasya nidrAbhaggam kRtvA kathayAmAsuH, hE
prabhO, vayaM mriyAmahE, bhavAn asmAkAM prANAn rakSatu| **26** tadA sa tAn uktavAn, hE
alpavizvAsinO yUyaM kuto vibhitha? tataH sa utthAya vAtaM sAgaranjca tarjayAmAsa, tato
nirvvAtamabhavat| **27** aparaM manuja vismayaM vilOkya kathayAmAsuH, ahO vAtasaritpati
asya kimAjnjAgrAhiNau? kIdRzO'yaM mAnavaH| **28** anantaraM sa pAraM gatVA gidErlyadEzam
upasthitavAn; tadA dvau bhUtagrastamanujau zmazAnasthAnAd bahi rbhUtVA taM sAkSAT
kRtavantau, tAvEtAdRzau pracanPAvAstAM yat tEna sthAnEna kOpi yAtuM nAzaknOt| **29**
tAvucaih kathayAmAsatuH, hE Izvarasya sUnO yIzo, tvaya sAkam AvayOH kaH sambandhaH?
nirUpitakAlat prAgEva kimAvAbhyAM yAtanAM dAtum atrAgatOsi? **30** tadAnIm tAbhyAM kinjcid
dUrE varAhANAM EkO mahAvrajO'carat| **31** tato bhUtatau tau tasyAntike vinIya kathayAmAsatuH,
yadyAvAM tyAjayasi, tarhi varAhANAM madhyEvrajam AvAM prEraya| **32** tadA yIzuravadat
yAtaM, anantaraM tau yadA manujau vihAya varAhAn Azritavantau, tadA tE sarvvE varAhA
uccasthAnAt mahAjavEna dhAvantaH sAgaryatOyE majjantO mamruH| **33** tato varAharakSakAH
palAyamAnA madhyEnagaraM tau bhUtagrastau prati yadyad aghaTata, tAH sarvvavArtta
avadan| **34** tato nAgarikAH sarvvE manuja yIzuM sAkSAT karttuM bahirAyAtAH tanjca vilOkya
prArthayAnjcaKrirE bhavAn asmAkAM sImAtO yAtu|

9 anantaraM yIzu rnaukAmAruhya punaH pAramAgatya nijagrAmam Ayayau| **2** tataH katipayA
janA EkaM pakSaghAtinaM svaTTOpari zAyayitVA tatsamIpam Anayan; tato yIzusteSAM
pratItiM vijnjAya taM pakSaghAtinaM jagAda, hE putra, susthirO bhava, tava kaluSasya
marSaNaM jAtam| **3** tAM kathAM nizama kiyanta upAdhyAya manaHsu cintitavanta ESa
manuja IzvaraM nindati| **4** tataH sa tESAM EtAdRzIM cintAM vijnjAya kathitavAn, yUyaM
manaHsu kRta EtAdRzIM kucintAM kurutha? **5** tava pApamarSaNaM jAtaM, yadvA tvamutthAya
gaccha, dvayOranayo rvAkyayOH kiM vAkyaM vaktuM sugamaM? **6** kintu mEdinyAM
kaluSaM kSamituM manujasutasya sAmarthyamastIti yUyaM yathA jAnItha, tadarthaM sa taM
pakSaghAtinaM gaditavAn, uttiSTha, nijazayanIyaM AdAya gEhaM gaccha| **7** tataH sa tatkSanAd
utthAya nijagEhaM prasthitavAn| **8** mAnava itthaM vilOkya vismayaM mEnirE, IzvarEna
mAnavAya sAmarthyam IdRzaM dattaM iti kAraNAt taM dhanyaM babhASirE ca| **9** anantaraM
yIzustatsthAnAd gacchan gacchan karasaMgrahasthAnE samupaviSTaM mathinAmAnam EkaM
manujaM vilOkya taM babhASE, mama pazcAd Agaccha, tataH sa utthAya tasya pazcAd vavrAja|
10 tataH paraM yIzau gRhe bhOktuM upaviSTE bahavaH karasaMgrAhiNaH kaluSiNazca mAnava
Agatya tEna sAkAM tasya ziSyaisca sAkam upavivizuH| **11** phirUzinastad dRSTVA tasya ziSyAn
babhASirE, yuSmAkAM guruH kiM nimittaM karasaMgrAhibhiH kaluSibhizca sAkAM bhUmktE?
12 yIzustat zrutVA tAn pratyavadat, nirAmayalOkAnAM cikitsakEna prayOjanaM nAsti, kintu
sAmayalOkAnAM prayOjanamAstE| **13** atO yUyaM yAtVA vacanasyAsyArthaM zikSadhvam,
dayAyAM mE yathA prIti rna tathA yajnjakarmmaNi|yatO'haM dhArmmikAn AhvAtuM
nAgatO'smi kintu manaH parivarttayituM pApina AhvAtum AgatO'smi| **14** anantaraM yOhanaH

ziSyAstasya samlpam Agatya kathayAmAsuH, phirUzinO vayanjca punaH punarupavasAmaH, kintu tava ziSyA nOpavasanti, kutaH? 15 tadA yIzustAn avOcat yAvat sakhInAM saMggE kanyAyA varastiSThati, tAvat kiM tE vilApaM karttuM zakluvanti? kintu yadA tESAM saMggAd varaM nayanti, tAdRzaH samaya AgamiSyati, tadA tE upavatsyanti| 16 purAtanavasanaM kOpi navInavastraM na yOjayati, yasmAt tE na yOjitE na purAtanavasanaM chinatti tacchidranjca bahukutsitaM dRzyatE| 17 anyanjca purAtanakutvAM kOpi navAnagOstanIrasaM na nidadhAti, yasmAt tathA kRtE kutU rvidIryyatE tE na gOstanIrasaH patati kutUzca nazyati; tasmAt navInAyAM kutvAM navInO gOstanIrasaH sthApyatE, tE na dvayOravanaM bhavati| 18 aparaM tEnaitatkathAkathanakALE EkO'dhipatistaM praNamya babhASE, mama duhita prAyENaitAvatkALE mRta, tasmAd bhavAnAgatya tasyA gAtrE hastamarpayatu, tE na sA jIviSyati| 19 tadAnIM yIzuH ziSyaiH sAKam utthAya tasya pazcAd vavrAja| 20 ityanantarE dvAdazavatsarAn yAvat pradarAmayE na zIrNaika nARi tasya pazcAd Agatya tasya vasanasya granthiM pasparza; 21 yasmAt mayA kEvalaM tasya vasanaM sprSTvA svAsthyaM prApsyatE, sA nARiti manasi nizcitavatI| 22 tatO yIzurvadanaM parAvarttya tAM jagAda, hE kanyE, tvaM susthira bhava, tava vizvAsastvAM svasthAmakArSit| EtadvAkyE gaditaEva sA yOSit svasthAbhUt| 23 aparaM yIzustasyAdhyakSasya gEhaM gatvA vAdakaprabhRtIn bahUn lOkAn zabdAyamAnAn vilOkya tAn avadat, 24 panthAnaM tyaja, kanyEyaM nAmriyata nidritAstE; kathAmEtAM zrutvA tE tamupajahasuH| 25 kintu sarvvESu bahiSkRtESu so'bhyantaraM gatvA kanyAyAH karaM dhRtavAn, tE na sOdatiSThat; 26 tatastatkarmmaNO yazaH kRtsnaM taM dEzaM vyAptavat| 27 tataH paraM yIzustasmAt sthAnAd yAtrAM cakARA; tadA hE dAyUdaH santAna, asmAn dayasva, iti vadantau dvau janAvandhau proCairAhUyantau tatpazcAd vavrjatuH| 28 tatO yIzau gEhamadhyAM praviStAM tAvapi tasya samlpam upasthitavantau, tadAnIM sa tau prSTavAn karmmaitat karttuM mama sAmarthyam AstE, yuvAM kimiti pratIthaH? tadA tau pratyUcatuH, satyaM prabhO| 29 tadAnIM sa tayO rIOcanAni sprZan babhASE, yuvayOH pratItyanusArAd yuvayO rmaggalam bhUyAt| tE na tatKsaNAt tayO mEtrAni prasannAnyabhavan, 30 pazcAd yIzustau dRPhamAjnjApya jagAda, avadhattam EtAM kathAM kOpi manujO ma jAnlyAt| 31 kintu tau prasthAya tasmin kRtsnE dEzE tasya kiRttiM prakAzayAmAsatuH| 32 aparaM tau bahiryAta EtasminnantarE manuja EkaM bhUtagrastamUkaM tasya samlpam AnItavantaH| 33 tE na bhUtE tyAjitE sa mUkaH kathAM kathayituM prArabhata, tE na jana vismayaM vijnjAya kathayAmAsuH, isrAyELO vaMzE kadApi nEdRgadRzyata; 34 kintu phirUzinaH kathayAnjca kruH bhUtAdhipatinA sa bhUtAn tyAjayati| 35 tataH paraM yIzustESAM bhajanabhavana upadizan rAjyasya susaMvAdaM pracArayan lOkAnAM yasya ya Amayo yA ca pIPAsIt, tAn zamayan zamayaMzca sarvvAni nagarAni grAmAMzca babhrAma| 36 anyanjca manujan vyAkulan arakSakamESAniva ca tyaktAn nirIkSya tESu kAruNikaH san ziSyAn avadat, 37 zasyAni pracurANI santi, kintu chEttAraH stOkAH| 38 kSEtraM pratyaparAn chEdakan prahEtUM zasyasvAminaM prArthayadhvam|

10 anantaraM yIzu rdvAdazaziSyAn AhUyAmEdhyabhUtAn tyAjayituM sarvvaprakArarOgAn pIPAzca zamayituM tEbhyaH sAmarthyamAdat| 2 tESAM dvAdazaprESyanAM nAmAnyEtAni| prathamaM zimOn yaM pitaraM vadanti, tataH paraM tasya sahaja AndriyaH, sivadiyasya putro yAkUb 3 tasya sahajo yOhan; philip barthalamay thOmAH karasaMgrAhi mathiH, AlphEyaputro yAkUb, 4 kinAnlyAH zimOn, ya ISkariyOtIyayihUdaH khriSTaM parakarE'rpayat| 5 EtAn dvAdazaziSyAn yIzuH prESayan ityAjnjApyat, yUyam anyadEzIyanAM padavIM zEmirONlyANAM kimapi nagaranjca na pravizyE 6 isrAyElgOtrasya hAritA yE yE mESastESAmEva samlpam yAta| 7 gatvA gatvA svargasya rAjatvAM savidhamabhavat, EtAM kathAM pracArayata| 8 AmayagrastAn svasthAn kuruta, kuSThinaH pariSkuruta, mRtalOkAn jIvayata, bhUtAn tyAjayata, vinA mUlyAM yUyam alabhadhvaM vinaiva mUlyAM vizrANayata| 9 kintu svESAM

kaTibandhESu svarNarUpyatAmrANAM kimapi na gRhIIta| 10 anyacca yAtrAyai cElasampuTaM vA dvitIyavasanaM vA pAduke vA yaSTiH, EtAn mA gRhIIta, yataH kAryyakRt bharttuM yOgyO bhavati| 11 aparaM yUYaM yat puraM yanjca grAmaM pravizatha, tatra yO janO yOgyapAtraM tamavagatya yAnakAlaM yAvat tatra tiSThata| 12 yadA yUYaM tadgEhaM pravizatha, tadA tamAziSaM vadata| 13 yadi sa yOgyapAtraM bhavati, tarhi tatKalyANaM tasmai bhaviSyati, nOcEt sAzryuSmabhyamEva bhaviSyati| 14 kintu yE janA yuSmAkamAtithyaM na vidadhati yuSmAkam kathAnjca na zRNvanti tESAM gEhAt purAdvA prasthAnakAlE svapadULIH pAtayata| 15 yuSmAnahaM tathyaM vacmi vicAradinE tatpurasya dazAtaH sidOmamOrApurayOrdaza sahyatarA bhaviSyati| 16 pazyata, vRkayUthamadhye mESaH yathAvistatha yuSmAna prahINomi, tasmAd yUYam ahiriva satarkAH kapOtAivAhiMsakA bhavata| 17 nRbhyaH sAvadhAna bhavata; yatastai ryUYaM rAJasaMsadi samarpiSyadhvE tESAM bhajanagEhE prahAriSyadhvE| 18 yUYaM mannAmahEtOH zAsrRNAM rAjnjAnjca samakSaM tAnanyadEzinazcAdhi sAKSivArthamAnESyadhvE| 19 kintvitthaM samarpita yUYaM kathaM kimuttaraM vakSyatha tatra mA cintayata, yatastada yuSmAbhi ryad vaktavyaM tat taddaNPE yuSmanmanaH su samupasthAsyati| 20 yasmAt tadA yO vakSyati sa na yUYaM kintu yuSmAkamantarasthaH pitrAtma| 21 sahajaH sahajaM tAtaH sutanjca mRtau samarpayisyati, apatyAgi svasvapitrO rvipakSibhUya tau ghAtayisyanti| 22 mannamahEtOH sarvVE janA yuSmAn RtIyisyantE, kintu yaH zESaM yAvad dhairyyaM ghRtVA sthAsyati, sa trAyisyatE| 23 tai ryada yUYamEkapurE tAPISyadhvE, tadA yUYamanyapuraM palAyadhvaM yuSmAnahaM tathyaM vacmi yAvanmanujasutO naiti tAvad isrAyEldEziyasarvvanagarabhramaNaM samApayituM na zakSyatha| 24 gurOH ziSyO na mahAn, prabhOrdAsO na mahAn| 25 yadi ziSyO nijagurO rdAsazca svaprabhOH samAnO bhavati tarhi tad yathESTaM| cEttairgRhapatirbhUtarAja ucyatE, tarhi parivarAH kiM tathA na vakSyantE? 26 kintu tEbhyO yUYaM mA bibhIta, yatO yanna prakAziSyatE, tAdRk chAditaM kimapi nAsti, yacca na vyanjciSyatE, tAdRg guptaM kimapi nAsti| 27 yadahaM yuSmAn tamasi vacmi tad yuSmAbhirdIptau kathyatAM; karNabhyAM yat zrUyatE tad gEhOpari pracAryyatAM| 28 yE kAyAM hantuM zaknuvanti nAtmAnaM, tEbhyO mA bhaisTa; yaH kAyAtmAnau nirayE nAzayituM, zaknOti, tatO bibhIta| (Geenna g1067) 29 dvau caTakau kimEkataMramudrayA na vikriyETE? tathApi yuSmattAtAnumatiM vinA tESAmEkopi bhuvI na patati| 30 yuSmacchirasAM sarvvakacA gaNitAMH santi| 31 atO mA bibhIta, yUYaM bahucaTakEbhyO bahumUlyAH| 32 yO manujasAkSANmAmaggikurute tamahaM svargasthatAtasAkSADaggIkariSyE| 33 pRthvyAmahaM zAntiM dAtumAgataiti manubhavata, zAntiM dAtuM na kintvasiM| 34 pitRmAtRzczarUbhiH sAkam sutasutAbadhU rvirOdhayitunjAgatEsmi| 35 tataH svasvaparivAraEva nRzatra rbhavitA| 36 yaH pitari mAtari vA mattOdhikaM prIyatE, sa na madarhaH; 37 yazca sutE sutAyAM vA mattOdhikaM prIyatE, sEpi na madarhaH| 38 yaH svakruzaM gRhlan matpazcAnnaiti, sEpi na madarhaH| 39 yaH svaprANAnavati, sa tAn hArayisyatE, yastu matkRtE svaprANAn hArayati, sa tAnavati| 40 yO yuSmAkamAtithyaM vidadhAti, sa mamAtithyaM vidadhAti, yazca mamAtithyaM vidadhAti, sa matprErakasyAtithyaM vidadhAti| 41 yO bhaviSyadvAditi jnjAtvA tasyAtithyaM vidhattE, sa bhaviSyadvAdinaH phalaM lapsyatE, yazca dhArmmika iti viditvA tasyAtithyaM vidhattE sa dhArmmikamAnavasya phalaM prApSyati| 42 yazca kazcit EtESAM kSudranarANAm yaM kanjcanaikaM ziSyA iti viditvA kaMsaiKaM zitalasalilaM tasmai datTE, yuSmAnahaM tathyaM vadAmi, sa kEnApi prakArEna phalEna na vanjciSyatE|

11 itthaM yIzuH svadvAdazaziSyANAmAjnjApanaM samApya purE pura upadESTuM susaMvAdaM pracArayituM tatsthAnAt pratasthE| 2 anantaraM yOhan kArAyAM tiSThan khriSTasya karmmaNAM vArttaM prApya yasyAgamanavArttAsIt saEva kiM tvaM? vA vayamanyam apEkSiSyAmahE? 3 Etat praSTuM nijau dvau ziSyau prAhiNOT| 4 yIzuH pratyavOcat,

andhA nEtrANi labhantE, khanjCA gacchanti, kuSThinaH svasthA bhavanti, badhirAH zRNvanti, mRtA jlvanta uttiSThanti, daridrANAM samIpE susaMvAdaH pracAryyata, 5 EtAni yadyad yuvAM zRNuthaH pazyathazca gatvA tadvArttAM yOhanaM gadataM| 6 yasyAhaM na vighnIbhavAmi, saEva dhanyaH| 7 anantaraM tayOH prasthitayO ryIzu ryOhanam uddizya janAn jagAda, yUyaM kiM draSTuM vahirmadhyEprAntaram agacchata? kiM vAtEna kampitaM nalaM? 8 vA kiM vlkSituM vahirgatavantaH? kiM parihitasUkSmavasanaM manujamEkaM? pazyata, yE sUkSmavasanaM paridadhati, tE rAjadhAnyAM tiSThanti| 9 tarhi yUyaM kiM draSTuM bahiragamata, kimEkaM bhaviSyadvAdinaM? tadEva satyaM| yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, sa bhaviSyadvAdinOpi mahAn; 10 yataH, pazyava svakiyadUtOyaM tvadagrE prESyatE mayA| sa gatvA tava panthAnaM smayak pariSkariSyati|| EtadvacanaM yamadhi likhitamAstE sO'yam yOhan| 11 aparaM yuSmAnahaM tathyaM bravImi, majjayitu ryOhanaH zrESThaH kOpi nArItO nAjAyata; tathApi svargarAjyamadhyE sarvvEbhyO yaH kSudraH sa yOhanaH zrESThaH| 12 aparanjCA A yOhanO'dya yAvat svargarAjyaM balAdAkrAntaM bhavati Akraminazca janA balEna tadadhikurvanti| 13 yatO yOhanaM yAvat sarvvabhaviSyadvAdibhi rvyavasthaya ca upadEzaH prAkAzyata| 14 yadi yUyamidaM vAKyaM grahItuM zaknutha, tarhi zrEyaH, yasyAgamanasya vacanamAstE sO'yam EliyaH| 15 yasya zrOtum karNau staH sa zRNotu| 16 EtE vidyamAnajanAH kai rmayOpamIyantE? yE balaka haTTa upavizya svaM svaM bandhumAhUya vadanti, 17 vayaM yuSmAkaM samIpE vaMzIrvAdayama, kintu yUyaM nAnRtyata; yuSmAkaM samIpE ca vayamarOdima, kintu yUyaM na vyalapata, tAdRzai rbAlakaista upamAyisyantE| 18 yatO yOhan AgatyA na bhuktavAn na pItavAMzca, tEna loka vadanti, sa bhUtagrasta iti| 19 manujasuta AgatyA bhuktavAn pItavAMzca, tEna loka vadanti, pazyata Esa bhOkta madyapAta caNPAlapApinAM bandhazca, kintu jnjAninO jnjAnavyavahAraM nirdOSaM jAnanti| 20 sa yatra yatra purE bahvAzcaryyaM karmma kRtavAn, tannivAsinAM manaHparAvRtTyabhAvAt tAni nagarAni prati hantEtyukta kathitavAn, 21 ha kOrAsIn, ha baitsaidE, yuSmanmadhyE yadyadAzcaryyaM karmma kRtaM yadi tat sOrasIdOnnagara akAriSyata, tarhi pUrvvamEva tannivAsinaH zANavasane bhasmani cOpavizantO manAMsi parAvarttiSyanta| 22 tasmAdahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, vicAradinE yuSmAkaM dazAtaH sOrasIdOnO rdaza sahyatarA bhaviSyati| 23 aparanjCA bata kapharnAhUm, tvam svargaM yAvadunnatOsi, kintu narakE nikSEpsyasE, yasmAt tvayi yAnyAzcaryyANI karmmaNyakAriSata, yadi tAni sidOmnagara akAriSyanta, tarhi tadadya yAvadasthAsyat| (HadEs g86) 24 kintvahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, vicAradinE tava danPataH sidOmO danPO sahyatarO bhaviSyati| 25 EtasminnEva samayE yIzuH punaruvAca, hE svargapRthivyOrEkAdhipatE pitastvam jnjAnavatO viduSazca lokAn pratyEtAni na prakAzya bAlakan prati prakAzitavAn, iti hEtOstvAM dhanyaM vadAmi| 26 hE pitaH, itthaM bhavEt yata idaM tvadRSTAvuttamaM| 27 pitra mayi sarvvANI samarpitANI, pitaram vinA kOpi putram na jAnAti, yAn prati putrENa pitA prakAzyatE tAn vinA putrad anyah kOpi pitaram na jAnAti| 28 hE parizrAnta bhArAkrAntAzca loka yUyaM matsannidhim Agacchata, ahaM yuSmAn vizramayiSyAmi| 29 ahaM kSamaNazILO namramanAzca, tasmAt mama yugaM svESAmupari dhAryata mattaH zikSadhvanjca, tEna yUyaM svE svE manasi vizrAmaM lapsyadhE| 30 yatO mama yugam anAyAsaM mama bhArazca laghuH|

12 anantaraM yIzu rvizrAmavArE zsyamadhyEna gacchati, tAdA tacchiSyA bubhukSitAH santaH zsyamanjarIzchatvA chitvA khAditumArabhanta| 2 tad vilOkya phirUzinO yIzumu jagaduH, pazyava vizrAmavArE yat karmmAkartavyaM tadEva tava ziSyAH kurvanti| 3 sa tAn pratyAvadata, dAyud tatsagginazca bubhukSitAH santO yat karmmAkurvan tat kiM yuSmAbhi rnapAthi? 4 yE darzanIyAH pUpAH yAjakan vinA tasya tatsaggimanujAnAnjCAbhOjanIyAsta IzvarAvAsaM praviSTEna tEna bhuktaH| 5 anyacca vizrAmavArE madhyEmandiraM vizrAmavArIyaM niyamaM lagvantOpi yAjaka nirdOSA bhavanti, zAstramadhyE kimidamapi yuSmAbhi rna paThitaM? 6

yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, atra sthAnE mandirAdapi garlyAn Eka AstE| 7 kintu dayAyAM mE yatha
 prlIti rna tatha yajnJakarmmaNi| EtadvacanasyArthaM yadi yuyam ajnjAsiStA tarhi nirdOSAn
 dOSiNO nAkArSTa| 8 anyacca manujasutO vizrAmavArasyApi patirAstE| 9 anantaraM sa
 tatsthAnAt prasthAya tESAM bhajanabhavanaM praviSTAvAn, tadAnIm EkaH zuSkakarAmayavAn
 upasthitavAn| 10 tato yIzum apavadituM mAnuSAH papracchuH, vizrAmavArE nirAmayatvaM
 karaNIyaM na vA? 11 tEna sa pratyuvAca, vizrAmavArE yadi kasyacid avi rgartTE patati, tarhi
 yastaM ghRtvA na tOlAyati, EtAdRzO manujO yuSmAkaM madhyE ka AstE? 12 avE rmanavaH
 kiM nahi zrEyan? atO vizrAmavArE hitakarmma karttavyaM| 13 anantaraM sa taM manavaM
 gaditavAn, karaM prasAraya; tEna karE prasAritE sOnyakaravat svasthO'bhavat| 14 tadA
 phirUzinO bahirbhUya kathaM taM haniSyAma iti kumantraNAM tatprAtikUlyEna cakruH| 15
 tato yIzustad viditvA sthanAntaraM gatavAn; anyESu bahunarESu tatpazcAd gatESu tAn sa
 nirAmayAn kRtvA ityAjnjApayat, 16 yUYaM mAM na paricAyayata| 17 tasmAt mama prIyO
 manOnItO manasastuSTikArakaH| madhyaH sEvako yastu vidyatE taM samIkSatAM| tasyOpari
 svaklyAtmA mayA saMsthApayiSyatE| tEnAnyadEzajAtESu vyavasthA saMprakAzyatE| 18 kEnApi
 na virOdhaM sa vivAdanjca kariSyati| na ca rAjapathE tEna vacanaM zrAvayiSyatE| 19 vyavasthA
 calitA yAvat nahi tEna kariSyatE| tAvat naLO vidIrNO'pi bhaMkSyatE nahi tEna ca| tatha
 sadhUmavarttinjca na sa nirvvApayiSyatE| 20 pratyAzAnjca kariSyanti tannAmni bhinnadEzajAH|
 21 yAnyEtAni vacanAni yizayiyabhaviSyadvAdina prOktaAnyAsan, tAni saphalAnyabhavan| 22
 anantaraM lokai statsampam AnitO bhUtagrastAndhamUkaikamanujastEna svasthIkRtaH, tataH
 so'ndho mUko draSTuM vaktunjarabdhavAn| 23 anEna sarvvE vismitAH kathayAnjcakruH,
 ESaH kiM dAyUdaH santAnO nahi? 24 kintu phirUzinastat zruttva gaditavantaH, bAlsibUbnAmno
 bhUtarAjasya sAhAyyaM vinA nAYaM bhUtAn tyAjayati| 25 tadAnIM yIzusteSAm iti mAnasaM
 vijnjAya tAn avadat kinjcana rAjyaM yadi svavipakSAd bhidyatE, tarhi tat ucchidyatE; yacca
 kinjcana nagaram vA gRhaM svavipakSAd vibhidyatE, tat sthAtuM na zaknOti| 26 tadvat zayatAnO
 yadi zayatAnaM bahiH kRtvA svavipakSAT pRthak pRthak bhavati, tarhi tasya rAjyaM kEna
 prakArEna sthAsyati? 27 ahanjca yadi bAlsibUba bhUtAn tyAjayAmi, tarhi yuSmAkaM santAnAH
 kEna bhUtAn tyAjayanti? tasmAd yuSmAkam EtadvicArayitArasta Eva bhaviSyanti| 28 kintavahaM
 yadIzvarAtmanA bhUtAn tyAjayAmi, tarhIzvarasya rAjyaM yuSmAkaM sannidhimAgatavat| 29
 anyanjca kOpi balavanta janaM prathamato na badvva kEna prakArEna tasya gRhaM pravizya
 taddravYadi loThayituM zaknOti? kintu tat kRtvA tadIyagRsya dravyadi loThayituM zaknOti| 30
 yaH kazcit mama svapakSIyO nahi sa vipakSIya AstE, yazca mayA sAKaM na saMgRhlAti, sa
 vikirati| 31 ataEva yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, manujanAM sarvvaprakArapApAnAM nindAyAzca
 marSaNaM bhavituM zaknOti, kintu pavitrasyAtmanO viruddhanindAyA marSaNaM bhavituM
 na zaknOti| 32 yo manujasutasya viruddhAM kathAM kathayati, tasyAparAdhasya kSamA
 bhavituM zaknOti, kintu yaH kazcit pavitrasyAtmanO viruddhAM kathAM kathayati nEhalOkE na
 prEtya tasyAparAdhasya kSamA bhavituM zaknOti| (aiOn g165) 33 pAdapaM yadi bhadraM vadatha,
 tarhi tasya phalamapi sAdhu vaktavyaM, yadi ca pAdapaM asAdhuM vadatha, tarhi tasya
 phalamapyasAdhu vaktavyaM; yataH svIyasvIyaphalEna pAdapaH paricIyatE| 34 rE bhujagavaMza
 yUYamasAdhavaH santaH kathaM sAdhu vAKyaM vaktuM zakSyatha? yasmAd antaHkaraNasya
 pUrNabhAvAnusArAd vadanAd vacO nirgacchati| 35 tEna sAdhurmanavo'ntaHkaraNarUpAt
 sAdhubhANPagarAt sAdhu dravyaM nirgamayati, asAdhurmanuSastvasAdhubhANPagarAd
 asAdhuvastUni nirgamayati| 36 kintvahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, manuja yAvantyAlasyavacAMsi
 vadanti, vicAradinE taduttaramavazyam dAtavyaM, 37 yatastvaM svIyavacObhi rnraparAdhaH
 svIyavacObhizca sAparAdho gaNiSyasE| 38 tadAnIM katipayA upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca jagaduH,
 hE gurO vyaM bhavattaH kinjcana lakSma didRkSamaH| 39 tadA sa pratyuktavAn, duSTO
 vyabhicArI ca vaMzo lakSma mRgayatE, kintu bhaviSyadvAdino yUnasO lakSma vihAyAnyat

kimapi lakSma tE na pradarzayiSyantE| 40 yatO yUnam yathA tryahOrAtraM bRhanmInasya kukSAvAsit, tathA manujaputrOpi tryahOrAtraM mEdinyA madhyE sthAsyati| 41 aparaM nInivlyA mAnavA vicAradina EtadvaMzIyAnAM pratikUlam utthAya tAn dOSiNaH kariSyanti, yasmAttE yUnasa upadEzAt manAMsi parAvarrttayAnjcakrirE, kintvatra yUnasOpi gurutara Eka AstE| 42 punazca dakSiNadEzIyA rAjnJI vicAradina EtadvaMzIyAnAM pratikUlamutthAya tAn dOSiNaH kariSyati yataH sA rAjnJI sulEmanO vidyAyAH kathAM zrOtuM mEdinyAH sImna Agacchat, kintu sulEmanOpi gurutara EkO janO'tra AstE| 43 aparaM manujAd bahirgatO 'pavitrabhUtAHzuSkasthAnEna gatVA vizrAmaM gavESayati, kintu tadalabhamAnaH sa vakti, yasmA; nikEtanAd AgamaM, tadEva vEzma pakAvRtIya yAmi| 44 pazcAt sa tat sthAnam upasthAya tat zUnyAM mArjjitaM zObhitanjca vilOkya vrajan svatOpi duSTatarAn anyasaptabhUtAn sagginaH karOti| 45 tatastE tat sthAnaM pravizya nivasanti, tEna tasya manujasya zESadazA pUrvvadazAtOtiVAzubhA bhavati, EtESAM duSTavaMzyAnAmapi tathaiva ghaTiSyatE| 46 mAnavEbhya EtAsAM kathanAM kathanakAlE tasya mAtA sahaJAzca tEna sAKaM kAnjcit kathAM kathayituM vAnjchantO bahirEva sthitavantaH| 47 tataH kazcit tasmai kathitavAn, pazya tava janani sahaJAzca tvaya sAKaM kAnjana kathAM kathayituM kAmayamAna bahistiSThanti| 48 kintu sa taM pratyavadat, mama kA janani? kE vA mama sahaJAH? 49 pazcAt ziSyAn prati karaM prasAryya kathitavAn, pazya mama janani mama sahaJAzcaite; 50 yaH kazcit mama svargasthasya piturISTaM karmma kurutE, saEva mama bhrAtA bhagini janani ca|

13 aparanjca tasmin dinE yIzUH sadmanO gatVA saritpatE rOdhasi samupavivEza| 2 tatra tatsannidhau bahujanAnAM nivahOpasthiteH sa taraNimAruhya samupAvizat, tEna mAnavA rOdhasi sthitavantaH| 3 tadAnIM sa dRSTantaistAn itthaM bahuza upadiSTavAn| pazyata, kazcit kRSivalO bljAni vaptuM bahirjagAma, 4 tasya vapanakAlE katipayablJESu mArgapArzvE patitESu vihagAstAni bhakSitavantaH| 5 aparaM katipayablJESu stOkamRdyuktapASANE patitESu mRdAlpatvAt tatSaNaT tAnyagkuritAni, 6 kintu ravAvuditE dagdhAni tESAM mUlApraviStatvAt zuSkatAM gatAni ca| 7 aparaM katipayablJESu kaNTakAnAM madhyE patitESu kaNTakAnyEdhitvA tAni jagrasuH| 8 aparanjca katipayabljAni urvvarAyAM patitAni; tESAM madhyE kAnicit zataguNAni kAnicit SaSTiguNAni kAnicit triMzaguMNAni phalAni phalitavanti| 9 zrOtuM yasya zruti AsatE sa zRNuyat| 10 anantaraM ziSyairAgatya so'pRcchyata, bhavata tEbhyaH kutO dRSTAntakatha kathyate? 11 tataH sa pratyavadat, svargarAjyasya nigUPhAM kathAM vEdituM yuSmabhyaM sAmarthyamAdAyI, kintu tEbhyO nAdAyI| 12 yasmAd yasyAntike varddhatE, tasmAyEva dAyIyate, tasmAt tasya bAhulyAM bhaviSyati, kintu yasyAntike na varddhatE, tasya yat kinjcanAstE, tadapi tasmAd AdAyIyate| 13 tE pazyantOpi na pazyanti, zRNvantOpi na zRNvanti, budhyamAna api na budhyantE ca, tasmAt tEbhyO dRSTAntakatha kathyate| 14 yathA karNaiH zrOSyatha yUYaM vai kintu yUYaM na bhOtsyatha| nEtrairdrakSyatha yUYanjca parijnjAtuM na zakSyatha| tE mAnuSA yathA naiva paripazyanti lOcanaiH| karNai ryatha na zRNvanti na budhyantE ca mAnasaiH| vyAvarttitESu cittESu kaLE kutrApi tairjanaiH| mattastE manujAH svastha yathA naiva bhavanti ca| tathA tESAM manuSyANAM kriyantE sthUlabbuddhayaH| badhiribhUtakarNAzca jAtAzca mudrita dRzaH| 15 yadEtAni vacanAni yizayiyabhaviSyadvAdina proktAni tESu tAni phalanti| 16 kintu yuSmAKaM nayanAni dhanyAni, yasmAt tAni vlkSantE; dhanyAzca yuSmAKaM zabdagrahAH, yasmAt tairAkarNyate| 17 mayA yUYaM tathyaM vacAmi yuSmAbhi ryadyad vlkSyate, tad bahavO bhaviSyadvAdino dhArmmikAzca mAnavA didRkSantOpi draSTuM nAlabhanta, punazca yUYaM yadyat zRNutha, tat tE zuzrUSamANA api zrOtuM nAlabhanta| 18 kRSivaliyadRSTAntasyArthaM zRNuta| 19 mArgapArzvE bljAnyuptAni tasyArtha ESaH, yadA kazcit rAjyasya kathAM nizamy na budhyate, tada pApAtmAgatya tadyamanasa uptAM kathAM haran nayati| 20 aparaM pASANasthale bljAnyuptAni tasyArtha ESaH; kazcit kathAM zrutvaiva harSacittEna

gRhlAti, 21 kintu tasya manasi mUlApraviStatvAt sa kinjcitkAlamAtraM sthirastiSThati; pazcAta tatkathAkAraNAt kOpi kEstAPana vA cEt jAyatE, tarhi sa tatkSaNAD vighnamEti| 22 aparaM kaNTakAnAM madhyE bljAnyuptAni tadartha ESaH; kEnacit kathAyAM zrutAyAM sAMsArikacintAbhi rbhrAntibhizca sA grasyatE, tEna sA mA viphalA bhavati| (aiōn g165) 23 aparam urvvarAyAM bljAnyuptAni tadartha ESaH; yE tAM kathAM zrutvA vudhyantE, tE phalitAH santaH kECit zatagunAni kEcita SaSTiguNani kEcicca trimZadguNani phalAni janayanti| 24 anantaraM sOparAmEkAM dRSTAntakathAmupasthApya tEbhyaH kathayAmAsa; svargIyarAjyaM tAdRzE na kEnacit gRhashtEnOpamiyatE, yEna svIyakSEtrE prazastabljAnyaupyanta| 25 kintu kSaNadAyAM sakalalOkESu suptESu tasya ripurAgatya tESAM gOdhUmabljAnAM madhyE vanyayavamabljAnyuptvA vavrAja| 26 tatO yadA bljEbhyO'gkarA jAyamAnAH kaNizAni ghRtavantaH; tadA vanyayavasAnyapi dRzYamAnAnyabhavan| 27 tatO gRhashtasya dAsEyA AgamyA tasmai kathayAnjCakruH, hE mahEccha, bhavata kiM kSEtrE bhadrabljAni naupyanta? tathAtvE vanyayavasAni kRta Ayan? 28 tadAnIM tEna tE pratigaditAH, kEnacit ripuNA karmmadamakAri| dAsEyAH kathayAmAsuH, vayaM gatvA tAnyutpAyya kSipAmO bhavataH kiDRzlcchA jAyatE? 29 tEnAvAdi, nahi, zagkE'haM vanyayavasOtpATanakAlE yuSmAbhistaIH sAkAM gOdhUma apyutpAtISyante| 30 ataH zsyakarttanakAlaM yAvad ubhayAnyapi saha varddhantAM, pazcAt karttanakAlE karttakAn vakSyAmi, yUyamAdau vanyayavasAni saMgRhya dAhayituM vITika badvva sthApayata; kintu sarvvE gOdhUma yuSmAbhi rbhANPAgAraM nItvA sthApyantAm| 31 anantaraM sOparAmEkAM dRSTAntakathAmutthApya tEbhyaH kathitavAn kazcinmanujaH sarSapabljamEkaM nItvA svakSEtra uvApa| 32 sarSapabljam sarvvasmAd bljAt kSudramapi sadagkuritaM sarvvasmAt zAkAt bRhad bhavati; sa tAdRzastaru rbhavati, yasya zAkHAsu nabhasaH khaga Agatya nivasanti; svargIyarAjyaM tAdRzasya sarSapaikasya samam| 33 punarapi sa upamAkathAmEkAM tEbhyaH kathayAnjCakAra; kAcana yOSit yat kiNvamAdAya drONatrayamitagOdhUmacUrNANAM madhyE sarvvESAM mizrlbhavanaparyyantaM samAcchAdya nidhattavati, tatkiNvamiva svargarAjyaM| 34 itthaM yIzu rmanujanivahAnAM sannidhAvupamAkathAbhirEtAnyAkhyAnAni kathitavAn upamAM vinA tEbhyaH kimapi kathAM nAkathayat| 35 EtEna dRSTAntlyEna vAkyEna vyAdAya vadanaM nijaM| ahaM prakAzayiSyAmi guptavAkyam purAbhavaM| yadEtadvacanaM bhaviSyadvAdina prOktaMAsIt, tat siddhamabhavat| 36 sarvvAn manujAn visRjya yIzau gRhaM pravISTE tacchiSyA Agatya yIzavE kathitavantaH, kSEtrasya vanyayavaslyadRSTAntakathAm bhavAna asmAn spaSTIkRtya vadatu| 37 tataH sa pratyuvAca, yEna bhadrabljAnyupyantE sa manujaputraH, 38 kSEtraM jagat, bhadrabljAni rAjyasya santAnAH, 39 vanyayavasAni pApAtmanaH santAnAH| yEna ripuNA tAnyuptAni sa zayatAnaH, karttanasamayazca jagataH zESaH, karttakAH svargIyadUtAH| (aiōn g165) 40 yathA vanyayavasAni saMgRhya dAhyantE, tathA jagataH zESE bhaviSyati; (aiōn g165) 41 arthAt manujasutaH svAMyadUtAn prESayiSyati, tEna tE ca tasya rAjyAt sarvvAn vighnakAriNO'dhArmmikalOkAMzca saMgRhya 42 yatra rOdanaM dantagharSaNanjca bhavati, tatrAgnikuNPE nikSEpsyanti| 43 tadAnIM dhArmmikalOkAH svESAM pitU rAjyE bhAskaraiva tEjasvino bhaviSyanti| zrOtuM yasya zruti AsAtE, ma zRNuyAt| 44 aparanjca kSEtramadhyE nidhiM pazyan yO gOpayati, tataH paraM sAnandO gatvA svIyasarvvasvaM vikriya ttakSEtraM krINati, sa iva svargarAjyaM| 45 anyanjca yO vaNik uttamAM muktAM gavESayan 46 mahArghAM muktAM vilOkya nijasarvvasvaM vikriya tAM krINati, sa iva svargarAjyaM| 47 punazca samudro nikSiptaH sarvvaprakAramInasaMgrAhyAnAyaiva svargarAjyaM| 48 tasmin AnAye pUrNE janA yathA rOdhasyuttOlya samupavizya prazastamInAn saMgRhya bhAjanESu nidadhatE, kutsitAn nikSipanti; 49 tathaiva jagataH zESE bhaviSyati, phalataH svargIyadUtA Agatya puNyavajjanAnAM madhyAt pApinaH prRthak kRtvA vahnikuNPE nikSEpsyanti, (aiōn g165) 50 tatra rOdanaM dantai rdantagharSaNanjca bhaviSyataH| 51 yIzuna tE

pRSTA yuSmAbhiH kimEtAnyAkhyAnAnyabudhyanta? tAdA tE pratyavadan, satyaM prabhO| 52 tadAnIM sa kathitavAn, nijabhANPAgArAt navInapurAtanAni vastUni nirgamayati yO gRhasthaH sa iva svargarAjyamadhi zikSitAH svarva upadESTArAH| 53 anantaraM yIzUrEtAH sarvvA dRSTAntakathAH samApya tasmAt sthAnAt pratasthE| aparaM svadEzamAgatyA janAn bhajanabhavana upadiSTavAn; 54 tE vismayaM gatvA kathitavanta EtasyaitAdRzAm jnjAnam AzcaryyaM karmma ca kasmAd ajAyata? 55 kimayaM sUtradhArasya putrO nahi? Etasya mAtu rnAma ca kiM mariyam nahi? yAkub-yUSaph-zimOn-yihUdAzca kimEtasya bhrAtarO nahi? 56 Etasya bhaginyazca kimasmAkAm madhyE na santi? tarhi kasmAdayamEtAni labdhavAn? itthaM sa tESAM vighnarUpO babhUva; 57 tatO yIzUnA nigaditaM svadEzlyajanAnAM madhyaM vinA bhaviSyadvAdi kutrApyanyatra nAsammAnyO bhavati| 58 tESAmavizvAsahEtOH sa tatra sthAnE bahvAzcaryyakarmmANi na kRtavAn|

14 tadAnIM rAjA hErOd yIzO ryazaH zrutvA nijadAsEyAn jagAd, 2 ESa majjayitA yOhan, pramitEbhayastasyOtthAnAt tEnEtthamadbhutaM karmma prakAzyatE| 3 purA hErOd nijabhrAtu: philipo jAyAyA hErOdlyAyA anurOdhdAd yOhanaM dhArayitvA baddha kArAyAM sthApitavAn| 4 yatO yOhan uktavAn, EtsayAH saMgRahO bhavato nOcitaH| 5 tasmAt nRpatisAM hantumicchannapi lOkEbhyO vibhayAnjCakArA; yataH sarvvE yOhanaM bhaviSyadvAdinaM mEnirE| 6 kintu hErOdO janmAHIyamaha upasthitE hErOdIyAyA duhitA tESAM samakSaM nRtitvA hErOdamaprINyat| 7 tasmAt bhUpatiH zapathaM kurvvAn iti pratyajnjAsit, tvayA yad yAcyatE, tadEvAhaM dAsyAmi| 8 sA kumarI svIyamAtuH zikSAM labdhA babhASE, majjayituryOhana uttamAggaM bhAjane samAnIya mahyaM vizrANaya| 9 tatO rAjA zuzOca, kintu bhOjanAyOpavizatAM sagginAM svakRtazapathasya cAnurOdhdAt tat pradAtuma AdidEza| 10 pazcAt kArAM prati naraM prahitya yOhana uttamAggaM chittvA 11 tat bhAjana AnAyya tasyai kumAryyai vyazrANayat, tataH sA svajananyAH samIpaM tanninAya| 12 pazcAt yOhanaH ziSyA AgatyA kAyAm nItvA zmazAnE sthApayAmAsustato yIzOH sannidhiM vrajItvA tadvArttAM babhASirE| 13 anantaraM yIzuriti nizabhya nAvA nirjanasthAnam EkAKi gatavAn, pazcAt mAnavAstat zrutvA nAnAnagarEbhya AgatyA padaistatpazcAd IyuH| 14 tadAnIM yIzU rbahirAgatyA mahAntaM jananivahaM nirIkSyA tESu kArUNikaH man tESAM pIPitajanAn nirAmayAn cakArA| 15 tataH paraM sandhyAyAM ziSyAstadantikamAgatyA kathayAnjCakruH, idaM nirjanasthAnaM vElApyavasanna; tasmAt manujAn svasvagrAmAM gantuM svArthaM bhakSyANi krEtunja bhavAn tAn visRjatu| 16 kintu yIzUstAnavAdit, tESAM gamanE prayOjanaM nAsti, yUyamEva tAn bhOjayata| 17 tadA tE pratyavadan, asmAkamatra pUpapanjCakaM minadvayanjCaste| 18 tadAnIM tEnOktaM tAni madantikamAnayata| 19 anantaraM sa manujAn yavasOparyyupavESTum AjnjApayAmAsa; apara tat pUpapanjCakaM minadvayanjCagRhlan svargaM prati nirIkSyEzvarIyaguNAN anUdya bhaMktvA ziSyEbhyO dattavAn, ziSyAzca lOkEbhyO daduH| 20 tataH sarvvE bhuktvA paritRptavantaH, tatastadvazisiTbhakSyaiH pUrNAN dvAdazaPalakan gRhItavantaH| 21 tE bhOktaRah strIrBalakAMzca vihAya prAyENa panja sahasrANi pumAMsa Asan| 22 tadanantaraM yIzU rIokAnAM visarjanakAlE ziSyAn taraNimArOPhuM svAgrE pArAm yAtunja gAPhamAdiSTavAn| 23 tatO lOkESu visRSTESu sa vivikte prArthayituM girimEkaM gatvA sandhyAM yAvat tatraikAKi sthitavAn| 24 kintu tadAnIM sammukhavAtatvAt saritpatE rmadhyE taraggaistaraNirdOlAyamAnAbhavat| 25 tadA sa yAMinyAzcaturthaprahare padbhyaM vrajan tESAmantikaM gatavAn| 26 kintu ziSyAstaM sAgarOpari vrajantaM vilOkya samudvigna jagaduH, ESa bhUta iti zagkamAna uccaiH zabdAyAnjCakrirE ca| 27 tadaiva yIzUstAnavadat, susthira bhavata, mA bhaiSta, ESO'ham| 28 tataH pitara ityuktavAn, hE prabhO, yadi bhavAnEva, tarhi mAM bhavatsamIpaM yAtumAjnjApayatu| 29 tataH tEnAdiSTaH pitarastaraNitO'varuhya yIzErantikaM prAptuM tOyOpari vavrAja| 30 kintu pracanPAM pavanaM vilOkya bhayAt tOyE maMktum ArEbhe,

tasmAd uccaiH zabdAyamAnaH kathitavAn, hE prabhO, mAmavatu| 31 yIzustatkSaNaT karaM prasAryya taM dharan uktavAn, ha stOkapratyayin tvaM kutaH samazEthAH? 32 anantaraM tayOstaraNimArUPhayaOH pavanO nivavRtE| 33 tadAnIM yE taraNyAmAsan, ta Agatya taM praNabhya kathitavantaH, yathArthastvamEvEzvarasutaH| 34 anantaraM pAraM prAPya tE ginESarannAmakaM nagaramupatasthU, 35 tAdA tatratyA janA yIzuM paricIya taddEzsya caturdizO vArttAM prahitya yatra yAvantaH pIPitA Asan, tAvataEva tadantikamAnayAmAsuH| 36 aparaM tadyavasanasya granthimAtraM sprastuM vinIya yAvantO janAstat sparzaM cakrIrE, tE sarvvaEva nirAmaya babhUvuH|

15 aparaM yirUZalamnagarIyAH katipayA adhyApakAH phirUzinazca yIzOH samIpamAgatya kathayAmAsuH, 2 tava ziSyAH kimartham aprakSALitakarai rbhakSitva paramparAgataM prAcInAnAM vyavahAraM lagvante? 3 taTO yIzuH pratyuvAca, yUYaM paramparAgatAcArENa kuta IzvarAjnjAM lagvadhvE| 4 Izvara ityAjnjApayat, tvaM nijapitarau saMmanyEthAH, yEna ca nijapitarau nindyEtE, sa nizcitaM mriyEta; 5 kintu yUYaM vadatha, yaH svajanakaM svajananiM vA vAkyamidaM vadati, yuvAM mattO yallabhEthE, tat nyavidyata, 6 sa nijapitarau puna rna saMmaMsyatE| itthaM yUYaM paramparAgatEna svESAMAcArENEzvarIyAjnjAM lumpatha| 7 rE kapaTinaH sarvVE yizayiyO yuSmAnadhi bhaviSyadvacanAnyEtAni samyag uktavAn| 8 vadanai rmanuja EtE samAyAnti madantikaM| tathAdharai rmadyanjca mAnaM kurvvanti tE narAH| 9 kintu tESAM manO mattO vidUraEva tiSThati| zikSayantO vidhIn nrAjnjA bhajantE mAM mudhaiva tE| 10 taTO yIzu rIokAn AhUYa prOktaVAn, yUYaM zrutva budhyadhbaM| 11 yanmukhaM pravizati, tat manujam amEdhyaM na karOti, kintu yadAsyAt nirgacchati, tadEva mAnuSamamEdhyI karOti| 12 tadAnIM ziSyA Agatya tasmai kathayAnjcaKruH, EtAM kathAM zrutva phirUzino vyarajyanta, tat kiM bhavata jnjAyate? 13 sa pratyavadat, mama svargasthaH pitA yaM kanjcidagkuraM nArOpayat, sa utpAvdyate| 14 tE tiSThantu, tE andhamanujanAm andhamArgadarzaka Eva; yadyandho'ndhaM panthAnaM darzayati, tarhyubhau garttE patataH| 15 tAdA pitarastaM pratyavadat, dRSTAntamimasmAn bOdhayatu| 16 yIzuna prOktaM, yUyamadya yAvat kimabOdhaH stha? 17 kathAmimAM kiM na budhyadhbe? yadAsyaM prEvizati, tad udarE patan bahirniryAti, 18 kintvAsyAd yanniryAti, tad antaHkaraNAT niryAtatvat manujamamEdhyaM karOti| 19 yatO'ntaHkaraNAT kucinta badhaH pAradArikata vEzyAgamanaM cairyyaM mithyAsAkSyam Izvaraninda caitAni sarvvaNI niryyAnti| 20 EtAni manuSyamapavitrI kurvvanti kintvaprakSALitakarENa bhOjanaM manujamamEdhyaM na karOti| 21 anantaraM yIzustasmAt sthAnAt prasthaya sOrasIdOnnagarayOH sImAmupatasyaU| 22 tAdA tatsImAtaH kAcit kinAnIya yOSid Agatya tamuccairuvAca, hE prabhO dAyUdaH santAna, mamaika duhitAstE sa bhUtagrasta sati mahAklEzaM prApnOti mama dayasva| 23 kintu yIzustAM kimapi nOktaVAn, tataH ziSyA Agatya taM nivEdayAmAsuH, ESA yOSid asmAkaM pazcAd uccairAhUyAgacchati, EnAM visRjatu| 24 tAdA sa pratyavadat, isrAyElgOtrasya hAritamESAN vinA kasyApyanyasya samIpam nAhaM prESitOsmi| 25 tataH sa nArIsamAgatya taM praNamya jagAda, hE prabhO mAmupakuru| 26 sa uktavAn, bAlakAnAM bhakSyamAdAya sAramEyEbhyO dAnaM nOcitaM| 27 tAdA sa babhASE, hE prabhO, tat satyaM, tathApi prabhO rbhanjcaD yaducchiSTaM patati, tat sAramEyAH khAdanti| 28 taTO yIzuH pratyavadat, hE yOSit, tava vizvAsO mahAn tasmAt tava manObhilaSitaM sidyyatu, tEna tasyAH kanya tasminnEva danPE nirAmayAbhavat| 29 anantaraM yIzastasmAt sthAnAt prasthaya gAlilsAgarasya sannidhimAgatya dharAdharamAruhya tatrOpavivEza| 30 pazcAt jananivahO bahUn khanjcaAndhamUkazuSkakaramAnuSAn AdAya yIzOH samIpamAgatya taccaraNAntikE sthApayAmAsuH, tataH sa tAn nirAmayan akarOt| 31 itthaM mUka vAkyam vadanti, zuSkakarAH svAsthyamAyAnti, paggavO gacchanti, andha vIkSantE, iti vilOkya lOkA vismayaM manyamAna isrAyEla IzvaraM dhanyaM babhASirE| 32 tadAnIM yIzuH svaziSyAn AhUYa gaditavAn,

EtajjananivahESu mama dayA jAyatE, EtE dinatrayaM mayA sAKaM santi, ESAM bhakSyavastu ca kanjcidapi nAsti, tasmAdahamEtAnakRtAhArAn na visrakSyAmi, tathAtvE vartmamadhyE klAmyESuH| 33 tadA ziSyA UcuH, Etasmin prAntaramadhyA EtAvatO martyAn tarpayitUM vayaM kutra pUPan prApsyAmaH? 34 yIzurapRcchat, yuSmAKaM nikaTE kati pUPa Asate? ta UcuH, saptapUpA alpAH kSudraminAzca santi| 35 tadAnIM sa lOkanivahaM bhUmAvupavESTum Adizya 36 tAn saptapUpAn mInAMzca gRhlan IzvarIyaguNAN anUdya bhaMktvA ziSyEbhyO dadau, ziSyA lOkEbhyO daduH| 37 tataH sarvvE bhuktvA tRptavantaH; tadavaziSTabhakSyENa saptaPalakAn paripUryya saMjagRhuH| 38 tE bhOktaRO yOSitO bAlakAMzca vihAya prAyENa catuHsahasrANI puruSA Asan| 39 tataH paraM sa jananivahaM visRjya tarimAruhya magdalApradEzaM gatavAn|

16 tadAnIM phirUzinaH sidUkinazcAgatya taM parIkSituM nabhamIyaM kinjcana lakSma darzayitUM tasmai nivEdayAmAsuH| 2 tataH sa uktavAn, sandhyAyAM nabhasO raktatvAd yUYaM vadatha, zvO nirmmalaM dinaM bhaviSyati; 3 prAtaHkALE ca nabhasO raktatvAt malinatvAnjca vadatha, jhanjbhazadya bhaviSyati| hE kapaTinO yadi yUYam antarIkSasya lakSma bOddhuM zaknutha, tarhi kAlasyaitasya lakSma kathaM bOddhuM na zaknutha? 4 EtatkAlasya duSTO vyabhicArI ca vaMzO lakSma gavESayati, kintu yUNasO bhaviSyadvAdinO lakSma vinAnyat kimapi lakSma tAn na darzayiyatE| tadAnIM sa tAn vihAya pratasthE| 5 anantaramanyapAragamanakALE tasya ziSyAH pUPamAnEtUM vismRtavantaH| 6 yIzustAnavAdIt, yUYaM phirUzinAM sidUkinAnjca kiNvaM prati sAvadhAnAH satarkAzca bhavata| 7 tEna tE parasparaM vivicya kathayitUMArEbhirE, vayaM pUPanAnEtUM vismRtavanta EtatkAraNAD iti kathayati| 8 kintu yIzustadvijnjAya tAnavOcat, hE stOkavizvAsinO yUYaM pUPanAnayanamadhi kutaH parasparamEtad viviMkya? 9 yuSmAbhiH kimadyApi na jnjAyate? panjcabhiH pUPaiH panjasahasrapuruSESu bhOjitESU bhakSyOcchiSTapUrNAN kati PalakAn samagRhItaM; 10 tathA saptabhiH pUPaizcatuHsahasrapuruSESu bhEjitESU kati PalakAn samagRhIta, tat kiM yuSmAbhirna smaryate? 11 tasmAt phirUzinAM sidUkinAnjca kiNvaM prati sAvadhAnAstiSThata, kathAmimAm ahaM pUPanadhi nAkathayaM, Etad yUYaM kutO na budhyadhvE? 12 tadAnIM pUPakiNvaM prati sAvadhAnAstiSThatEti nOktaV phirUzinAM sidUkinAnjca upadEzaM prati sAvadhAnAstiSThatEti kathitavAn, iti tairabOdhi| 13 aparanjca yIzuH kaisariya-philipipradEzamAgatya ziSyAn apRcchat, yo'haM manujasutaH so'haM kaH? lOkairahaM kimucyE? 14 tadAnIM tE kathitavantaH, kECid vadanti tvAM majjayitA yOhan, kECidvadanti, tvam EliyaH, kECicca vadanti, tvAM yirimiyO vA kazcid bhaviSyadvAdIti| 15 pazcAt sa tAn papraccha, yUYaM mAM kaM vadatha? tataH zimOn pitara uvAca, 16 tvamamarEzvarasyAbhiSiktaputraH| 17 tato yIzuH kathitavAn, hE yUNasaH putra zimOn tvAM dhanyaH; yataH kOpi anujastvayyEtajjnAnaM nOdapAdayat, kintu mama svargasyaH pitOdapAdayat| 18 ato'haM tvAM vadAmi, tvAM pitaraH (prastaraH) ahanjca tasya prastarasyOpari svamaNPalIM nirmmAsyAmi, tEna nirayO balAt taM parAjEtUM na zakSyati| (HadEs g86) 19 ahaM tubhyaM svargIyarAjyasya kunjikAM dAsyAmi, tEna yat kinjcana tvAM pRthivyAM bhaMtsyasi tatsvargE bhaMtsyatE, yacca kinjcana mahyAM mOkSyasi tat svargE mOkSyatE| 20 pazcAt sa ziSyAnAdizat, ahamabhiSikto yIzuriti kathAM kasmaicidapi yUYaM mA kathayata| 21 anyanjca yirUZalamnagaraM gatvA prAClnalOkEbhyaH pradhAnayAjakEbhya upAdhyAyEbhyazca bahuduHkhabhOgastai rhatatvaM tRtIyadinE punarutthAnanjca mamAvazyakam EtAH katha yIzustatkAlamArabhya ziSyAn jnjApayitUM ArabdhavAn| 22 tadAnIM pitarastasya karaM ghRtvA tarjayitvA kathayitUMArabdhavAn, hE prabhO, tat tvatto dUraM yAtu, tvAM prati kadApi na ghaTiSyate| 23 kintu sa vadanaM parAvartya pitaraM jagAda, hE vighnakArin, matsammukhAd dUrIbhava, tvAM mAM bAdhasE, IzvarIyakAryyAt mAnuSIyakAryyaM tubhyaM rOcatE| 24 anantaraM yIzuH svIyaziSyAn uktavAn yaH kazcit mama pazcAdgAmI bhavitum icchati, sa svAM dAmyatu, tathA svakruzaM gRhlan matpazcAdAyAtu| 25 yatO yaH prANAn

rakSitumicchati, sa tAn hArayiSyati, kintu yO madarthaM nijaprANAn hArayati, sa tAn prApSyati| 26 mAnuSO yadi sarvvaM jagat labhatE nijapraNAn hArayati, tarhi tasya kO lAbhaH? manujO nijaprANAnAM vinimayEna vA kiM dAtuM zaknOti? 27 manujasutaH svadUtaiH sAkAM pituH prabhAvENAGamiSyati; tadA pratimanujaM svasvakarmmAnusArAt phalaM dAsyati| 28 ahaM yuSmAn tathyaM vacmi, sarAjyaM manujasutam AgataM na pazyantO mRtyuM na svAdiSyanti, EtAdRzAH katipayajana atrApi danPAYamAnAH santi|

17 anantaraM SaPdinEbhyaH paraM yIzuH pitaraM yAkUbaM tatsahajaM yOhananjca gRhlan uccAdrE rviviktasthAnam Agatya tESAM samakSaM rUpamanyat dadhAra| 2 tEna tadAsyaM tEjasvi, tadAbharaNam ALOkavat pANParamabhavat| 3 anyacca tEna sAkAM saMlapantau mUsA Eliyazca tEbhyO darzanaM dadatuH| 4 tadAnIM pitarO yIzuM jagAda, hE prabhO sthithiratrAsmAkAM zuba, yadi bhavatAnumanyatE, tarhi bhavadarthamEkaM mUsArthamEkam EliyArthanjcaikam iti trINi dUSyANi nirmmama| 5 EtatkathanakAla Eka ujjavalaH payOdastESAmupari chAyAM kRtavAn, vAridAd ESA nabhasyA vAg babhUva, mamAyaM priyaH putraH, asmin mama mahAsantOsA Etasya vAkyaM yUyaM nizAmayata| 6 kintu vAcamEtAM zRNvantaEva ziSyA mRzaM zagkamAna nyubJA nyapatan| 7 tadA yIzurAgatya tESAM gAtrANI spRzan uvAca, uttiSThata, mA bhaisTa| 8 tadAnIM nEtrANYunmilya yIzuM vinA kamapi na dadRzuH| 9 tataH param adrEravarOhaNakAlE yIzustAn ityAdidEza, manujasutasya mRtAnAM madhyAdutthAnaM yAvanna jAyate, tAvat yuSmAbhirEtaddarzanaM kasmaicidapi na kathayitavyaM| 10 tadA ziSyAstaM papracchuH, prathamam Eliya AyAsyatIti kuta upAdhyAyairucyate? 11 tatO yIzuH pratyavAdit, EliyaH prAgEtya sarvvaNI sAdhayiSyatIti satyaM, 12 kintvahaM yuSmAn vacmi, Eliya Etya gataH, tE tamaparicitya tasmin yathEcchaM vyavajahuH; manujasutEnApi tESamantike tAdRg duHkhaM bhOktavyaM| 13 tadAnIM sa majjayitAraM yOhanamadhi kathAmEtAM vyAhRtavAn, itthaM tacchiSyA bubudhirE| 14 pazcAt tESu jananivahasyAntikamAgatESu kazcit manujastadantikamEtya jAnUnI pAtayitvA kathitavAn, 15 hE prabhO, matputraM prati kRpAM vidadhAtu, sOpasmArAmayEna bhRzaM vyathitaH san punaH puna rvahnau muhu rjalamadhyE patati| 16 tasmAd bhavataH ziSyANAM samIpE tamAnayaM kintu tE taM svAsthaM karttuM na zaktAH| 17 tadA yIzuH kathitavAn rE avizvAsinaH, rE vipathagAminaH, punaH katikaAlAn ahaM yuSmAkAM sannidhau sthAsyAmi? katikaAlAn vA yuSmAn sahiSyE? tamatra mamAntikamAnayata| 18 pazcAd yIzunA tarjataEva sa bhUtataM vihAya gatavAn, taddaNPaEva sa bAlako nirAmayo'bhUt| 19 tataH ziSyA guptaM yIzumupAgatya babhASirE, kutO vayaM taM bhUtAM tyAjayituM na zaktAH? 20 yIzunA tE prOktaH, yuSmAkamapratyayAt; 21 yuSmAnahaM tathyaM vacmi yadi yuSmAkAM sarSapaikamAtrOpi vizvAsO jAyate, tarhi yuSmAbhirasmin zailE tvamitaH sthAnAt tat sthAnaM yAhIti brUTE sa tadaiva caliSyati, yuSmAkAM kimapyasAdhyanjca karma na sthAsyAti| kintu prArthanOpavAsau vinaitAdRzO bhUtO na tyAjyEta| 22 aparaM tESAM gAlIlpradEzE bhramaNakAlE yIzunA tE gaditAH, manujasuto janAnAM karESu samarpayisYate tai rhaniSyate ca, 23 kintu rTrIyE'hina ma utthApiSyate, tEna tE bhRzaM duHkhitA babhUvaH| 24 tadanantaraM tESu kapharnAhUmnagaramAgatESu karasaMgrAhiNaH pitarAntikamAgatya papracchuH, yuSmAkAM guruH kiM mandirArthaM karaM na dadAti? tataH pitaraH kathitavAn dadAti| 25 tatastasmin gRhamadhyamAgate tasya kathAkathanAt pUrvvamEva yIzuruvAca, hE zimOn, mEdinya rAjAnaH svasvApatyEbhyaH kiM vidEzibhyaH kEbhyaH karaM gRhanti? atra tvam kiM budhyasE? tataH pitara uktavAn, vidEzibhyaH| 26 tadA yIzuruktavAn, tarhi santAnA muktAH santi| 27 tathApi yathAsmAbhistESamantarAyO na janyate, tatkrte jaladhEstIraM gatvA vaPizama kSipa, tEnAdau yO mina utthAsyati, taM ghRtvA tanmukhE mOcite tOlakaikaM rUpyaM prApSyasi, tad gRhItva tava mama ca kRTE tEbhyO dEhi|

18 tadAnIM ziSyA yIzOH samIpamAgatya pRSTavantaH svargarAjyE kaH zrESThaH? 2 tatO
yIzuH kSudramEkaM bAlakaM svasamIpamAnIya tESAM madhyE nidhAya jagAda, 3
yuSmAnahaM satyaM bravImi, yUyaM manOvinimayEna kSudrabAlavat na santaH svargarAjyaM
pravESTuM na zaknutha| 4 yaH kazcid Etasya kSudrabAlakasya samamAtmAnaM namrIkariOti,
saEva svargarAjayE zrESThaH| 5 yaH kazcid EtAdRzaM kSudrabAlakamEkaM mama nAmni
gRhlAti, sa mAmEva gRhlAti| 6 kintu yO janO mayi kRtavizvAsAnAmEtESAM kSudraprANinAm
EkasyApi vidhniM janayati, kaNThabaddhapESaNikasya tasya sAgarAgAdhajale majjanaM
zrEyah| 7 vighnAt jagataH santApO bhaviSyati, vighnO'vazyAM janayiSyate, kintu yEna manujEna
vighnO janiSyate tasyaiva santApO bhaviSyati| 8 tasmAt tava karazcaraNO vA yadi tvAM bAdhatE,
tarhi taM chittva nIKSipa, dvikarasya dvipadasya vA tavAnaptavahnau nIKSepAt, khanjjasya
vA chinnahastasya tava jIvanE pravEzo varam| (aiōnios g166) 9 aparaM tava nEtraM yadi tvAM
bAdhatE, tarhi tadapyutpAvya nIKSipa, dvinEtrasya narakAgnau nIKSepAt kaNasya tava jivanE
pravEzo varam| (Geenna g1067) 10 tasmAdavadhaddhaM, EtESAM kSudraprANinAm Ekamapi mA
tucchikuruta, 11 yatO yuSmAnahaM tathyaM bravImi, svargE tESAM dUtA mama svargasthasya
piturAsyaM nityaM pazyantI| EvaM yE yE hAritAstAn rakSituM manujaputra Agacchat| 12
yUyamatra kiM viviMgghvE? kasyacid yadi zataM mESAH santi, tESamEkO hAryyatE ca, tarhi sa
EkOnazataM mESAN vihAya parvataM gatva taM hAritamEkaM kiM na mRgayatE? 13 yadi ca
kadAcit tanmESoddEzaM lamate, tarhi yuSmAnahaM satyaM kathayAmi, so'vipthagAmibhya
EkOnazatamESEbhyOpi tadEkahEtOradhikam AhlAdate| 14 tadvad EtESAM kSudraprAEnAm
EkOpi nazyatIti yuSmAkAM svargasthapitu rnAbhimatam| 15 yadyapi tava bhrAta tvayi
kimapyaparAdhyati, tarhi gatva yuvayOrdvayOH sthitayOstasyAparAdhaM taM jnjApaya| tatra
sa yadi tava vAKyaM zRNOti, tarhi tvAM svabhRAtaram prAptavAn, 16 kintu yadi na zRNOti, tarhi
dvAbhyAM tribhi rvA sAKSiBhiH sarvvaM vAKyaM yathA nizcitaM jAyatE, tadartham EkaM dvau
vA sAKSiNau gRhlItva yAhi| 17 tEna sa yadi tayO rvAKyaM na mAnyatE, tarhi samAjaM tajjnJApaya,
kintu yadi samAjasyApi vAKyaM na mAnyatE, tarhi sa tava samIpe dEvapUjakaiva caNPAlaiva
ca bhaviSyati| 18 ahaM yuSmAn satyaM vadAmi, yuSmAbhiH pRthivyAM yad badhyatE tat
svargE bhaMtsyatE; mEdinyAM yat bhOcyatE, svargE'pi tat mOkSyatE| 19 punarahaM yuSmAn
vadAmi, mEdinyAM yuSmAkAM yadi dvAvEkavAKyibhUya kinjcit prArthayEtE, tarhi mama
svargasthapitra tat tayOH kRtE sampannaM bhaviSyati| 20 yatO yatra dvau trayO vA mama nAnni
milanti, tatraivaAhaM tESAM madhyE'smi| 21 tadAnIM pitarastatsamIpamAgatya kathitavAn
hE prabhO, mama bhrAta mama yadyaparAdhyati, tarhi taM katikRtvah kSamiSyE? 22 kiM
saptakRtvah? yIzustaM jagAda, tvAM kEvalaM saptakRtvO yAvat na vadAmi, kintu saptatyA
guNitaM saptakRtvO yAvat| 23 aparaM nijadAsaiH saha jigaNayiSuH kazcid rAjEva svargarAjayaM|
24 ArabdhE tasmin gaNanE sArddhasahasramudrApUritAnAM dazasahasrapuTakAnAm
EkO'ghamarNastatsamakSamAnAyI| 25 tasya parizOdhanAya dravyAbhAvAt parizOdhanArthaM
sa tadiyabhAryyAputrAdisarvvasvanjca vikriyatAmi tatprabhurAdidEza| 26 tEna sa dAsastasya
pAdayOH patan praNamya kathitavAn, hE prabhO bhavata ghairyyE kRtE mayA sarvvaM
parizOdhiSyatE| 27 tadAnIM dAsasya prabhuH sakaruNaH san sakalarNaM kSamitva taM
tatyAja| 28 kintu tasmin dAsE bahi ryatE, tasya zataM mudrAcaturthAMzAn yO dhArayati, taM
sahadAsaM dRSdva tasya kaNThaM niSpIPya gaditavAn, mama yat prApyAM tat parizOdhyatE| 29
tadA tasya sahadAsastatpAdayOH patitva vinIya babhASE, tvayA dhairyyE kRtE mayA sarvvaM
parizOdhiSyatE| 30 tathApi sa tat nAgagIkRtya yAvat sarvvamRNAM na parizOdhitavAn tAvat
taM kArAyAM sthApayAmAsa| 31 tadA tasya sahadAsastasyaitAdRg AcaraNaM vilOkya prabhOH
samIpaM gatva sarvvaM vrTtAntaM nivEdayAmAsuH| 32 tadA tasya prabhustamAhUya jagAda,
rE duStA dAsa, tvayA matsannidhau prArthitE mayA tava sarvvamRNAM tyaktaM; 33 yathA
cAhaM tvayi karuNAM kRtavAn, tathaiva tvatsahadAsE karuNAkaraNaM kiM tava nOCitaM?

34 iti kathayitvA tasya prabhuH kruddhyan nijaprApyaM yAvat sa na parizOdhitavAn, tAvat prahArakAnAM karESu taM samarpitavAn| 35 yadi yUyaM svAntaHkaraNaiH svasvasahajAnAM aparAdhAn na kSamadhvE, tarhi mama svargasyaH pitApi yuSmAn pratItthaM kariSyati|

19 anantaram EtAsu kathAsu samAptAsu yIzu rgAllIpradEzAt prasthAya yardantIrasthaM yihUdApradEzaM prAptaH| 2 tadA tatpazcAt jananivahE gate sa tatra tAn nirAmayAn akarOt| 3 tadanantaram phirUzinastatsamIpamAgatya pArIkSituM taM papracchuH, kasmAdapi kArANat narENa svajAyA parityAjya na vA? 4 sa pratyuvAca, prathamam IzvarO naratvEna nArItvEna ca manujAn sasarja, tasmAt kathitavAn, 5 mAnuSAH svapitarau parityajya svapatnyAm AsakSyatE, tau dvau janAvEkAggau bhaviSyataH, kimEtad yuSmAbhi rna paThitam? 6 atastau puna rna dvau tayOrEkAggatvaM jAtaM, IzvarENa yacca samayujyata, manujO na tad bhindyAt| 7 tadAnIM tE taM pratyavadan, tathAtvE tyAjyapatraM dattvA svAM svAM jAyAM tyaktuM vyavasthAM mUsAH kathaM lilekha? 8 tataH sa kathitavAn, yuSmAkAM manasAM kATHinyAd yuSmAn svAM svAM jAyAM tyaktum anvamanyata kintu prathamAd ESO vidhirnAsIt| 9 atO yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, vyabhicArAM vinA yO nijajAyAM tyajEt anyAnjca vivahEt, sa paradArAn gacchati; yazca tyaktAM nArIM vivahati sOpi paradArESu ramate| 10 tadA tasya ziSyAstaM babhASirE, yadi svajAyayA sAkAM puMsa EtAdRk sambandhO jAyatE, tarhi vivahanamEva na bhadrAm| 11 tataH sa uktavAn, yEbhyastatsAmarthyAM AdAyI, tAn vinAnyah kOpi manuja EtanmataM grahituM na zaknOti| 12 katipayA jananakIbaH katipayA narakRtakIbaH svargarAjya katipayAH svakRtakIbaZca santi, yE grahituM zaknuvanti tE gRhIrantu| 13 aparam yathA sa zizUnAM gAtREsu hastaM datvA prArthayatE, tadarthaM tatsamIpam zizava Anlyanta, tata AnayitRn ziSyAstiraskRtavantaH| 14 kintu yIzuruvAca, zizavO madantikam Agacchantu, tAn mA vArayata, EtAdRzAM zizUnAmEva svargarAjyaM| 15 tataH sa tESAM gAtREsu hastaM datvA tasmAt sthAnAt pratasthE| 16 aparam Eka Agatya taM papraccha, hE paramaguro, anantAyuH prAptuM mayA kiM kiM satkarmma karttavyaM? (aiṅnios g166) 17 tataH sa uvAca, mAM paramaM kutO vadasi? vinEzcarAM na kOpi paramaH, kintu yadyanantAyuH prAptuM vAnjchasi, tarhyAjnjAH pAlaya| 18 tadA sa pRSTavAn, kAH kA AjnjAH? tatO yIzuH kathitavAn, naraM mA hanyAH, paradArAn mA gacchEH, mA cOrayEH, mRSAsAkSyAM mA dadyAH, 19 nijapitarau saMmanyasva, svasamIpavAsini svavat prEma kuru| 20 sa yuvA kathitavAn, A bAlYAd EtAH pAlayAmi, idAnIM kiM nyUnamAstE? 21 tatO yIzuravadat, yadi siddhO bhavituM vAnjchasi, tarhi gatvA nijasarvvasvaM vikriya daridrEbhyO vitara, tataH svargE vittaM lapsyasE; Agaccha, matpazcAdvartti ca bhava| 22 EtAM vAcAM zruttvA sa yuvA svIyabahusampatte rviSaNaH san calitavAn| 23 tadA yIzuH svaziSyAn avadat, dhaninAM svargarAjyapravEzO mahAduSkara iti yuSmAnahaM tathyaM vadAmi| 24 punarapi yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, dhaninAM svargarAjyapravEzAt sUcIchidREna mahAggagamanaM sukaraM| 25 iti vAkyAM nizamya ziSyA aticamatkRtya kathayAmAsuH; tarhi kasya paritrANaM bhavituM zaknOti? 26 tadA sa tAn dRSdvA kathayAmAsa, tat mAnuSANamazakyaM bhavati, kintvIzvarasya sarvvaM zakyam| 27 tadA pitarastaM gaditavAn, pazya, vayaM sarvvaM parityajya bhavataH pazcAdvarttinO 'bhavAm; vayaM kiM prApsyAmah? 28 tatO yIzuH kathitavAn, yuSmAnahaM tathyaM vadAmi, yUyaM mama pazcAdvarttinO jAta iti kArANat navInasRSTikALE yadA manujasutaH svIyaizcaryasiMhAsana upavEkSyati, tadA yUyamapi dvAdazasiMhAsanESUpavizya isrAyEllyadvAdazavaMzAnAM vicArAM kariSyatha| 29 anyacca yah kazcit mama nAmakArANat gRhaM vA bhrAtaraM vA bhaginIM vA pitaraM vA mAtaraM vA jAyAM vA bAlakAM vA bhUmim parityajati, sa tESAM zatagunaM lapsyatE, anantAyumO'dhikAritvanjca prApsyati (aiṅnios g166) 30 kintu agrIya anEke janAH pazcAt, pazcAtIyAzcAnEke loka agrE bhaviSyanti|

20 svargarAjam EtAdRzA kEnacid gRhasyEna samaM, yo'tiprabhAtE nijadrAKsAKSEtrE
 kRSakAn niyOktuM gatavAn| 2 pazcAt taiH sAKaM dinaikabhRtiM mudrAcaturthAMzaM
 nirUpya tAn drAKsAKSEtraM prErAyAmAsa| 3 anantaraM praharaiKavElAyAM gatvA haTTE
 katipayAn niSkarmmakAn vilOkya tAnavadat, 4 yUyamapi mama drAKsAKSEtraM yAta,
 yuSmabhyamahaM yOgyabhRtiM dAsyAmi, tatastE vavrājuH| 5 punazca sa dvitIyatRtiyayOH
 praharayO rbahi rgatvA tathaiva kRtavAn| 6 tatO danPadvayAvazISTayAM vElAyAM bahi
 rgatvAparAn katipayajanAn niSkarmmakAn vilOkya pRSTavAn, yUyaM kimartham atra
 sarvvaM dinaM niSkarmmaNastiSThatha? 7 tE pratyavadan, asmAn na kOpi karmamaNi
 niyuMkte| tadAnIM sa kathitavAn, yUyamapi mama drAKsAKSEtraM yAta, tEna yOgyAM
 bhRtiM lapsyatha| 8 tadanantaraM sandhyAyAM satyAM saEva drAKsAKSEtrapatiradhyaKsaM
 gadivAn, kRSakAn AhUya zESajanamArabhya prathamAM yAvat tEbhyO bhRtiM dEhi| 9 tEna
 ye danPadvayAvasthitE samAyAtAstESAM Ekaiko janO mudrAcaturthAMzaM prApnOt| 10
 tadAnIM prathamaniyukta janA AgatyAnumitavanto vayamadhikaM prapsyAmah, kintu tairapi
 mudrAcaturthAMzo'lAbhi| 11 tatastE taM gRhItva tEna kSEtrapatina sAKaM vAgyuddhaM
 kurvvantaH kathayAmAsuH, 12 vayaM kRtsnaM dinaM tApaklEzau sOPhavantaH, kintu
 pazcAtAyA sE janA danPadvayamAtraM parizrAntavantastE'smAbhiH samAnAMzAH kRtAH|
 13 tataH sa tESAMekaM pratyuvAca, hE vatsa, mayA tvAM prati kOpyanyAyO na kRtaH
 kiM tvayA matsamakSaM mudrAcaturthAMzo nAggIkRtaH? 14 tasmAt tava yat prApyAM
 tadAdAya yAhi, tubhyaM yati, pazcAtIyaniyuktOkAyApi tati dAtumicchAmi| 15 svEcchayA
 nijadravyavyavaharaNaM kiM mayA na kartavyaM? mama dAtRtvAt tvayA kim IrSyAdRSTiH
 kriyatE? 16 ittham agrIyalOkAH pazcatIyA bhaviSyanti, pazcAtIyajanAzcagrIyA bhaviSyanti,
 ahUtA bahavaH kintvalpE manObhilaSitAH| 17 tadanantaraM yIzu ryrUzAlamnagaraM
 gacchan mArgamadye ziSyAn EkAntE vabhASE, 18 pazya vayaM yirUzAlamnagaraM yAmah,
 tatra pradhAnayAjakAdhyApakAnAM karESu manuSyaputraH samarpiSyatE; 19 tE ca taM
 hantumAjnjApya tiraskRtya vEtrEna praharttuM kruzE dhAtayitunjAnyadEzlyAnAM karESu
 samarpayisyanti, kintu sa tRtiyadivasE zmazAnAd utthApiSyatE| 20 tadAnIM sivadIyasya nArI
 svaputrAvAdAya yIzOH samIpam Etya praNamya kanjcanAnugrahaM taM yayAcE| 21 tadA
 yIzustAM prOktavAn, tvAM kiM yAcasE? tataH sA babhASE, bhavato rAjatvE mamAnayOH
 sutayOrEkaM bhavaddakSiNapArzvE dvitIyaM vAmapArzva upavESTum AjnjApayatu| 22
 yIzuH pratyuvAca, yuvAbhyAM yad yAcyatE, tanna budhyate, ahaM yEna kaMsEna pAsyAmi
 yuvAbhyAM kiM tEna pAtuM zakyatE? ahanjca yEna majjEnEna majjiSyE, yuvAbhyAM kiM tEna
 majjayituM zakyatE? tE jagaduH zakyatE| 23 tada sa uktavAn, yuvAM mama kaMsEnAvazyAM
 pAsyathaH, mama majjanEna ca yuvAmapi majjiSyEthe, kintu yESAM kRtE mattAtEna
 nirUpitam idaM tAn vihAyAnyam kamapi maddakSiNapArzvE vAmapArzvE ca samupavEzayituM
 mamAdhikArO nAsti| 24 EtAM kathAM zruttvAnyE dazaziSyAstau bhrAtarau prati cukupuH| 25
 kintu yIzuH svasamIpaM tAnAhUya jagAda, anyadEzlyalOkAnAM narapatayastAn adhikurvanti,
 ye tu mahAntastE tAn zAsati, iti yUyam jAnItha| 26 kintu yuSmAKaM madhyE na tathA
 bhavEt, yuSmAKaM yaH kazcit mahAn bubhUSati, sa yuSmAn sEvEta; 27 yazca yuSmAKaM
 madhyE mukhyO bubhUSati, sa yuSmAKaM dAsO bhavEt| 28 ittham manujaputraH sEvyo
 bhavituM nahi, kintu sEvituM bahUnAM paritrANamUlyArthaM svaprANAn dAtunjAgataH| 29
 anantaraM yirIhonagarAt tESAM bahirgamanasamayE tasya pazcAd bahavo loka vavrājuH|
 30 aparaM vartmapArzva upavizantau dvAvandhau tEna mArgEna yIzo rgamanaM nizamyA
 prOccaiH kathayAmAsatuH, hE prabhO dAyUdaH santAna, AvayO rdayAM vidhEhi| 31
 tatO lokaH sarvve tuSNimbhavatamityuktvA tau tarjayAmAsuH; tathApi tau punaruccaiH
 kathayAmAsatuH hE prabhO dAyUdaH santAna, AvAM dayasva| 32 tadAnIM yIzuH sthagitaH san
 tAvAhUya bhASitavAn, yuvayOH kRtE mayA kiM kartavyaM? yuvAM kiM kAmayEthe? 33

tadA tAvuktavantau, prabhO nEtrAni nau prasannAni bhavEyuH| 34 tadAnIM yIzustau prati pramannaH san tayO rnEtrANI pasparza, tEnaiva tau suvlkSanjckrAtE tatpazcAt jagmutuzca|

21 anantaraM tESu yirUzAlamnagarasya samIpavErttinO jaitunanAmakadharAdharasya samIpasthtIM baitphagigrAmam AgatESu, yIzuH ziSyadvayaM prESayan jagAda, 2 yuvAM sammukhasthagrAmAM gatvA baddhAM yAM savatsAM garddabhIM haThAt prAPsyathaH, tAM mOcayitvA madantikam AnayataM| 3 tatra yadi kazcit kinjcid vakSyati, tarhi vadiSyathaH, EtasyAM prabhOH prayOjanamAstE, tEna sa tatkSaNat prahESyati| 4 slyOnaH kanyakAM yUyaM bhASadhvamiti bhAratIM| pazya tE namrazilaH san nRpa Aruhya gardabhIM| arthAdAruhya tadvatsamAyAsyati tvadantikaM| 5 bhaviSyadvAdinOktaM vacanamidaM tadA saphalamabhUt| 6 anantaraM tau zSyi yIzO ryathAnidEzaM taM grAmAM gatvA 7 gardabhIM tadvatsanjca samAnItavantau, pazcAt tadupari svIyavasanAnI pAtayitvA tamArOhayAmAsatuH| 8 tato bahavo loka nijavasanAni pathi prasArayitumArEbhire, katipayA janAzca pAdapaparNadikaM chitvA pathi vistArayAmAsuH| 9 agragAminah pazcAdgAminazca manujA uccairjaya jaya dAyUdaH santAnEti jagaduH paramEzvarasya nAmna ya AyAti sa dhanyaH, sarvvOparisthasvargEpi jayati| 10 itthaM tasmin yirUzAlamaM pravISTE ko'yamiti kathanAt kRtsnaM nagaraM canjcalamabhavat| 11 tatra lOkOH kathayAmAsuH, ESA gAlIlpradEzIya-nAsaratIya-bhaviSyadvAdi yIzuH| 12 anantaraM yIzurIzvarasya mandiraM pravizya tanmadhyAt krayavikrayiNO vahizcakara; vaNijAM mudrAsanAni kapOtavikrayiNAnjcasanAni ca nyuvjayAmAsa| 13 aparaM tAnuvAca, ESA lipirAstE, "mama gRham prArthanAgRhamiti vikhyAsyati", kintu yUyaM tad dasyUnAM gahvaraM kRtavantaH| 14 tadanantaram andhakhanjalOkAstasya samIpamAgataH, sa tAn nirAmayan kRtavAn| 15 yadA pradhAnayAjaka adhyApakAzca tEna kRtAnyEtAni citrakarmmAni dadRzuH, jaya jaya dAyUdaH santAna, mandirE bAlakAnAm EtAdRzam uccadhvaniM zuzruvuzca, tadA mahAKruddha babhUvaH, 16 taM papracchuzca, imE yad vadanti, tat kiM tvaM zRNOSI? tato yIzustAn avOcat, satyam; stanyapAyizizUnAnjca bAlakAnAnjca vaktrataH| svakIyaM mahimAnaM tvaM samPrakAzayasi svayaM| EtadvAKyaM yUyaM kiM nApaThata? 17 tatastAn vihAya sa nagarAd baithaniyAgrAmAM gatvA tatra rajanIM yApayAmAsa| 18 anantaraM prabhAtE sati yIzuH punarapi nagaramAgacchan kSudhArtto babhUva| 19 tato mArgapArzva uPumaravRkSamEkaM vilOkya tatsamIpaM gatvA patrAni vinA kimapi na prApya taM pAdapaM prOvAca, adyArabhya kadApi tvayi phalaM na bhavatu; tEna tatkSaNat sa uPumbaramAhIruhaH zuSkatAM gataH| (aiōn g165) 20 tad dRSTva ziSyA AzcaryyaM vijnjAya kathayAmAsuH, AH, uPumvarapAdapo'titUrNaM zuSkO'bhavat| 21 tato yIzustAnuvAca, yuSmAnahaM satyaM vadAmi, yadi yUyamasandigdhaH pratItha, tarhi yUyamapi kEvalOPumvarapAdapaM pratItthaM karttuM zakSyatha, tanna, tvaM calitvA sAgarE patEti vAKyaM yuSmAbhiraSmina zailE prOktepi tadaiva tad ghaTiSyate| 22 tathA vizvasya prArthya yuSmAbhi ryad yAcI Syate, tadEva prAPsyate| 23 anantaraM mandiraM pravizyOpadEzanasamayE tatsamIpaM pradhAnayAjakaH prAcInalOkAzcAgatya papracchuH, tvaya kEna sAmarthyanaItAni karmmAni kriyante? kEna vA tubhyamEtAni sAmarthyAni dattAni? 24 tato yIzuH pratyavadat, ahamapi yuSmAn vAcamEkAM pRcchAmi, yadi yUyaM taduttaram dAtuM zakSyatha, tadA kEna sAmarthyEna karmmAnyEtAni karOmi, tadahaM yuSmAn vakSyAmi| 25 yOhanO majjanaM kasyAjnjayAbhavat? kimIzvarasya manuSyasya vA? tatastE parasparaM vivicya kathayAmAsuH, yadIzvarasyEti vadAmastarhi yUyaM taM kutO na pratyaita? vAcamEtAM vakSyati| 26 manuSyasyEti vaktumapi lOkEbhyO bibhImaH, yataH sarvvairapi yOhan bhaviSyadvAdIti jnjAyate| 27 tasmAt tE yIzUM pratyavadan, tad vayaM na vidmaH| tadA sa tAnuktavAn, tarhi kEna sAmarthyEna karmmAnyEtAnyahaM karOmi, tadapyahaM yuSmAn na vakSyAmi| 28 kasyacijjanasya dvausutAvAstAM sa Ekasya sutasya samIpaM gatvA jagAda, hE suta, tvamadya mama drAkSAkSEtrE karmma kartuM vraja| 29 tataH sa uktavAn, na yAsyAmi, kintu zESE'nutapya jagAma| 30 anantaraM sOnyasutasya

samIpaM gatvA tathaiva kathtivAn; tataH sa pratyuvAca, mahEccha yAmi, kintu na gataH| 31 EtayOH putrayO rmadhyE piturabhimataM kEna pAlitaM? yuSmAbhiH kiM budhyate? tatastE pratyUcuH, prathamEna putrENa| tadAnIM yIzustaAnuvAca, ahaM yuSmAn tathyaM vadAmi, caNPALA gaNikAzca yuSmAkamagrata Izvarasya rAjyaM pravizanti| 32 yatO yuSmAkaM samIpaM yOHani dharmmapathEnAgate yUyaM taM na pratItha, kintu caNPALA gaNikAzca taM pratyAyan, tad vilOkyApi yUyaM pratyEtum nAkhidyadhvaM| 33 aparamEkaM dRSTantaM zRNuta, kazcid gRhasthaH kSEtrE drAkSAlata rOpayitvA taccaturdikSu vAraNIM vidhAya tanmadhyE drAkSayantraM sthApativAn, mAnjcanjca nirmmitivAn, tataH kRSakESu tat kSEtraM samarpya svayaM dUradEzaM jagAma| 34 tadanantaraM phalasaMaya upasthite sa phalAni prAptuM kRSivalAnAM samIpaM nijadAsAn prESayAmAsa| 35 kintu kRSivalAstasya tAn dAsEyAn dhRtvA kanjcana prahRtavantaH, kanjcana pASANairAhatavantaH, kanjcana ca hatavantaH| 36 punarapi sa prabhuH prathamato'dhikadAsEyAn prESayAmAsa, kintu tE tAn pratyapi tathaiva cakruH| 37 anantaraM mama sute gate taM samAdariSyantE, ityuktva zESE sa nijasutaM tESAM sannidhiM prESayAmAsa| 38 kintu tE kRSivalAH sutaM vIkSyA parasparam iti mantrayitum ArEbhirE, ayamuttarAdhikArI vayamEnaM nihatyAsyAdhikAraM svavazikariSyAmaH| 39 pazcAt tE taM dhRtvA drAKSAkSEtrAd bahiH pAtayitvAbadhiSuH| 40 yadA sa drAKSAkSEtrapatirAgamiSyati, tadA tAn kRSivalAn kiM kariSyati? 41 tatastE pratyavadan, tAn kaluSiNO dArUNayAtanAbhirAhaniSyati, yE ca samayanukramAt phalAni dAsyanti, tAdRzESu kRSivalESu kSEtraM samarpayisyati| 42 tadA yIzunA tE gaditAH, grahaNaM na kRtaM yasya pASANasya nicAyakaiH| pradhAnaprastaraH kONE saEva saMbhaviSyati| Etat parEzituH karmmAsmadRSTAvadbhutaM bhavEt| dharmmagranthE likhitamEtadvacanaM yuSmAbhiH kiM nApAthi? 43 tasmAdahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, yuSmatta IzvariyarAjyamapanIya phalOtpAdayitranyajAtayE dAyisyate| 44 yO jana EtatpASANOPari patiSyati, taM sa bhaMkSyate, kintvayaM pASANO yasyOPari patiSyati, taM sa dhUlivat cUrNikariSyati| 45 tadAnIM prAdhanayAjakAH phirUzinazca tasyEmAM dRSTAntakathAM zrutva so'smanuddizya kathitavAn, iti vijnjAya taM dharttuM cESTitavantaH; 46 kintu lokEbhyO bibhyuH, yatO lokaiH sa bhaviSyadvAdItyajnjAyI|

22 anantaraM yIzuH punarapi dRSTAntEna tAn avAdIt, 2 svargIyarAjyam EtAdRzasya nRpatEH samaM, yO nija putraM vivAhayan sarvvAn nimantritAn AnEtum dAsEyAn prahitavAn, 3 kintu tE samAgantuM nESTavantaH| 4 tatO rAjA punarapi dAsAnanyAn ityuktva prESayAmAsa, nimantritAn vadata, pazyata, mama bhEjyamAsAditamAstE, nijavTaSAdipuSTajantUn mArayitvA sarvvaM khAdyadravyamAsAditavAn, yUyaM vivAhamAgacchata| 5 tathapi tE tucchIkRtya kECit nijakSEtraM kECid vAnijyaM prati svasvamArgENa calitavantaH| 6 anyE lokAstasya dAsEyAn dhRtvA daurAtmyaM vyavahRtya tAnavadhiSuH| 7 anantaraM sa nRpatistAM vArttAM zrutva krudhyan sainyAni prahitya tAn ghAtakan hatva tESAM nagaram dAhayAmAsa| 8 tataH sa nijadAsEyAn babhASE, vivAhIyaM bhOjyamAsAditamAstE, kintu nimantritA janA ayOgyAH| 9 tasmAd yUyaM rAjamArgaM gatva yAvatO manujan pazyata, tAvataEva vivAhIyabhOjyAya nimantrayata| 10 tadA tE dAsEyA rAjamArgaM gatva bhadrAn abhadrAn vA yAvatO janAn dadRzuH, tAvataEva saMgRhyanayan; tato'bhyAgatamanujai rvivAhagRham apUryata| 11 tadAnIM sa rAjA sarvvAnabhyAgatAn draSTum abhyantaramAgatavAn; tadA tatra vivAhIyavasanaHInamEkaM janaM vIkSyA taM jagAd, 12 hE mitra, tvam vivAhIyavasanaM vinA kathamatra praviSTavAn? tEna sa niruttaro babhUva| 13 tadA rAjA nijAnucarAn avadat, Etasya karacaranAN baddha yatra rOdanaM dantairdantagharSaNanjca bhavati, tatra vahirbhUtatamisrE taM nikSipata| 14 itthaM bahava AhUtA alpE manObhimataH| 15 anantaraM phirUzinaH pragatya yathA saMlApEna tam unmathE pAtayEyustatha mantrayitvA 16 hErOdIyanamanujaiH sAkAM nijaziSyagaNEna taM prati kathayAmAsuH, hE guro, bhavAn satyaH satyamIzvarIyamArgamupadizati, kamapi mAnuSaM nAnurudhyate, kamapi nApEkSatE ca, tad

vayaM jAnImaH| 17 ataH kaisarabhUpAya karO'smAkaM dAtavyO na vA? atra bhavata kiM budhyate? tad asmAn vadatu| 18 taTO yIzusteSAM khalatAM vijnjAya kathitavAn, rE kapaTinaH yuyAM kutO mM parikSadhvE? 19 tatkaradAnasya mudrAM mM darzayata| tadAnIM taistasya samIpaM mudrAcaturthabhAga AnITE 20 sa tAn papraccha, atra kasyEyaM mUrTti rnaMa cAstE? tE jagaduH, kaisarabhUpasya| 21 tataH sa uktavAna, kaisarasya yat tat kaisarAya datta, Izvarasya yat tad IzvarAya datta| 22 iti vAkyAM nizamyA tE vismayaM vijnjAya taM vihAya calitavantaH| 23 tasminnahani sidUkinO'rthAt zmazAnAt nOthAsyantIti vAkyAM yE vadanti, tE yIzErantikam AgatyA papracchuH, 24 hE guRO, kazcinmanujazcet niHsantAnaH san prANAn tyajati, tarhi tasya bhrAtA tasya jAyAM vyuhya bhrAtuH santAnam utpAdayiSyatIti mUsA AdiSTavAn| 25 kintvasmAkatra kE'pi janAH saptasahOdarA Asan, tESAM jyESTha EkAM kanyAM vyavahAt, aparaM prANatyAgakALE svayAM niHsantAnaH san tAM striyaM svabhrAtari samarpitavAn, 26 taTO dvitlyAdisaptamAntAzca tathaiva cakruH| 27 zESE sApI nArI mamAra| 28 mRtAnAm utthAnasamayE tESAM saptAnAM madhyE sA nArI kasya bhAryya bhaviSyati? yasmAt sarvvaEva tAM vyavahan| 29 taTO yIzUH pratyavAdit, yUyaM dharmmapustakam IzvarIyAM zaktinjca na vijnjAya bhrAntimantaH| 30 utthAnaprApta loka na vivahanti, na ca vAcA dlyantE, kintvIzvarasya svargasthadUtAnAM sadRza bhavanti| 31 aparaM mRtAnAmutthAnamadhi yuSmAn pratIyamIzvarOktiH, 32 "ahamibrAhma Izvara ishAka IzvarO yAkUba Izvara" iti kiM yuSmAbhi rnaPAtHi? kintvIzvarO jIvatAm Izvara: , sa mRtAnAmIzvarO nahI| 33 iti zrutva sarvvE lokAstasyOpadEzAd vismayaM gataH| 34 anantaraM sidUkinAm niruttaratvavArtAM nizamyA phirUzina Ekatra militavantaH, 35 tESAMeko vyavasthApako yIzUM parIkSitUM papaccha, 36 hE guRO vyavasthAzAstramadyE kAjnjA zrESTha? 37 taTO yIzuruvAca, tvAM sarvvAntaHkaraNaiH sarvvaprANaiH sarvvacittaizca sAkAM prabhau paramEzvarE prIyasva, 38 ESA prathamamahAjnjA| tasyAH sadRzi dvitlyAjnjaiSA, 39 tava samIpaVAsini svAtmanIva prEma kuru| 40 anayo rdvayOrAjnjayOH kRtsnavyavasthAyA bhaviSyadvaktRgranthasya ca bhArastiSThatI| 41 anantaraM phirUzinAm Ekatra sthitikALE yIzusteAn papraccha, 42 khrISTamadhi yuSmAkAM kidRgOdho jAyate? sa kasya santAnaH? tataste pratyavadan, dAyUdaH santAnaH| 43 tada sa uktavAn, tarhi dAyUd katham AtmAdhiSThAnEna taM prabhUM vadati? 44 yathA mama prabhumidaM vAkyamavadat paramEzvaraH| tavArIn pAdapIThaM tE yAvannahi karOmyahaM| tAvat kalaM madIyE tvAM dakSapArzva upAviza| atO yadi dAyUd taM prabhUM vadati, rtiha sa kathaM tasya santAnO bhavati? 45 tadAnIM tESAM kOpi tadvAkyasya kimapyuttaraM dAtuM nAzakOt; 46 taddinamArabhya taM kimapi vAkyAM praSTuM kasyApi sAhasO nAbhavat|

23 anantaraM yIzu rjananivahaM ziSyAMzCavadat, 2 adhyApakah phirUzinazca mUsAsanE upavizanti, 3 ataste yuSmAn yadyat mantum AjnjApayanti, tat manyadhvaM pAlayadhvanja, kintu tESAM karmmAnurUpaM karmma na kurudhvaM; yatasteSAM vAkyamAtraM sArAM kAryyE kimapi nAsti| 4 tE durvvahAn gurutarAn bhArAn badvva manuSyANAM skandhEpari samarpayanti, kintu svayamaggulyaikayApi na cAlayanti| 5 kEvalaM lokadarzanAya sarvvakarmmANi kurvvanti; phalataH paTTabandhan prasAryya dhAryanti, svavastreSu ca dirghagranthIn dhAryanti; 6 bhOjanabhavana uccasthAnaM, bhajanabhavanE pradhanamAsanaM, 7 haTThE namaskArAM gururiti sambOdhananjaitAni sarvvANI vAnjchanti| 8 kintu yUyaM gurava iti sambOdhanIya mA bhavata, yatO yuSmAkam EkaH khrISTaEva guru 9 ryUyaM sarvvE mithO bhrAtarazca| punaH prThivyAM kamapi pitEti mA sambudhyadhvaM, yatO yuSmAkamEkaH svargasthaEva pitA| 10 yUyaM nAyakEti sambhAsita mA bhavata, yatO yuSmAkamEkaH khrISTaEva nAyakaH| 11 aparaM yuSmAkAM madhyE yaH pumAn zrESThaH sa yuSmAn sEviSyate| 12 yatO yaH svamunnamati, sa nataH kariSyate; kintu yaH kazcit svamavanataM karOti, sa unnataH kariSyate| 13 hanta kapaTina upAdhyAyAH

phirUzinazca, yUyaM manujAnAM samakSaM svargadvAraM rundha, yUyaM svayaM tEna na pravizatha, pravivikSUnapi vArayatha| vata kapaTina upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca yUyaM chalAd dirghaM prArthya vidhavAnAM sarvvasvaM grasatha, yuSmAkaM ghOrataradaNPO bhaviSyati| 14 hanta kapaTina upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca, yUyamEkaM svadharmmavalambinaM karttuM sAgaram bhUmaNPalanjca pradakSiNikurutha, 15 kanjcana prApya svato dvigunarakabhAjanaM taM kurutha| (Geenna g1067) 16 vata andhathadarzakAH sarvve, yUyaM vadatha, mandirasya zapathakaraNAt kimapi na dEyaM; kintu mandirasthasuvarNasya zapathakaraNAD dEyaM| 17 hE mUPhA hE andhAH suvarNaM tatsuvarNapAvakamandiram EtayOrubhayO rmadhyE kiM zrEyaH? 18 anyacca vadatha, yajnjavEdyAH zapathakaraNAt kimapi na dEyaM, kintu taduparisthitasya naivEdyasya zapathakaraNAD dEyaM| 19 hE mUPhA hE andhAH, naivEdyam tannaivEdyapAvakavEdirEtayOrubhayO rmadhyE kiM zrEyaH? 20 ataH kEnacid yajnjavEdyAH zaphaE kRtE taduparisthasya sarvvasya zapathaH kriyate| 21 kEnacit mandirasya zaphaE kRtE mandiratannivAsinOH zapathaH kriyate| 22 kEnacit svargasya zaphaE kRtE IzvariyasiMhAsanataduparyyupaviSTayOH zapathaH kriyate| 23 hanta kapaTina upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca, yUyaM pOdinAyAH sitacchatrAya jIrakasya ca dazamAMzAn dattha, kintu vyavasthaA gurutarAn nyAyadayAvizvAsAn parityajatha; imE yuSmAbhirAcaraNIya aMI ca na laMghanIyAH| 24 hE andhathadarzaka yUyaM mazakan apasArayatha, kintu mahAggan grasatha| 25 hanta kapaTina upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca, yUyaM pAnapAtrANAM bhOjanapAtrANAnjca bahiH pariSkurutha; kintu tadabhyantaraM durAtmataya kaluSEna ca paripUrNamAstE| 26 hE andhAH phirUziloka Adau pAnapAtrANAM bhOjanapAtrANAnjcaAbhyantaraM pariSkuruta, tEna tESAM bahirapi pariSkariSyate| 27 hanta kapaTina upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca, yUyaM zuklikRtazmazAnasvarUpa bhavatha, yatha zmazAnabhavanasya bahizcAru, kintvabhyantaraM mRtalOkANAM kIkazaiH sarvvaprakAramalEna ca paripUrNam; 28 tathaiva yUyamapi lokANAM samakSaM bahirdhArmmikAH kintvantaHkaraNESu kEvalakApaTyAdharmmAbhyAM paripUrNAH| 29 ha ha kapaTina upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca, yUyaM bhaviSyadvAdinAM zmazAnagEhaM nirmmAtha, sAdhUnAM zmazAnanikEtanaM zObhayatha 30 vadatha ca yadi vayaM svESAM pUrvvapuruSANAM kala asthAsyAma, tarhi bhaviSyadvAdinAM zONitapAtanE tESAM sahabhAginO nAbhaviSyama| 31 ato yUyaM bhaviSyadvAdighAtakanAM santAna iti svayamEva svESAM sAkSyam dattha| 32 ato yUyaM nijapUrvvapuruSANAM parimANapAtraM paripUrayata| 33 rE bhujagAH kRSNabhujagavaMzAH, yUyaM kathaM narakadANPAD rakSiSyadhvE| (Geenna g1067) 34 pazyata, yuSmAkamantikam ahaM bhaviSyadvAdinO buddhimata upAdhyAyAMzca prESayiSyami, kintu tESAM katipayA yuSmAbhi rghAniSyante, kruze ca ghAniSyante, kEcid bhajanabhavanE kaSAbhirAghAniSyante, nagarE nagarE tAPiSyante ca; 35 tEna satpuruSasya hAbilo raktapAtamArabhya bErikhiyaH putraM yaM sikhariyaM yUyaM mandirayajnjavEdyO rmadhyE hatavantaH, tadiyazONitapAtaM yAvad asmin dEze yAvatAM sAdhupuruSANAM zONitapAto 'bhavat tat sarvvesAmAgasAM danPA yuSmAsu varttiSyante| 36 ahaM yuSmAnta tathyaM vadami, vidyamAnE'smin puruSE sarvve varttiSyante| 37 hE yirUzAlam hE yirUzAlam nagari tvaM bhaviSyadvAdinO hatavati, tava samIpaM prEritAMzca pASANairAhataVati, yatha kukkuTI zAvakan pakSadhah saMgRhlAti, tatha tava santAnAn saMgRhlItuM ahaM bahuvaram aicchaM; kintu tvaM na samamanyathAH| 38 pazyata yaSmAkaM vAsasthanam ucchinnaM tyakSyate| 39 ahaM yuSmAn tathyaM vadami, yaH paramEzvarasya nAmnAgacchati, sa dhanya iti vANIM yAvanna vadiSyatha, tAvat mAM puna rna drakSyatha|

24 anantaraM yIzu ryada mandirAd bahi rgacchati, tadAnIM ziSyastaM mandiranirmmANaM darzayitumAgatAH| 2 tato yIzustAnuvAca, yUyaM kimEtAni na pazyatha? yuSmAnahaM satyaM vadami, Etannicayanasya pASANAikamapyanyapASANEpari na sthAsyati sarvvANI

bhUmisAt kAriSyantE| 3 anantaram tasmin jaitunaparvvatOpari samupaviSTE ziSyAstasya
 samIpamAgatya guptaM papracchuH, EtA ghaTanAH kada bhaviSyanti? bhavata Agamanasya
 yugAntasya ca kiM lakSma? tasmAn vadatu| (aiōn g165) 4 tadAnIM yIzustAnavOcat, avadhadvvaM,
 kOpi yuSmAn na bhramayEt| 5 bahavo mama nAma gRhlanta AgamiSyanti, khrISTO'hamEvEti
 vAcAm vadantO bahUn bhramayiSyanti| 6 yUyanjca saMgrAmasya raNasya cAPambaraM
 zrOSyatha, avadhadvvaM tEna canjalA mA bhavata, EtAnyavazyAM ghaTiSyantE, kintu tadA
 yugAntO nahi| 7 aparam dEzasya vipakSO dEzO rAjyasya vipakSO rAjyaM bhaviSyati, sthAnE
 sthAnE ca durbhikSaM mahAmAri bhUkampazca bhaviSyanti, 8 EtAni duHkhOpakramAH| 9
 tadAnIM loka duHkhaM bhOjayitUM yuSmAn parakarESu samarpayiSyanti haniSyanti ca,
 tathA mama nAmakAraNAD yUyaM sarvvadEzlyamanujAnAM samIpE ghrNArha bhaviSyatha|
 10 bahuSu vighnaM prAptavatsu parasparam RtIyAM kRtavatsu ca Eko'paraM parakarESu
 samarpayiSyati| 11 tathA bahavo mRSAbhaviSyadvAdina upasthAya bahUn bhramayiSyanti|
 12 duSkarmmaNAM bAhulyAnjca bahUnAM prEma zItalaM bhaviSyati| 13 kintu yaH kazcit
 zESaM yAvad dhairyamAzrayatE, saEva paritrAyiSyatE| 14 aparaM sarvvadEzlyalOkAn
 pratimAkSI bhavitUM rAjasya zubhasamAcAraH sarvvajagati pracAriSyatE, EtAdRzi sati
 yugAnta upasthAsyati| 15 atO yat sarvvAnAzakRdghRnArhaM vastu dAniyElbhaviSyadvadina
 prOktaM tad yadA puNyasthAnE sthApitaM drakSyatha, (yaH paThati, sa budhyatAM) 16
 tadAnIM yE yihUdyadEzE tiSthanti, tE parvvatESu palAyantAM| 17 yaH kazcid gRharpRSThE
 tiSthati, sa gRhAt kimapi vastvAnEtum adhE nAvarOhEt| 18 yazca kSEtrE tiSthati, sOpi
 vastramAnEtUM parAvRtya na yAyAt| 19 tadAnIM garbhiNistanyapAyayitrINAM durgati
 rbhaviSyati| 20 atO yaSmAkAM palAyanaM zitakAlE vizrAmavArE vA yanna bhavEt, tadarthaM
 prArthayadhvam| 21 A jagadArambhAD EtatAlaparyyanantaM yAdRzaH kadApi nAbhavat
 na ca bhaviSyati tAdRzO mahAkIEzastadAnIm upasthAsyati| 22 tasya kIEzasya samayo
 yadi hsvO na kriyEta, tarhi kasyApi prANinO rakSaNaM bhavitUM na zaknuyAt, kintu
 manOnItamanujAnAM kRtE sa kAlO hsvIkariSyatE| 23 aparanjca pazyata, khrISTO'tra vidyatE, vA
 tatra vidyatE, tadAnIM yadi kazcid yuSmAna iti vAkyaM vadati, tathApi tat na pratIt| 24 yatO
 bhAktakhrISTA bhAktabhaviSyadvAdinazca upasthAya yAni mahanti lakSmANI citrakarmmANI
 ca prakAzayiSyanti, tai ryadi sambhavEt tarhi manOnItamAnava api bhrAmiSyantE| 25
 pazyata, ghaTanAtaH pUrvvaM yuSmAn vArttAm avAdiSam| 26 ataH pazyata, sa prAntarE
 vidyata iti vAkyE kEnacit kathitEpi bahi rma gacchata, vA pazyata, sOntaHpurE vidyatE,
 EtadvAkya uktEpi mA pratIta| 27 yatO yathA vidyut pUrvvadizo nirgatya pazcimadizAM
 yAvat prakAzatE, tathA mAnuSaputrasyApyAgamanaM bhaviSyati| 28 yatra zavastiSthati,
 tatrEva gRdhrA milanti| 29 aparaM tasya kIEzasamayasyAvyavahitaparatra sUryyasya tEjO
 lOpsyatE, candrama jyOSnAM na kariSyati, nabhasO nakSatrANI patiSyanti, gagaNIyA
 grahAzca vicaliSyanti| 30 tadAnIm AkAzamadhyE manujasutasya lakSma darziSyatE, tatO
 nijaparAkramENa mahATEjasA ca mEghArUPhaM manujasutaM nabhasAgacchantaM vilOkya
 pRthivyAH sarvvavaMzlyA vilapiSyanti| 31 tadAnIM sa mahAzabdAyamAnatUryyA vAdakan
 nijadUtAn prahESyati, tE vyOmna EkasImAtO'parasImAM yAvat caturdizastasya manOnItajanAn
 AnIya mElayiSyanti| 32 uPumbarapAdapasya dRSTantaM zikSadhvaM; yadA tasya navInAH
 zAkha jAyantE, pallavAdizca nirgacchati, tadA nidAghakAlaH savidhO bhavatIti yUyaM janitha;
 33 tadvad EtA ghaTanA dRSTvA sa samayo dvAra upAsthAd iti janIta| 34 yuSmAnahaM
 tathyaM vadAmi, idAnIntanajanAnAM gamanAt pUrvvamEva tAni sarvvAni ghaTiSyantE| 35
 nabhOmEdinyO rluptayOrapi mama vAk kadApi na lOpsyatE| 36 aparaM mama tAtaM vinA
 mAnuSaH svargasthO duTO vA kOpi taddinaM taddanPanjca na jnjApayati| 37 aparaM nOhE
 vidyamAnE yAdRzamabhavat tAdRzaM manujasutasyAgamanakAlEpi bhaviSyati| 38 phalatO
 jalAplAvanAt pUrvvaM yaddinaM yAvat nOhaH pOtaM nArOhat, tAvatKAlaM yathA manuSyA

bhOjanE pAnE vivahanE vivAhanE ca pravRttA Asan; 39 aparam AplAvitOyamAgatya yAvat sakalamanujAn plAvayitvA nAnayat, tAvat tE yathA na vidAmAsuH, tathA manujasutAgamanEpi bhaviSyati| 40 tadA kSEtrasthitayOrdvayOrEkO dhAriSyate, aparastyAjiSyate| 41 tathA pESaNyA piMSatyOrubhayO ryOSitOrEka dhAriSyate'parA tyAjiSyate| 42 yuSmAkaM prabhuH kasmin danPA AgamiSyati, tad yuSmAbhi rnAvagamyate, tasmAt jAgrataH santastiSThata| 43 kutra yAmE stEna AgamiSyatiIti cEd gRhasthO jnjAtum azakSyat, tarhi jAgaritvA taM sandhiM karttitum avArayiSyat tad jAnIta| 44 yuSmAbhiravadhlyatAM, yatO yuSmAbhi ryatra na budhyate, tatraiva danPE manujasuta AyAsyati| 45 prabhu rnijaparivArAn yathAkAlaM bhOjayitum yaM dAsam adhyakSikRtya sthApayati, tAdRzO vizvAsyO dhlmAn dAsaH kaH? 46 prabhurAgatya yaM dAsaM tathAcarantaM vikSatE, saEva dhanyaH| 47 yuSmAnahaM satyaM vadAmi, sa taM nijasarvvasvadyAdhipaM kariSyati| 48 kintu prabhurAgantuM vilambata iti manasi cintayitvA yO duSTO dAsO 49 'paradAsAn praharttuM mattAnAM saggE bhOktuM pAtunjca pravarttatE, 50 sa dAsO yadA nApEkSatE, yanjca danPA na jAnAti, tatKAlaEva tatprabhurupasthAsyati| 51 tadA taM danPayitvA yatra sthAnE rOdanaM dantagharSaNaNjcAsAtE, tatra kapaTibhiH sAKaM taddazAM nirUpayiSyati|

25 yA daza kanyaH pradIpAn gRhlatyO varaM sAKSat karttuM bahiritAH, tAbhistadA svargIyarAjyasya sAdRzYaM bhaviSyati| 2 tAsAM kanyaAnAM madhyE panjca sudhiyaH panjca durdhiya Asan| 3 yA durdhiyastAH pradIpAn saggE gRhItvA tailaM na jagRhuH, 4 kintu sudhiyaH pradIpAn pAtrENa tailanjca jagRhuH| 5 anantaram varE vilambite tAH sarvvA nidrAviSTA nidrAM jagmuH| 6 anantaram arddharAtrE pazyata vara Agacchati, taM sAKSat karttuM bahiryAtEti janaravAt 7 tAH sarvvAH kanya utthAya pradIpAn AsAdayitum Arabhanta| 8 tatO durdhiyaH sudhiya UcuH, kinjcit tailaM datta, pradIpA asmAKaM nirvvanAH| 9 kintu sudhiyaH pratyavadan, datte yuSmAnasmAMzca prati tailaM nyUnlbhavEt, tasmAd vikrEtRNAM samIpaM gatvA svArthaM tailaM krINIta| 10 tadA tAsu krEtum gatAsu vara AjagAma, tatO yAH sajita Asan, tAstEna sAKaM vivAhIyaM vEZma pravivizuH| 11 anantaram dvArE ruddhE aparAH kanya Agatya jagaduH, hE prabhO, hE prabhO, asmAn prati dvAraM mOcaya| 12 kintu sa uktavAn, tathyaM vadAmi, yuSmAnahaM na vEdmi| 13 atO jAgrataH santastiSThata, manujasutaH kasmin dinE kasmin danPE vAgamiSyati, tad yuSmAbhi rna jnjAyatE| 14 aparaM sa EtAdRzaH kasyacit puMsastulyaH, yO dUradEzaM prati yAtrAkAlE nijadAsAn AhUya tESAM svasvasAmarthyAnurUpam 15 Ekasmin mudrANAM panjca pOTalikAH anyasmiMzca dvE pOTalike aparasmiMzca pOTalikaikAm itthaM pratijanaM samarpya svayaM pravAsaM gatavAn| 16 anantaram yO dAsaH panjca pOTalikAH labdhavAn, sa gatvA vANijyaM vidhAya tA dviguNacakAra| 17 yazca dAsO dvE pOTalike alabhata, sOPi tA mudra dviguNacakAra| 18 kintu yO dAsa EkAM pOTalikAM labdhavAn, sa gatvA bhUmim khanitvA tanmadhyE nijaprabhOstA mudra gOpayAnjacakAra| 19 tadanantaram bahutithe kAlE gatE tESAM dAsAnAM prabhurAgatya tairdAsaiH samaM gaNayAnjacakAra| 20 tadAnIM yaH panjca pOTalikaH prAptavAn sa tA dviguNikRtamudra AnIya jagAda; hE prabhO, bhavata mayi panjca pOTalikaH samarpitAH, pazyatu, tA mayA dviguNikRtAH| 21 tadAnIM tasya prabhustamuvAca, hE uttama vizvAsya dAsa, tvaM dhanyOsI, stOkEna vizvAsyO jAtaH, tasmAt tvAM bahuvittAdhipaM karOmi, tvaM svaprabhOH sukhasya bhAgI bhava| 22 tatO yEna dvE pOTalike labdhE sOPyAgatya jagAda, hE prabhO, bhavata mayi dvE pOTalike samarpite, pazyatu tE mayA dviguNikRtE| 23 tEna tasya prabhustamavOcat, hE uttama vizvAsya dAsa, tvaM dhanyOsI, stOkEna vizvAsyO jAtaH, tasmAt tvAM bahudraviNAdhipaM karOmi, tvaM nijaprabhOH sukhasya bhAgI bhava| 24 anantaram ya EkAM pOTalikAM labdhavAn, sa Etya kathitavAn, hE prabhO, tvAM kaThinaram jnjAtavAn, tvaya yatra nOptaM, tatraiva kRtyatE, yatra ca na kIRNaM, tatraiva saMgRhyatE| 25 atOhaM sazagkaH san gatvA tava mudra bhUmadyE saMgOPya sthApitavAn, pazyata, tava

yat tadEva gRhANa| 26 tAdA tasya prabhUH pratyavadat rE duSTAlasa dAsa, yatrAhaM na vapAmi, tatra chinadmi, yatra ca na kirAmi, tatrEva saMgRhAmIti cEdajAnAstarhi 27 vaNikSu mama vittArpaNaM tavOcitamAsIt, yEnAhamAgatya vRdvyA sAKaM mUlamudrAH prApsyam| 28 atOsmAt tAM pOTalikAm AdAya yasya daza pOTalikAH santi tasminnarpayata| 29 yEna vardvyatE tasminnaivArpiSyatE, tasyaiva ca bAhulyaM bhaviSyati, kintu yEna na vardvyatE, tasyAntike yat kinjcana tiSThati, tadapi punarnESyatE| 30 aparaM yUyaM tamakarmmaNyaM dAsaM nItVA yatra sthAnE krandanaM dantagharSaNanjca vidyETE, tasmin bahirbhUtatamasi nikSipata| 31 yadA manujasutaH pavitradUtAn sagginaH kRtvA nijaprabhAvEnAgatya nijatEjOmayE siMhAsanE nivEkSyati, 32 tAdA tatsammukhE sarvvajAtIya janA saMmEliSyanti| tatO mESapAlakO yathA chAgEbhyo'vIn prThak karOti tathA sOpyEkasmAdanyam itthaM tAn prThaka kRtvAvIn 33 dakSINE chAgAMzca vAmE sthApayiSyati| 34 tataH paraM rAJa dakSiNasthitAn mAnavAn vadiSyati, Agacchata mattAtasyAnugrahabhAjanAni, yuSmatkRta A jagadArambhat yad rAjyam AsAditaM tadadhikuruta| 35 yatO bubhukSitAya mahyaM bhOjyam adatta, pipAsitAya pEyamadatta, vidEzinaM mAM svasthAnamanayata, 36 vastrahInaM mAM vasanaM paryyadhApayata, piPitaM mAM draSTumAgacchata, kArAsthanjca mAM vIkSituma Agacchata| 37 tAdA dhArmmikAH prativadiSyanti, hE prabhO, kada tvAM kSudhitaM vIkSyA vayamabhOjayAma? vA pipAsitaM vIkSyA apAyayAma? 38 kada vA tvAM vidEzinaM vilOkya svasthAnamanayAma? kada vA tvAM nagnaM vIkSyA vasanaM paryyadhApayAma? 39 kada vA tvAM piPitaM kArAsthanjca vIkSyA tvadantikamagacchAma? 40 tadAnIM rAJa tAn prativadiSyati, yuSmAnahaM satyaM vadAmi, mamaitESAM bhrAtRNAM madhyE kanjcanaikaM kSudratamaM prati yad akuruta, tanmAM pratyakuruta| 41 pazcAt sa vAmasthitAn janAn vadiSyati, rE zApagrastAH sarvVE, zaitAnE tasya dUEbhyazca yo'nantavahnirAsAdita AstE, yUyaM madantikAt tamagniM gacchata| (aiōnios g166) 42 yatO kSudhitAya mahyamAhAraM nAdatta, pipAsitAya mahyaM pEyaM nAdatta, 43 vidEzinaM mAM svasthAnaM nAnayata, vasanaHInaM mAM vasanaM na paryyadhApayata, piPitaM kArAsthanjca mAM vIkSitum nAgacchata| 44 tAdA tE prativadiSyanti, hE prabhO, kada tvAM kSudhitaM vA pipAsitaM vA vidEzinaM vA nagnaM vA piPitaM vA kArAsthaM vIkSyA tvAM nAsEvAmahi? 45 tAdA sa tAn vadiSyati, tathyamahaM yuSmAn bravImi, yuSmAbhirESAM kanjcana kSODiSThaM prati yannAkAri, tanmAM pratyEva nAkAri| 46 pazcAdamyantazAstiM kintu dhArmmikA anantAyuSaM bhOktuM yAsyanti| (aiōnios g166)

26 yIzUrEtAn prastAvAn samApya ziSyAnUcE, 2 yuSmAbhi rjnJAtaM dinadvayAt param nistAramaha upasthAsyati, tatra manujasutaH kruzEna hantuM parakarESu samarpiSyatE| 3 tataH paraM pradhAnayAjakAdhyApakaprAnjcaH kiyaphAnAmnO mahAyAjakasyATTAlIkAyAM militvA 4 kEnOpAyEna yIzUm dhRtvA hantuM zaknuyuriti mantrayAnjcakruH| 5 kintu tairuktaM mahakAlE na dharttavayaH, dhRtE prajAnAM kalahEna bhavituM zakyatE| 6 tatO baithaniyApurE zimOnAkhyasya kuSThinO vEzmani yIzau tiSThati 7 kAcana yOSA zVEtOpalabhAjanEna mahArghyaM sugandhi tailamAnIya bhOjanAyOpavizatastasya zirObhyaSEcat| 8 kintu tadAlOkya tacchiSyaiH kupitairuktaM, kuta itthamapavyayatE? 9 cEdidaM vyakrESyata, tarhi bhUrimUlyam prApya daridrEbhyO vyatAriSyata| 10 yIzuna tadavagatya tE samuditAH, yOSAmEnAM kuto duHkhinIM kurutha, sA mAM prati sAdhu karmmAkArSIt| 11 yuSmAkamaM samIpE daridrAH satatamEvAsatE, kintu yuSmAkamantikeHaM nAsE satataM| 12 sA mama kAyOpari sugandhitailaM siktVA mama zmazAnadAnakarmmAkArSIt| 13 atOhaM yuSmAn tathyaM vadAmi sarvvasmin jagati yatra yatraiSa susamAcAraH pracAriSyatE, tatra tatraitya nAryyAH smaraNArtham karmmEdaM pracAriSyatE| 14 tatO dvAdazaziSyANAm ISkariyOTIyayihUdAnAmaka EkaH ziSyAH pradhAnayAjakAnAmantikaM gatvA kathitavAn, 15 yadi yuSmAkam karESu yIzUm samarpayAmi, tarhi kiM dAsyatha? tadAnIM tE tasmai triMzanmudrA dAtuM sthirIkRtavantaH| 16 sa tadArabhya

taM parakarESu samarpayituM suyOgaM cESTitavAn| 17 anantaraM kiNvazUnyapUpaparvvaNaH
 prathamEhni ziSyA yIzum upagatyA papracchuH bhavatkRtE kutra vayaM nistAramahabhOjyam
 AyOjayiSyAmaH? bhavataH keCchA? 18 tadA sa gaditavAn, madhyEnagaramamukapuMsaH
 samIpaM vrajitvA vadata, guru rgaditavAn, matkAlaH savidhaH, saha ziSyaiStvadAlayE
 nistAramahabhOjyam bhOkSyE| 19 tadA ziSyA yIzOstAdRzanidEzAnurUpakarmma vidhAya tatra
 nistAramahabhOjyamAsAdayAmAsuH| 20 tataH sandhyAyAM satyAM dvAdazabhiH ziSyaiH
 sAkAm sa nyavizat| 21 aparaM bhunjAna uktavAn yuSmAn tathyaM vadAmi, yuSmAkamEkO
 mAM parakarESu samarpaySyati| 22 tadA tE'tIva duHkhitA EkaikazO vaktumArEbhirE, hE
 prabhO, sa kimahaM? 23 tataH sa jagAda, mayA sAkAm yO janO bhOjanapAtrE karaM saMkSipati,
 sa Eva mAM parakarESu samarpaySyati| 24 manujasutamadhi yAdRzaM likhitamAstE,
 tadanurUpA tadgati rbhaviSyati; kintu yEna puMSA sa parakarESu samarpaySyatE, hA hA cEt sa
 nAjaniSyata, tadA tasya kSEMamabhaviSyat| 25 tadA yihUdAnAmA yO janastaM parakarESu
 samarpaySyati, sa uktavAn, hE gurO, sa kimahaM? tataH sa pratyuktavAn, tvayA satyaM
 gaditam| 26 anantaraM tESAMazanakAlE yIzuH pUpamAdAyEzvariyaguNANanUdya bhaMktvA
 ziSyEbhyaH pradAya jagAda, madvapuHsvarUpamimaM gRhItvA khAdatA| 27 pazcAt sa
 kaMSaM gRhlan IzvariyaguNANanUdya tEbhyaH pradAya kathitavAn, sarvvai ryuSmAbhiranEna
 pAtavyaM, 28 yasmAdanEkESAM pApamarSaNaya pAtitaM yanmannUtnaniyamarUpazONitaM
 tadEtat| 29 aparamahaM nUtnagOstanIrasaM na pAsyAmi, tAvat gOstanIphalarasaM punaH
 kadApi na pAsyAmi| 30 pazcAt tE gItamEkaM saMgIya jaitunAkhyagiriM gatavantaH|
 31 tadAnIM yIzustAnavOcat, asyAM rajanyAmahaM yuSmAkAm sarvVESAM vighnarUpO
 bhaviSyAmi, yatO likhitamAstE, "mESANAM rakSako yastaM prahariSyAmyahaM tataH|
 mESANAM nivahO nUnAM pravikIrNO bhaviSyati"|| 32 kintu zmazAnAt samutthAya
 yuSmAkamagrE'haM gAlIlAM gamiSyAmi| 33 pitarastaM prOvAca, bhavAMzCet sarvVESAM
 vighnarUpO bhavati, tathApi mama na bhaviSyati| 34 tatO yIzunA sa uktaH, tubhyamahaM
 tathyaM kathayAmi, yAminyAmasyAM caraNAyudhasya ravAt pUrvvaM tvaM mAM tri
 rnAggIkariSyasi| 35 tataH pitara uditavAn, yadyapi tvayA samaM marttavayaM, tathApi
 kadApi tvAM na nAggIkariSyAmi; tathaiva sarvvE ziSyAzCocuH| 36 anantaraM yIzuH ziSyaiH
 sAkAm gEtzimAnInAmakaM sthAnaM prasthAya tEbhyaH kathitavAn, adaH sthAnaM gatvA
 yAvadahaM prArthayisyE tAvad yUyamatrOpavizata| 37 pazcAt sa pitaraM sivadiyasutau ca
 sagginaH kRtvA gatavAn, zOkAkulo'tIva vyathitazca babhUva| 38 tAnavAdicca mRtiyAtanEva
 matprANAnAM yAtana jAyatE, yUyamatra mayA sArddhaM jAgRta| 39 tataH sa kinjciddUraM
 gatvAdhOmukhaH patan prArthayAnjacrE, hE matpitaryadi bhavitum zaknOti, tarhi
 kaMsO'yaM mattO dUraM yAtu; kintu madicchAvat na bhavatu, tvadicchAvad bhavatu| 40
 tataH sa ziSyAnupEtya tAn nidratO nirIkSya pitarAya kathayAmAsa, yUyaM mayA sAkAm
 danPamEkamapi jAgarituM nAzankuta? 41 parIkSyaM na patitum jAgRta prArthayadhvanja;
 Atma samudyatOsti, kintu vapu rdurbalaM| 42 sa dviTyavArAm prArthayAnjacrE, hE
 mattAta, na pItE yadi kaMsamidaM mattO dUraM yAtuM na zaknOti, tarhi tvadicchAvad
 bhavatu| 43 sa punarEtya tAn nidratO dadarza, yataStESAM nEtrAni nidrayA pUrNAnyAsan|
 44 pazcAt sa tAn vihAya vrajitvA tRtIyavArAm pUrvvavat kathayan prArthitavAn| 45 tataH
 ziSyAnupAgatyA gaditavAn, sAmprataM zayAnAH kiM vizrAmyatha? pazyata, samaya upAsthat,
 manujasutaH pApinAM karESu samarpayatE| 46 uttiSthata, vayaM yamaH, yO mAM parakarESu
 masarpaySyati, pazyata, sa samIpamAyAti| 47 EtatkathAkathanakAlE dvAdazaziSyANAmEkO
 yihUdAnAmako mukhyayAjakalOkaprAcinaiH prahitan asidhAriyaSTidhAriNO manujan gRhItvA
 tatsamIpamupatasthaU| 48 asau parakarESvarpayita pUrvvaM tAn itthaM sagkEtayAmAsa,
 yamahaM cumbiSyE, so'sau manujaH, saEva yuSmAbhi rdhAryyatAM| 49 tadA sa sapadi
 yIzumupAgatyA hE gurO, praNamAmItiyuktvA taM cucumbE| 50 tadA yIzustamuvAca, hE mitraM

kimarthamAgatOsi? tada tairAgatya yIzUrAkramya daghrE| 51 taTO yIzOH sagginAmEkaH karaM prasAryya kOSAdasiM bahiSkRtya mahAyAjakasya dAsamEkamAhatya tasya karNaM cicchEda| 52 taTO yIzustaM jagAda, khaPgAm svasthAnE nidhEhi yaTO yE yE janA asiM dhArayanti, taEvAsinA vinazyanti| 53 aparaM pitA yathA madantikaM svargIyadUtAnAM dvAdazavAhinItO'dhikaM prahiNuyAt mayA tamuddizyEdAnImEva tathA prArthayituM na zakyatE, tvayA kimitthaM jnjAyatE? 54 tathA satItthaM ghaTiSyatE dharmmapustakasya yadidaM vAkyAM tat kathaM sidhyEt? 55 tadAnIM yIzu rjananivahaM jagAda, yUyAM khaPgayaSTIn AdAya mAM kiM cauraM dharttumAyAtAH? ahaM pratyahaM yuSmAbhiH sAkamupavizya samupAdizAM, tada mAM nAdharata; 56 kintu bhaviSyadvAdinAM vAkyAnAM saMsiddhayE sarvvaM EtadabhUt|tadA sarvvE ziSyAstaM vihAya palAyanta| 57 anantaraM tE manujA yIzuM dhRtvA yatrAdhyApakaprAnjcaH pariSadaM kurvvanta upAvizan tatra kiyaphAnAmakamahAyAjakasyAntikaM ninyuH| 58 kintu zESE kiM bhaviSyatIti vEttuM pitarO dUrE tatpazcAd vrajivA mahAyAjakasyATTAlIkAM pravizya dAsaiH sahita upAvizat| 59 tadAnIM pradhAnayAjakaprAcInamantriNaH sarvvE yIzuM hantuM mRSAsAkSyam alipsanta, 60 kintu na lEbhirE| anEkESu mRSAsAkSiSvAgatESvapi tanna prApuH| 61 zESE dvau mRSAsAkSiNvAgatya jagadatuH, pumAnayamakathayat, ahamIzvaramandiraM bhaMktvA dinatrayamadyE tannirmmAtuM zaknOmi| 62 tadA mahAyAjaka utthAya yIzum avAdit| tvAM kimapi na prativadasi? tvAmadhi kimEtE sAkSyAM vadanti? 63 kintu yIzu rmaunIbhUya tasyau| tatO mahAyAjaka uktavAn, tvAM amarEzvaranAmna zapayAmi, tvamIzvarasya putro'bhiSikTO bhavasi navEti vada| 64 yIzuH pratyavadat, tvAM satyamuktavAn; ahaM yuSmAn tathyaM vadAmi, itaHparaM manujasutaM sarvvazaktimatO dakSiNapArzvE sthAtuM gagaNasthaM jaladharAnAruhyAyAntaM vikSadhvE| 65 tadA mahAyAjako nijavasanaM chittvA jagAda, Esa IzvaraM ninditavAn, asmAkamaparasAkSyENa kiM prayOjanaM? pazyata, yUyamEvAsyAsyAd IzvaranindAM zrutavantaH, 66 yuSmAbhiH kiM vivicyatE? tE pratyUcuH, vadhArho'yaM| 67 taTO lokaistadAsyE niSThivitaM kECit pratalamAhatya kECicca capETamAhatya babhASirE, 68 hE khriSta tvAM kazcapETamAhatavAn? iti gaNayitvA vadAsman| 69 pitarO bahiraggana upavizati, tadAnImEka dAsI tamupAgatya babhASE, tvAM gAlIliyayIzOH sahacaraEkaH| 70 kintu sa sarvvESAM samakSam anaggIkRtyAvAdit, tvayA yaducyatE, tadarthamahaM na vEdmi| 71 tadA tasmin bahirdvAraM gatE 'nyA dAsi tAM nirIkSya tatratyajanAnavadat, ayamapi nAsaratIyayIzunA sArddham AsIt| 72 tataH sa zaphatEna punaranaggIkRtya kathitavAn, taM naraM na paricinOmi| 73 kSanaT paraM tiSThantO janA Etya pitaram avadan, tvamavazyAM tESamEka iti tvaduccAraNamEva dyOtayati| 74 kintu so'bhzipayya kathitavAn, taM janaM nAhaM paricinOmi, tada sapadi kukkuTO rurAva| 75 kukkuTaravAt prAk tvAM mAM trirapAhnOSyasE, yaiSA vAg yIzunAvAdi tAM pitaraH saMsmRtya bahiritvA khEdAd bhRzaM cakranda|

27 prabhATE jATE pradhAnayAjakalOkaprAcInA yIzuM hantuM tatpratikuLaM mantrayitvA 2 taM badvva nItva pantIyapIAtAkhyAdhipE samarpayAmAsuH| 3 taTO yIzOH parakarEvvarpayita yihUdAstatprANAdaNPajnjAM viditvA santaptamanAH pradhAnayAjakalOkaprAcInAnAM samakSaM tAstrIMzanmudrAH pratidAyAvAdit, 4 EtannirAgOnaraprANaparakarArpaNAt kaluSaM kRtavAnahaM| tada ta uditavantaH, tEnAsmAkAM kiM? tvayA tad budhyatAm| 5 taTO yihUdA mandiramadyE tA mudra nikSipya prasthitavAn itva ca svayamAtmAnamudbabandha| 6 pazcAt pradhAnayAjakAstA mudra AdAya kathitavantaH, EtA mudrAH zONitamUlyaM tasmAd bhANPAGArE na nidhAtavyAH| 7 anantaraM tE mantrayitvA vidEzinAM zmazAnasthAnAya tAbhiH kulAlasya kSEtramakriNan| 8 atO'dyApi tatsthAnaM raktakSEtraM vadanti| 9 itthaM sati isrAyElIyasantAnai ryasya mUlyaM nirupitaM, tasya triMzanmudrAmAnaM mUlyaM 10 mAM prati paramEzvarasyAdEzAt tEbhya AdIyata, tEna ca kulAlasya kSEtraM kRItamiti yadvacanaM yirimiyabhaviSyadvAdina

prOktaM tat tadAsidhyat| 11 anantaraM ylzau tadadhipateH sammukha upatiSThati sa taM
 papraccha, tvaM kiM yihUdlyAnAM rAjA? taDa yIzustamavadat, tvaM satyamuktavAn| 12
 kintu pradhAnayAjakaprAcInairabhiyuktE na tE na kimapi na pratyavAdi| 13 tataH pIlAtE na
 sa uditah, imE tvatpratikuLataH kati kati sAKSyAM dadati, tat tvaM na zRNOSi? 14 tathApi
 sa tESAmEkasyApi vacasa uttaraM nOditavAn; tE na so'dhipati rmahAcitraM vidAmAsa| 15
 anyacca tanmahakALE'dhipateRtAdRzi rAtiAsIt, prajA yaM kanjcana bandhinaM yAcante,
 tamEva sa mOcayati| 16 tadAnIM barabbAnAmA kazcit khyAtabandhyAsIt| 17 tataH
 pIlAtastatra militAn lOkAn apRcchat, ESa barabBA bandhi khrISTavikhyAtO yIzuzcayOH
 kaM mOcayiSyAmi? yuSmAkAM kimIpsitaM? 18 tairIrSyaya sa samarpita iti sa jnjAtavAn| 19
 aparaM vicArAsanOpavEzanakALE pIlAtasya patni bhRtyaM prahitya tasmai kathayAmAsa, taM
 dhArmmikamanujaM prati tvaya kimapi na kartavyaM; yasmAt tatkrTE'dyAhaM svapnE
 prabhUtakaSTamalabhe| 20 anantaraM pradhAnayAjakaprAcInA barabbAM yAcitvAdatuM
 yIzunja hantuM sakalalOkAn prAvarttayan| 21 tatO'dhipatistAn prSTavAn, EtayOH kamahaM
 mOcayiSyAmi? yuSmAkAM keccha? tE prOcubarabbAM| 22 taDa pIlAtaH papraccha, tarhi yaM
 khrISTaM vadanti, taM yIzum kiM kariSyAmi? sarvvE kathayAmAsuH, sa kruzE na vidhyatAM| 23
 tatO'dhipatiravAdit, kutaH? kiM tEnAparAddhaM? kintu tE punarucai rjagaduH, sa kruzE na
 vidhyatAM| 24 taDa nijavAkyamagrAhyamabhUt, kalahazcApyabhUt, pIlAta iti vilOkya
 lOkAnAM samakSAM tOyamAdAya karau prakSAlyAvOcat, Etasya dhArmmikamanuSyasya
 zONitapAtE nirdOSO'haM, yuSmAbhirEva tad budhyatAM| 25 taDa sarvvAH prajAH
 pratyavOcan, tasya zONitapAtAparAdho'smAkam asmatsantAnAnAnjOpari bhavatu| 26
 tataH sa tESAM samIpe barabbAM mOcayAmAsa yIzuntu kaSAbhirAhatyA kruzE na vEdhituM
 samarpayAmAsa| 27 anantaram adhipateH sEnA adhipate rgRhaM yIzumAniya tasya samIpe
 sEnAsamUhaM saMjagRhuH| 28 tataste tasya vasanaM mOcayitvA kRSNaOhitavarNavasanaM
 paridhApayAmAsuH 29 kaNTakAnAM mukuTaM nirmmAya tacchirasi daduH, tasya dakSiNakarE
 vEtramekaM dattvA tasya sammukhe jAnUni pAtayitvA, hE yihUdlyAnAM rAjAn, tubhyaM nama
 ityuktvA taM tirazcakruH, 30 tatastasya gAtrE niSThIvaM datvA tE na vEtrE na zira AjaghuH| 31
 itthaM taM tiraskRtya tad vasanaM mOcayitvA punarnijavasanaM paridhApayAnjCakruH, taM
 kruzE na vEdhituM nItavantaH| 32 pazcAtE bahirbhUya kurINiyam zimOnnamakamekaM vilOkya
 kruzam vOPhuM tamAdadirE| 33 anantaraM gulgaltAm arthAt ziraskapAlanAmakasthAnamu
 pasthaya tE yIzavE pittamizritAmlarasaM pAtuM daduH, 34 kintu sa tamAsvAdya na papau| 35
 tadAnIM tE taM kruzE na samVidhya tasya vasanaM guTikApAtE na vibhajya jagRhuH, tasmAt,
 vibhajante'dhariyam mE tE manusyAH parasparaM| maduttariyavastrArthaM guTikAM
 pAtayanti ca||yadEtadvacanaM bhaviSyadvAdibhiruktamAsIt, taDa tad asidhyat, 36 pazcAt
 tE tatrOpavizya tadrakSaNakarvvaNi niyuktAstasthuH| 37 aparam ESa yihUdlyAnAM rAjA
 yIzurityapavAdalipipatraM tacchirasa Urdvve yOjayAmAsuH| 38 tatastasya vAmE dakSiNE
 ca dvau cairau tE na sAkAM kruzE na vividhuH| 39 taDa pAnthA nijazirO lAPayitvA taM
 nindanto jagaduH, 40 hE Izvaramandirabhanjjaka dinatrayE tannirmmAtaH svaM rakSa,
 cEttvamIzvarasutastarhi kruzAdavarOha| 41 pradhAnayAjakAdhyApakaprAcinAzca tathA
 tiraskRtya jagaduH, 42 so'nyajanAnAvat, kintu svamavituM na zaknOti| yadIsrAyEO rAjA
 bhavEt, tarhIdAnImEva kruzAdavarOhatu, tE na taM vayaM pratyESyAmaH| 43 sa IzvarE
 pratyAzAmakarOt, yadIzvarastamin santuSTastarhIdAnImEva tamavEt, yataH sa uktavAn
 ahamIzvarasutaH| 44 yau stEnau sAkAM tE na kruzE na vidhdau tau tadvadEva taM ninindatuH| 45
 taDa dvitIyAmAt rTtIyayAmA yAvat sarvvadEzE tamiraM babhUva, 46 rTtIyayAmE "Eli Eli
 lAmA zivaktanI", arthAt madIzvara madIzvara kutO mAmatyAKSIH? yIzuruccairiti jagAda| 47
 taDa tatra sthItaH kecit tat zrutvA babhASirE, ayam EliyamAhUyati| 48 tESAM madhyAdEkaH
 zIghraM gatvA spanjjaM grhItvA tatrAmlarasaM dattvA naLE na pAtuM tasmai dadau| 49

itarE'kathayan tiSThata, taM rakSitum Eliya AyAti navEti pazyAmaH| 50 yIzuH punarucairAhUya prANAN jahau| 51 tatO mandirasya vicchEdavasanam UrdvvAdadhO yAvat chidyamAnaM dvidhAbhavat, 52 bhUmizcakampe bhUdharOvyadryyata ca| zmazAnE mukTE bhUripuNyavatAM suptadEhA udatiSThan, 53 zmazAnAd vahirbhUya tadutthAnAt paraM puNyapuraM gatvA bahuJanAn darzayAmAsuH| 54 yIzurakSaNAya niyuktaH zatasEnApatistatsagginazca tAdRzIM bhUkampAdighaTanAM dRSTvA bhIta avadan, ESa IzvaraputrO bhavati| 55 yA bahuyOSitO yIzuM sEvamAnA gAllistatpazcAdAgatAstAsAM madhyE 56 magdalInI mariyam yAkUbyOzyO rmAta yA mariyam sibadiyaputrayO rmAta ca yOSita EtA dUrE tiSThantyO dadRzuH| 57 sandhyAyAM satyam arimathiyAnagarasya yUSaphnAmA dhani manujO yIzOH ziSyatvAt 58 pIlAtasya samIpaM gatvA yIzOH kAyaM yayAcE, tEna pIlAtaH kAyaM dAtum AdidEza| 59 yUSaph tatKayaM nItvA zucivastRENACchAdya 60 svArthaM zailE yat zmazAnaM cakhAna, tanmadhyE tatKayaM nidhAya tasya dvArI vRhatpASANA m dadau| 61 kintu magdalInI mariyam anyamariyam EtE striyau tatra zmazAnasammukha upavivizatuH| 62 tadanantaraM nistArOtsavasyAyOjanadinAt parE'hani pradhAnayAjakAH phirUzinazca militvA pIlAtamUpAgatyAkathayan, 63 hE mahEccha sa pratArako jIvana akathayat, dinatrayAt paraM zmazAnAdutthAsyAmi tadvAkyAM smarAmO vayaM; 64 tasmAt tRtIyadinaM yAvat tat zmazAnaM rakSitumAdizatu, nOcEt tacchiSyA yAminyAmAgatya taM hRtvA lokAn vadiSyanti, sa zmazAnAdudatiSThat, tathA sati prathamabhrAntEH zESIyabhrAnti rmahati bhaviSyati| 65 tAdA pIlAta avAdIt, yuSmAkaM samIpe rakSigaNa AstE, yUYaM gatvA yathA sAdhyAM rakSayata| 66 tataste gatvA taddUrapASANA m mudrAgkitaM kRtvA rakSigaNaM niyojya zmazAnaM rakSayAmAsuH|

28 tataH paraM vizrAmavArasya zESE saptAhaprathamadinasya prabhOtE jATE magdalInI mariyam anyamariyam ca zmazAnaM draSTumAgata| 2 tAdA mahAn bhUkampO'bhavat; paramEzvariyadUtaH svargAdavaruhya zmazAnadvArAt pASANamapasAryya taduparyyupavivEza| 3 tadvadanaM vidyudvat tEjOmayaM vasanaM himazubhranjca| 4 tAdAnIM rakSiNastadbhayAt kampita mRtavad babhUvaH| 5 sa dUto yOSitO jagAda, yUYaM mA bhaiSTA, kruzahatayIzuM mRgayadhvE tadahaM vEdmi| 6 so'tra nAsti, yathAvadat tathOtthitavAn; Etat prabhOH zayanasthAnaM pazyata| 7 tUrNaM gatvA tacchiSyAn iti vadata, sa zmazAnAd udatiSThat, yuSmAkamagrE gAllilaM yAsyati yUYaM tatra taM vikSiSyadhvE, pazyatAhaM vArttAmimAM yuSmAnavAdiSaM| 8 tatasta bhayAt mahAnandAnjca zmazAnAt tUrNaM bahirbhUya tacchiSyAn vArttAM vaktuM dhAvitavatyaH| kintu ziSyAn vArttAM vaktuM yAnti, tAdA yIzu rdarzanaM dattvA tA jagAda, 9 yuSmAkaM kalyANaM bhUyAt, tatasta Agatya tatpAdayOH patitvA praNEmuH| 10 yIzusta avAdIt, mA bibhIta, yUYaM gatvA mama bhrAtRn gAllilaM yAtuM vadata, tatra tE mAM drakSyanti| 11 striyo gacchanti, tAdA rakSiNAM kEcit puraM gatvA yadyad ghaTitAM tatsarvvaM pradhAnayAjakAn njjApitavantaH| 12 tE prAcInaiH samaM saMsadaM kRtvA mantrayantO bahumudraH sEnAbhyO dattvAvadan, 13 asmAsu nidritESu tacchiSyA yAminyAmAgatya taM hRtvAnayan, iti yUYaM pracArayata| 14 yadyEtadadhipateH zrOtragOcarIbhavEt, tarhi taM bOdhayitvA yuSmAnaviSyAmaH| 15 tataste mudra gRhItvA zikSanurUpaM karmma cakruH, yihUdIyAnAM madhyE tasyAdyApi kiMvadanti vidyate| 16 EkAdaza ziSyA yIzunirUpitAgAlilasyAdrim gatvA 17 tatra taM saMvIkSyA praNEmuH, kintu kEcit sandigdhavantaH| 18 yIzusteSAM samIpamAgatya vyAhRtavAn, svargamEdinyOH sarvvAdhipatitvabhArO mayyarpita AstE| 19 atO yUYaM prayAya sarvvadEzIyAn ziSyAn kRtvA pituH putrasya pavitrasyAtmanazca nAmna tAnavagAhayata; ahaM yuSmAn yadyadAdizAM tadapi pAlayituM tAnupAdizata| 20 pazyata, jagadantaM yAvat sadAhaM yuSmAbhiH sAKaM tiSThAmi| iti| (aiOn g165)

mArkaH

1 Izvaraputrasya yIzukhrISTasya susaMvAdArambhaH| 2 bhaviSyadvAdinAM granthESu lipiritthamAstE, pazya svakiyadUtantu tavAgrE prESayAmyaham| gatvA tvadlyapanthAnaM sa hi pariSkariSyati| **3** "paramEzasya panthAnaM pariSkuruta sarvvataH| tasya rAjapathanjaiva samAnaM kurutAdhunA|" ityEtat prAntarE vAkyaM vadataH kasyacidravaH|| **4** saEva yOhan prAntarE majjitavAn tathA pApamArjananimittaM manOvyAvarttakamajjanasya kathAnjca pracAritavAn| **5** taTO yihUdAdEzayirUZAlamnagaranivAsinaH sarvve lOkA bahi rbhUtva tasya samIpamAgatya svAni svAni pApAnyaggikRtya yaddananadyAM tEna majjita babhUvuH| **6** asya yOhanaH paridhEyAni kramElakalOmajAni, tasya kaTibandhanaM carmmajAtam, tasya bhakSyANI ca zUkakITA vanyamadhUni cAsan| **7** sa pracArayan kathayAnjcakrE, ahaM namribhUya yasya pAdukAbandhanaM mOcayitumapi na yOgyOsmi, tAdRzO mattO gurutara EkaH puruSO matpazcAdAgacchati| **8** ahaM yuSmAn jaLE majjitavAn kintu sa pavitra AtmAni saMmajjayiSyati| **9** aparanjca tasminnEva kALE gAlIlpradEzasya nAsaradgrAmAd yIzurAgatya yOhanA yaddananadyAM majjito'bhUt| **10** sa jaAdutthitamAtrO mEghadvAraM muktaM kapOtat svasyOpari avarOhantamAtmAnanjca dRSTavAn| **11** tvAM mama priyaH putrastvayyEva mamamahAsantOSa iyamAkAzIya vANI babhUva| **12** tasmin kALE AtmA taM prAntaramadhyAM ninAya| **13** atha sa catvAriMzaddinAni tasmin sthAnE vanyapazubhiH saha tiSThan zaitAnA parIkSitaH; pazcAt svargIyadUtAstaM siSEvirE| **14** anantaraM yOhani bandhanAlayE baddhe sati yIzu rgAlIlpradEzamAgatya IzvararAjyasya susaMvAdaM pracArayan kathayAmAsa, **15** kAlaH sampUrNa IzvararAjyanjca samIpamAgataM; atOhETO ryUyaM manAMsi vyAvarttayadhvaM susaMvAdE ca vizvAsita| **16** tadanantaraM sa gAlillyasamudrasya tIrE gacchan zimOn tasya bhrAtA andriyanAmA ca imau dvau janau matsyadhAriNau sAgaramadhyE jAlaM prakSipantau dRSTvA tAvavadat, **17** yuvAM mama pazcAdAgacchataM, yuvAmahaM manuSyadhAriNau kariSyAmi| **18** tatastau tatKsaNamEva jAlAni parityajya tasya pazcAt jagmatuH| **19** tataH paraM tatsthAnAt kinjcid dUraM gatvA sa sivadIputrayAkUb tadbhrAtRyOhan ca imau naukAyAM jAlAnAM jIrNamuddhArayantau dRSTvA tAvAhUyat| **20** tatastau naukAyAM vEtanabhugbhiH sahitaM svapitaraM vihAya tatpazcAdiyatuH| **21** tataH paraM kapharnAhUmnAmakaM nagaramupasthAya sa vizrAmadivasE bhajanagrahaM pravizya samupadidEza| **22** tasyOpadEzAlOkA AzcaryayAM mEnirE yataH sOdhyApakAiva nOpadizan prabhAvavAniva prOpadidEza| **23** aparanjca tasmin bhajanagRhe apavitrabhUtEna grasta EkO mAnuSa ASIt| sa cItzabdaM kRtvA kathayAnjcakE **24** bhO nAsaratIya yIzO tvamasmAn tyaja, tvayA sahAsmAkAM kaH sambandhaH? tvAM kimasmAn nAzayituM samAgataH? tvamlzvarasya pavitralOkA ityahaM jAnAmi| **25** tAdA yIzustaM tarjayitvA jagAda tUSNIM bhava itO bahirbhava ca| **26** tataH sO'pavitrabhUtastaM sampIPya atyucaizcItkrtya nirjagAma| **27** tEnaiva sarvve camatkRtya parasparaM kathayAnjcakrirE, ahO kimidaM? kIdRzO'yaM navya upadEzaH? anEna prabhAvEnApavitrabhUTEsvAjnjApitESu tE tadAjnjAnuvarttinO bhavanti| **28** tAdA tasya yazo gAlilazcaturdiksthasarvvadEzAn vyApnOt| **29** aparanjca tE bhajanagRhAd bahi rbhUtva yAkUbyOhanbhyaM saha zimOna Andriyasya ca nivEzanaM pravivizuH| **30** tAdA pitarasya zvazrUrjvarapIPita zayyAyAmAsta iti tE taM jhaTiti vijnjApayAnjcakruH| **31** tataH sa Agatya tasyA hastaM dhRtvA tAmudasthApayat; tadaiva tAM jvarO'tyAkSIt tataH paraM sa tAn siSEvE| **32** athAstaM gatE ravau sandhyAkALE sati lokAstatsamIpaM sarvvan rOgiNO bhUtadhRtAmzca samAninyuH| **33** sarvve nAgarika lOkA dvAri saMmilitAzca| **34** tataH sa nAnAvidharOgiNO bahUn manujAnarOgiNazcakAra tathA bahUn bhUtAn tyAjayAnjcakAra tAn bhUtAn kimapi vAkyaM vaktuM niSiSEdha ca yatOhEtOstE tamajAnan| **35** aparanjca sO'tipratyUSE vastutastu rAtrizeSE samutthAya bahirbhUya nirjanaM sthAnaM gatvA tatra prArthayAnjcakrE| **36** anantaraM zimOn tatsagginazca tasya pazcAd

gataVantaH| 37 taduddEzaM prApya tamavadan sarvve lOkAstvAM mRgayantE| 38 tAdA sO'kathayat Agacchata vayaM samIpasthAni nagarAni yAmAH, yatO'haM tatra kathAM pracArayituM bahirAgamam| 39 atha sa tESAM gAlIlpradEzasya sarvVESu bhajanagRhESu kathAH pracArayAnjCakrE bhUtAnatyAjayanjca| 40 anantaramEkaH kuSThI samAgatyA tatsammukhE jAnupAtaM vinayanjca kRtVA kathitavAn yadi bhavAn icchati tarhi mAM pariSkarttuM zaknOtI| 41 tataH kRpAlu rYizuH karau prasAryya taM spaSTvA kathayAmAsa 42 mamEcchA vidyatE tvaM pariSkRtO bhava| EtatkathAyAH kathanamAtrAt sa kuSThI rOgAnmuktaH pariSkRtO'bhavat| 43 tAdA sa taM visRjan gAPhamAdizya jagAda 44 sAvadhAnO bhava kathAmimAM kamapi mA vada; svAtmAnaM yAjakaM darzaya, lOkEbhyaH svapariSkRtEH pramANadAnAya mUsAnirNitaM yaddAnaM tadutsRjasva ca| 45 kintu sa gatVA tat karmma itthaM vistAryya pracArayituM prArEbhe tEnaiva yIzuH punaH saprakAZaM nagaraM pravESTuM nAzaknOt tatOhEtOrbahiH kAnanasthAnE tasyau; tathApi caturddighyO lOkAstasya samIpamAyayuh|

2 tadanantaram yIzai katipayadinAni vilambya punaH kapharnAhUmnagaraM praviSTE sa gRha Asta iti kiMvadantyA tatKsaNaM tatsamIpam bahavo lOkA AgatyA samupatasthUH, 2 tasmAd gRhamadhyE sarvVESAM kRtE sthAnaM nAbhavad dvArasya caturdikSvapi nAbhavat, tatKAlE sa tAn prati kathAM pracArayAnjCakrE| 3 tataH paraM lOkAzcaturbhi rmAnavairEkaM pakSaghAtinaM vAhayitVA tatsamIpam Aninyuh| 4 kintu janAnAM bahutvat taM yIzOH sammukhamAnEtum na zaknuvantO yasmin sthAnE sa AstE taduparigRhapRSThaM khanitVA chidraM kRtVA tEna mArgEnA sazayyaM pakSaghAtinam avarOhayAmAsuh| 5 tatO yIzusteSAM vizvAsaM dRSTvA taM pakSaghAtinaM babhASE hE vatsa tava pApAnAM mArjanaM bhavatu| 6 tAdA kiyantO'dhyApakAstatrOpavizantO manObhi rvitarkayAnjCakruH, ESa manuSya EtAdRzImIzvaranindAM kathAM kutaH kathayati? 7 IzvaraM vina pApAni mArSTuM kasya sAmarthyam AstE? 8 itthaM tE vitarkayanti yIzustatKsaNaM manasa tad budvVA tAnavadad yUyamantaHkaraNaiH kuta EtAni vitarkayatha? 9 tadanantaraM yIzustatsthAnAt punaH samudrataTaM yayau; lOkanivahE tatsamIpamAgatE sa tAn samupadidEza| 10 kintu pRthivyAM pApAni mArSTuM manuSyaputrasya sAmarthyamasti, Etad yuSmAn jnJApayituM (sa tasmai pakSaghAtinE kathayAmAsa) 11 uttiSTha tava zayyAM gRhItVA svagRhaM yAhi, ahaM tvAmidam AjnjApayAmI| 12 tataH sa tatKsaNam utthAya zayyAM gRhItVA sarvVESAM sAkSAT jagAma; sarvve vismita EtAdRzaM karmma vayam kadApi nApazyAma, imAM kathAM kathayitvEzvaraM dhanyamabruvan| 13 tadanantaraM yIzustatsthAnAt punaH samudrataTaM yayau; lOkanivahE tatsamIpamAgatE sa tAn samupadidEza| 14 atha gacchan karasanjCayagRha upaviSTam AlphyaputraM lEviM dRSTvA tamAhUya kathitavAn matpazcAt tvAmAmaccha tataH sa utthAya tatpazcAd yayau| 15 anantaram yIzau tasya gRhe bhOktum upaviSTE bahavaH karamanjAyinaH pApinazca tEna tacchiSyaizca sahOpavivizuH, yatO bahavastatpazcAdAjagmuH| 16 tAdA sa karamanjAyibhiH pApibhizca saha khAdati, tad dRSTvAdhyApakah phirUzinazca tasya ziSyAnUcuH karamanjAyibhiH pApibhizca sahAyaM kutO bhUmKtE pivati ca? 17 tadvAkyAM zrutVA yIzuH pratyuvAca, arOgilOkAnAM cikitsakEna prayOjanaM nAsti, kintu rOginAMeva; ahaM dhArmmikAnAhvAtuM nAgataH kintu manO vyAvarttayituM pApina Eva| 18 tataH paraM yOhanaH phirUzinAnjCOpavAsAcAriziSyA yIzOH samIpam AgatyA kathayAmAsuh, yOhanaH phirUzinAnjca ziSyA upavasanti kintu bhavataH ziSyA nOpavasanti kiM kAraNamasya? 19 tAdA yIzustAn babhASE yAvat kAlaM sakhibhiH saha kanyAyA varastiSThati tAvatkAlaM tE kimupavastuM zaknuvanti? yAvatkAlaM varastaiH saha tiSThati tAvatkAlaM ta upavastuM na zaknuvanti| 20 yasmin kAlE tEbhyaH sakAzAd varO nESyate sa kAla Agacchati, tasmin kAlE tE janA upavatsyanti| 21 kOpi janaH purAtanavastrE nUtanavastraM na slvyati, yatO nUtanavastrEna saha sEvanE kRtE jirNaM vastraM chidyatE tasmAt puna rmahat chidraM jAyatE| 22 kOpi janaH purAtanakUTUsU nUtanaM drAKsArasAM na sthApayati, yatO nUtanadrAKsArasasya tEjasA tAH

kutvO vidrlyyantE tatO drAkSArasazca patati kutvazca nazyanti, ataEva nUtanadrAkSarasO nUtanakutUSu sthApaniyaH| 23 tadanantaram yIzu ryadA vizrAmavArE zasyakSEtrENA gacchati tadA tasya ziSyA gacchantaH zasyamanjjarIzchEttuM pravRttAH| 24 ataH phirUzino yIzavE kathayAmAsuH pazyatu vizrAmavAsarE yat karmma na karttavayAM tad imE kutaH kurvvanti? 25 tadA sa tEbhyO'kathayat dAyUd tatsaMgginazca bhakSyAbhAvAt kSudhitAH santO yat karmma kRtavantastat kiM yuSmAbhi rna paThitam? 26 abiyAtharnAmakE mahAyAjakatAM kurvvati sa kathamIzvarasyAvAsaM pravizya yE darzanIyapUpA yAjakAn vinAnyasya kasyApi na bhakSyAstAnEva bubhujE saggilOkEbhyO'pi dadau| 27 sO'paramapi jagAda, vizrAmavArO manuSyArthamEva nirUpitO'sti kintu manuSyO vizrAmavArArthaM naiva| 28 manuSyaputrO vizrAmavArasyApi prabhurAstE|

3 anantaram yIzuH puna rbhajanagRhaM praviSTastasmin sthAnE zuSkahasta EkO mAnava AsIt| 2 sa vizrAmavArE tamarOgiNaM kariSyati navEtyatra bahavastam apavadituM chidramapEkSitavantaH| 3 tadA sa taM zuSkahastaM manuSyam jagAda madhyasthAnE tvamuttiSTha| 4 tataH paraM sa tAn papraccha vizrAmavArE hitamahitaM tatha hi prANarakSA vA prANanAza ESAM madhyE kiM karaNIyAM? kintu tE niHzabdAstasthuH| 5 tadA sa tESAmantaHkaraNANAM kATHinyAddhEtO rduHkhitaH krOdhat cartudazo dRSTavAn taM mAnuSaM gaditavAn taM hastaM vistAraya, tatastEna hastE vistRtE taddhastO'nyahastavad arOgo jAtaH| 6 atha phirUzinaH prasthAya taM nAzayituM hErOdIyaiH saha mantrayitumArEbhirE| 7 ataEva yIzustatsthAnaM parityajya ziSyaiH saha punaH sAgarasamIpaM gataH; 8 tatO gAlilyihUda-yirUzAlam-idOm-yardannadIpArasthAnEbhyO lokasamUhastasya pazcAd gataH; tadanyaH sOrasIdanOH samIpaVAsilOkasamUhazca tasya mahAkarmmaNAM vArttaM zrutvA tasya sannidhimAgataH| 9 tadA lokasamUhazcEt tasyOpari patati ityAzagky sa nAvamEkAM nikaTE sthApayituM ziSyAnAdiSTavAn| 10 yatO'nEkamanuSyANAmArOgyakaraNAd vyAdhigrastAH sarvvE taM sprastuM parasparaM balEna yatnavantaH| 11 aparanjca apavitrabhUtAstaM dRSTvA taccaraNayOH patitvA prOcaiH prOcuh, tvamIzvarasya putraH| 12 kintu sa tAn dRPham AjnjApya svaM paricAyituM niSiddhavAn| 13 anantaraM sa parvvatamAruhya yaM yaM praticcha taM tamAhUtavAn tatastE tatsamIpaMAgatAH| 14 tadA sa dvAdazajanAn svEna saha sthAtuM susaMvAdapracArAya prEritA bhavituM 15 sarvvaprakAravyAdhInAM zamanakaraNaya prabhAvam prAptuM bhUtAn tyAjayitunjca niyuktavAn| 16 tESAM nAmAnImAni, zimOn sivadiputrO 17 yaKUb tasya bhrAtA yOhan ca AndriyaH philipo barthalamayaH, 18 mathi thOmA ca AlphIyaputrO yaKUb thaddIyaH kinAnIyaH zimOn yastaM parahastESvarpayiSyati sa ISkariyOtiyayihUdAzca| 19 sa zimOnE pitara ityupanAma dadau yaKUbYohanbhyaM ca binErigiz arthatO mEghanAdaputrAvityupanAma dadau| 20 anantaraM tE nivEzanaM gataH, kintu tatrApi punarmahAn janasaMagamO 'bhavat tasmAtte bhOktumapyavakAzAM na prAptAH| 21 tatastasya suhRlloka imAM vArttaM prApya sa hatajnjAnObhUd iti kathAM kathayitvA taM dhRtvAnEttuM gataH| 22 aparanjca yirUzAlama AgatA yE yE'dhyApakAstE jagadurayAM puruSO bhUtapatyAbiSTastE na bhUtapatina bhUtAn tyAjayati| 23 tatastAnAhUya yIzu rDRSTAntaiH kathAM kathitavAn zaitAn kathaM zaitAnaM tyAjayituM zaknOti? 24 kinjcana rAjyaM yadi svavirOdhenA pRthag bhavati tarhi tad rAjyaM sthiraM sthAtuM na zaknOti| 25 tatha kasyApi parivarO yadi parasparaM virOdhi bhavati tarhi sOpi parivAraH sthiraM sthAtuM na zaknOti| 26 tadvat zaitAn yadi svavipakSataya uttiSThan bhinnO bhavati tarhi sOpi sthiraM sthAtuM na zaknOti kintUcchinno bhavati| 27 aparanjca prabalaM janaM prathamaM na baddha kOpi tasya gRhaM pravizya dravyANi luNThayituM na zaknOti, taM badvvaiva tasya gRhasya dravyANi luNThayituM zaknOti| 28 atOHeTO ryuSmabhyamahaM satyaM kathayAmi manuSyANAM santAnA yAni yAni pApAnIzvaranindAnjca kurvvanti tESAM tatsarvvESAmaparAdhAnAM kSaMa bhavituM zaknOti, 29 kintu yaH kazcit pavitramAtmAnaM

nindati tasyAparAdhasya kSamA kadApi na bhaviSyati sOnantadaNPasyArhO bhaviSyati| (aiōn g165, aiōnios g166) 30 tasyApavitrahUtO'sti tESAMEtatkathAhEtOH sa itthaM kathitavAn| 31 atha tasya mAtA bhrAtRgaNazcAgatyA bahistiSThanatO lOkAn prESyA tamAhUtavantaH| 32 tatatastatsannidhau samupaviSTA lOkAstaM babhASirE pazya bahistava mAtA bhrAtarazca tvAm anvicchanti| 33 tada sa tAn pratyuvAca mama mAtA kA bhrAtarO vA kE? tataH paraM sa svamIpOpaviSTAN ziSyAn prati avalOkanaM kRtvA kathayAmAsa 34 pazyataitE mama mAtA bhrAtarazca| 35 yaH kazcid IzvarasyESTAM kriyAM karOti sa Eva mama bhrAtA bhaginI mAtA ca|

4 anantaraM sa samudrataTE punarupadESTuM prArEbhe, tatatastra bahujanAnAM samAgamAt sa sAgarOpari naukAmAruhya samupaviSTaH; sarvvE lOkAH samudrakULE tasthuH| 2 tadA sa dRSTAntakathAbhi rbahUpadiSTavAn upadizaMzca kathitavAn, 3 avadhAnaM kuruta, EkO bljavapta bljAni vaptuM gataH; 4 vapanakAlE kiyanti bljAni mArgapAzve patitAni, tata AkAzIyapakSiNa Etya tAni cakhAduH| 5 kiyanti bljAni svalpamRttikAvatpASANabhUmau patitAni tAni mRdOlpatvAt zghramagkuritAni; 6 kintUditE sUryyE dagdhAni tathA mUlAnO nAdhOgatavAt zuSkAni ca| 7 kiyanti bljAni kaNTakivanamadye patitAni tataH kaNTakAni saMvRdvya tAni jagrasustAni na ca phalitAni| 8 tathA kiyanti bljAnyuttamabhUmau patitAni tAni saMvRdvya phalAnyutpAditAni kiyanti bljAni trimZadguNAni kiyanti SaSTiguNAni kiyanti zataguNAni phalAni phalitavanti| 9 atha sa tAnavadat yasya zrOtuM karNau staH sa zRNOtu| 10 tadanantaraM nirjanasamayE tatsagginO dvAdazaziSyAzca taM taddrSTAntavAkyasyArthaM papracchuH| 11 tadA sa tAnuditavAn IzvararAjyasya nigUPhavAkyam bOddhuM yuSmAkamadhikArO'sti; 12 kintu yE vahirbhUtAH "tE pazyantaH pazyanti kintu na jAnanti, zRNvantaH zRNvanti kintu na budhyante, cEttai rmanaHsu kadApi parivarttitESu tESAM pApAnyamOcayiSyanta," atOhEtOstAn prati dRSTAntairEva tAni mayA kathitAni| 13 atha sa kathitavAn yUYaM kimEtad dRSTAntavAkyam na budhyadhve? tarhi kathaM sarvvAn dRSTAntAna bhOtsyadhve? 14 bljavapta vAkyarUpANi bljAni vapati; 15 tatra yE yE loka vAkyam zRNvanti, kintu zrutamAtrAt zaitAn zghramAgatyA tESAM manaHsUptAni tAni vAkyarUpANi bljAnyapanayati taEva uptabljamArgapArzvesvarUpAH| 16 yE janA vAkyam zrutvA sahasA paramAnandEna gRhanti, kintu hRdi sthairryAbhAvAt kinjcit kAlamAtraM tiSThanti tatpazcAt tadvAkyahEtOH 17 kutracit kleZE upadrave vA samupasthitE tadaiva vighnaM prApnuvanti taEva uptabljamArgapArzvesvarUpAH| 18 yE janAH kathAM zRNvanti kintu sAMsAriki cinta dhanabhRanti rviSoyalObhazca Ete sarvvE upasthAya tAM kathAM grasanti tataH mA viphalA bhavati (aiōn g165) 19 taEva uptabljasakaNTakabhUmisvarUpAH| 20 yE janA vAkyam zrutvA gRhanti tESAM kasya vA trimZadguNAni kasya vA SaSTiguNAni kasya vA zataguNAni phalAni bhavanti taEva uptabljOrvvarabhUmisvarUpAH| 21 tadA so'paramapi kathitavAn kOpi janO dIpAdhAraM parityajya drONasyAdhaH khaTvAyA adhe vA sthApayitUM dipamAnayati kim? 22 atOhEtO ryanna prakAzayiSyate tAdRg lukkAyitaM kimapi vastu nAsti; yad vyaktaM na bhaviSyati tAdRzAM guptaM kimapi vastu nAsti| 23 yasya zrOtuM karNau staH sa zRNOtu| 24 aparamapi kathitavAn yUYaM yad yad vAkyam zRNutha tatra sAvadhAna bhavata, yatO yUYaM yEna parimANEna parimAtha tEnaiva parimANEna yuSmadarthamapi parimAsyate; zrOtarO yUYaM yuSmabhyamadhikaM dAsyate| 25 yasyAzrayE varddhatE tasmai aparamapi dAsyate, kintu yasyAzrayE na varddhatE tasya yat kinjcidasti tadapi tasmAn nESyate| 26 anantaraM sa kathitavAn EkO lokaH kSEtre bljAnyuptvA 27 jAgaraNanidrAbhyAM divAnizAM gamayati, parantu tadvljam tasyAjnjAtarUpENAgkurayati varddhatE ca; 28 yatOhEtOH prathamataH patrAni tataH paraM kaNizAni tatpazcAt kaNizapUrNAni zasyAni bhUmiH svayamutpAdayati; 29 kintu phalESu pakkESu zasyacchEdanakAlaM jnjAtvA sa tatksaNaM zasyAni chinatti, anEna tulyamIzvararAjyaM| 30 punaH so'kathayad IzvararAjyaM kEna samaM? kEna vastunA saha vA tadupamAsyAmi? 31 tat sarSapaikEna tulyaM yatO mRdi vapanakAlE

sarSapabljaM sarvvarRthivisthabljAt kSudraM 32 kintu vapanAt param agkurayitvA sarvvazAkAd
 bRhad bhavati, tasya bRhatyaH zAkhAzca jAyantE tatastacchAyAM pakSiNa AzrayantE| 33
 itthaM tESAM bOdhanurUpaM so'nEkadRSTAntaistAnupadiSTavAn, 34 dRSTAntaM vinA
 kAmapi kathAM tEbhyO na kathitavAn pazcAn nirjanE sa ziSyAn sarvvadRSTAntArthaM
 bOdhitavAn| 35 taddinasya sandhyAyAM sa tEbhyO'kathayad Agacchata vayaM pAraM yAmal|
 36 tada tE lokAn visRjya tamavilambaM gRhItvA naukaya pratasthire; aparA api nAvastaya
 saha sthitAH| 37 tataH paraM mahAjhanjbhzagamAt nau rOlAyamAnA taraggENa jalaiH
 pUrNabhavacca| 38 tada sa naukAcazcAdbhAgE upadhAnE zirO nidhAya nidrita AsIt tatestE taM
 jAgarayitvA jagaduH, hE prabhO, asmAkAm prANA yAnti kimatra bhavatazcintA nAsti? 39
 tada sa utthAya vAyum tarjitavAn samudranjcOktavAn zAntaH susthirazca bhava; tatO vAyau
 nivRtE'bdhirmistaraggObhUt| 40 tada sa tAnuvAca yUyaM kuta EtAdRkzagkAkula bhavata?
 kiM vO vizvAsO nAsti? 41 tasmAtte'tivabhItAH parasparaM vaktumArEbhirE, ahO vAyuh
 sindhuzcAsya nidEzagrAhiNau kIdRgayaM manujaH|

5 atha tU sindhupAraM gatvA gidEriyapradEza upatasthuh| 2 naukAtO nirgatamAtrAd
 apavitrabhUtagrasta EkaH zmazAnAdEtya taM sAKsAc cakAra| 3 sa zmazAnE'vAtsIt kOpi
 taM zRgkhalEna badvva sthApayitum nAzaknOt| 4 janairvAraM nigaPaiH zRgkhalaizca sa
 baddhOpi zRgkhalAnyAkRSya mOcItavAn nigaPani ca bhaMktvA khaNPaM khaNPaM kRtavAn
 kOpi taM vazIkarttuM na zazaka| 5 divAnizAM sadA parvvataM zmazAnanjca bhramitvA
 cItzabdaM kRtavAn grAvabhizca svayaM svaM kRtavAn| 6 sa yIzUM dURat pazyannEva
 dhAvan taM praNanAma ucairuvaMzcOvAca, 7 hE sarvvOparisthEzvaraputra yIzO bhavata
 saha mE kaH sambandhaH? ahaM tvAmIzvarENa zApayE mAM mA yAtaya| 8 yatO yIzustaM
 kathitavAn rE apavitrabhUta, asmAnnarAd bahirnirgaccha| 9 atha sa taM prSTavAn kintE
 nAma? tEna pratyuktaM vayamanEkE 'smastatO'smannAma bAhini| 10 tatOsmAn dEzAnna
 prESayEti tE taM prArthayanta| 11 tadAnIM parvvataM nikaSA bRhan varAhavrajazcarannAsIt|
 12 tasmAd bhUtA vinayEna jagaduH, amUM varAhavrajam Azrayitum asmAn prahiNu| 13
 yIzunAnunjAtAstE'pavitrabhUTA bahirniryAya varAhavrajam prAvizan tataH sarvvE varAha
 vastutastu prAyOdisahasrasaMgkhyakAH kaTakEna mahAjvAd dhAvantaH sindhau prANAn
 jahuH| 14 tasmAd varAhapAlakAH palAyamAnAH pure grAmE ca tadvArttaM kathayanjCakruH|
 tada loka ghaTitaM tatKaryyaM draSTuM bahirjagmuH 15 yIzOH sannidhiM gatvA taM
 bhUtagrastam arthAd bAhinibhUtagrastam naraM savastraM sacEtanaM samupaviSTanjca
 dRSTvA bibhyuh| 16 tato dRSTatatkAryyaOkAstasya bhUtagrastanarasya varAhavrajasyApi tAM
 dhaTanAM varNayAmAsuh| 17 tatestE svasImAtO bahirgantum yIzum vinEtumArEbhirE| 18 atha
 tasya naukArOhaNakAlE sa bhUtamukTO nA yIzunA saha sthAtuM prArthayate; 19 kintu sa
 tamananumatya kathitavAn tvaM nijAtmIyAnAM samIpaM gRhanjca gaccha prabhustvayi
 kRpAm kRtvA yAni karmmAni kRtavAn tAni tAn jnjApaya| 20 ataH sa prasthAya yIzunA
 kRtaM tatsarvvAzcaryyaM karmma dikApalidEze pracArayitum prArabdhavAn tataH sarvvE
 loka AzcaryyaM mEnirE| 21 anantaraM yIzau nAvA punaranyapAra uttIrNE sindhutaTE ca
 tiSthati sati tatsamIpe bahulOkAnAM samAgamO'bhUt| 22 aparAM yAyIr nAmnA kazcid
 bhajanagRhasyAdhipa Agatya taM dRSTvaiva caraNayOH patitvA bahu nivEdya kathitavAn; 23
 mama kanya mRtaprAyAbhUd atO bhavAnEtya tadArOgyAya tasya gAtrE hastam arpayatu
 tEnaiva sa jIviSyati| 24 tada yIzustEna saha calitaH kintu tatpazcAd bahulOkAzcalitvA tAdgAtrE
 patitAH| 25 atha dvAdazavarSANi pradararOgENa 26 zIrNA cikitsakAnAM nAnAcikitsAbhizca
 duHkhaM bhuktavati ca sarvvasvaM vyayitvApi nArOgyaM prApta ca punarapi pIPitAsIcca 27
 yA strI sa yIzO rvArttAM prApya manasAkathayat yadyahaM tasya vastramAtra sprastuM
 labhEyaM tada rOgahIna bhaviSyAmi| 28 atOhEtOH sa lokAraNyamadhyE tatpazcAdAgatya
 tasya vastraM pasparza| 29 tEnaiva tatKsaNaM tasyA raktasrOtaH zuSkAM svayaM tasmAd

rOgAnmukTA ityapi dEhE'nubhUtA| 30 atha svasmAt zakti nrirgata yIzurEtanmanasA jnjAtvA lOkanivahaM prati mukhaM vyAvRtya pRSTavAn kEna madvastraM sprSTAm? 31 tatatasya ziSyA UcuH bhavato vapuSi lOKAH saMgharSanti tad dRSTvA kEna madvastraM sprSTamiti kutaH kathayati? 32 kintu kEna tat karmma kRtaM tad draSTuM yIzuzcaturdizo dRSTavAn| 33 tataH sA strI bhItA kampitA ca satI svasyA rukpratikriyA jAtEti jnjAtvAgatyA tatsammukhE patitvA sarvvavRttAntaM satyaM tasmai kathayAmAsa| 34 tadAnIM yIzustAM gaditavAn, hE kanyE tava pratItistvAm arOgAmakarOt tvaM kSEmENa vraja svarOgAnmukta ca tiSTha| 35 itivAkyavadanakAlE bhajanagRhAdhipasya nivEzanAl lOKa EtyAdhipaM babhASirE tava kanyA mRta tasmAd guruM punaH kutaH kliznAsi? 36 kintu yIzustad vAKyaM zrutvaiva bhajanagRhAdhipaM gaditavAn mA bhaiSIH kEvalaM vizvAsih| 37 atha pitarO yAkUb tadbhrAta yOhan ca EtAn vinA kamapi svapazcAd yAtuM nAnvamanyata| 38 tasya bhajanagRhAdhipasya nivEzanasamIpam AgatyA kalahaM bahurOdanaM vilApanjca kurvvato lOkAn dadarza| 39 tasmAn nivEzanaM pravizya prOktaVAn yUYaM kuta itthaM kalahaM rODananjca kurutha? kanyA na mRta nidrAti| 40 tasmAttE tamupajahasuH kintu yIzuH sarvvAna bahiSkRtya kanyAyAH pitarau svasagginazca gRhItvA yatra kanyAsIt tat sthAnaM praviSTavAn| 41 atha sa tasyAH kanyAyA hastau dhRtvA tAM babhASE TALItHa kUmI, arthatO hE kanyE tvamuttiSTha ityAjnjApayAmi| 42 tunaiva tatksaNaM sA dvAdazavarSavayaska kanyA pOthhAya calitumArEbhe, itaH sarvvE mahAvismayaM gatAH| 43 tata Etasyai kinjcit khAdyaM dattEti kathayitvA Etatkarmma kamapi na jnjApayatEti dRPhamAdiSTavAn|

6 anantaraM sa tatsthAnAt prasthAya svapradEzamAgataH ziSyAzca tatpazcAd gatAH| 2 atha vizrAmavArE sati sa bhajanagRhE upadESTumArabdhavAn tato'nEkE lOkastatkathAM zrutva vismitya jagaduH, asya manujasya IdRzi AzcaryyakriyA kasmAj jAtA? tathA svakarAbhyAm itthamadbhutaM karmma karttAm Etasmai kathaM jnjAnaM dattam? 3 kimayaM mariyamaH putrastajnjA nO? kimayaM yAkUb-yOsI-yihuda-zimOnAM bhrAta nO? asya bhaginyaH kimihAsmAbhiH saha nO? itthaM tE tadarthe pratyUhaM gatAH| 4 tada yIzustEbhyO'kathayat svadEzaM svakuTumbAn svaparijanAMzca vinA kutrApi bhaviSyadvAdi asatkrTO na bhavati| 5 aparanjca tESAmapratyayAt sa vismitaH kiyatAM rOGiNAM vapuHSu hastam arpayitvA kEvalaM tESAmArOgyakaraNAd anyat kimapi citrakAryyaM karttAM na zaktaH| 6 atha sa caturdikstha grAmAn bhramitvA upadiSTavAn 7 dvAdazaziSyAn AhUya amEdhyabhUtAn vazikarttAM zaktiM dattvA tESAM dvau dvau janO prESitavAn| 8 punarityAdizad yUYam EkaikAM yaSTiM vinA vastrasaMpuTaH pUPaH kaTibandhE tAmrakhaNPanja ESAM kimapi mA grahIta, 9 mArgayAtrAyai pAdESUpAnahau dattvA dvE uttariyE mA paridhadvvaM| 10 aparamapyuktaM tEna yUYaM yasyAM puryyAM yasya nivEzanaM pravEkSyatha tAM purIM yAvanna tyakSyatha tAvat tannivEzanE sthAsyatha| 11 tatra yadi kEpi yuSmAkamAtithyaM na vidadhati yuSmAkAM kathAzca na zRNvanti tarhi tatsthAnAt prasthAnasamayE tESAM viruddhaM sAkSyAM dAtuM svapAdAnAsphAlya rajaH sampAtayata; ahaM yuSmAn yathArthaM vacmi vicAradinE tannagarasyAvasthAtaH sidOmAmOrayO mgarayOravastha sahyatarA bhaviSyati| 12 atha tE gatvA lOkAnAM manaHparAvarttanIH katha pracAritavantaH| 13 EvamanEkAn bhUtAMzca tyAjitavantastatha tailEna marddayitvA bahUn janAnarOGAnakArSuH| 14 itthaM tasya sukhyAtizcaturdizo vyAptA tadA hErOd rAjA tannizamyA kathitavAn, yOhan majjakaH zmazanAd utthita atOhEtOstEna sarvvA EtA adbhutakriyAH prakAzantE| 15 anyE'kathayan ayam EliyaH, kEpi kathitavanta ESA bhaviSyadvAdi yadvA bhaviSyadvAdinAM sadRza EkOyam| 16 kintu hErOd ityAkarNya bhASitavAn yasyAhaM zirazchinnavAn sa Eva yOhanayaM sa zmazanAdudatiSThat| 17 pUrvvaM svabhRatuH philipasya patnyA udvAhaM kRtavantaM hErOdaM yOhanavAdIt svabhAtRvadhU rna vivAhyA| 18 ataH kArANat hErOd lokaM prahitya yOhanAM dhRtvA bandhanAlayE baddhavAn| 19 hErOdiyA tasmai yOhanE prakupya tAM hantum aicchat kintu na

zaktA, 20 yasmAd hErOd taM dhArmmikaM satpuruSanjca jnjAtvA sammanya rakSitavAn; tatKathAM zruttvA tadanusArENa bahUni karmmaNI kRtavAn hRSTamanAstadupadEzaM zruttavAMzca| 21 kintu hErOd yadA svajanmadinE pradhAnaOkEbhyah sEnAnIbhyaZca gAlIpradEzIyazREStHalOkEbhyazca rAtrau bhOjyamEkaM kRtavAn 22 tasmin zubhadinE hErOdiyAyAH kanya samEtya tESAM samakSaM saMnRtya hErOdastEna sahOpaviSTANAnjca tOSamajJjanat tata nRpah kanyaMaha sma mattO yad yAcasE tadEva tubhyaM dAsyE| 23 zapathaM kRtvAkathayat cEd rAjyArddhamapi yAcasE tadapi tubhyaM dAsyE| 24 tataH sa bahi rgatvA svamAtaram papraccha kimahaM yAcisYE? tadA sAkathayat yOhanO majjakasya ziraH| 25 atha tUrNaM bhUpasamIpam Etya yAcamAnAvadat kSaNEsmin yOhanO majjakasya ziraH pAtrE nidhAya dEhi, Etad yAcE'haM| 26 tasmAt bhUpO'tiduhkhitah, tathApi svazapathasya sahabhOjinAnjcaAnurOdhat tadanaggikarttuM na zaktah| 27 tatKsaNaM rAJa ghAtakaM prESya tasya zira AnEtumAdiSTavAn| 28 tataH sa kArAgaraM gatvA tacchirazchitvA pAtrE nidhAyAnIya tasyai kanyAyai dattavAn kanya ca svamAtrE dadau| 29 ananataram yOhanah ziSyAstadvArttAM prApyAgatyA tasya kuNapaM zmazAnE'sthApayan| 30 atha prESita yIzOH sannidhau militA yad yac cakruH zikSayAmAsuzca tatsarvvavArttAstasmai kathitavantaH| 31 sa tAnuvAca yUYaM vijanasthAnaM gatvA vizrAmyata yatatastasannidhau bahulOkAnAM samAgamAt tE bhOkTuM nAvakAzAM prAptAH| 32 tataStE nAvA vijanasthAnaM guptaM gamuH| 33 tato lOkanivahastESAM sthAnAntarayAnaM dadarza, anEkE taM paricitya nAnApurEbhyah padairvrajitvA javEna taiSAMagrE yIzOH samIpa upatasthuh| 34 tadA yIzu rnAvO bahirgatya lOkAraNyAnIM dRSTvA tESu karuNAM kRtavAn yatastE'rakSakamESA ivAsan tadA sa tAna nAnAprasaggAn upadiSTavAn| 35 atha divAntE sati ziSyA Etya yIzumUcirE, idaM vijanasthAnaM dinanjcAvasannaM| 36 lOkAnAM kimapi khAdyaM nAsti, atazcaturdikSu grAmAn gantuM bhOjyadravyANI krEtunjca bhavAn tAn visRjatu| 37 tadA sa tAnuvAca yUYamEva tAn bhOjayata; tataStE jagadu rvayaM gatvA dvizatasaMkhyakai rmudrApAdaiH pUpAn krItvA kiM tAn bhOjayiSyAmaH? 38 tadA sa tAn prSThavAn yuSmAkaM sannidhau kati pUpA AsatE? gatvA pazyata; tataStE dRSTvA tamavadan panjca pUpA dvaU matsyau ca santi| 39 tadA sa lOkAn zaspOpari paMktibhirupavEzayitum AdiSTavAn, 40 tataStE zataM zataM janAH panjcaZat panjcaZajjanAzca paMktibhi rbhuvi samupavivizuH| 41 atha sa tAn panjcapUpAn matsyadvayanjca dhRtvA svargaM pazyan IzvaraguNan anvakIrttayat tAn pUpAn bhaMktvA lOkEbhyah parivESayitum ziSyEbhyO dattavAn dva matsyau ca vibhaya sarvvEbhyO dattavAn| 42 tataH sarvvE bhuktvAtRpyan| 43 anantaram ziSyA avaziSTaiH pUpai rmatsyaizca pUrNan dvadaza Pallakan jagRhuH| 44 tE bhOktaAraH prAyaH panjca sahasrANI puruSA Asan| 45 atha sa lOkAn visRjannEva nAvamArOPhuM svasmAdagrE pArE baitsaidApuram yAtunjca zSyin vAPhamAdiSTavAn| 46 tadA sa sarvvAn visRjya prArthayitum parvvataM gataH| 47 tataH sandhyAyAM satyAM nauH sindhumadhyA upasthita kintu sa EkAki sthalE sthitaH| 48 atha sammukhavAtavahanAt ziSyA nAvam vAhayitvA parizAntA iti jnjAtvA sa nizAcaturthayAmE sindhUpari padbhyAM vrajan tESAM samIpamEtya tESAmagrE yAtum udyataH| 49 kintu ziSyAH sindhUpari taM vrajantaM dRSTvA bhUtamanumAya ruruvuH, 50 yataH sarvvE taM dRSTvA vyAkulitAH| ataEva yIzustatkSaNaM taiH sahAlapyA kathitavAn, susthirA bhUta, ayamahaM mA bhaisTa| 51 atha naukAmAruhya tasmin tESAM sannidhiM gate vAtO nivRttaH; tasmAttE manaHsu vismitA AzcaryyaM mEnirE| 52 yatastE manasAM kATHinyAt tat pUpIyam AzcaryyaM karmma na viviktavantaH| 53 atha tE pArAm gatvA ginESaratpradEzamEtya taTa upasthitaH| 54 tESu naukatO bahirgateSu tatpradEzIyA lOkAstaM paricitya 55 caturdikSu dhAvantO yatra yatra rOGiNO nara Asan tAn sarvvAna khaTvOpari nidhAya yatra kutracit tadvArttAM prApuH tat sthAnam AnEtum ArEbhira| 56 tathA yatra yatra grAmE yatra yatra purE yatra yatra pallyAnjca tEna pravEzaH kRtastadvartmamadhyE lOkAH pIPitAn sthApayitvA

tasya cElagranthimAtraM sprasTum tESamarthe tadanujnjAM prArthayantaH yAvantO lOKAH
paspRzustAvanta Eva gadAnmuktAH|

7 anantaraM yirUzAlama AgataH phirUzinO'dhyApakAzca yIzOH samlpam AgataH| 2 tE tasya
kiyataH ziSyAn azucikarairarthAda aprakSalitahastai rbhunjjato dRSTva tAnadUSayan| 3
yataH phirUzinaH sarvvayihUdlyAzca prAcAM paramparAgatavAkyAM sammanya pratalEna
hastAn aprakSAlya na bhunjjate| 4 ApanAdAgatya majjanaM vinA na khAdanti; tathA
pAnapAtrANAM jalapAtrANAM pittalapAtrANAM AsanAnAnjca jalE majjanam ityAdayOnyEpi
bahavastESAMAcArAH santi| 5 tE phirUzinO'dhyApakAzca yIzUM papracchuH, tava ziSyAH
prAcAM paramparAgatavAkyAnusArENA nAcarantO'prakSalitakaraiH kutO bhujamE? 6
tataH sa pratyuvAca kapaTinO yuSmAn uddizya yizaiyabhaviSyadvAdI yuktamavAdIt| yathA
svaklyairadharairEtE sammanyanatE sadaiva mAM| kintu mattO viprakarSE santi tESAM manAMsi
ca| 7 zikSayantO bidhIn nnAjnjA bhajantE mAM mudhaiva tE| 8 yUyAM jalapAtrapAnapAtrAdni
majjayantO manujaparamparAgatavAkyAM rakSatha kintu IzvarAjnjAM laMghadhvE; aparA
IdRzyOnEkAH kriyA api kurudhvE| 9 anyanjAkathayat yUyAM svaparamparAgatavAkyasya
rakSArthaM spaSTarUpENA IzvarAjnjAM lOpayatha| 10 yatO mUsAdvArA proktamasti svapitarau
sammanyadhvaM yastu mAtaram pitaram vA durvvAkyAM vakti sa nitAntaM hanyatAM| 11
kintu madlyEna yEna dravyENA tavOpakArObhavat tat karbbANamarthAd IzvarAya nivEditam
idaM vAkyAM yadi kOpi pitaram mAtaram vA vakti 12 tarhi yUyAM mAtuH pitu rvOpakAraM
karttAM taM vArayatha| 13 itthaM svapracAritaparamparAgatavAkyENA yUyAM IzvarAjnjAM
mudha vidhadvvE, IdRzAnyanyAnyanEkAni karmmANi kurudhvE| 14 atha sa lOKAnAhUya
babhASE yUyAM sarvvE madvAkyAM zRNuta budhyadhvanjca| 15 bAhyAdantaraM pravizya
naramamEdhyaM karttAM zaknOti IdRzAM kimapi vastu nAsti, varam antarAd bahirgataM
yadvastu tanmanujam amEdhyaM karOti| 16 yasya zrOtuM zrOtrE staH sa zRNOtu| 17 tataH
sa lOKAn hitvA gRhamadhyaM praviSTastada ziSyAstadRSTantavAkyArthaM papracchuH|
18 tasmAt sa tAn jagAda yUyamapi kimEtAdRgabOdhaH? kimapi dravyAM bAhyAdantaraM
pravizya naramamEdhyaM karttAM na zaknOti kathAmimAM kiM na budhyadhvE? 19
tat tadantarna pravizati kintu kukSimadhyaM pravizati zESE sarvvabhuktavastugrAhiNi
bahirdEzE niryAti| 20 aparamapyavAdId yannarAnnirEti tadEva naramamEdhyaM karOti|
21 yatO'ntarAd arthAn manAvANAM manObhyaH kucinta parastrIvEzyAgamanaM 22
naravadhazcauryaM lobhO duSTata pravanjanA kAmukatA kudRSTirIzvaraninda garvvastama
ityAdini nirgacchanti| 23 EtAni sarvvANi duritAnyantarAdEtya naramamEdhyaM kurvvanti|
24 atha sa utthAya tatsthAnAt sOrasIdOnpurapradEzAM jagAma tatra kimapi nivEzanaM
pravizya sarvvairajnjAtaH sthAtuM matinjcakrE kintu guptaH sthAtuM na zazAka| 25 yataH
suraphainikIdEzlyayUnAnIvaMzOdbhavastriyAH kanya bhUtagrastAsIt| sa strI tadvArttAM
prApya tatsamlpamAgatya taccaraNayOH patitva 26 svakanyatO bhUtaM nirAkarttAM tasmin
vinayam kRtavati| 27 kintu yIzustAmavadat prathamam balakAstRpyantu yatO balakANAM
khAdyaM gRhItva kukkurEbhyO nikSEPo'nucitaH| 28 tada sa strI tamavAdit bhOH prabhO
tat satyaM tathApi manjcaAdhaHsthaH kukkura bAlANAM karapatitANI khAdyakhaNPani
khAdanti| 29 tataH sO'kathayad EtatkathAhEtOH sakuzala yAhi tava kanyAM tyaktva bhUtO
gataH| 30 atha sa strI gRham gatva kanyAM bhUtatyaktAM zayyAsthitAM dadarza| 31
punazca sa sOrasIdOnpurapradEzAt prasthAya dikApalidEzasya prAntarabhAgEna gAlIjaladhEH
samIpaM gataVan| 32 tada lOkairEkaM badhiraM kadvadanjca naraM tannikaTamAnIya tasya
gAtrE hastamarpayituM vinayaH kRtaH| 33 tato yIzu rIokAraNyAt taM nirjanamAnIya tasya
karNayOggull rdadau niSThIvaM dattva ca tajiHvAM pasparza| 34 anantaraM svargaM nirIkSya
dirghaM nizvasya tamavadat itaphataH arthAn mukto bhUyAt| 35 tatastatkSaNaM tasya
karNau muktau jihvAyAzca jAPyApagamAt sa suspaSTavAkyamakathayat| 36 atha sa tAn

vAphamityAdidEza yUyamimAM kathAM kasmaicidapi mA kathayata, kintu sa yati nyaSEdhat tE tati bAhulyEna prAcArayan; 37 tE'ticamatkRtya parasparaM kathayAmAsuH sa badhirAya zravanazaktiM mUkAya ca kathanazaktiM dattvA sarvvaM karmmOttamarUpENa cakArA|

8 tadA tatsamIpAM bahavO lOkA AyAtA atastESAM bhOjyadravyAbhAvAd yIzuH ziSyAnAhUya jagAda, | 2 lOkanivahE mama kRpA jAyatE tE dinatrayaM mayA sArddhaM santi tESAM bhOjyaM kimapi nAsti| 3 tESAM madhyE'nEkE dUrAd AgatAH, abhuktESu tESu mayA svagRhamabhiprahitESu tE pathi klamiSyanti| 4 ziSyA avAdiSuH, EtAvatO lOkAn tarpayitum atra prantarE pUpAn prAptuM kEna zakyatE? 5 tataH sa tAn papraccha yuSmAkaM kati pUpAH santi? tE'kathayan sapta| 6 tataH sa tAlloKAn bhuvi samupavESTum Adizya tAn sapta pUpAn dhRtvA IzvaraguNAN anukRttayAmAsa, bhaMktvA parivESayitum ziSyAn prati dadau, tatastE lOkEbhyaH parivESayAmAsuH| 7 tathA tESAM samIpE yE kSudramatsya Asan tAnapyAdAya IzvaraguNAN saMkIrtya parivESayitum AdiSTavAn| 8 tato lOkA bhuktvA tRpTiM gatA avaziSTakhAdyaiH pUrNAH saptaPallakA gRHItAzca| 9 EtE bhOktaRAh prAyazcatuH sahasrapuruSA Asan tataH sa tAn visasarja| 10 atha sa ziSyAH saha nAvamAruhya dalmAnUthAsImAmAgataH| 11 tataH paraM phirUzina Agatya tEna saha vivadamAnAstasya parIkSArtham AkAziyaciHnaM draSTuM yAcitavantaH| 12 tadA sO'ntardIrghAM nizvasyAkathayat, EtE vidyamAnanarAH kutazcinhaM mRgayantE? yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM bravimi lOkAnEtAn kimapi cihnaM na darzayiSyatE| 13 atha tAn hitvA puna rnAvam Aruhya pAramagat| 14 Etarhi ziSyaiH pUpESu vismRtESu nAvi tESAM sannidhau pUpa EkaEva sthitaH| 15 tadAniM yIzustAn AdiSTavAn phirUzinAM hErOdazca kiNvaM prati satarkAH sAvadhAnAzca bhavata| 16 tatastE'nyOnyaM vivEcanaM kartum ArEbhirE, asmAkaM sannidhau pUpO nAstIti hEtOridaM kathayati| 17 tad budvva yIzusteEbhyO'kathayat yuSmAkaM sthAnE pUpAbhAvAt kuta itthaM vitarkayatha? yUyaM kimadyApi kimapi na jAnitha? bOdhunja na zaknutha? yAvadadya kiM yuSmAkaM manAMsi kaThinAni santi? 18 satsu nEtrESu kiM na pazyatha? satsu karNESu kiM na zRNutha? na smaratha ca? 19 yadAhaM panjcapUpAn panjcasahasrANAM puruSANAM madhyE bhaMktvA dattavAn tadAniM yUyam avaziSTapUpaiH pUrNAN kati PallakAn gRHItavantaH? tE'kathayan dvAdazaPallakAn| 20 aparanjca yadA catuHsahasrANAM puruSANAM madhyE pUpAn bhaMktvAdadam tadA yUyam atiriktapUpANAM kati PallakAn gRHItavantaH? tE kathayAmAsuH saptaPallakAn| 21 tadA sa kathitavAn tarhi yUyam adhunApi kutO bOdvvuM na zaknutha? 22 anantaraM tasmin baitsaidAnagarE prAptE lOkA andhamEkaM naraM tatsamIpamAnIya taM spraSTuM taM prArthayAnjakrirE| 23 tadA tasyAndhasya karau gRHItvA nagarAd bahirdEzaM taM nItavAn; tannEtrE niSThIvaM dattvA tadgAtrE hastAvarpayitvA taM papraccha, kimapi pazyasi? 24 sa nEtrE unmiIya jagAda, vRkSavat manujAn gacchatO nirIkSE| 25 tato yIzuH punastasya nayanayO rhashtAvarpayitvA tasya nEtrE unmiIlayAmAsa; tasmAt sa svasthO bhUtvA spaSTarUpaM sarvvalOkAn dadarza| 26 tataH paraM tvaM grAmam mA gaccha grAmasthaM kamapi ca kimapyanuktvA nijagRhaM yAhItYAdizya yIzustaM nijagRhaM prahitavAn| 27 anantaraM ziSyaiH sahitO yIzuH kaisariyAphilipipuraM jagAma, pathi gacchan tAnapRcchat ko'ham atra lOkAH kiM vadanti? 28 tE pratyUcuH tvAM yOhanaM majjakaM vadanti kintu kEpi kEpi EliyaM vadanti; aparE kEpi kEpi bhaviSyadvAdinAm EkO jana iti vadanti| 29 atha sa tAnapRcchat kintu kOham? ityatra yUyam kiM vadatha? tadA pitaraH pratyavadat bhavAn abhiSiktastrAta| 30 tataH sa tAn gAphamAdizad yUyam mama kathA kasmaicidapi mA kathayata| 31 manuSyaputrENAvazyAM bahavO yAtana bhOktavYAH prAcInalOkaiH pradhAnayAjakairadhyApakaizca sa ninditaH san ghAtayiSyatE tRtIyadinE utthAsyati ca, yIzuH ziSyAnupadESTumArabhya kathAmimAM spaSTamAcaSTa| 32 tasmAt pitarastasya hastau dhRtvA taM tarjivitavAn| 33 kintu sa mukhaM parAvartya ziSyaganaM nirIkSyA pitaraM tarjayitvAvAdid dUrIbhava vighnakArin IzvarIyakAryyAdapi manuSyakAryyaM tubhyaM

rOcatatarAM| 34 atha sa lOkAn ziSyAMzcAhUya jagAda yaH kazcin mAManugantum icchati sa AtmANaM dAmyatu, svakruzaM gRhItvA matpazcAd AyAtu| 35 yatO yaH kazcit svaprANaM rakSitumicchati sa taM hArayiSyati, kintu yaH kazcin madarthaM susaMvAdArthanjca prANaM hArayati sa taM rakSiSyati| 36 aparanjca manujaH sarvvaM jagat prAPya yadi svaprANaM hArayati tarhi tasya kO lAbhaH? 37 naraH svaprANavinimayEna kiM dAtuM zaknOti? 38 EtESAM vyabhicAriNAM pApinAjca lOkANaM sAKsAd yadi kOpi mAM matkathAnjca lajjAspadaM jAnAti tarhi manujaputrO yadA dharmmadUtaiH saha pituH prabhAvENAgamiSyati tadA sOpi taM lajjAspadaM jnjAsyati|

9 atha sa tANavAdIt yuSmabhyamahaM yathArthaM kathayAmi, IzvararAjyaM parAkramENOpasthitaM na dRSTvA mRtyuM nAsvAdiSyantE, atra daNPayamAnANaM madhyEpi tAdRza lOKAH santi| 2 atha SaPdinEbhyaH paraM yIzUH pitarAM yAkUBaM yOhananjca gRhItvA girErucasya nirjanasthANaM gatvA tESAM pratyakSE mUrtyantaram dadhAra| 3 tatastasya paridhEyam IdRzam ujvalahimapaNanaParaM jAtaM yad jagati kOpi rajako na tAdRk pANaParaM karttAM zaknOti| 4 aparanjca EliyO mUsAzca tEbhyO darzanaM dattvA yIzunA saha kathanaM karttumArEbhAtE| 5 tadA pitarO yIzumavAdit hE gurO'smAkamatra sthithiruttama, tataEva vayaM tvatkrTE EkAM mUsAkRTE EkAm EliyakRTE caikAM, EtAstisraH kuTI rnirmmAm| 6 kintu sa yaduktavAn tat svayam na bubudhE tataH sarvVE bibhayanjckaruH| 7 Etarhi payOdastAn chAdayAmAsa, mamayAM priyaH putraH kathAsu tasya manAMsi nivEzayatEti nabhOVANI tanmEdyAnniryayau| 8 atha haThAtTE caturdizO dRSTvA yIzUM vinA svaiH sahitaM kamapi na dadRzuH| 9 tataH paraM girEravarOhaNakAlE sa tAN gAPham dUtyAdidEza yAvannarasUnOH zmazAnAdutthANaM na bhavati, tAvat darzanasyAsya vArttA yuSmAbhiH kasmaicidapi na vaktavya| 10 tadA zmazAnAdutthANasya kObhiprAya iti vicAryya tE tadvAkyaM svESu gOpAyAnjckarirE| 11 atha tE yIzUM papracchuH prathamata EliyEnAgantavyam iti vAkyaM kuta upAdhyAya AhuH? 12 tadA sa pratyuvAca, EliyaH prathamamEtya sarvvakAryyANI sAdhayiSyati; naraputrE ca lipi ryathAstE tathaiva sOpi bahuduHkhaM prAPyAvajnjAsyate| 13 kintvahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, EliyArthe lipi ryathAstE tathaiva sa Etya yayau, lOKA: svEcchAnurUpaM tamabhivyavaharanti sma| 14 anantaraM sa ziSyasampamEtya tESAM catuHpArzVE taiH saha bahunAn vivadamAnAn adhyApakAMzca dRSTavAn; 15 kintu sarvvAlOkAstAM dRSTvaiva camatkRtya tadAsannaM dhAvantastAM praNEmuH| 16 tadA yIzuradhyApakAnaprAkSid EtaIH saha yUyaM kiM vivadadhvE? 17 tatO lOkANAM kazcidEkaH pratyavAdIt hE gurO mama sUnUM mUkaM bhUtadhRtanjca bhavadAsannam AnayaM| 18 yadAsau bhUtastamAkramate tadaiva pAtasati tathA sa phENAyate, dantairdantAn gharSati kSINO bhavati ca; tatO hEtOstaM bhUtAM tyAjayitUM bhavacchiSyAn nivEditavAn kintu tE na zEkuH| 19 tadA sa tamavAdIt, rE avizvAsinaH santAnA yuSmAbhiH saha kati kAlAnahaM sthAsyAmi? aparAn kati kAlAn va va AcArAn sahiSyE? taM madAsannamAnayata| 20 tatastatsannidhiM sa Anlyata kintu taM dRSTvaiva bhUtO bAlakAM dhRtavAn; sa ca bhUmau patitvA phENAYamAnO luloTha| 21 tadA sa tatpitarAM papraccha, asyEdRzI dazA kati dinAni bhUtA? tataH sOvAdit bAlyakAlAtE| 22 bhUtOyaM taM nAzayitUM bahuvArAn vahnau jaLE ca nyakSipat kintu yadi bhavAna kimapi karttAM zaknOti tarhi dayAM kRtvAsmAn upakarOtu| 23 tadA yIzustamavadat yadi pratyEtUM zaknOSi tarhi pratyayinE janAya sarvvaM sAdhyam| 24 tatastatkSaNaM tadbAlakasya pitA prOccai rUvan sAzrunEtraH prOVaca, prabhO pratyEmi mamApratyayaM pratikuru| 25 atha yIzu rLOkasagghaM dhAvitvAyAntaM dRSTvA tamapUtabhUtAM tarjayitvA jagAda, rE badhira mUka bhUtA tvamEtasmAd bahirbhava punaH kadApi mAzrayainaM tvAmaham ityAdizAmi| 26 tadA sa bhUtazcItzabdaM kRtvA tamApIPya bahirrajAma, tatO bAlako mRtakalpO babhUva tasmAdayaM mRtaityanEkE kathayAmAsuH| 27 kintu karaM dhRtvA yIzunOthApitaH sa uttasthau| 28 atha yIzau gRhaM praviSTE ziSyA guptaM taM papracchuH, vayamEnaM bhUtAM tyAjayitUM kutO na

zaktAH? 29 sa uvAca, prArthanOpavAsau vinA kEnApyanyEna karmmaNA bhUtamIdRzaM tyAjayitUM na zakyaM| 30 anantaraM sa tatsthAnAditVA gAlIlmadhyEna yayau, kintu tat kOpi jAnlyAditi sa naicchat| 31 aparanjca sa ziSyAnupadizan babhASE, naraputrO narahastESu samarpayisyate tE ca taM haniSyanti taistasmin hate tRtIyadinE sa utthAsyati| 32 kintu tat kathAM tE nAbudhyanta praSTunjca bibhyaH| 33 atha yIzuH kapharnAhUmpuramAgatya madhyEgRhanjcEtya tAnapRcchad vartmamadhyE yUYamanyOnyaM kiM vivadadhvE sma? 34 kintu tE niruttarAstasthu ryasmAttESAM kO mukhya iti vartmAni tE'nyOnyaM vyavadanta| 35 tataH sa upavizya dvAdazaziSyAn AhUya babhASE yaH kazcit mukhyO bhavitumicchati sa sarvvEbhyO gauNaH sarvvESAM sEvakazca bhavatu| 36 tadA sa bAlakamEkaM gRhItVA madhyE samupAvEzayat tatastaM kroPE kRtvA tAnavAdAt 37 yaH kazcidIdRzasya kasyApi bAlasyAtithyaM karOti sa mamAtithyaM karOti; yaH kazcinmamAtithyaM karOti sa kEvalam mamAtithyaM karOti tanna matprErakasyApyAtithyaM karOti| 38 atha yOhan tamabravit hE gurO, asmAkamananugAminam EkaM tvAnnAmna bhUtAn tyAjayantaM vayaM dRSTavantaH, asmAkamapazcAdgAmitvAcca taM nyaSEdhAma| 39 kintu yIzuravadat taM mA niSEdhat, yatO yaH kazcin mannAmna citraM karmma karOti sa sahasA mAM ninditUM na zaknOti| 40 tathA yaH kazcid yuSmAkAM vipakSatAM na karOti sa yuSmAkamEva sapakSaH| 41 yaH kazcid yuSmAn khrISTaziSyAn jnjAtVA mannAmna kaMsaikEna pAnIyaM pAtuM dadAti, yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vacmi, sa phalEna vanjcitO na bhaviSyati| 42 kintu yadi kazcin mayi vizvAsinAmESAM kSudraprANinAm EkasyApi vighnaM janayati, tarhi tasyaitatkarmma karaNAt kaNThabaddhapESaNIkasya tasya sAgarAgAdhajala majjanaM bhadraM| 43 ataH svakarO yadi tvAM bAdhatE tarhi taM chindhi; 44 yasmAt yatra kITA na mriyantE vahnizca na nirvvAti, tasmin anirvvANalanarakE karadvayavastava gamanAt karahInasya svargapravEzastava kSEmaM| (Geenna g1067) 45 yadi tava pAdO vighnaM janayati tarhi taM chindhi, 46 yatO yatra kITA na mriyantE vahnizca na nirvvAti, tasmin 'nirvvANavahnau narakE dvipAdavatastava nikSEpAt pAdahInasya svargapravEzastava kSEmaM| (Geenna g1067) 47 svanEtraM yadi tvAM bAdhatE tarhi tadapyutpATaya, yatO yatra kITA na mriyantE vahnizca na nirvvAti, 48 tasmina 'nirvvANavahnau narakE dvinEtrasya tava nikSEpAd EkanEtravata IzvararAjyE pravEzastava kSEmaM| (Geenna g1067) 49 yathA sarvvO bali rlavaNAktaH kriyate tathA sarvvO janO vahnirUpENa lavaNAktaH kAriSyate| 50 lavaNaM bhadraM kintu yadi lavaNE svAduta na tiSThati, tarhi katham AsvAdyuktaM kariSyatha? yUYam lavaNayukta bhavata parasparaM prEma kuruta|

10 anantaraM sa tatsthAnAt prasthAya yaddananadyAH pArE yihUdApradEza upasthitavAn, tatra tadantike lOkAnAM samAgamE jATE sa nijarItyanusArEna punastAn upadidEza| 2 tadA phirUzinastatsamIpam Etya taM parIkSituM papracchaH svajAyA manujAnAM tyajya na vEti? 3 tataH sa pratyavAdit, atra kAryyE mUsA yuSmAn prati kimAjnjApayat? 4 ta UcuH tyAgapatraM lEkhitUM svapatniM tyaktunjca mUsA'numanyate| 5 tadA yIzuH pratyuvAca, yuSmAkAM manasAM kATHinyAddhEtO rmUsA nidEzamimam alikhat| 6 kintu srSTERAdau IzvarO narAn puMrUpENa strIrUpENa ca sasarja| 7 "tataH kArANAt pumAn pitaraM mAtaranjca tyaktVA svajAyAyAm Asakto bhaviSyati, 8 tau dvAv EkAggau bhaviSyataH|" tasmAt tatKAlamArabhya tau na dvAv EkAggau| 9 ataH kArANAd IzvarO yadayOjayat kOpi narastanna vijeJayEt| 10 atha yIzu rgRhaM praviSTastada ziSyAH punastatkathAM taM papracchuH| 11 tataH sOvadat kazcid yadi svabhAryyAM tyaktavAnyAM udvahati tarhi sa svabhAryyAyAH prAtikUlyEna vyabhicArI bhavati| 12 kAcinnArI yadi svapatiM hitvAnyapuMsA vivAhitA bhavati tarhi sApi vyabhicArINI bhavati| 13 atha sa yathA zizUn spRzEt, tadarthaM lokaistadantikaM zizava Anlyanta, kintu ziSyAstAnAnItavatastarjayAmAsuH| 14 yIzustad dRSTVA krudhyan jagAda, mannikaTam AgantuM zizUn mA vArayata, yata EtAdRza IzvararAjyAdhikAriNaH| 15 yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vacmi, yaH kazcit zizuvad bhUtVA rAjyamIzvarasya na gRhIlyAt

sa kadApi tadrAjyaM pravESTuM na zaknOti| 16 ananatarAM sa zizUnagkE nidhAya tESAM gAtREsu hastau dattvAZiSaM babhASE| 17 atha sa vartmanA yAti, Etarhi jana Eko dhAvan Agatya tatsammukhE jAnuni pAtayitvA pRSTAvAn, bhOH paramagurO, anantAyuH prAptayE mayA kiM karttavyaM? (aiōnios g166) 18 tadA yIzuruvAca, mAM paramaM kutO vadasi? vinEzvaraM kOpi paramO na bhavati| 19 parastrIM nAbhigaccha; naraM mA ghAtaya; stEyaM mA kuru; mRSAsAkSyAM mA dEhi; hiMsAnjca mA kuru; pitarau sammanyasva; nidEza EtE tvaya jnjAtAH| 20 tatastana pratyuktaM, hE gurO bAlyakAlAdahaM sarvvAnEtAn AcarAmi| 21 tadA yIzustaM vilOkya snEhEna babhASE, tavaikasyAbhAva AstE; tvaM gatvA sarvvasvaM vikriya daridrEbhyO vizrANaya, tataH svargE dhanaM prApsyasi; tataH param Etya kruzaM vahan madanuvartti bhava| 22 kintu tasya bahusampadvidyamAnatvAt sa imAM kathAMAkArNya viSaNO duHkhitazca san jagAma| 23 atha yIzucaturdizO nirikSyA ziSyAn avAdit, dhaniOkAnAM IzvararAjyapravEzaH kIdRg duSkaraH| 24 tasya kathAtaH ziSyAzcamaccakruH, kintu sa punaravadat, hE bAlakA yE dhanE vizvasanti tESAM IzvararAjyapravEzaH kIdRg duSkaraH| 25 IzvararAjyE dhaninAM pravEzAt sUcirandhrENa mahAggasya gamanAgamanaM sukaraM| 26 tadA ziSyA ativa vismitAH parasparaM prOcuh, tarhi kaH paritrANaM prAptuM zaknOti? 27 taTO yIzustAn vilOkya babhASE, tan narasyAsAdhyaM kintu nEzvarasya, yatO hEtOrIzvarasya sarvvaM sAdhyam| 28 tadA pitara uvAca, pazya vayaM sarvvaM parityajya bhavatOnugAminO jAtAH| 29 taTO yIzuH pratyavadat, yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi, madarthaM susaMvAdArthaM vA yO janaH sadanaM bhrAtaram bhaginIM pitaram mAtaram jAyAM santAnAn bhUmi vA tyaktvA 30 gRhabhrAtRbhaginipitRmAtRpatnIsantAnabhUminAmiha zatagunAn prEtyAnantAyuzca na prApnOti tAdRzaH kOpi nAsti| (aiōn g165, aiōnios g166) 31 kintvagrIya anEke lOKAH zESAH, zESiYa anEke lOkAzcAgrA bhaviSyanti| 32 atha yirUzAlamyAnakAlE yIzustESAM agragAmi babhUva, tasmAtTE citraM jnjAtvA pazcAdgAminO bhUtva bibhyuH| tadA sa puna rdvAdazaziSyAn gRhItva svIyaM yadyad ghaTiSyatE tattat tEbhyaH kathayituM prArEbhe; 33 pazyata vayaM yirUzAlampuraM yAmaH, tatra manuSyaputraH pradhAnayAjakAnAM upAdhyAyAnAnjca karESu samarpayisyatE; tE ca vadhadaNPajnjAM dApayitvA paradEzlyAnAM karESu taM samarpayisyanti| 34 tE tamupahasya kazaya prahrtya tadvapuSi niStHivaM nikSipya taM haniSyanti, tataH sa tRtiyadinE prOthAsyati| 35 tataH sivadEH putrau yAkUbyOhanau tadantikam Etya prOcatuH, hE gurO yad AvAbhyAM yAcisyatE tadasmadarthaM bhavAn karOtu nivEdanamidamAvayOH| 36 tataH sa kathitavAn, yuvAM kimicchathaH? kiM mayA yuSmadarthaM karaNIyaM? 37 tadA tau prOcatuH, AvayOrEkaM dakSiNapArzvE vAmapArzvE caikaM tavaizvaryapadE samupavESTum AjnjApaya| 38 kintu yIzuH pratyuvAca yuvAmajnjAtvEdaM prArthayEthE, yEna kaMsEnAhaM pAsyAmi tEna yuvAbhyAM kiM pAtuM zakSyatE? yasmin majjanEnAhaM majjiSyE tanmajjanE majjayituM kiM yuvAbhyAM zakSyatE? tau pratyUcatuH zakSyatE| 39 tadA yIzuravadat yEna kaMsEnAhaM pAsyAmi tEnAvazyAM yuvAmapi pAsyathaH, yEna majjanEna cAhaM majjiyyE tatra yuvAmapi majjiSyEthE| 40 kintu yESamartham idaM nirUpitaM, tAn vihAyAnyAM kamapi mama dakSiNapArzvE vAmapArzvE vA samupavEzayituM mamAdhikArO nAsti| 41 athAnyadazaziSyA imAM kathAM zrutvA yAkUbyOhanabhyaM cukuphuH| 42 kintu yIzustAn samAhUya babhASE, anyadEzlyAnAM rAjatvAM yE kurvvanti tE tESAmEva prabhutvaM kurvvanti, tathA yE mahAlOkAstE tESAM adhipatitvaM kurvvantIti yUYaM jantha| 43 kintu yuSmAkAM madhyE na tathA bhaviSyati, yuSmAkAM madhyE yAH prAdhAnyAM vAnjchati sa yuSmAkAM sEvako bhaviSyati, 44 yuSmAkAM yO mahAn bhavitumicchati sa sarvvESAM kigkarO bhaviSyati| 45 yatO manuSyaputraH sEvyo bhavituM nAgataH sEvAM karttAM tathAnEkESAM paritrANasya mUlyarUpasvaprANAM dAtunjcAgataH| 46 atha tE yirIhonagaraM prAptAstasmAt ziSyai rIokaizca saha yIzo rgamanakAlE TImayasya putro barTImayanAmA andhastanmArgapArzvE bhikSArtham upaviStAH| 47 sa nAsaratlyasya

ylzOrAgamanavArttAM prApya prOcAI rvaktumArEbhe, hE ylzO dAyUdaH santAna mAM dayasva| 48 tatOnEke loka maunibhavEti taM tarjayAmAsuH, kintu sa punaradhikamuccai rjagAda, hE ylzO dAyUdaH santAna mAM dayasva| 49 tadA yIzuH sthitvA tamAhvAtuM samAdidEza, tatO lokAstamandhamAhUya babhASirE, hE nara, sthIrO bhava, uttiSTha, sa tvAmAhvayati| 50 tadA sa uttariyavastraM nikSipya prOthAya ylzOH samIpaM gataH| 51 taTO yIzustamavadat tvayA kiM prArthyate? tubhyamahaM kiM kariSyAmI? tadA sOndhastamuvAca, hE gurO madIya dRSTirbhavEt| 52 taTO yIzustamuvAca yAhi tava vizvAsastvAM svasthamakArSIt, tasmAt tatksaNAM sa dRSTiM prApya pathA ylzOH pazcAd yayau|

11 anantaram tESu yirUzAlamaH samIpasthayO rbaitphagIbaitthanIyapurayOrantikasthaM jaitunanAmAdrimAgatESu yIzuH prESaNakALE dvau ziSyAvidaM vAkyAM jagAda, 2 yuvAmamuM sammukhasthaM grAMAyAtaM, tatra pravizya yO naraM nAvahat taM garddab hazAvakaM drakSyathastaM mOcayitvAnayataM| 3 kintu yuvAM karmmEdaM kutaH kuruthaH? kathAmimAM yadi kOpi prCcchati tarhi prabhOratra prayOjanamastIti kathitE sa zIghraM tamatra prESayiSyati| 4 tatastau gatvA dvimArgamElanE kasyacid dvArasya pArzvE taM garddab hazAvakaM prApya mOcayataH, 5 Etarhi tatrOpasthitalOkAnAM kazcid apRcchat, garddab hazizuM kutO mOcayathaH? 6 tadA ylzOrAjnjAnusArENa tEbhyaH pratyuditE tatksaNAM tamAdatuM tE'nujajnjuH| 7 atha tau ylzOH sannidhiM garddab hazizum AnIya tadupari svavastrANI pAtayAmAsatuH; tataH sa tadupari samupaviSTaH| 8 tadAnEke pathi svavAsAMsi pAtayAmAsuH, paraizca taruzAkhAzchitavA mArgE vikIrNAH| 9 aparanjca pazcAdgAminO'gragAminazca sarvvE janA ucaiHsvarENa vaktumArEbhirE, jaya jaya yaH paramEzvarasya nAmnAgacchati sa dhanya iti| 10 tathAsmAkamaM pUrvvapuruSasya dAyUdO yadrAjyaM paramEzvaranAmnAyAti tadapi dhanyaM, sarvvasmAducchrAyE svargE Izvarasya jayO bhavEt| 11 itthaM yIzu rYirUzAlami mandiraM pravizya caturdiksthANI sarvvANI vastUni dRSTavAn; atha sAyaMkAla upasthitE dvAdazaziSyasahitO baithaniyaM jagAma| 12 aparEhani baithaniyAd AgamanasamayE kSudhArTto babhUva| 13 taTO dUrE sapatramuPumarbarAdapaM vilOkya tatra kinjcit phalaM prAptuM tasya sannikRSTaM yayau, tadAnIM phalapAtanasya samayO nAgacchati| tatastatrOpasthitaH patrANI vinA kimapyaparam na prApya sa kathitavAn, 14 adyArabhya kOpi mAnavastvattaH phalaM na bhunjIta; imAM kathAM tasya ziSyAH zuzruvuH| (aiōn g165) 15 tadanantaram tESu yirUzAlamamAyAtESu yIzu rmandiraM gatvA tatrasthAnAM baNijAM mudrAsanANI pArAvatavikrEtRnAM AsanANI ca nyubjayAnjcaAra sarvvAn krEtRn vikrEtRMzca bahizcAra| 16 aparaM mandiramadhyEna kimapi pAtRaM vOPhuM sarvvajanaM nivArayAmAsa| 17 lokAnupadizan jagAda, mama gRhaM sarvvajAtIyAnAM prArthanAgRham iti nAmna prathitaM bhaviSyati Etat kiM zAstrE likhitaM nAsti? kintu yUyaM tadEva cOrANAM gahvaraM kurutha| 18 imAM vANIM zrutvAdhyApakAH pradhAnayAjakAzca taM yatha nAzayituM zaknuvanti tathOpAyaM mRgayAmAsuH, kintu tasyOpadEzAt sarvvE loka vismayaM gata ataste tasmAd bibhyuH| 19 atha sAyaMsamaya upasthitE yIzurnagarAd bahirvavrAja| 20 anantaram prAtaHkALE tE tEna mArgENa gacchantastamuPumbaramahIruhaM samUlaM zuSkaM dadRzuH| 21 tataH pitaraH pUrvvavAkyAM smaran yIzuM babhASaM, hE gurO pazyatu ya uPumarbaraviTapi bhavata zaptaH sa zuSkO babhUva| 22 taTO yIzuH pratyavAdIt, yUyamIzvarE vizvasita| 23 yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi kOpi yadyEtadgiriM vadati, tvamutthAya gatvA jaladhau pata, prOktamidaM vAkyamavazyam ghaTiSyatE, manasa kimapi na sandihya cEdidaM vizvasEt tarhi tasya vAkyAnusArENa tad ghaTiSyatE| 24 taTO hEtOrahaM yuSmAn vacmi, prArthanAkALE yadyadAkAMkSiSyadhvE tattadavazyam prApsyatha, itthaM vizvasita, tataH prApsyatha| 25 aparanjca yuSmAsu prArthayituM samutthitESu yadi kOpi yuSmAkam aparAdhI tiSThati, tarhi taM kSamadhvaM, tathA kRtE yuSmAkam svargasthaH pitApi yuSmAkamAgAMmi kSamiSyatE| 26 kintu yadi na kSamadhvE tarhi vaH svargasthaH

pitApi yuSmAkamAgAMsi na kSamiSyate| 27 anantaraM tE puna ryirUZAlamaM pravivizuH, yIzu ryadA madhyEmandiram itastato gacchati, tadAnIM pradhAnayAjaka upAdhyAyAH prAnjaczca tadantikamEtya kathAmimAM papracchuH, 28 tvaM kEnAdEzEEna karmmANyEtAni karOSi? tathaitAni karmmANi karttAM kEnAdiStOSi? 29 tato yIzuH pratigaditavAn ahamapi yuSmAn EkakathAM pRcchAmi, yadi yUYaM tasyA uttaraM kurutha, tarhi kayAjnjayAhaM karmmANyEtAni karOMi tad yuSmabhyaM kathayiSyAmi| 30 yOhanO majjanam IzvarAt jAtaM kiM mAnavAt? tanmahyaM kathayata| 31 tE parasparaM vivEktuM prArEbhirE, tad IzvarAd babhUvEti cEd vadAmastarhi kutastaM na pratyaita? kathamEtAM kathayiSyati| 32 mAnavAd abhavaditi cEd vadAmastarhi lOkEbhyO bhayamasti yatO hEtOH sarvVE yOHanaM satyaM bhaviSyadvAdinaM manyantE| 33 ataEva tE yIzuM pratyavAdiSu rvayaM tad vaktuM na zaknumaH| yIzuruVaca, tarhi yEnAdEzEEna karmmANyEtAni karOMi, ahamapi yuSmabhyaM tanna kathayiSyAmi|

12 anantaraM yIzu rdRSTAntEna tEbhyaH kathayitumArEbhe, kazcidEkO drAkSAkSEtraM vidhAya taccaturdikSu vArANIM kRtvA tanmadhyE drAkSApESaNakuNPam akhanat, tathA tasya gaPamapi nirmmitavAn tatataStkSEtraM kRSivalESu samarpya dUradEzaM jagAma| 2 tadanantaraM phalakALE kRSivalEbhyO drAkSAkSEtraphalAni prAptuM tESAM savidhE bhRtyam EkaM prAhiNOT| 3 kintu kRSivalAstaM dhRtvA prahRtya riktahastaM visarjuH| 4 tataH sa punaranyamEkaM bhRtyaM praSayAmAsa, kintu tE kRSivalAH pASANAgHAtaistasya ziro bhagktvA sPamAnaM taM vyasarjan| 5 tataH paraM sOParaM dAsaM prAhiNOT tada tE taM jaghnuH, Evam anEkESAM kasyacit prahAraH kasyacid vadhzca taiH kRtaH| 6 tataH paraM mayA svaputrE prahite tE tamavazyam sammaMsyantE, ityuktAvazESE tESAM sannidhau nijapriyam advitIyaM putraM prESayAmAsa| 7 kintu kRSivalAH parasparaM jagaduH, ESa uttarAdhikArI, Agacchata vayamEnaM hanmastathA kRtE 'dhikArOyam asmAkAM bhaviSyati| 8 tatastaM dhRtvA hatvA drAkSAkSEtrAd bahiH prAkSipan| 9 anEnAsau drAkSAkSEtrapatiH kiM kariSyati? sa Etya tAn kRSivalAn saMhatya tatKSEtram anyESu kRSivalESu samarpayisYati| 10 aparanjca, "sthatapayaH kariSyanti grAvANaM yantu tucchakaM| prAdhAnaprastaraH kONE sa Eva saMbhaviSyati| 11 Etat karmma parEzasyAMdbhutaM nO dRSTitO bhavEt||" imAM zAstriyAM lipiM yUYaM kiM nApAthiSta? 12 tadAnIM sa tAnuddizya tAM dRSTAntakathAM kathitavAn, ta itthaM budvva tAM dharttAmudyatAH, kintu lOkEbhyO bibhyuH, tadanantaraM tE taM vihAya vavrājuH| 13 aparanjca tE tasya vAkyadOSaM dharttAM katipayAn phirUzinO hErOdlyAMzca lOkAn tadantikaM prESayAmAsuH| 14 ta Agatya tamavadan, hE gurO bhavAn tathyabhASI kasyApyanurOdham na manyantE, pakSapAtanjca na karOti, yathArthata IzvarIyaM mArgaM darzayati vayamEtat prajAnImaH, kaisarAya karO dEyo na vAM? vayaM dAsyAmO na vA? 15 kintu sa tESAM kapaTaM jnjAtvA jagAda, kutO mAM parIkSadhvE? EkaM mudrApAdaM samAnIya mAM darzayata| 16 tadA tairEkasmin mudrApAdE samAnItE sa tAn papraccha, atra likhitaM nAma mUrthi rva kasya? tE pratyUcuH, kaisarasya| 17 tadA yIzuravadat tarhi kaisarasya dravyANI kaisarAya datta, Izvarasya dravyANI tu IzvarAya datta; tataste vismayaM mEnirE| 18 atha mRtAnAmutthAnaM yE na manyantE tE sidUkinO yIzOH samIpamAgatya taM papracchuH; 19 hE gurO kazcijjanO yadi niHsantatiH san bhAryyAyAM satyaM mriyatE tarhi tasya bhrAta tasya bhAryyAM gRhItva bhrAtu rvaMzOtpattiM kariSyati, vyavasthAmimAM mUsa asmAn prati vyalikhat| 20 kintu kEcit sapta bhrAtara Asan, tatastESAM jyESThAbhrAta vivahya niHsantatiH san amriyata| 21 tato dvitIyo bhrAta tAM striyamagRhaNat kintu sOpi niHsantatiH san amriyata; atha trtIyOpi bhrAta tAdRzObhavat| 22 itthaM saptaiva bhrAtarastAM striyaM gRhItva niHsantAnAH santo'mriyanta, sarvvazESE sApi strI mriyatE sma| 23 atha mRtAnAmutthAnakALE yadA ta utthAsyanti tada tESAM kasya bhAryyA sa bhaviSyati? yataste saptaiva tAM vyavahan| 24 tato yIzuH pratyuvaca zAstram IzvarazaktinJca yUYamajnjAtvA kimabhrAmyata na? 25

mRtalOkAnAmutthAnaM sati tE na vivahanti vAgdatta api na bhavanti, kintu svargiyadUtAnAM sadRzA bhavanti| 26 punazca "aham ibrAhima Izvara ishAka IzvarO yAkUbazcEzvaraH" yAmimAM kathAM stambamadhYE tISThan IzvarO mUsAmavAdit mRtAnAmutthAnArthE sA kathA mUsAlikhite pustake kiM yuSmAbhi rnApAthi? 27 IzvarO jIvatAM prabhuH kintu mRtAnAM prabhu rna bhavati, tasmAddhEtO ryUYaM mahAbhramENa tiSThatha| 28 Etarhi EkOdhyApaka Etya tESamitthaM vicAraM zuzrAva; yIzusteSAm vAkyasya saduttaram dattavAn iti budvva taM pRStAvAn sarvvAsAm AjnjAnAM ka zrESThA? tato yIzuH pratyuvAca, 29 "hE isrAyElloka avadhata, asmAkAM prabhuH paramEzvara Eka Eva, 30 yUYaM sarvvantaHkaraNaiH sarvvaprANaiH sarvvacittaiH sarvvazaktibhizca tasmin prabhau paramEzvarE priyadhvaM," ityAjnjA zrESThA| 31 tathA "svaprativAsini svavat prEma kurudhvaM," ESA yA dvitlyAjnjA sA tAdRzi; EtAbhyAM dvAbhyAm AjnjAbhyAm anyA kApyAjnjA zrESThA nAsti| 32 tAdA sOdhyApakastamavadat, hE gurO satyaM bhavAn yathArthaM prOktaVAn yata EkasmAd IzvarAd anyO dvitlyA IzvarO nAsti; 33 aparaM sarvvAntaHkaraNaiH sarvvaprANaiH sarvvacittaiH sarvvazaktibhizca IzvarE prEmakaraNaM tathA svamIpavAsini svavat prEmakaraNanjca sarvvEbhyO hOmabaliDAnAdibhyaH zraSThAM bhavati| 34 tato yIzuH subuddHeriva tasyEdam uttaraM zrutuVta taM bhASitavAn tvamIzvarasya rAjyAnna dUrOsijitaH paraM tEna saha kasyApi vAkyasya vicAraM karttAM kasyApi pragalbhatA na jAta| 35 anantaraM madhyEmandiram upadizan yIzurimaM praznaM cakAra, adhyApaka abhiSiktaM (tArakaM) kutO dAyUdaH santAnaM vadanti? 36 svayaM dAyUd pavitrasyAtmana AvEzEnEdaM kathayAmAsa| yathA| "mama prabhumidaM vAkyavadat paramEzvaraH| tava zatrUnahaM yAvat pAdapIThAM karOmi na| tAvat kAlaM madlyE tvam dakSapArzv upAviza|" 37 yadi dAyUd taM prabhUM vadati tarhi kathaM sa tasya santAnO bhavitumarhati? itarE lOkAstatkathAM zrutuVAnananduH| 38 tadAniM sa tAnupadizya kathitavAn yE narA dirghaparidhEyAni haTTE vipanau ca 39 lOkakRtanamaskArAn bhajanagRhE pradhAnAsanAni bhOjanakAlE pradhAnasthAnAni ca kAgkSantE; 40 vidhavAnAM sarvvasvaM grasitva chalAd dirghakAlaM prArthayantE tEbhya upAdhyAyEbhyaH sAvadhAna bhavata; tE'dhikatarAn danPAN prApsyanti| 41 tadanantaraM loka bhANPAGArE mudra yathA nikSipanti bhANPAGArasya sammukhE samupavizya yIzustadavaluloka; tadAniM bahavo dhaninastasya madhyE bahUni dhanAni nirakSipan| 42 pazcAd Eka daridrA vidhava samAgatyA dvipaNamUlyAM mudraikAM tatra nirakSipat| 43 tAdA yIzuH ziSyAn AhUYa kathitavAn yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadami yE yE bhANPAGArE'smina dhanAni niHkSipanti sma tEbhyaH sarvvEbhya iyaM vidhava daridrAdhikam niHkSipati sma| 44 yatastE prabhUtadhanasya kinjcit nirakSipan kintu dinEyaM svadinayApanayOgyaM kinjcidapi na sthApayitva sarvvasvaM nirakSipat|

13 anantaraM mandirAd bahirgamanakAlE tasya ziSyANAMekastaM vyAhRtavAn hE gurO pazyatu kidRzAH pASANAHA kidRk ca nicayanaM| 2 tAdA yIzustam avadat tvam kimEtad bRhannicayanaM pazyasi? asyaikapASANOpi dvitlyapASANOpari na sthAsyati sarvvE 'dhaHkSEpsyantE| 3 atha yasmin kAlE jaitungirau mandirasya sammukhE sa samupaviSTastasmin kAlE pitarO yAkUb yOhan AndriyazcaitE taM rahasi papracchuH, 4 EtA ghaTanAH kaDA bhaviSyanti? tathaitarsarvvAsAM siddhyupakramasya va kiM cihnaM? tadmabhyAM kathayatu bhavAn| 5 tato yAzustAn vaktumArEbhe, kOpi yathA yuSmAn na bhrAmayati tathAtra yUYaM sAvadhAna bhavata| 6 yataH khriSTOhamiti kathayitva mama nAmnAnEkE samAgatyA lOkAnAM bhramaM janayiSyanti; 7 kintu yUYaM raNasya vArttAM raNAPambaranjca zrutuVta mA vyAkula bhavata, ghaTanA EtA avazyammAvinyAH; kintvApAtatO na yugAntO bhaviSyati| 8 dEzasya vipakSataya dEzO rAjyasya vipakSataya ca rAjyamutthAsyati, tathA sthAnE sthAnE bhUmikampo durbhikSaM mahAkIzAzca samupasthAsyanti, sarvva EtE duHkhasyArambhAH| 9 kintu yUYam AtmArthE sAvadhAnAstiSThata, yatO loka rAjyasabhAyAM

yuSmAn samarpayiSyanti, tathA bhajanagRhe prahariSyanti; yUyaM madarthE dEzAdhipAn
 bhUpAMzca prati sAkSyadAnAya tESAM sammukhE upasthApayiSyadhvE| 10 zESibhavanAt
 pUrvvaM sarvvAn dEzIyAn prati susaMvAdaH pracArayiSyatE| 11 kintu yadA tE yuSmAn
 dhRtvA samarpayiSyanti tadA yUyaM yadyad uttaraM dAsyatha, tadagra tasya vivEcanaM mA
 kuruta tadarthaM kinjcidapi mA cintayata ca, tadAnIM yuSmAkaM manaHsu yadyad vAkyam
 upasthApayiSyatE tadEva vadiSyatha, yatO yUyaM na tadvaktAraH kintu pavitra AtmA tasya
 vaktA| 12 tadA bhrAta bhrAtaraM pitA putraM ghAtanArthaM parahastESu samarpayiSyatE,
 tathA patyAni mAtApirO rvipakSatayA tau ghAtayiSyanti| 13 mama nAmahEtOH sarvvESAM
 savidhE yUyaM jugupsita bhaviSyatha, kintu yaH kazcit zESaparyyantaM dhairryam AlambiSyatE
 saEva paritrAsyatE| 14 dAniyElbhaviSyadvAdina prOktaM sarvvanAzi jugupsitanjca vastu
 yadA tvayOgyasthAnE vidyamAnaM drakSatha (yO janaH paThati sa budhyatAM) tadA yE
 yihUdiyadEze tiSThanti tE mahIdhraM prati palAyantAM; 15 tathA yO narO gRhOpari tiSThati sa
 gRhamadhyaM nAvarOhatu, tathA kimapi vastu grahItuM madhyEgRhaM na pravizatu; 16 tathA
 ca yO naraH kSEtrE tiSThati sOpi svavastraM grahItuM parAvRtya na vrajatu| 17 tadAnIM
 garbbhavatInAM stanyadAtrINanjca yOSitAM durgati rbhaviSyati| 18 yuSmAkaM palAyanaM
 zItakAE yathA na bhavati tadarthaM prArthayadhvaM| 19 yatastadA yAdRzi durghaTanA
 ghaTiSyatE tAdRzi durghaTanA IzvarasRSTEH prathamamArabhyAdya yAvat kadApi na jAta na
 janiSyatE ca| 20 aparanjca paramEzvarO yadi tasya samayasya saMkSEpaM na karOti tarhi
 kasyApi prANabhRtO rakSA bhavituM na zakSyati, kintu yAn janAn manOnItAn akarOt tESAM
 svamanOnItAnAM hEtOH sa tadanEhasaM saMkSEpsyati| 21 anyacca pazyata khriSTOtra sthAnE
 vA tatra sthAnE vidyate, tasminkALE yadi kazcid yuSmAn EtAdRzaM vAkyam vyAharati, tarhi
 tasmin vAkyE bhaiva vizvasita| 22 yatOnEkE mithyAkhrISTA mithyAbhaviSyadvAdinazca
 samupasthAya bahUni cihnAnyadbhutanI karmmANi ca darzayiSyanti; tathA yadi sambhavati
 tarhi manOnItalOkAnAmapi mithyAmatiM janayiSyanti| 23 pazyata ghaTanAtaH pUrvvaM
 sarvvakAryasya vArttAM yuSmabhayamadAm, yUyaM sAvadhAnAstiSThata| 24 aparanjca tasya
 kEzakAlasyAvyavahitE parakALE bhAskaraH sAndhakArO bhaviSyati tathaiva candrazcandrikAM
 na dAsyati| 25 nabhaHsthAni nakSatrANi patiSyanti, vyOmamaNPalasthA grahAzca vicaliSyanti|
 26 tadAnIM mahAparAkramENa mahazvairyENa ca mEghamAruhya samAyAntaM mAnavasutaM
 mAnavAH samIkSiSyantE| 27 anyacca sa nijadUtAn prahitya nabhObhUmyOH sImAM yAvad
 jagatazcaturdigbhyaH svamanOnItalOkAn saMgراهiSyati| 28 uPumaratarO rdRSTantaM
 zikSadhvaM yadOPumarasya tarO rnavInAH zAkha jAyantE pallavAdInI ca rnigacchanti, tadA
 nidAghakAlaH savidhO bhavatIti yUyaM njnAtuM zaknutha| 29 tadvad EtA ghaTanA dRSTvA sa
 kALO dvAryyupasthita iti jAnIta| 30 yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi, AdhunikalOkAnAM
 gamanAt pUrvvaM tAni sarvvANi ghaTiSyantE| 31 dyAvApRthivyO rvicalitayOH satyO rmadIyA
 vANI na vicaliSyati| 32 aparanjca svargasthadUtagaNO vA putrO vA tAtAdanyaH kOpi taM
 divasaM taM danPaM vA na njnApayati| 33 ataH sa samayaH kada bhaviSyati, EtajjnAnAbhAvAd
 yUyaM sAvadhAnAstiSThata, satarkAzca bhUtva prArthayadhvaM; 34 yadvat kazcit pumAn
 svanivEzanAd dUradaEzaM prati yAtrAkaraNakALE dAsESu svakAryasya bhAramarpayitvA
 sarvvAn svE svE karmmaNi niyoJayati; aparaM dauvArikaM jAgarituM samAdizya yAti, tadvan
 naraputraH| 35 gRhapatiH sAyaMkALE nizithE vA trTiYayAmE vA prAtaHkALE vA kadAgamiSyati
 tad yUyaM na jAnIta; 36 sa haThAdAgatya yathA yuSmAn nidritAn na pazyati, tadarthaM
 jAgaritAstiSThata| 37 yuSmAnahaM yad vadAmi tadEva sarvvAn vadAmi, jAgaritAstiSThatEti|

14 tadA nistArOtsavakiNvahInapUpOtsavayOrArambhasya dinadvayE 'vaziSTE pradhAnayAjaka
 adhyApakAzca kEnApi chalEna yIzumu dharttAM hantunjca mRgayAnjcaKriRE; 2 kintu
 lokAnAM kalahabhayAdUcIRE, nacOtsavakAla ucitamEtaditil| 3 anantaraM baithaniyApurE
 zimOnakuSThinO gRHE yOzau bhOtkumupaviSTE sati kAcid yOSit pANParapASANasya

sampuTakEma mahArghyOttamatailam AnIya sampuTakaM bhaMktvA tasyOttamAgge tailadhArAM pAtayAnjcaKrE| 4 tasmAt kECit svAntE kupyantaH kathitavaMntaH kutOyaM tailApavyayaH? 5 yadyEtat taila vyakrESyata tarhi mudrApAdazatratrayAdapyadhikaM tasya prAptamUlyAM daridralOkEbhyO dAtumazakSyata, kathAmEtAM kathayitvA tayA yOSitA sAKaM vAcAyuhyan| 6 kintu yIzuruvAca, kuta Etasyai kRCchraM dadAsi? mahyamiyaM karmMottamaM kRtavati| 7 daridrAH sarvvadA yuSmAbhiH saha tiSthanti, tasmAd yUyaM yadEcchatha tadaiva tAnupakarttAM zaknutha, kintvahaM yubhAbhiH saha nirantraM na tiSthAmi| 8 asya yathAsAdhyaM tathaiVAkarOdiyaM, zmazAnayApanAt pUrvvaM samEtya madvapuSi tailam amarddayat| 9 ahaM yuSmabhyaM yathArthaM kathayAmi, jagatAM madhyE yatra yatra susaMvAdOyaM pracArayiSyatE tatra tatra yOSita EtasyAH smaraNArthaM tatkrTakarmmaitat pracArayiSyatE| 10 tataH paraM dvAdazAnAM ziSyANAmEka ISkariyOtiyayihUdAkhyO yIzuM parakarESu samarpayitUM pradhAnayAjakanAM samIpamiyAya| 11 tE tasya vAKyaM samAkarNya santuSTAH santastasmai mudra dAtuM pratyajAnata; tasmAt sa taM tESAM karESu samarpaNAyOpAyaM mRgayAmAsa| 12 anantaraM kiNvazUnyapUpOtsavasya prathamE'hani nistArOtmavArthaM mESamAraNASamayE ziSyAstaM papracchaH kutra gatvA vayaM nistArOtsavasya bhOjyamAsAdayiSyAmaH? kimicchati bhavan? 13 tadAnIM sa tESAM dvayaM prErayan babhASE yuvayOH puramadhyAM gatayOH sato ryO janaH sajalakumbhaM vahan yuvAM sAKsAt kariSyati tasyaiva pazcAd yAtaM; 14 sa yat sadanaM pravEkSyati tadbhavanapatiM vadataM, gururAha yatra saziSyOhaM nistArOtsaviyaM bhOjanaM kariSyAmi, sa bhOjanazALA kutrAsti? 15 tataH sa pariSkRtAM susajjitAM bRhatIcanjca yAM zAlAM darzayiSyati tasyAmasmarthaM bhOjyadravyANyAsAdayataM| 16 tataH ziSyau prasthAya puraM pravizya sa yathOktavAn tathaiva prApya nistArOtsavasya bhOjyadravyANI samAsAdayEtAm| 17 anantaraM yIzuH sAyaMkaIE dvAdazabhiH ziSyaiH sArddhaM jagAma; 18 sarvvESu bhOjanAya prOpaviSTESu sa tAnuditavAn yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vyAharAmi, atra yuSmAkamEko janO yO mayA saha bhUMkte mAM parakrESu samarpayiSyatE| 19 tadAnIM tE duHkhitAH santa EkaikazastaM praSTumArabdhavantaH sa kimahaM? pazcAd anya EkObhidadhE sa kimahaM? 20 tataH sa pratyavadad EtESAM dvAdazAnAM yO janO mayA samaM bhOjanApAtrE pANiM majjayiSyati sa Eva| 21 manujatanayamadhi yAdRzaM likhitamAstE tadanurUpA gAtistasya bhaviSyati, kintu yO janO mAnavasutaM samarpayiSyatE hanta tasya janmAbhAvE sati bhAdramabhaviSyat| 22 aparanjca tESAM bhOjanasamayE yIzuH pUpaM gRhItvEzvaraguNAN anukIrtya bhagktvA tEbhyO dattvA babhASE, Etad gRhItvA bhunjIdhvam Etanmama vigrabarUpaM| 23 anantaraM sa kaMsam gRhItvEzvarasya guNAN kirrttayitvA tEbhyO dadau, tatastE sarvVE papuH| 24 aparaM sa tANavAdId bahUnAM nimittam pAtitam mama navInianiyamarUpaM zONitamEtat| 25 yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi, Izvarasya rAjyE yAvat sadyOjAtaM drAKsArasAM na pAsyAmi, tAVadahaM drAKsAphalarasAM puna rna pAsyAmi| 26 tadanantaraM tE gltamEkaM saMgIya bahi rjaitunaM zikhariNaM yayuH 27 atha yIzustAnuvAca nizAyAmasyAM mayi yuSmAkam sarvvESAM pratyUho bhaviSyati yatO likhitamAstE yathA, mESANAM rakSakanjcaAhaM prahariSyAmi vai tataH| mESANAM nivahO nUnaM pravikrNO bhaviSyati| 28 kantu madutthAnE jAtE yuSmAkamagrE'haM gAlIlaM vrajisiyAmi| 29 tadA pitaraH pratibabhASE, yadyapi sarvvESAM pratyUho bhavati tathApi mama naiva bhaviSyati| 30 tato yIzuruktAvAn ahaM tubhyaM tathyaM kathayAmi, kSaNaDAyAmadya kukkuTasya dvitIyavAraravaNAt pUrvvaM tvAm vAratrayaM mAmapahnOSyase| 31 kintu sa gAPhaM vyAharad yadyapi tvaya sArddhaM mama prANO yAti tathApi kathamapi tvAM nApahnOSyE; sarvvE'pItarE tathaiva babhASirE| 32 aparanjca tESu gEtzimAnInAmakaM sthAna gatESu sa ziSyAn jagAda, yAVadahaM prArthayE tAVadatra sthAnE yUyaM samupavizata| 33 atha sa pitaraM yAkUbaM yOhananjca gRhItvA vavrAja; atyantaM trAsitO vyAkulitazca tEbhyAH

kathayAmAsa, 34 nidhanakAlavat prANO mE'tIva daHkhamEti, yUyaM jAgratOtra sthAnE tiSThata| 35 tataH sa kinjiddUraM gatvA bhUmAvadhOmukhaH patitvA prArthitavAnEtat, yadi bhavituM zakyaM tarhi duHkhasamayOyaM mattO dUrIbhavatu| 36 aparamuditavAn hE pita rHE pitaH sarvvEM tvayA sAdhyaM, tatO hEtOrimaM kaMsAM mattO dUrIkuru, kintu tan mamEcchAtO na tavEcchAtO bhavatu| 37 tataH paraM sa Etya tAn nidritAn nirIkSyA pitaraM prOvAca, zimOn tvAm kiM nidrAsi? ghaTikAmEkAm api jAgarituM na zaknOSi? 38 parIkSAYAM yathA na patatha tadarthaM sacEtanAH santaH prArthayadhvaM; mana udyuktamiti satyaM kintu vapurazaktikaM| 39 atha sa punarvrajitvA pUrvvavat prArthayAnjacrE| 40 parAvRtyAgatya punarapi tAn nidritAn dadarza tadA tESAM lOcanAni nidrayA pUrNAni, tasmAttasmai kA katha kathayitavya ta Etad bOddhuM na zEkuH| 41 tataHparaM tRtIyavAraM Agatya tEbhyO 'kathayad idAnImapi zayitvA vizrAmyatha? yathESTaM jAtaM, samayazcOpasthitaH pazyata mAnavatanayaH pApilOkAnAM pANiSu samarpyatE| 42 uttiSThata, vayaM vrajAmO yO janO mAM parapANiSu samarpayISyate pazyata sa samIpamAyAtaH| 43 imAM kathAM kathayati sa, EtarhidvAdazanAmEkO yihUda nAmA ziSyAH pradhAnayAjakAnAm upAdhyAyAnAM prAcInalOkAnAnjca sannidhEH khaggalaguPadhArINO bahulOkAn gRhItvA tasya samIpa upasthitavAn| 44 aparanjAsau parapANiSu samarpayita pUrvvamiti sagkEtaM kRtavAn yamahaM cumbiSyAmi sa EvAsau tamEva dhRtvA sAvadhAnaM nayata| 45 atO hEtOH sa Agatyaiva yOzOH savidhaM gatvA hE guRO hE guRO, ityuktvA taM cucumba| 46 tadA tE tadupari pANinarpayitvA taM dadhnuH| 47 tatastasya pArzvasthAnAM lOkAnAmEkaH khaggaM niSkOSayan mahAyajakasya dAsamEkAm prahrtya tasya karNaM cicchEda| 48 pazcAd yIzustaAn vyAjahAra khaggAn laguPAMzca gRhItvA mAM kiM cauraM dharttAM samAyAtAH? 49 madhyEmandiraM samupadizan pratyahaM yuSmAbhiH saha sthitavAnatahaM, tasmin kAlE yUyaM mAM nAdIdharata, kintvanEza zAstriyaM vacanaM sEdhanIyaM| 50 tadA sarvvE ziSyAstAM parityajya palAyAnjacrE| 51 athaiko yuvA mAnavO nagnakAyE vastramEkaM nidhAya tasya pazcAd vrajan yuvalOkai rdhRtO 52 vastraM vihAya nagnaH palAyAnjacrE| 53 aparanjca yasmin sthAnE pradhAnayAjaka upAdhyAyAH prAcInalOkAzca mahAyajakEna saha sadasi sthitAstasmin sthAnE mahAyajakasya samIpaM yIzuM ninyuH| 54 pitarO dUrE tatpazcAd itvA mahAyajakasyATTAlikAM pravizya kigkaraiH sahOpavizya vahnitApaM jagrAha| 55 tadAnIM pradhAnayAjaka mantriNazca yIzuM ghAtayituM tatprAtikUlyEna sAKSiNO mRgayAnjacrE, kintu na prAptAH| 56 anEkaistadviruddhaM mRSAsAkSyE dattEpi tESAM vAkyAni na samagacchanta| 57 sarvvazESE kiyanta utthAya tasya prAtikUlyEna mRSAsAkSyAM dattvA kathayAmAsuH, 58 idaM karakRtamandiraM vinAzya dinatrayamadyE punaraparam akarakRtaM mandiraM nirmmAsyAmi, iti vAkyam asya mukhAt zrutamasmAbhiriti| 59 kintu tatrApi tESAM sAKSyakatha na saggATAH| 60 atha mahAyajako madhyEsabham utthAya yIzuM vyAjahAra, EtE janAstvayi yat sAKSyamaduh tvamEtasya kimapyuttaram kiM na dAsyasi? 61 kintu sa kimapyuttaram na datva maunibhUya tasyau; tatO mahAyajakaH punarapi taM prSTAvAn tvAM saccidAnandasya tanayo 'bhiSiktastratA? 62 tadA yIzustaM prOvAca bhavAmyaham yUyanjca sarvvazaktimatO daksINapArzvE samupavizantaM mEgha mAruhya samAyAntanjca manuSyaputraM sandrakSyatha| 63 tadA mahAyajakaH svaM vamaNaM chitvA vyAvaharat 64 kimasmAKaM sAKSibhiH prayoJanam? IzvaranindAvAkyAM yuSmAbhirazrAvi kiM vicArayatha? tadAnIM sarvvE jagadurayaM nidhanadanPamarhati| 65 tataH kazcit kazcit tadvapuSi niSThIvaM nicikSEpa tathA tanmukhamAcchAdya capETEna hatvA gaditavAn gaNayitvA vada, anucarAzca capETaistamAjaghnuH 66 tataH paraM pitarE'TTAlikAdhaHkOSThE tiSThati mahAyajakasyaika dAsI samEtya 67 taM vihnitApaM gRhIantaM vilOkya taM sunirIkSyA babhASE tvamapi nAsaratIyayIzOH sagginAm EkO jana ASIH| 68 kintu sOpahnutya jagAda tamahaM na vadmi tvAM yat kathayami tadapyahaM na buddhyE| tadAnIM pitarE catvaraM gatavati kukkuTO rurAva| 69

athAnyA dAsI pitaraM dRSTvA samIpasthAn janAn jagAda ayaM tESAmEkO janaH| 70 tataH sa dvitIyavAram apahnutavAn pazcAt tatrasthA lOKAH pitaraM prOcustvamavazyAM tESAmEkO janaH yatastvAM gAlIlIyO nara iti tavOccAraNaM prakAzayati| 71 tAdA sa zapathAbhizApau kRtvA prOVaCa yUYaM kathAM kathayatha taM naraM na jAnE'haM| 72 tadAnIM dvitIyavAram kukkuTO 'rAvIt| kukkuTasya dvitIyaravAt pUrvvAM tvaM mAM vAratrayam apahnOSyasi, iti yadvAkyAM yIzuna samuditaM tat tAdA saMsmRtya pitarO rOditum Arabhata|

15 atha prabhAtE sati pradhAnayAjakAH prAnjca upAdhyAyAH sarvvE mantriNazca sabhAM kRtvA yIzUM bandhayitva pIlAtAkhyasya dEzAdhipatEH savidhaM nItvA samarpayAmAsuH| 2 tAdA pIlAtastaM pRSTavAn tvaM kiM yihUdIyalOkAnAM rAJA? tataH sa pratyuktavAn satyaM vadasi| 3 aparaM pradhAnayAjakAstasya bahuSu vAKyESu dOSamArOpayAnjCakruH kintu sa kimapi na pratyuvAca| 4 tadAnIM pIlAtastaM punaH papraccha tvaM kiM nOttarayasi? pazyaiT tvaDviruddhaM katiSu sAdhyESu sAKSaM dadati| 5 kantu yIzustaDApi nOttaraM dadau tataH pIlAta AzcaryyaM jagAma| 6 aparanjca kArAbaddhE kastiMzcit janE tanmahOtsavakAlE lokai ryAcitE dEzAdhipatistaM mOcayati| 7 yE ca pUrvvamupaplavamakArSurupaplavE vadhamapi kRtavantastESAM madhyE tadAnOM barabbAnAmaka EkO baddha Asit| 8 atO hEtOH pUrvvAparIyAM ritikathAM kathayitva lOKa uccairuvantaH pIlAtasya samakSaM nivEdayAmAsuH| 9 tAdA pIlAtastAnAcakhyau tarhi kiM yihUdIyanAM rAJAnaM mOcayISyAmi? yuSmAbhiH kimiSyatE? 10 yataH pradhAnayAjaka IrSyAta Eva yIzUM samArpayanniti sa vivEda| 11 kintu yathA barabbAM mOcayati tathA prArthayitUM pradhAnayAjaka lOKAn pravarttayAmAsuH| 12 atha pIlAtaH punaH pRSTavAn tarhi yaM yihUdIyanAM rAJEtI vadatha tasya kiM kariSyAmi yuSmAbhiH kimiSyatE? 13 tAdA tE punarapi prOccaiH prOcustaM kruzE vEdhaya| 14 tasmAt pIlAtaH kathitavAn kutaH? sa kiM kukarma kRtavAn? kintu tE punazca ruvantO vyAjhurstaM kruzE vEdhaya| 15 tAdA pIlAtaH sarvvAllokAn tOSayitumicchan barabbAM mOcayitva yIzUM kazAbhiH prahrtya kruzE vEddhuM taM samarpayAmbabhUva| 16 anantaraM sainyagaNO'TTAlIkAm arthAd adhipatE rgrhaM yIzUM nItvA sEnAnivahaM samAhuyat| 17 pazcAt tE taM dhUmalavarNavastrAM paridhApya kaNTakamukuTaM racayitva zirasi samArOpya 18 hE yihUdIyanAM rAJan namaskAra ityuktva taM namaskarttAmArEbhirE| 19 tasyOttamAggE vEtrAghAtaM cakrustadgAtrE niSThIvanjca nicikSipuH, tathA tasya sammukhE jAnupAtaM praNOMuH 20 itthamupahasya dhUmraVarNavastram uttAryya tasya vastraM taM paryyadhApayan kruzE vEddhuM bahirninyuzca| 21 tataH paraM sEkandarasya ruphasya ca pitA zimOnnAmA kurINiyalOKa EkaH kutazcid grAmAdEtya pathi yAti taM tE yIzOH kruzAM vOPhuM balAd dadhnuH| 22 atha gulgaltA arthAt ziraHkapAlanAmakaM sthAnaM yIzumAnIya 23 tE gandharasamizritaM drAKsArasaM pAtuM tasmai daduH kintu sa na jagrAha| 24 tasmin kruzE viddhE sati tESAMEkaikazaH kiM prApsyatIti nirNayAya 25 tasya paridhEyAnAM vibhAgArthaM guTikApAtaM cakruH| 26 aparaM ESa yihUdIyanAM rAJEtI likhitaM dOSapatraM tasya ziraUrdvvaM ArOpayAnjCakruH| 27 tasya vAmadakSiNayO rdvau caurau kruzayO rvividhAtE| 28 tEnaiva "aparAdhijanaiH sArddhaM sa gaNito bhaviSyati," iti zAstrOktaM vacanaM siddhamabhUta| 29 anantaraM mArgE yE yE lOKa gamanAgamanE cakrustE sarvva Eva zirAMsyAndOlya nindantO jagaduH, rE mandiranAzaka rE dinatrayamadhyE tannirmmAyaka, 30 adhunAtmAnam avitva kruzAdavarOha| 31 kinjca pradhAnayAjaka adhyApakAzca tadvat tiraskRtya parasparaM cacakSirE ESa parAnAvat kintu svamavitUM na zaknOti| 32 yadIsrAyELO rAJAbhiSiktastrAta bhavati tarhyadhunaina kruzAdavarOhatu vayaM tad dRSTvA vizvasiSyAmAH; kinjca yau lokau tEna sArddhaM kruzE 'vidhyEtAM tAvapi taM nirbhartsayAmAsatuH| 33 atha dvitIyayAmAt tRtIyayAmAM yAvat sarvvO dEzaH sAndhakArObhUt| 34 tatastRtIyapraharE yIzuruccairavadat Eli Eli lAmA zivaktanI arthAd "hE madIza madIza tvaM paryyatyAKSIH kutO hi mAM?" 35 tAdA samIpasthalOkAnAM kEcit tadvAkyAM nizamyAcakhyuH pazyaiSa

Eliyam AhUyati| 36 tata EkO janO dhAvitvAgatya spanjje 'mlarasaM pUrayitvA taM naPAgrE nidhAya pAtuM tasmai dattvAvadat tiStHa Eliya EnamavarOhayitum Eti na vEti pazyAmi| 37 atha ylzurucchaiH samAhUya prANAn jahau| 38 tadA mandirasya javanikOrdvvAdadhaHryyantA vidIrNA dvikhanPAbhUt| 39 kinjca itthamuccairAhUya prANAn tyajantaM taM dRSdvA tadrakSaNaya niyukto yAH sEnApatirAsIt sOvadat narOyam Izvaraputra iti satyam| 40 tadAnIM magdalInI marisam kaniSThAyAkUbo yOsEzca mAtAnyamariyam zAlOmI ca yAH striyo 41 gAlIlpradEze yIzuM sEvitvA tadanugAminyO jAta imAstadanyAzca yA anEka nAryo yIzunA sArddhaM yirUzAlamamAyAtAstAzca dUrAt tAni dadRzuH| 42 athAsAdanadinasyArthAd vizrAmavArAt pUrvvadinasya sAyaMkAla Agata 43 IzvararAjjApEkSyarimathIlyayUSaphanAmA mAnyamantri samEtya pIlAtasavidhaM nirbhayo gatvA ylzOrdEhaM yayAcE| 44 kintu sa idAnIM mRtaH pIlAta ityasambhavaM matvA zatasEnApatimAhUya sa kada mRta iti papraccha| 45 zatasEmanApatimukhAt tajjnJatvA yUSaphE ylzOrdEhaM dadau| 46 pazcAt sa sUKsmaM vAsaH krItvA yIzOH kAYamavarOhya tEna vAsasA vESTAyitvA girau khAtazmazAnE sthApitavAn pASANaM lOThayitvA dvAri nidadhE| 47 kintu yatra sOsthApyata tata magdalInI mariyam yOsimaTmariyam ca dadRzatRH|

16 atha vizrAmavArE gate magdalInI mariyam yAkUbamAta mariyam zAlOmI cEmAstaM marddayitum sugandhidravYani krItvA 2 saptAhaprathamadinE'tipratyUSE sUryyOdayakAlE zmazAnamupagataH| 3 kintu zmazAnadvArapASANO'tibRhan taM ko'pasArayiSyatIti tAH parasparaM gadanti! 4 Etarhi nirIkSyA pASANO dvArO 'pasArita iti dadRzuH| 5 pazcAttAH zmazAnaM pravizya zuklavarNadIrghaparicchadAvRtamEkaM yuvAnaM zmazAnadakSiNapArzva upaviSTaM dRSTvA camaccakruH| 6 so'vadat, mAbhaiStA yUyAM kruze hataM nAsaratIlyayIzuM gavESayatha sOtra nAsti zmazAnAdudastHAt; tai ryatra sa sthApatiH sthAnaM tadidaM pazyata| 7 kintu tEna yathOktaM tathA yuSmAkamagrE gAlIlam yAsyatE tatra sa yuSmAn sAKSat kariSyatE yUyAM gatvA tasya ziSyEbhyaH pitarAya ca vArttAmimAM kathayata| 8 tAH kampita vistitAzca tUrNaM zmazAnAd bahirgatvA palAyanta bhayAt kamapi kimapi nAvadaMzca| 9 (note: The most reliable and earliest manuscripts do not include Mark 16:9-20.) aparaM yIzuH saptAhaprathamadinE pratyUSE zmazAnAdutthAya yasyAH saptabhUtAstyAjitAstasyai magdalInImariyamE prathamaM darzanaM dadau| 10 tataH sA gatvA zOkarOdanakRdbhyO'nugatalOkEbhyastAM vArttAM kathayAmAsa| 11 kintu yIzuH punarjIvan tasyai darzanaM dattavAniti zruttvA tE na pratyayan| 12 pazcAt tESAM dvAyO rgrAmayAnakAlE yIzuranyavEzaM dhRtvA tAbhyAM darzana dadau! 13 tAvapi gatvAnyaziSyEbhyastAM kathAM kathayAnjckratuH kintu tayOH kathAmapi tE na pratyayan| 14 zESata EkAdazaziSyESu bhOjanOpavistESu yIzusteEbhyO darzanaM dadau tathOthAnAt paraM taddarzanaprAptalOkAnAM kathAyAmavizvAsakaraNAT tESAmavizvAsamanaHkATHinyAbhyAM hEtubhyAM sa tAMstarjitavAn| 15 atha tAnAcakhyau yUyAM sarvvajagad gatvA sarvvajanAn prati susaMvAdaM pracArayata| 16 tatra yAH kazcid vizvasya majjitO bhavEt sa paritrAsyatE kintu yo na vizvasiSyati sa danPayiSyatE| 17 kinjca yE pratyESyanti tairIdRg AzcaryyaM karmma prakAzayiSyatE tE mannAmna bhUtAn tyAjayiSyanti bhASA anyAzca vadiSyanti| 18 aparaM taiH sarpESu dhRtESu prANanAzakavastuni pitE ca tESAM kApi kSati rna bhaviSyati; rOgiNAM gAtrESu karArpitE tE'rOga bhaviSyanti ca| 19 atha prabhustAnityAdizya svargaM nItaH san paramEzvarasya dakSiNa upavivEza| 20 tataste prasthAya sarvvatra susaMvAdIyakathAM pracArayitumArEbhirE prabhustu tESAM sahAyaH san prakAzitAzcaryyakriyAbhistAM kathAM pramANavatIM cakAra| iti|

lUkaH

1 prathamato yE sAkSiNO vAkyapracArakAzCAsan tE'smAkaM madhyE yadyat sapramANaM vAkyamarpayanti sma **2** tadanusArato'nyEpi bahavastadvRttAntaM racayituM pravRttAH| **3** ataEva hE mahAmahimathiyaphil tvaM yA yAH katha azikSyathAstAsAM dRPhapramANAni yathA prApnOSi **4** tadarthaM prathamamArabhya tAni sarvvAni jnjAtvAhamapi anukramAt sarvvavRttAntAn tubhyaM lEkhituM matimakArSam| **5** yihUdAdEzlyahErOdnAmakE rAJatvaM kurvvati ablyayAjakasya paryyAyAdhikAri sikhariyanAmaka EkO yAjako hArONavaMzOdbhavA ilIzEvAkhyA **6** tasya jAyA dvAvimau nirdOSau prabhOH sarvvAjnjA vyavasthAzca saMmanya IzvaradRSTau dhArmmikAvAstAm| **7** tayOH santAna EkOpi nAsIt, yata ilIzEvA bandhya tau dvAvEva vRddhAvabhavatAm| **8** yadA svaparyyAnukramENa sikhariya IzvAsya samakSaM yAjakyaM karmma karOti **9** tadA yajnasya dinapariPyyA paramEzvarasya mandirE pravEzakAlE dhUpajvAlanaM karmma tasya karaNiyamAsIt| **10** taddhUpajvAlanaKAlE lokanivahE prArthanAM kartuM bahistiSThati **11** sati sikhariyo yasyAM vEdyAM dhUpaM jvAlayati taddakSiNapArzvE paramEzvarasya dUta Eka upasthitO darzanaM dadau| **12** taM dRSTvA sikhariya udvivijE zazagkE ca| **13** tadA sa dUtastaM babhASE hE sikhariya mA bhastava prArthana grAhya jAtA tava bhAryya ilIzEvA putraM prasOSyatE tasya nAma yOhan iti kariSyasi| **14** kinjca tvaM sAnandaH saharSazca bhaviSyasi tasya janmani bahava AnandiSyanti ca| **15** yatO hEtOH sa paramEzvarasya gOcarE mahAn bhaviSyati tathA drAKSarasaM surAM vA kimapi na pAsyati, aparaM janmArabhya pavitrENatmanA paripUrNaH **16** san isrAyElvaMzlyAn anEkAn prabhOH paramEzvarasya mArgamAnESyati| **17** santAnAn prati pitRnAM manAMsi dharmmajnjAnaM pratyAnAjnjAgrAhiNazca parAvarttayituM, prabhOH paramEzvarasya sEvArtham EkAM sajijitAtiM vidhAtunjca sa EliyarUpAtmazaktiprAptastasyAgrE gamiSyati| **18** tadA sikhariyo dUtamavAdit kathamEtat vEtsyAmi? yatOhaM vRddho mama bhAryya ca vRddhA| **19** tato dUtaH pratyuvAca pazyEzvarasya sAkSadvartti jibrAyElnAmA dUtohaM tvayA saha katham gadituM tubhyamimAM zubhavArttAM dAtunjca prESitaH| **20** kintu madIyaM vAkyAM kAlE phaliSyati tat tvayA na pratItam ataH kAraNAd yAvadEva tAni na sEtsyanti tAvat tvaM vaktummazakto mUko bhava| **21** tadAnIM yE yE lokaH sikhariyamapaikSanta tE madhyEmandiraM tasya bahuvilambAd AzcaryyaM mEnirE| **22** sa bahirAgato yadA kimapi vAkyAM vaktummazaktaH sagkEtaM kRtvA niHzabdastasyau tadA madhyEmandiraM kasyacid darzanaM tEna prAptam iti sarvvE bubudhirE| **23** anantaraM tasya sEvanaparyyAyE sampUrNE sati sa nijagEhaM jagAma| **24** katipayadinESu gatESu tasya bhAryya ilIzEvA garbbhavati babhUva **25** pazcAt sA panjcamAsAn saMgOpyAkathayat lOkAnAM samakSaM mamApamAnaM khaNPayituM paramEzvarO mayi dRSTiM pAtayitvA karmmEdRzaM kRtavAn| **26** aparanjca tasya garbbhasya SaSThE mAsE jAtE gAlIpradEzlyanAsaratpurE **27** dAyUdo vaMzlyAya yUSaphnAmnE puruSaya yA mariyamnAmakumArI vAgdattAsIt tasyAH samIpaM jibrAyEl dUta IzvarENa prahitaH| **28** sa gatvA jagAda hE IzvarAnugRhItakanyE tava zubhaM bhUyAt prabhuH paramEzvarastava sahAyOsti nArINAM madhyE tvamEva dhanya| **29** tadAnIM sA taM dRSTvA tasya vAkyata udvijya kIdRzaM bhASaNamidam iti manasa cintayAmAsa| **30** tato dUto'vadat hE mariyam bhayaM mAkarSIH, tvayi paramEzvarasyAnugrahOsti| **31** pazya tvaM garbbhaM dhRtvA putraM prasOSyase tasya nAma yIzuriti kariSyasi| **32** sa mahAn bhaviSyati tathA sarvvEbhyaH zrESThasya putra iti khyAsyati; aparaM prabhuH paramEzvarastasya piturdAyUdaH siMhAsanaM tasmai dAsyati; **33** tathA sa yAkUbo vaMzOpari sarvvadA rAJatvaM kariSyati, tasya rAJatvasyAntO na bhaviSyati| (aiOn g165) **34** tadA mariyam taM dUtAM babhASE nAhaM puruSasaggaM karOmi tarhi kathamEtat sambhaviSyati? **35** tato dUto'kathayat pavitra Atma tvAmAzrAyiSyati tathA sarvvazrESThasya zaktistavOpari

chAyAM kariSyati tatO hEtOstava garbbhAd yaH pavitrabAlako janiSyatE sa Izvaraputra iti
 khyAtiM prApsyati| 36 aparanjca pazya tava jnjAtirilizEvA yAM sarvvE bandhyAmavadan
 idAniM sA vArddhakyE santAnamEkaM garbbhE'dhArayat tasya SaSThamAsObhUt| 37
 kimapi karmma nAsAdhyam Izvarasya| 38 tada mariyam jagAda, pazya prabhErahaM dAsi
 mahyaM tava vAkyAnusArENa sarvvamEtad ghaTatAm; ananatarAm dUtastasyAH samIpAt
 pratasthE| 39 atha katipayadinAt paraM mariyam tasmAt parvvatamayapradEzIyayihUdAyA
 nagaramEkaM zIghraM gatva 40 sikhariyAyajakasya gRhaM pravizya tasya jAyAm ilzEvAM
 sambOdhyAvadat| 41 tatO mariyamaH sambOdhanavAkyE ilzEvAyAH karNayOH praviSTamAtrE
 sati tasyA garbbhasthabAlako nanartta| tata ilzEvA pavitrENatmanA paripUrNA sati 42
 prOccairgaditumArEbhE, yOSitAM madhyE tvamEva dhanya, tava garbbhasthaH zizuzca dhanyaH|
 43 tvam prabhOrmATA, mama nivEzanE tvayA caraNAvarpitau, mamAdya saubhAgyamEtat| 44
 pazya tava vAkyE mama karNayOH praviSTamAtrE sati mamOdarasthaH zizurAnandAn nanartta|
 45 ya strI vyazvasIt sA dhanya, yatO hEtOstAM prati paramEzvarOktaM vAkyAM sarvvaM
 siddhaM bhaviSyati| 46 tadAniM mariyam jagAda| dhanyavAdaM parEzasya karOti mAmakaM
 manaH| 47 mamAtma tArakEze ca samullAsaM pragacchati| 48 akarOt sa prabhu rduStiM
 svadAsya durgatiM prati| pazyAdyArabhya mAM dhanyAM vakSyanti puruSAH sada| 49 yaH
 sarvvazaktimAn yasya nAmApi ca pavitrakam| sa Eva sumahatkarmma krtavAn mannimittakaM|
 50 yE bibhyati janAstasmAt tESAM santAnapaMktiSu| anukampA tadIya ca sarvvadaiva
 sutisthati| 51 svabAhubalatastEna prAkAzyata parAkramaH| manaHkumantraNAsArddhaM
 vikryyantE'bhimaninaH| 52 siMhAsanagatAllokan balinazcAvarOhya saH| padESUccESU
 lokAMstu kSudran saMsthApayatypipi| 53 kSudhitAn manavAn dravyairuttamaiH paritarpya
 saH| sakalan dhanino lokan visrJEd riktahastakan| 54 ibrAhimi ca tadvaMze ya dayAsti sadaiva
 tam| smRtvA purA pitrNAM no yathA sAKSat pratizrutaM| (aiOn g165) 55 isrAyElsEvakastEna
 tathOpakriyatE svayam|| 56 anantaraM mariyam prAyENa mAsatrayam ilzEvayA saHOSitvA
 vyAghuyya nijanivEzanaM yayau| 57 tadanantaram ilzEvAyAH prasavakAla upasthite sati
 sA putram prAsOSTa| 58 tataH paramEzvarastasyAM mahAnugrahaM krtavAn Etat zrutva
 samIpavAsinaH kuTumbAzcAgatya tayA saha mumudire| 59 tathASTame dinE tE balakasya
 tvacaM chEttum Etya tasya pitRnAmAnurUpaM tannAma sikhariya iti karttumiSuH| 60
 kintu tasya mAtAkathayat tanna, nAmAsya yOhan iti karttavyam| 61 tada tE vyAharan tava
 vaMzamadyE nAmEdRzaM kasyApi nAsti| 62 tataH paraM tasya pitaraM sikhariyam prati
 sagkEtya papracchuH zizOH kiM nAma kAriSyatE? 63 tataH sa phalakamEkaM yAcitva lilekha
 tasya nAma yOhan bhaviSyati| tasmAt sarvvE AzcaryyaM mEnire| 64 tatksaNaM sikhariyasya
 jihvAjAPyE'pagate sa mukhaM vyAdAya spaSTavarNamuccAryya Izvarasya guNANuvAdaM
 cakara| 65 tasmAccaturdiksthAH samIpavAsiloka bhItA EvamEtAH sarvvaH katha yihUdAyAH
 parvvatamayapradEzasya sarvvatra pracAritAH| 66 tasmAt zrOtArO manaHsu sthApayitvA
 kathayAmbabhUvuH kidRzOyaM bAlO bhaviSyati? atha paramEzvarastasya saHAYObhUt| 67 tada
 yOhanaH pitA sikhariyaH pavitrENatmanA paripUrNaH san EtAdRzaM bhaviSyadvAkyAM
 kathayAmAsa| 68 isrAyElaH prabhu ryastu sa dhanyaH paramEzvaraH| anugRhya nijAllokan
 sa Eva parimOcyatE| 69 vipakSajanahastEbhyO yathA mOcyAmahE vayam| yAvajIvanjca
 dharmmENa sAralyEna ca nirbhayAH| 70 sEvAmahai tamEvaikam EtatAraNamEva ca| svakiyAM
 supavitrancja saMsmRtya niyamaM sada| 71 kRpayA puruSAN pUrvvAn nikaSArthAttu naH
 pituH| ibrAhimaH samIpe yaM zaphathaM krtavAn purA| 72 tamEva saphalaM karttaM tathA
 zatrugaNasya ca| RtyAkAriNazcaiva karEbhyO rakSaNaya naH| 73 srSTEH prathamataH svIyaiH
 pavitrai rbhAvivAdibhiH| (aiOn g165) 74 yathOktavAn tathA svasya dAyUdaH sEvakasya tu| 75
 vaMze trAtaramEkaM sa samutpAditavAn svayam| 76 atO hE bAlaka tvantu sarvvEbhyah
 zrESTha Eva yaH| tasyaiva bhAvivAditi pravikhyAtO bhaviSyasi| asmAkaM caraNAN kSEME

mArgE cAlayituM sada| EvaM dhvAntE'rthatO mRtyOzchAyAyAM yE tu mAnavAH| 77
upaviSTastu tAnEva prakAzayitumEva hi| kRtvA mahAnukampAM hi yAmEva paramEzvaraH| 78
UrdvvAt sUryyamudAyyaivAsmabhyaM prAdAttu darzanaM| tayAnukampayA svasya lOkAnAM
pApamOcanE| 79 paritrANasya tEbhyO hi jnjAnavizrANanAya ca| prabhO rmArgaM pariSkarttuM
tasyAgrAyI bhaviSyasi| 80 atha bAlakaH zarIrENA buddhya ca varddhitumArEbhe; aparanjca sa
isrAyElO vaMzlyalOkAnAM samIpE yAvanna prakaTlhbUtastAstAvat prAntarE nyavasat|

2 aparanjca tasmin kAlE rAjyasya sarvvESAM lOkAnAM nAmAni lEkhyaitum agastakaisara
AjnjApayAmAsa| 2 tadanusArEna kurINiyanAmani suriyAdEzasya zAsakE sati nAmalEkhanaM
prArEbhe| 3 ato hEtO rnAma lEkhituM sarvvE janAH svIyaM svIyaM nagaram jagmuH| 4
tadAnIM yUSaph nAma lEkhituM vAgdattayA svabhAryyayA garbbhavatyA mariyama saha
svayam dAyUdaH sajAtivaMza iti kArANAD gAlllpradEzasya nAsaratnagarAd 5 yihUdApradEzasya
baitlEhamAkhyam dAyUdnagaraM jagAma| 6 anyacca tatra sthAnE tayOstiSThatOH satO
rmariyamaH prasUtikAla upasthitE 7 sa taM prathamasaM prAsOSTa kintu tasmin vAsagRhE
sthAnAbhAvAd bAlakam vastrEna vESTayitvA gOzAlAyAM sthApayAmAsa| 8 anantaram
yE kiyantO mESapAlakAH svamESavrajarakSAyai tatpradEzE sthitvA rajanyAM prAntarE
prahariNaH karmma kurvvanti, 9 tESAM samIpaM paramEzvarasya dUta AgatyOpatasthau; tadA
catuSpArzve paramEzvarasya tEjasaH prakAzitatvAt tE'tizazagkirE| 10 tadA sa dUta uvAca
ma bhaisTa pazyatAdya dAyUdaH purE yuSmannimittam trAta prabhuH khrISTO'janiSta, 11
sarvvESAM lOkAnAM mahAnandajanakam imaM maggalavRttAntaM yuSmAn jnjApayAmi| 12
yUyama (tatsthAnaM gatvA) vastravESTitaM taM bAlakam gOzAlAyAM zayanaM drakSyatha
yuSmAn pratIdaM cihnaM bhaviSyati| 13 dUta imAM kathAM kathitavati tatrAkasmAt
svarglyAH pRtana Agatya kathAm imAM kathayitvEzvarasya guNAnanvavAdiSuH, yatha, 14
sarvvOrdvavasthairIzvarasya mahimA samprakAzyatAM| zAntirbhUyAt pRthivyAstu santOSazca
narAn prati|| 15 tataH param tESAM sannidhE rdUtagaNE svargaM gatE mESapAlakAH parasparam
avEcan Agacchata prabhuH paramEzvarO yAM ghaTanAM jnjApitavAn tasya yAtharyam
jnjAtuM vayamadhuna baitlEhampuraM yAmaH| 16 pazcAt tE tUrNaM vrajitvA mariyamaM
yUSapham gOzAlAyAM zayanaM bAlakanjca dadRzuH| 17 itthaM dRSTva bAlakasyArthE prOkTAM
sarvvakathAM tE prAcArayAnjcaKruH| 18 tato yE lOkA mESarakSakanAM vadanEbhyastAM
vArttAM zuzruvustE mahAz CaryayAM mEnirE| 19 kintu mariyam EtatsarvvaghaTanAnAM
tAtparyayAM vivicya manasi sthApayAmAsa| 20 tatpazcAd dUtavijnjaptAnurUpaM zrutvA
dRSTva ca mESapAlaka Izvarasya guNAnuvAdaM dhanyavAdanjca kurvvANAH parAvRtya
yayuh| 21 atha bAlakasya tvakchEdanakAlE'Stamadivase samupasthitE tasya garbbhasthitEH
purvvaM svarglyadUto yathAjnjApayat tadanurUpaM tE tannAmadhEyaM yIzuriti kakrirE|
22 tataH param mUsAlikhitavyavasthAyA anusArEna mariyamaH zucitvakAla upasthitE, 23
"prathamajaH sarvvaH puruSasantAnaH paramEzvarE samarpyatAM," iti paramEzvarasya
vyavasthaya 24 yIzUM paramEzvarE samarpyaitum zAstrIyavidhyuktaM kapOtdavyayam
pArAvatazAvakadvayam vA baliM dAtuM tE taM gRhItvA yirUzAlamam Ayayuh| 25
yirUzAlampuranivAsi zimiyOnnAmA dhArmmika Eka AsIt sa isrAyElah sAntvanAmapEkSyA
tasthau kinjca pavitra Atma tasminnAvirbhUtaH| 26 aparam prabhuNA paramEzvarENAbhiSiktE
trAtari tvaya na dRSTe tvam na mariSyasiti vAkyaM pavitrEna AtmanA tasma prAkathyata| 27
aparanjca yadA yIzOH pitA mAta ca tadarthaM vyavasthAnurUpaM karmma karttuM taM
mandiram AninyatustadA 28 zimiyOn Atmana AkarSaNEna mandiramAgatya taM kroPE
nidhAya Izvarasya dhanyavAdaM kRtvA kathayAmAsa, yatha, 29 hE prabhO tava dAsOyAM
nijavAkyAnusArataH| idAnIntu sakalyANO bhavata saMvisRjyatAM| 30 yataH sakaladEzasya
dIptayE dIptirUpakaM| 31 isrAyElIyalOkasya mahAgauravarUpakaM| 32 yAM trAyakaM janAnAntu
sammukhE tvamajIjanaH| saEva vidyatE'smAkam dhravam nayanaganOcarE|| 33 tadAnIM

tEnOktA EtAH sakalAH kathAH zruttvA tasya mAtA yUSaph ca vismayaM mEnAtE| 34 tataH paraM zimiyOn tEbhya AziSaM dattvA tanmAtaraM mariyamam uvAca, pazya isrAyElO vaMzamadyE bahUnAM pAtanAyOthApanAya ca tathA virOdhapAtRaM bhavitUM, bahUnAM guptamanOgatAnAM prakaTikaraNaya bAlakOyaM niyuktOsti| 35 tasmAt tavApi prANAH zUlE na vyatsyantE| 36 aparanjca AzErasya vaMzlyaphinUyElO duhitA hannAkhyA atijaratI bhaviSyadvAdinyEkA yA vivAhAt paraM sapta vatsarAn patyA saha nyavasat tatO vidhavA bhUtva caturazItivarSavayaHparyyanataM 37 mandirE sthitvA prArthanOpavAsairdivAnizam Izvaram asEvata sApi strI tasmin samayE mandiramAgatyA 38 paramEzvarasya dhanyavAdaM cakAra, yirUzAlampuravAsino yAvantO loka muktimapEkSyA sthitAstAn ylzOrvRttAntaM jnjApayAmAsa| 39 itthaM paramEzvarasya vyavasthAnusArE na sarvvESu karmmasu kRtESu tau punazca gAlilo nAsaratnAmakaM nijanagaraM pratasthAtE| 40 tatpazcAd bAlakaH zarIrE na vRddhimEtya jnjAnE na paripUrNa AtmanA zaktimAMzca bhavitumArEbhe tathA tasmin IzvarAnugrahO babhUva| 41 tasya pitA mAtA ca prativarSaM nistArOtsavasamayE yirUzAlamam agacchatAm| 42 aparanjca ylzau dvAdazavarSavayaskE sati tau parvvasamayasya rItyanusArE na yirUzAlamaM gatvA 43 pArvvaNaM sampAdya punarapi vyAghuyya yAtaH kintu ylzurbAlakO yirUzAlami tiSthati| yUSaph tanmAta ca tad aviditvA 44 sa saggibhiH saha vidyata Etacca budvva dinaikagamyamArgaM jagmatuH| kintu zESE jnjAtibandhUnAM samIpE mRgayitvA taduddEzamaprApya 45 tau punarapi yirUzAlamam parAvRtyAgatyA taM mRgayAnjckratuH| 46 atha dinatrayAt paraM paNPitAnAM madhyE tESAM kathAH zRNvan tattvaM pRcchAMzca mandirE samupaviStah sa tAbhyAM dRStah| 47 tadA tasya buddhya pratyuttaraizca sarvvE zrOtArO vismayamApadyantE| 48 tAdRzAm dRStvA tasya janakO jananI ca camaccakratuH kinjca tasya mAtA tamavadat, hE putra, kathamAvAM pratitthaM samAcarastvam? pazya tava pitAhanjca zOkAkulau santau tvAmanvicchAvaH sma| 49 tataH sOvadat kutO mAm anvaicchataM? piturgRhE mayA sthAtavyam Etat kiM yuvAbhyAM na jnjAyatE? 50 kintu tau tasyaitadvAkyasya tAtparyyaM bOddhuM nAzaknutAM| 51 tataH paraM sa tAbhyAM saha nAsarataM gatvA tayOrvazIbhUtastathau kintu sarvva EtAH kathAstasya mAta manasi sthApayAmAsa| 52 atha ylzO rbuddhiH zarIranjca tathA tasmin Izvarasya mAnavAnAnjckAnugrahO varddhitum ArEbhe|

3 anantaram tibiriyakaisarasya rAjatvasya panjcadaze vatsarE sati yadA pantIyapIlAtO yihUdAdEzAdhipati rhErOd tu gAlIpradEzasya rAjA philipanAmA tasya bhrAtA tu yitUriyAyAstrAkhoNItiyApradEzasya ca rAjAsIt luSanIyanAmA avilInIdEzasya rAjAsIt 2 hAnan kiyaphAzcEmau pradhAnayAjAkAvAstAM tadAnIM sikhariyasya putrAya yOhanE madhyEprAntaram Izvarasya vAkyE prakAzitE sati 3 sa yarddana ubhayataTapradEzAn samEtya pApamOcanArthaM manaHparAvarttanasya cihnarUpaM yanmajjanaM tadIyAH kathAH sarvvatra pracArayitumArEbhe| 4 yizayiyabhaviSyadvaktRgranthe yAdRzI lipirAstE yathA, paramEzasya panthAnaM pariSkuruta sarvvataH| tasya rAjapathanjcaiva samAnaM kurutAdhunA| 5 kAriSyantE samucchRyAH sakala nimnabhUmayaH| kAriSyantE natAH sarvvE parvvatAzcOpaparvvatAH| kAriSyantE ca yA vakrAstAH sarvvaH sarala bhuvah| kAriSyantE samAnAstA yA uccanIcabhUmayaH| 6 IzvarE na kRtaM trANaM drakSyanti sarvvamAnavAH| ityEtat prAntarE vAkyAM vadataH kasyacid ravaH|| 7 yE yE loka majjanArthaM bahirAyayustAn sOvadat rE rE sarpavaMza AgAminah kOpAt palAyitUM yuSmAn kazcEtayAmAsa? 8 tasmAd ibrAhIm asmAkAM pitA kathAmIdRzIm manObhi rna kathayitva yUyAM manaHparivarttanayOgyaM phalaM phalata; yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi pASANEbhya EtEbhya Izvara ibrAhImah santAnOtpAdanE samarthaH| 9 aparanjca tarumUlE'dhunApi parazuH saMlagnOsti yastaruruttamaM phalaM na phalati sa chidyatE'gnau nikSipyatE ca| 10 tadAnIM lokAstAM papracchustarhi kiM karttavayamasmAbhiH? 11 tataH sOvAdit yasya dvE vasanE vidyEtE sa vastrahInAyaikaM vitaratu kiMnjca yasya khAdyadvayam

vidyatE sOpI tathaiva karOtU| 12 tataH paraM karasanjCAyInO majjanArtham AgatyA papracchuH hE gurO kiM karttavayamasMabhiH? 13 tataH sOkathayat nirUpitAdadhikaM na gRhIita| 14 anantaraM sEnAgaNa Etya papraccha kimasmAbhi rVA karttavayam? tataH sObhidadhE kasya kAmapi hAniM mA kArSTa tathA mRSAPavAdaM mA kuruta nijavEtanEna ca santuSyA tiSThata| 15 aparanjca lOkA apEkSayA sthitvA sarvvEpIti manObhi rvitarkayAnjCakruH, yOhanayam abhiSiktastrAta na vEti? 16 tadA yOhan sarvvAn vyAjahAra, jalE'haM yuSmAn majjayAmi satyaM kintu yasya pADukAbandhanaM mOcayitumapi na yOgyOsmi tAdRza EkO mattO gurutaraH pumAn Eti, sa yuSmAn vahnirUpE pavitra Atmani majjayiSyati| 17 aparanjca tasya hastE zUrpa AstE sa svazasyAni zuddharUpaM prasphOTya gOdhumAn sarvvAn bhANPAgArE saMgrahISyati kintu bUSANi sarvvANyanirvvANavahninA dAhayiSyati| 18 yOhan upadEzEnEtthaM nAnAkathA lOkAnAM samakSaM pracArayAmAsa| 19 aparanjca hErOd rAJA philipnAmnaH sahOdarasya bhAryyAM hErOdiyAmadhi tathAnyAni yAni yAni kukarMMANi kRtavAn tadadhi ca 20 yOhanA tiraskRtO bhUtVA kArAgArE tasya bandhanAd aparamapi kukarMma cakArA| 21 itaH pUrvvaM yasmin samayE sarvvE yOhanA majjitAstadAnIM yIzurapyAgatyA majjitaH| 22 tadanantaraM tEna prArthitE mEghadvAraM muktaM tasmAcca pavitra AtmA mUrttimAn bhUtVA kapOtavat taduparyyavarurOha; tadA tvaM mama priyaH putrastvayi mama paramaH santOSa ityAkAzavANI babhUva| 23 tadANIM yIzUH prAyENa trimZadvarSavayaska AsIt| laukikajnAnE tu sa yUSaphaH putraH, 24 yUSaph ELEH putraH, ElirmattataH putraH, mattat lEvEH putraH, lEvi rmalKEH putraH, malkiryAnnasya putraH; yAnno yUSaphaH putraH| 25 yUSaph mattathiyasya putraH, mattathiya AmOsaH putraH, AmOs nahUmaH putraH, nahUm iSLEH putraH iSlirnageH putraH| 26 nagirmATAH putraH, MAT mattathiyasya putraH, mattathiyAH zimiyEH putraH, zimiyiryUSaphaH putraH, yUSaph yihUDAH putraH| 27 yihUDa yOhAnAH putraH, yOhAnA rISAH putraH, rISAH sirubbAbilAH putraH, sirubbAbil zaltiyElaH putraH, zaltiyEl nErEH putraH| 28 nErirmalKEH putraH, malkiH adyaH putraH, addi kOSamaH putraH, kOSam ilmOdadaH putraH, ilmOdad EraH putraH| 29 Er yOzEH putraH, yOziH illyESaraH putraH, illyESar yOrImaH putraH, yOrIm mattataH putraH, mattata lEvEH putraH| 30 lEviH zimiyOnaH putraH, zimiyOn yihUDAH putraH, yihUDa yUSuphaH putraH, yUSuph yOnanaH putraH, yAnan illyAkImaH putraH| 31 iliyAkImH milEyAH putraH, milEyA mainanaH putraH, mainan mattattasya putraH, mattatto nAthanaH putraH, nAthana dAyUdaH putraH| 32 dAyUd yizayaH putraH, yizaya ObEdaH putra, ObEd bOyasaH putraH, bOyas salmOnaH putraH, salmOn nahazOnaH putraH| 33 nahazOn ammInAdabaH putraH, ammInAdab arAmaH putraH, arAm hiSrOnaH putraH, hiSrOn pErasaH putraH, pEras yihUDAH putraH| 34 yihUDa yAkUbaH putraH, yAkUb ishAkaH putraH, ishAk ibrAhImaH putraH, ibrAhIm tErahaH putraH, tErah nAhOrAH putraH| 35 nAhOr sirugaH putraH, sirug riyvaH putraH, riyUH pElagaH putraH, pElag EvaraH putraH, Evar zElahaH putraH| 36 zElah kainanaH putraH, kainan arphakSadaH putraH, arphakSad zAmaH putraH, zAm nOhaH putraH, nOhO lEmakaH putraH| 37 lEmak mithUZelahaH putraH, mithUZelah hanOkah putraH, hanOk yEradaH putraH, yErad mahalalElah putraH, mahalalEl kainanaH putraH| 38 kainan inOzaH putraH, inOz zEtAH putraH, zEt AdamaH putra, Adam Izvarasya putraH|

4 tataH paraM yIzUH pavitrENAtmanA pUrNaH san yaddananadyAH parAvRtyAtmanA prAntaraM nItaH san catvAriMzaddinAni yAvat zaitAnA parIkSitO'bhUt, 2 kinjca tAni sarvvadinAni bhOjanaM vinA sthitatvAt kaLE pUrNE sa kSudhitavAn| 3 tataH zaitAnAgatyA tamavadat tvaM cEdIzvarasya putratarhi prastarAnEtAn AjnjayA pUpAn kuru| 4 tadA yIzuruvAca, lipirIdRzI vidyatE manujaH kEvalEna pUpEna na jIvati kintvIzvarasya sarvvAbhirAjnjAbhi rjIvati| 5 tadA zaitAn tamuccaM parvvataM nItva nimiSaikamadhyE jagataH sarvvarAjyAni darzitivAn| 6 pazcAt tamavAdIt sarvvam Etad vibhavaM pratApanjca tubhyaM dAsyAmi tan

mayi samarpitamAstE yAM prati mamEcchA jAyatE tasmai dAtuM zaknOmi, 7 tvaM cEnMAM
 bhajasE tarhi sarvvamEtat tavaiva bhaviSyati| 8 tadA yIzustaM pratyuktavAn dUri bhava
 zaitAn lipirAstE, nijaM prabhuM paramEzvaraM bhajasva kEvalaM tamEva sEvasva ca| 9
 atha zaitAn taM yirUzAlamaM nItvA mandirasya cUPAyA upari samupavEzya jagAda tvaM
 cEdIzvarasya putrarstarhi sthAnAditO lamphitvAdhaH 10 pata yatO lipirAstE, AjnjApayiSyati
 svIyAn dUtAn sa paramEzvarah| 11 rakSituM sarvvamArgE tvAM tEna tvaccaraNE yathA| na
 lagEt prastarAghAtastvAM dhariSyanti tE tathA| 12 tadA yIzunA pratyuktam idamapyuktamasti
 tvaM svaprabhuM parEzaM mA parIkSasva| 13 pazcAt zaitAn sarvvaparIkSAM samApya
 kSaNAttaM tyaktvA yayau| 14 tadA yIzurAtmaprabhAvAt punargAlIlpradEzaM gatataDa
 tatsukhyAtizcaturdizama vyAnazE| 15 sa tESAM bhajanagRhESu upadizya sarvvaiH prazaMsitO
 babhUva| 16 atha sa svapAlanasthAnaM nAsaratpuramEtya vizrAmavArE svACArAd bhajanagEhaM
 pravizya paThitumuttasthau| 17 taTO yizayiyabhaviSyadvAdinaH pustake tasya karadatte sati sa
 tat pustakaM vistAryya yatra vakSyamANAni vacanAni santi tat sthAnaM prApya papATHa| 18
 AtmA tu paramEzasya madyOpari vidyate| daridrESu susaMvAdaM vaktuM mAM sobhiSiktavAn|
 bhagnAntaH karaNAllokan susvasthAn karttumEva ca| bandikRtESu lokeSu mukte rghOSayituM
 vacaH| nEtrAni dAtumandhEbhyastrAtuM baddhajanAnapi| 19 parEzAnugrahe kAlaM
 pracArayitumEva ca| sarvvaitatkaraNArthAya mAmEva prahinoti saH|| 20 tataH pustakaM
 badvva paricArakasya hastE samarpya cAsane samupaviStah, taTO bhajanagRhE yAvantO loka
 Asan tE sarvve'nanyadRSTyA taM vilulokire| 21 anantaram adyaitAni sarvvAni likhitavacanAni
 yuSmAkAM madhyE siddhAni sa imAM kathAM tEbhyaH kathayitumArEbhe| 22 tataH sarvve
 tasmin anvarajyanta, kinjca tasya mukhAnnirgatAbhiranugrahasya kathAbhizcamatkRtya
 kathayAmAsuH kimayaM yUSaphaH putro na? 23 tadA so'vAdid hE cikitsaka svamEva
 svasthaM kuru kapharnAhUmi yadyat kRtavAn tadazrauSma tAH sarvAH kriyA atra svadEze
 kuru kathAmEtAM yUYamEvAvazyaM mAM vadiSyatha| 24 punaH soVAdid yuSmAnahaM
 yathArthaM vadAmi, kOpi bhaviSyadvAdi svadEze satkArAM na prApnOti| 25 aparanjca
 yathArthaM vacmi, Eliyasya jIvanakAlE yadA sArddhatritayavarSANi yAvat jaladapratibandhAt
 sarvvasmin dEze mahAdurbhikSam ajaniStA tadAnIm isrAyELO dEzasya madhyE bahvyO
 vidhava Asan, 26 kintu sIdOnpradEzIyasAriphatpuranivAsinIm EkAM vidhavAM vinA
 kasyAzcidapi samIpE EliyaH prEritO nAbhUt| 27 aparanjca ilizAyabhaviSyadvAdividyamAnatAkAlE
 isrAyEldEze bahavaH kuSThina Asan kintu surIyadEzIyaM nAmAnkuSThinaM vinA kOPYanyaH
 pariSkRtO nAbhUt| 28 imAM kathAM zrutvA bhajanagEhasthita lokaH sakrOdham
 utthAya 29 nagarAttaM bahiSkRtya yasya zikhariNa upari tESAM nagaraM sthApitamAstE
 tasmAnnikSEptuM tasya zikharam taM ninyuH 30 kintu sa tESAM madhyAdapasRtya
 sthAnAntaram jagAma| 31 tataH paraM yIzurgAlIlpradEzIyakapharnAhUmnagara upasthAya
 vizrAmavArE lOkAnupadESTum ArabdhavAn| 32 tadupadEzAt sarvve camaccakru ryatastasya
 katha gurutarA Asan| 33 tadAnIm tadbhajanagEhasthitO'mEdhyabhUtagrasta Eko jana uccaiH
 kathayAmAsa, 34 hE nAsaratIyayIzO'smAn tyaja, tvaya sahAsmAkAM kaH sambandhaH?
 kimasmAn vinAzayitumAyAsi? tvamIzvarasya pavitro jana EtadahaM jAnAmi| 35 tadA
 yIzustaM tarjayitvAvadat maunI bhava itO bahirbhava; tataH sOmEdhyabhUtastaM
 madhyasthAnE pAtayitvA kinjcidapyahiMsitva tasmAd bahirgatavAn| 36 tataH sarvve
 lOkAzcamatkRtya parasparaM vaktumArEbhirE kOyAM camatkArAH| ESa prabhAVENa
 parAkramENa cAmEdhyabhUtAn AjnjApayati tEnaiva tE bahirgacchanti| 37 anantaraM
 caturdiksthadEzAn tasya sukhyAtirvyApnOti| 38 tadanantaraM sa bhajanagEhAd bahirAgatya
 zimOnO nivEzanaM pravivEza tadA tasya zvazrUrjvarENAtyantaM pIPitAsit ziSyAstadarthaM
 tasmin vinayaM cakruH| 39 tataH sa tasyAH samIpE sthitvA jvaraM tarjayAmAsa tEnaiva tAM
 jvarO'tyAkSIt tataH sa tatKsaNam utthAya tAn siSEvE| 40 atha sUryyAstakAlE svESAM yE yE

janA nAnArOgaiH pIPitA Asan lOkAstAn yIzOH samIpam AninyuH, tadA sa Ekaikasya gAtrE karamarpayitvA tAnarOgAn cakArA| 41 tAtO bhUtA bahubhyO nirgatya cItzabdaM kRtvA ca babhASirE tvamIzvarasya putrO'bhiSiktatrAtA; kintu sObhiSiktatrAtEti tE vividurEtasmAt kAraNAt tAn tarjayitvA tadvaktuM niSISEdha| 42 aparanjca prabhATE sati sa vijanasthAnaM pratasthE pazcAt janAstamanvicchantastannikaTaM gatvA sthAnAntaragamanArthaM tamanvarundhan| 43 kintu sa tAn jagAda, IzvarIyarAjyasya susaMvAdaM pracArayitum anyAni purANYapi mayA yAtavyAni yatastadarthamEva prEritOhaM| 44 atha gAlIlO bhajanagEhESu sa upadidEza|

5 anantaraM yIzurEkadA ginESarathdasya tIra uttiSThati, tadA lOkA IzvarIyakathAM zrOtUm tadupari prapatitAH| 2 tadAnIM sa hdasya tirasamIpE naudvayaM dadarza kinjca matsyOpajIvinO nAvam vihAya jAlaM prakSAlayanti| 3 tatastayOrdvayO rmadhyE zimOnO nAvamAruhya tIraT kinjcidUraM yAtuM tasmin vinayam kRtvA naukAyAmupavizya lOkAn prOpadiSTAvAn| 4 pazcAt taM prastAvam samApya sa zimOnaM vyAjahAra, gabhIraM jalaM gatvA matsyAn dharttuM jAlaM nikSipa| 5 tataH zimOna babhASE, hE gurO yadyapi vayaM kRtsnAM yAminIM parizramya matsyaikamapi na prAptAstathApi bhavato nidEzato jAlaM kSipAmaH| 6 atha jAlE kSiptE bahumatsyapatanAd AnAyaH pracchinnaH| 7 tasmAd upakarttum anyanausthAn saggina AyAtum iggitEna samAhvayan tatasta Agatya matsyai rnaudvayaM prapUrayAmAsu ryai rnaudvayaM pramagnam| 8 tadA zimOnpitarastad vilOkya yIzOzcaraNayOH patitvA, hE prabhOhaM pApi narO mama nikaTAD bhavAn yAtu, iti kathitAvAn| 9 yatO jAlE patitANAM matsyANAM yUthAt zimOn tatsagginazca camatkRtavantaH; zimOnaH sahakAriNau sivadeH putrau yAkUb yOhan cEmau tAdRzau babhUvatuH| 10 tadA yIzuH zimOnaM jagAda ma bhaisIradYArabhya tvam manuSyadharO bhaviSyasi| 11 anantaraM sarvvAsu nausu tIram AnItAsu tE sarvvAn parityajya tasya pazcAdgAminO babhUvuH| 12 tataH paraM yIzau kasmiMzcit pure tiSThati jana EkaH sarvvAggakuSThastam vilOkya tasya samIpE nyubjaH patitvA savinayaM vaktumArEbhe, hE prabhO yadi bhavAnicchatI tarhi mAM pariSkarttuM zaknOti| 13 tadAnIM sa pANiM prasArya tadaggaM spRzan babhASE tvam pariSkriyasvEti mamEcchAsti tatastatkSaNaM sa kuSThAt muktaH| 14 pazcAt sa tamAjnjApayAmAsa kathAmimAM kasmaicid akathayitvA yAjakasya samIpanjca gatvA svaM darzaya, lOkEbhyO nijapariSkRtatvasya pramANadAnAya mUsAjnjAnusArENa dravyamutmrjasva ca| 15 tathApi yIzOH sukhyAti rbahu vyAptumArEbhe kinjca tasya kathAM zrOtUm svIyarOgEbhyO mOkunjca lOkA AjagmuH| 16 atha sa prAntaraM gatvA prArthayAnjcakrE| 17 aparanjca EkadA yIzurupadizati, Etarhi gAlIlyihUdApradEzayOH sarvvanagarEbhyO yirUzAlamazca kiyantaH phirUzilOkA vyavasthApakAzca samAgatya tadantikE samupavizuzH, tasmin kAlE lOkAnAmArOgyakAraNAt prabhOH prabhAvaH pracakAzE| 18 pazcAt kiyantO lOkA EkaM pakSaghAtinaM khaTvAyAM nidhAya yIzOH samIpamAnEtum sammukhE sthApayitunjca vyApriyanta| 19 kintu bahujanivanivasamvAdhAt na zaknuvantO gRhOpari gatvA gRhaprSThaM khanitvA taM pakSaghAtinaM sakhaTvam gRhamadhyE yIzOH sammukhE 'varOhayAmAsuH| 20 tadA yIzusteSAM IdRzaM vizvAsaM vilOkya taM pakSaghAtinaM vyAjahAra, hE mAnava tava pApamakSamyata| 21 tasmAd adhyApakah phirUzinazca cittairitthaM pracintitavantaH, ESa jana IzvaraM nindati kOyaM? kEvalamIzvaraM vina pApam kSantuM kaH zaknOti? 22 tadA yIzusteSAM itthaM cintanaM viditvA tEbhyOkathayad yUYaM manObhiH kutO vitarkayatha? 23 tava pApakSamA jAta yadvA tvamutthAya vraja Etayo rmadhyE ka katha sukathya? 24 kintu prThivyAM pApam kSantuM mAnavasutasya sAmarthyamastIti yatha yUYaM jnjAtuM zaknutha tadarthaM (sa taM pakSaghAtinaM jagAda) uttiSTha svazayyAM gRhItvA gRhaM yAhIti tvAmAdizAmi| 25 tasmAt sa tatkSaNam utthAya sarvvESAM sAKSat nijazayanIyaM gRhItvA IzvaraM dhanyaM vadan nijanivEzanaM yayau| 26 tasmAt sarvvE vismaya prAptA manaHsu bhItAzca vayamadyAsambhavaKaryyANYadarzAma ityuktvA paramEzvaraM dhanyaM

prOditAH| 27 tataH paraM bahirgacchan karasanjCayasthAnE lEvinAmAnaM karasanjCayakaM
 drSTvA yIzustamabhidadhE mama pazcAdEhi| 28 tasmAt sa tatKsANat sarvvaM parityajya
 tasya pazcAdiyAya| 29 anantaraM lEvi rnijagRhE tadarthaM mahAbhOjyaM cakAra, tadA
 taiH sahanEkE karasanjCAyinaStadanyaOkAzca bhOkTumupavivizuH| 30 tasmAt kArANat
 caNPAlAnAM pApilOkAnAnjca saggE yUYaM kutO bhAMgdhvE pivatha cEti kathAM kathayitvA
 phirUzinO'dhyApakAzca tasya ziSyaiH saha vAgyuddhaM karttumArEbhirE| 31 tasmAd yIzustAn
 pratyavOcad arOgalOkAnAM cikitsakEna prayOjanaM nAsti kintu sarOGANAMeva| 32 ahaM
 dhArmmikAn AhvAtuM nAgatOsmi kintu manaH parAvarttayituM pApina Eva| 33 tataste
 prOcuH, yOHanaH phirUzinAnjca ziSyA vAraMvAram upavasanti prArthayantE ca kintu tava
 ziSyAH kutO bhunjatE pivanti ca? 34 tadA sa tAnAcakhyaU varE saggE tiSThAti varasya
 sakhiganaM kimupavAsayituM zaknutha? 35 kintu yadA tESAM nikaTAd varO nESyatE tadA
 tE samupavatsyantI| 36 sOParamapi drSTAntaM kathayAmbabhUva purAtanavastrE kOpi
 nutanavastraM na sIvyati yataStEna sEvanEna jIrnavastraM chidyatE, nUtanapurAtanavastrayO
 rmElanjca na bhavati| 37 purAtanyAM kutvAM kOpi nutanaM drAkSARasaM na nidadhAti,
 yatO navInadrAkSARasasya tEjasA purAtanI kutU rvidIryatE tato drAkSARasaH patati kutUzca
 nazyati| 38 tato hEtO rnUtanyAM kutvAM navInadrAkSARasaH nidhAtavyastEnObhayasya rakSA
 bhavati| 39 aparanjca purAtanaM drAkSARasaM pitvA kOpi nUtanaM na vAnjchati, yataH sa
 vakti nUtanAt purAtanam prazastam|

6 acaranjca parvvaNO dvitIyadinAt paraM prathamavizrAmavArE zasyakSEtrENa
 yIzOrgamanakALE tasya ziSyAH kaNizama chittvA karESu marddayitvA khAditumArEbhirE|
 2 tasmAt kiyantaH phirUzinastAnavadan vizrAmavArE yat karmma na karttavyaM tat
 kutaH kurutha? 3 yIzuH pratyuvAca dAyUd tasya sagginazca kSudhArttAH kiM cakruH
 sa katham Izvarasya mandiram pravizya 4 yE darzanIyAH pUpA yAjakan vinAnyasya
 kasyApyabhOjanIyAstAnAnIya svayam bubhaje saggibhyOpi dadau tat kiM yuSmAbhiH
 kadApi nApAthi? 5 pazcAt sa tAnavadat manujasutO vizrAmavArasyApi prabhu rbhavati|
 6 anantaram anyavizrAmavArE sa bhajanagEhaM pravizya samupadizati| tadA tatsThAnE
 zuSkadakSiNakara EkaH pumAn upatasthivAn| 7 tasmAd adhyApakAH phirUzinazca tasmin
 dOSamArOpayituM sa vizrAmavArE tasya svAsthyAM karOti navEti pratIkSitumArEbhirE|
 8 tadA yIzusteSAM cintAM viditvA taM zuSkakaram pumAMsaM prOVaCa, tvamutthaya
 madhyasthAnE tiSTha| 9 tasmAt tasmin utthitavati yIzustAn vyAJahAra, yuSmAn imAM kathAM
 pRcchAmi, vizrAmavArE hitam ahitam vA, prANarakSaNaM prANanAzanaM vA, EtESAM
 kiM karmmakaraNIyam? 10 pazcAt caturdikSu sarvvAn vilOkya taM manavaM babhASE,
 nijakaram prasAraya; tatastEna tathA kRta itarakaravat tasya hastaH svasthObhavat| 11 tasmAt
 tE pracaNpAkOpAnvita yIzumuM kiM kariSyantIti parasparaM pramantritAH| 12 tataH paraM
 sa parvvatamAruhyEzvaramuddizya prArthayamAnaH kRtsnAM rAtriM yApitavAn| 13 atha
 dinE sati sa sarvvAn ziSyAn AhUtavAn tESAM madhyE 14 pitaranAmna khyAtaH zimOn tasya
 bhrAta Andriyazca yAKUb yOhan ca philip barthalamayazca 15 mathiH thOmA AlphIyasya
 putrO yAKUb jvalantanAmna khyAtaH zimOn 16 ca yAKUbo bhrAta yihUdAzca taM yaH
 parakarESu samarpayisYati sa ISkarIyOtIyayihUdAzcaItAn dvAdaza janAn manOnItAn kRtvA sa
 jagrAha tathA prErita iti tESAM nAma cakAra| 17 tataH paraM sa taiH saha parvvatAdavaruhya
 upatyakAyAM tasthau tatastasya ziSyasagghO yihUdAdEzAd yirUZalamazca sOrAh sidOnazca
 jaladhE rOdhasO jananihAzca Etya tasya kathAzravaNArthaM rOGamuktyarthanjca tasya samIpE
 tasthuH| 18 amEdhyabhUtagrastAzca tannikaTamAgatya svAsthyAM prApuH| 19 sarvvESAM
 svAsthyakaraNaprabhAvasya prakAzitatvAt sarvVE lOkA Etya taM sprastuM yEtire| 20 pazcAt sa
 ziSyAn prati drSTiM kutvA jagAda, hE daridra yUYaM dhanya yata IzvarIyE rAjyE vo'dhikArOsti|
 21 hE adhuna kSudhitalOkA yUYaM dhanya yatO yUYaM tarpsyatha; hE iha rOdino janA

yUyaM dhanya yatO yUyaM hasiSyatha| 22 yadA loka manuSyasUnO rAmahEtO ryuSmAn RtIyiSyantE pRthak kRtvA nindiSyanti, adhamAniva yuSmAn svasamIpAd dUrIkariSyanti ca tadA yUyaM dhanyaH| 23 svargE yuSmAkaM yathESTaM phalaM bhaviSyati, EtadarthaM tasmin dinE prOllasata AnandEna nRtyata ca, tESAM pUrvvapuruSAzca bhaviSyadvAdinaH prati tathaiva vyavAharaN| 24 kintu hA hA dhanavanto yUyaM sukhaM prApnuta| hanta paritRpta yUyaM kSudhita bhaviSyatha; 25 iha hasantO yUyaM vata yuSmAbhiH zOcitavyaM rOditavyanjca| 26 sarvvailAkai ryuSmAkaM sukhyAtau kRtAyAM yuSmAkaM durgati rbhaviSyati yuSmAkaM pUrvvapuruSA mRSAbhaviSyadvAdinaH prati tadvat kRtavantaH| 27 hE zrOtArO yuSmabhyamahaM kathayAmi, yUyaM zatruSu prIyadhvaM yE ca yuSmAn dviSanti tESAmapi hitaM kuruta| 28 yE ca yuSmAn zapanti tEbhya AziSaM datta yE ca yuSmAn avamanyantE tESAM maggalaM prArthayadhvaM| 29 yadi kazcit tava kapOle capETAghAtaM karOti tarhi taM prati kapOlam anyam parAvarttya sammukhIkuru punazca yadi kazcit tava gAtrIyavastraM harati tarhi taM paridhEyavastram api grahItuM mA vAraya| 30 yastvAM yAcate tasmai dEhi, yazca tava sampattim harati taM mA yAcasva| 31 parEbhyaH svAn prati yathAcaraNam apEkSadhvE parAn prati yUyamapi tathAcarata| 32 yE janA yuSmAsu prIyantE kEvalaM tESu prIyamANESu yuSmAkaM kiM phalaM? pApiloka api svESu prIyamANESu prIyantE| 33 yadi hitakAriNa Eva hitaM kurutha tarhi yuSmAkaM kiM phalaM? pApiloka api tathA kurvanti| 34 yEbhya RNaparizOdhasya prAptipratyAzAstE kEvalaM tESu RNE samarpitE yuSmAkaM kiM phalaM? punaH prAptyAzaya pApiloka api pApijanESu RNam arpayanti| 35 atO yUyaM ripuSvapi prIyadhvaM, parahitaM kuruta ca; punaH prAptyAzAM tyaktva RNamarpayata, tathA kRtE yuSmAkaM mahAphalaM bhaviSyati, yUyanjca sarvvapradhAnasya santAna iti khyAtim prApsyatha, yatO yuSmAkaM pita kRtaghnAnAM durvTattAnAnjca hitamAcarati| 36 ata Eva sa yathA dayAlu ryUyamapi tAdRza dayAlavo bhavata| 37 aparanjca parAn dOSINO mA kuruta tasmAd yUyaM dOSIkRta na bhaviSyatha; adaNPyAn mA danPayata tasmAd yUyamapi danPaM na prApsyatha; parESAM dOSAN kSamadhvaM tasmAd yuSmAkamapi dOSAH kSamiSyantE| 38 danAnidatta tasmAd yUyaM danAni prApsyatha, varanjca lokaH parimANapAtraM pradalayya sanjcaAlya prOnjcaAlya paripUryya yuSmAkaM kROPEsu samarpayisyanti; yUyaM yEna parimANena parimAtha tEnaiva parimANena yuSmatkRtE parimAsyate| 39 atha sa tEbhyO dRSTAntakathAmakathayat, andhO janaH kimandhaM panthAnaM darzayituM zaknOti? tasmAd ubhAvapi kiM garttE na patiSyataH? 40 gurOH ziSyO na zrESThaH kintu ziSyE siddhE sati sa gurutulyO bhavituM zaknOti| 41 aparanjca tvaM svacakSuSi nAsAm adRSTva tava bhrAtuzcakSuSi yattRNamasti tadEva kutaH pazyami? 42 svacakSuSi yA nAsA vidyate tAm ajnjAtva, bhrAtastava nEtrAt tRNAM bahiH karOmIti vAkyam bhrAtaram katham vaktuM zaknOSi? hE kapatin pUrvvaM svanayanAt nAsAM bahiH kuru tato bhrAtuzcakSuSastRNAM bahiH karttuM sudRSTim prApsyasi| 43 anyanjca uttamastaruH kadapi phalamanuttamaM na phalati, anuttamataruzca phalamuttamaM na phalati kArANadataH phalaistaravo jnjAyantE| 44 kanTakupAdapat kOpi uPumbaraphalAni na pAtayati tathA zRGAlakOlivRkSADapi kOpi drAkSaphalaM na pAtayati| 45 tadvat sAdhuloko'ntaHkaraNarUpAt subhANPAGArAd uttamAni dravyAni bahiH karOti, duStO lokazcAntaHkaraNarUpAt kubhANPAGArAt kutsitAni dravyAni nirgamayati yatO'ntaHkaraNanAM pUrNabhAvAnurUpANi vacAMsi mukhAnnirgacchanti| 46 aparanjca mamaAjnjAnurUpaM nAcaritva kuto mAM prabhO prabhO iti vadatha? 47 yaH kazcin mama nikaTam Agatya mama katha nizamyata danurUpaM karmma karOti sa kasya sadRzo bhavati tadahaM yuSmAn jnjApayAmi| 48 yO janO gabhIraM khanitva pASANasthaE bhittim nirmmaYa svagRhaM racayati tEna saha tasyOpama bhavati; yata AplAvijalamEtya tasya mULE vEgEna vahadapi tadgEhaM lAPayituM na zaknOti yatastasya bhittiH pASANopari tiSThati| 49 kintu yaH kazcin mama kathaH zrutva tadanurUpaM nAcarati sa bhittim vinA mRdupari

gRhanirmmAtRa samAnO bhavati; yata AplAvijalamAgatya vEgEna yadA vahati tadA tadgRhaM patati tasya mahat patanaM jAyatE|

7 tataH paraM sa lOkAnAM karNagOcarE tAn sarvvAn upadEzAn samApya yadA kapharnAhUmpuraM pravizati **2** tadA zatasEnApatEH priyadAsa EkO mRtakalpaH pIPita AsIt| **3** ataH sEnApati ryIzO rvArttAM nizama dAsasyArOgyakaraNaya tasyAgamanArthaM vinayakaraNaya yihUdIyAn kiyataH prAcaH prESayAmAsa| **4** tE yIzOrantikaM gatvA vinayAtizayaM vaktumArEbhirE, sa sEnApati rbhavatOnugrahaM prAptum arhati| **5** yataH sOsmajjAtIyESu lOkESu prIyatE tathAsmatkRtE bhajanagEhaM nirmmitavAn| **6** tasmAd yIzustaiH saha gatvA nivEzanasya samIpaM prApa, tadA sa zatasEnApati rvakSyamANavAkyAM taM vaktuM bandhUn prAhiNOT| hE prabhO svayaM zramO na karttavYO yad bhavata madgEhamadhyE pAdArpaNaM kriyEta tadapyahaM nArhAmi, **7** kinjcAhaM bhavatsamIpaM yAtumapi nAtmAnaM yOgyaM buddhavAn, taTO bhavAn vAkyamAtraM vadatu tEnaiva mama dAsaH svasthO bhaviSyati| **8** yasmAd ahaM parAdhInOpi mamAdhInA yAH sEnAH santi tAsAm EkajanaM prati yAhIti mayA prOkte sa yAti; tadanyaM prati AyAhIti prOkte sa AyAti; tathA nijadAsaM prati Etat kurviti prOkte sa tadEva karOti| **9** yIzuridaM vAkyAM zrutvA vismayaM yayau, mukhaM parAvartya pazcAdvarttinO lOkAn babhASE ca, yuSmAnahaM vadAmi isrAyELO vaMzamadhyEpi vizvAsamIdRzaM na prApnavam| **10** tatate prESita gRhaM gatvA taM pIPitaM dAsaM svasthaM dadRzuH| **11** parE'hani sa nAyInAkhyAM nagaraM jagAma tasyAnEke ziSyA anyE ca lOkAstEna sArddhaM yayuH| **12** tESu tannagarasya dvArasannidhiM prApteSu kiyantO loka Ekam mRtamanujaM vahantO nagarasya bahiryAnti, sa tanmAturEkaputrastanmATA ca vidhava; tayA sArddhaM tannagarIya bahavo loka Asan| **13** prabhustAM vilOkya sAnukampaH kathayAmAsa, mA rODIH| sa samIpamitvA khaTvAM pasparza tasmAd vAhakAH sthagitAstamyuH; **14** tadA sa uvAca hE yuvamanuSyA tvamuttiSTha, tvAmaham AjnjApayAmi| **15** tasmAt sa mRtO janastatkSaNamutthAya kathAM prakathitaH; taTO yIzustasya mAtari taM samarpayAmAsa| **16** tasmAt sarvve lOKAH zazagkire; EkO mahAbhaviSyadvAdi madhyE'smAkam samudait, Izvarazca svalOkAnanvagrHIAt kathAmimAM kathayitvA IzvaraM dhanyaM jagaduH| **17** tataH paraM samastaM yihUdAdEzaM tasya caturdiksthadEzanjca tasyaitakIrtti rvyAnaze| **18** tataH paraM yOhanaH ziSyESu taM tadvRttAntaM jnjApatavatsu **19** sa svaziSyANAM dvau janAvAhUya yIzuM prati vakSyamANaM vAkyAM vaktuM prESayAmAsa, yasyAgamanam apEkSyA tiSThAmO vayaM kiM sa Eva janastvam? kiM vayamanyamapEkSyA sthAsyAmaH? **20** pazcAttau mAnavau gatvA kathayAmAsatuH, yasyAgamanam apEkSyA tiSThAmO vayaM, kiM saEva janastvam? kiM vayamanyamapEkSyA sthAsyAmaH? kathAmimAM tubhyaM kathayituM yOhan majjaka AvAM prESitavAn| **21** tasmin danPE yIzUrOgiNO mahAvyAdhimatO duSTabhUtagrastAMzca bahUn svasthAn kRtvA, anEkAndhEbhyazcakSumSi dattvA pratyuvAca, **22** yuvAM vrajatam andha nEtrAni khanjjAzcaraNani ca prApnuvanti, kuSThinaH pariSkriyantE, badhirAH zravanAni mRtAzca jIvanAni prApnuvanti, daridrANAM samIpeSu susaMvAdaH pracAryyatE, yaM prati vighnasvarUpOhaM na bhavAmi sa dhanyaH, **23** EtAni yAni pazyathaH zRNuthazca tAni yOhanaM jnjApayatam| **24** tayO rdUtayO rgatayOH satO ryOhani sa lOkAn vaktumupacakramE, yUYaM madhyEprAntaram kiM draSTuM niragamata? kiM vAyuna kampitaM naPaM? **25** yUYaM kiM draSTuM niragamata? kiM sUkSmavastraparidhAyinaM kamapi naram? kintu yE sUkSmamRduvastrANI paridadhati sUttamAni dravyANI bhunjjatE ca tE rAjadhAnISu tiSThanti| **26** tarhi yUYaM kiM draSTuM niragamata? kimEkam bhaviSyadvAdinaM? tadEva satyaM kintu sa pumAn bhaviSyadvAdinOpi zrESTha ityahaM yuSmAn vadAmi; **27** pazya svakiyadUtantu tavAgra prESayAmyahaM| gatvA tvadiyamArgantu sa hi pariSkariSyati| yadarthE lipiriyam AstE sa Eva yOhan| **28** atO yuSmAnahaM vadAmi striya garbbhajAtAnAM bhaviSyadvAdinAM madhyE yOhanO majjakat zrESThaH kOpi nAsti, tatrApi Izvarasya rAjyE yaH sarvvasmAt

kSudrah sa yOhanOpi zrESThaH| 29 aparanjca sarvvE lokaH karamanjcAyinazca tasya vAkyAni zrutvA yOhanA majjanEna majjitAH paramEzvaraM nirdOSaM mEnirE| 30 kintu phirUzinO vyavasthApakAzca tEna na majjitAH svAn pratIzvarasyOpadEzaM niSphalam akurvvan| 31 atha prabhuH kathayAmAsa, idAnIntanajanAn kEnOpamAmi? tE kasya sadRzAH? 32 yE bAlakA vipaNyAm upavizya parasparam AhUya vAkyamidaM vadanti, vayaM yuSmAkAM nikaTE vaMzIraVAdiSma, kintu yUyaM nAnarttiStA, vayaM yuSmAkAM nikaTa arOdiSma, kintu yuyam na vyalapiStA, bAlakairEtAdRzaistESAm upama bhavati| 33 yatO yOhan majjaka Agatya pUpaM nAkhAdat drAkSarasanjca nApivat tasmAd yUyaM vadatha, bhUtagrastOyam| 34 tataH paraM mAnavasuta AgatyAkhAdadapivanjca tasmAd yUyaM vadatha, khAdakaH surApazcANPALapApinAM bandhurEkO janO dRzayatAm| 35 kintu jnjAninO jnjAnaM nirdOSaM viduH| 36 pazcAdEkaH phirUzi yIzuM bhOjanAya nyamantrayat tataH sa tasya gRhaM gatvA bhOktumupaviStAH| 37 Etarhi tatphirUzinO gRhe yIzu rbhEktum upAvEkSIt tacchrutvA tannagaravAsinI kApi duStA nArI pANParaprastarasya sampuTake sugandhitailam AnIya 38 tasya pazcAt pAdayOH sannidhau tasyau rudati ca nEtrAmbubhistasya caraNau prakSalya nijakacairamArkSIt, tatastasya caraNau cumbitvA tEna sugandhitailEna mamarda| 39 tasmAt sa nimantrayitA phirUzi manasa cintayAmAsa, yadyayaM bhaviSyadvAdi bhavEt tarhi EnaM sprZati yA stri SA kA kidRzi cEti jnjAtuM zaknuyAt yataH SA duStA| 40 tadA yAzustaM jagAda, hE zimOn tvAM prati mama kinjcid vaktavyamasti; tasmAt sa babhASE, hE gurO tad vadatu| 41 EkOttamarNasya dvAvadhamaNvAstAM, tayOrEkaH panjcazatAni mudrApAdAn aparazca panjcaZat mudrApAdAn dhArayAmAsa| 42 tadanantaraM tayOH zOdhyAbhAvAt sa uttamarNastayO rRNE cakSamE; tasmAt tayOrdvayOH kastasmin prESyatE bahu? tad brUhi| 43 zimOn pratyuvAca, mayA budhyatE yasyAdhikam RNAM cakSamE sa iti; tatO yIzustaM vyAjahAra, tvAM yathArthaM vyacArayaH| 44 atha tAM nArIM prati vyAghuThya zimOnamavOcat, strImimAM pazyasi? tava gRhe mayyAgatE tvAM pAdaprakSalanArthaM jalaM nAdAH kintu yOSidESA nayanajalai rmama pAdau prakSalya kEzairamArkSIt| 45 tvAM mAM nAcumbiH kintu yOSidESA svIyAgamanAdArabhya madIyapAdau cumbitum na vyaramSta| 46 tvanjca madIyOttamAgge kinjcidapi tailaM nAmardiH kintu yOSidESA mama caraNau sugandhitailEnAmarddit| 47 atastvAM vyAharAmi, EtasyA bahu pApamakSamyata tato bahu prIyatE kintu yasyAlpapApam kSamyatE soIpam prIyatE| 48 tataH paraM sa tAM babhASE, tvadiyam pApamakSamyata| 49 tadA tEna sArddhaM yE bhOktum upavivizustE parasparaM vaktumArEbhira, ayaM pApam kSamate ka ESaH? 50 kintu sa tAM nArIM jagAda, tava vizvAsastvAM paryyatrAsta tvAM kSEmENa vraja|

8 aparanjca yIzu rdvAdazabhiH ziSyaiH sArddhaM nAnAnagarESu nAnAgrAmESu ca gacchan izvarIyarAjatvasya susaMvAdaM pracArayitum prArEbhE| 2 tadA yasyAH sapta bhUtA niragacchan SA magdalinIti vikhyata mariyam hErOdrAjasya gRhAdhipatEH hOSE rbhAryya yOhanA zUZAnA 3 prabhRtayO yA bahvyah striyah duStabhUtEbhyO rOgEbhyazca muktaH satyO nijavibhUTI rvyayitvA tamasEvanta, tAH sarvvAstEna sArddham Asan| 4 anantaraM nAnAnagarEbhyO bahavo loka Agatya tasya samIpe'milan, tadA sa tEbhya EkAM dRSTAntakathAM kathayAmAsa| EkaH kRSIbalO bljAni vaptum bahirjagAma, 5 tato vapanakAlE katipayAni bljAni mArgaparzve pEtuh, tatastAni padatalai rdalitAni pakSibhi rbhakSitAni ca| 6 katipayAni bljAni pASANasthaLE patitAni yadyapi tAnyagkuritAni tathApi rasAbhAvAt zuzuSuH| 7 katipayAni bljAni kaNTakivanamadhyE patitAni tataH kaNTakivanAni saMvRddhya tAni jagrasuH| 8 tadanyAni katipayabljAni ca bhUmyAmuttamAyAM pEtustatastAnyagkurayitvA zatagunAni phalAni phEluH| sa imA kathAM kathayitvA prOccaiH prOvAca, yasya zrOtuM zrOtrE staH sa zRNOtu| 9 tataH paraM ziSyastaM papracchurasya dRSTAntasya kiM tAtparyyaM? 10 tataH sa vyAjahAra, IzvarIyarAjyasya guhyAni jnjAtuM yuSmabhyamadhikArO diyatE kintvanyE

yathA dRSTvApi na pazyanti zruttvApi ma budhyantE ca tadarthaM tESAM purastAt tAH sarvvAH
kathA dRSTAntEEna kathyantE| 11 dRSTAntasyAsyAbhiprAyaH, IzvarIyathA blJasvarUpA| 12 yE
kathAmAtraM zRNvanti kintu pazcAd vizvasya yathA paritrANaM na prApnuvanti tadAzayEna
zaitAnEtya hRdayAtR tAM kathAm apaharati ta Eva mArgapArzvasthabhUmisvarUpAH| 13
yE kathAM zruttvA sAnandaM gRhlanti kintvabaddhamUlatvAt svalpakAlamAtraM pratItya
parIkSAkAlE bhrazyanti taEva pASANabhUmisvarUpAH| 14 yE kathAM zruttvA yAnti
viSayacintAyAM dhanalObhEna EhikasukhE ca majjanta upayuktaphalAni na phalanti ta
EvOptabljakanTakibhUsvarUpAH| 15 kintu yE zruttvA saralaiH zuddhaizcAntaHkaraNaiH kathAM
gRhlanti dhairryam avalambya phalAnyutpAdayanti ca ta EvOttamamRtsvarUpAH| 16 aparanjca
pradIpaM prajvAlya kOpI pAtrENa nAcchAdayati tathA khaTvAdhOpI na sthApayati, kintu
dIpAdhArOparyyEva sthApayati, tasmAt pravEzaka dIptIM pazyanti| 17 yanna prakAzayiSyatE
tAdRg aprakAzitaM vastu kimapi nAsti yacca na suvyaktaM pracArayiSyatE tAdRg gRptaM
vastu kimapi nAsti| 18 atO yUYaM kEna prakArENa zRNutha tatra sAvadhAnA bhavata, yasya
samIpE barddhatE tasmai punardAsyate kintu yasyAzrayE na barddhatE tasya yadyadasti
tadapi tasmAt nESyate| 19 aparanjca yIzO rmAtA bhrAtarazca tasya samIpaM jigamiSavaH 20
kintu janatAsambAdhat tatsannidhiM prAptuM na zEkuH| tatpazcAt tava mAtA bhrAtarazca
tvAM sAKsAt cikIrSantO bahistiSThanatIti vArttAyAM tasmai kathitAyAM 21 sa pratyuvAca;
yE janA Izvarasya kathAM zruttvA tadanurUpamAcaranti taEva mama mAtA bhrAtarazca| 22
anantaram Ekada yIzuH ziSyaiH sArddhaM nAvamAruhya jagAda, AyAta vayaM hradasya
pAraM yAmaH, tatastE jagmuH| 23 tESu naukAM vAhayatsu sa nidadrau; 24 athAkasmAt
prabalajhanjbhzagamAd hradE naukAyAM taraggairAcchannAyAM vipat tAn jagrAsa|tasmAd
yIzOrantikaM gatvA hE gurO hE gurO prANA nO yAntIti gaditvA taM jAgarayAmbabhUvuH|tadA
sa utthAya vAYuM taraggAMzca tarjayAmAsa tasmAdubhau nivRtya sthirau babhUvatuH| 25 sa
tAn babhASE yuSmAkAM vizvAsaH ka? tasmAttE bhItA vismitAzca parasparaM jagaduH, ahO
kidRgayAM manujaH pavanaM pAnlyanjcAdizati tadubhayaM tadAdEzaM vahati| 26 tataH paraM
gAlIlpradEzasya sammukhasthagidErIyapradEzE naukAyAM lagantyAM taTE'varOhamAvAd
27 bahutithakAlaM bhUtagrasta EkO mAnuSaH purAdAgatya taM sAKsAccakAra| sa manuSO
vAsO na paridadhat gRhe ca na vasan kEvalaM zmazAnam adhyuvAsa| 28 sa yIzUM dRSTvaiva
cIcchabdaM cakAra tasya sammukhE patitvA prOccairjagAda ca, hE sarvvapradhAnEzvarasya
putra, mayA saha tava kaH sambandhaH? tvayi vinayaM karOMi mAM mA yAtaya| 29 yataH sa
taM mAnuSaM tyaktvA yAtum amEdhyabhUtam AdidEza; sa bhUtastaM mAnuSam asakRd
dadhAra tasmAllokaH zRgkhalEna nigaPEna ca babandhuH; sa tad bhaMktvA bhUtavazatvAt
madhyEprAntaram yayau| 30 anantaram yIzustaM papraccha tava kinnAma? sa uvAca, mama
nAma bAhinO yatO bahavO bhUtastamAzizriyuH| 31 atha bhUtA vinayEna jagaduH, gabhIraM
garttaM gantuM mAjnApayAsmAn| (Abyssos g12) 32 tadA parvvatOpari varAhavrajacarati tasmAd
bhUtA vinayEna prOcuh, amuM varAhavrajam Azrayitum asmAn anujAnihi; tataH sOnujajnau|
33 tataH paraM bhUtastaM mAnuSaM vihAya varAhavrajam AzizriyuH varAhavrajAzca
tatksAnat kaTakEna dhAvantO hradE prANAn vijRhuH| 34 tad dRSTvA zUkararakSAkAH
palAyamAnA nagaram grAmanjca gatvA tatsarvvavRttAntaM kathayAmAsuH| 35 tataH kiM
vRttam EtaddarzanArthaM loka nirgatya yIzOH samIpaM yayuH, taM mAnuSaM tyaktabhUtAM
parihitavastraM svasthamAnuSavad yIzOzcaraNasannidhau sUpavizantaM vilOkya bibhyuH|
36 yE lokAstasya bhUtagrastasya svAsthyakaraNaM dadRzuste tEbhyaH sarvvavRttAntaM
kathayAmAsuH| 37 tadanantaram tasya gidErIyapradEzasya caturdiksthA bahavO janA atitrastA
vinayEna taM jagaduH, bhavan asmAkAM nikaTAd vrajatu tasmAt sa nAvamAruhya tato
vyAghuTya jagAma| 38 tadAnIM tyaktabhUtamanujastEna saha sthAtuM prArthayAnjckrE 39
kintu tadartham IzvaraH kidRgmahAkarmma kRtavAn iti nivEzanaM gatvA vijnjApaya, yIzuH

kathAmEtAM kathayitVA taM visasarja| tataH sa vrajitVA yIzustadarthaM yanmahAkarmma cakARA tat purasya sarvvatra prakAzayituM prArEbhE| 40 atha yIzau parAvRtyAgatE lOkAstaM AdarENa jagRhu ryasmAttE sarvVE tamapEkSanjckrirE| 41 tadanantaraM yAyIrnAmnO bhajanagEhasyaikOdhpa Agatya yIzOzcaraNayOH patitVA svanivEzanAgamanArthaM tasmin vinayaM cakARA, 42 yatastasya dvAdazavarSavayaska kanyaikAsit sA mRtakalpAbhavat| tatastasya gamanakAlE mArgE lOkAnAM mahAn samAgamO babhUva| 43 dvAdazavarSANi pradadarOgagrastA nAnA vaidyaizcikitsitA sarvvasvaM vyayitvApi svAsthyaM na prAptA yA yOSit sA yIzOH pazcAdAgatya tasya vastragranthiM pasparza| 44 tasmAt tatKsaNAt tasyA raktasrAvO ruddhaH| 45 tadAnIM yIzuravadat kEnAhaM sprSTaH? tatO'nEkairanaggIkRtE pitarastasya sagginazcAvadan, hE gurO lOkA nikaTasthAH santastava dEhE gharSayanti, tathApi kEnAhaM sprSTaiti bhavAn kutaH pRcchati? 46 yIzUH kathayAmAsa, kEnApyahaM sprSTO, yatO mattaH zakti rmirgatEti mayA nizcitamajnjAyil| 47 tadA sA nArI svayaM na guptEti viditVA kampamAnA sati tasya sammukhE papAta; yEna nimittEna taM pasparza spazamAtrAcca yEna prakArENa svasthAbhavat tat sarvvaM tasya sAKSADAcakhyau| 48 tataH sa taM jagAda hE kanyE susthira bhava, tava vizvAsastvAM svasthAm akArSIt tvaM kSEmENa yAhi| 49 yIzOrEtadvAkyavadanakAlE tasyAdhipatE rnivEzanAt kazcilloka Agatya taM babhASE, tava kanyA mRta gurum mA klizAna| 50 kintu yIzustadAkarNyAdhipatiM vyAjahAra, mA bhaisIH kEvalaM vizvasihi tasmAt sA jIviSyati| 51 atha tasya nivEzanE prAptE sa pitaraM yOhanaM yAkUbanjca kanyAyA mAtaraM pitaranjca vinA, anyam kanjcana pravESTuM vArayAmAsa| 52 aparanjca yE rudanti vilapanti ca tAn sarvvAn janAn uvAca, yUYaM mA rODiStA kanyA na mRta nidrAtil| 53 kintu sA nizcitaM mRtEti jnjAtvA tE tamupajahasuH| 54 pazcAt sa sarvvAn bahiH kRtvA kanyAyAH karau dhRtvAjuhuvE, hE kanyE tvamuttiStha, 55 tasmAt tasyAH prANESu punarAgatESu sA tatKsaNAd uttasyau| tadAnIM tasyai kinjcid bhakSyam dAtum AdidEza| 56 tatastasyAH pitarau vismayaM gatau kintu sa tAvAdidEza ghaTanAya EtasyAH kathAM kasmaicdapi mA kathayataM|

9 tataH paraM sa dvAdazaziSyAnAhUya bhUtAn tyAjayituM rOGAn pratikarttunjca tEbhyaH zaktimAdhipatyanjca dadaul| 2 aparanjca IzvarIyarAjyasya susaMvAdaM prakAzayitum rOGiNAmArOgyaM karttunjca prEraNakAlE tAn jagAda| 3 yAtrArthaM yaSti rvastrapuTakaM bhakSyam mudra dvitIyavastram, ESAM kimapi mA gRhIlta| 4 yUYanjca yannivEzanaM pravizatha nagaratyAgaparyyanataM tannivEzanE tiSthata| 5 tatra yadi kasyacit purasya lOkA yuSmAkamAtithyaM na kurvvanti tarhi tasmAnnagarAd gamanakAlE tESAM viruddhaM sAKSyArthaM yuSmAkam padadhULIH sampAtayata| 6 atha tE prasthAya sarvvatra susaMvAdaM pracArayituM pIPitAn svasthAn karttunjca grAmESu bhramituM prArEbhirE| 7 Etarhi hErOd rAjA yIzOH sarvvakarmmaNAM vArttAM zrutVA bhRzamudvivijE 8 yataH kECidUcurohan zmazAnAdudatiSthat| kECidUcuH, EliyO darzanaM dattavAn; EvamanyalOkA UcuH pUrVVlyAH kazcid bhaviSyadvAdI samutthitaH| 9 kintu hErOduvAca yOhanaH zirO'hamachinadam idAnIM yasyEdRkkarmmaNAM vArttAM prApnOmi sa kaH? atha sa taM draSTum aicchat| 10 anantaraM prEritAH pratyAgatya yAni yAni karmmaNI cakrustAni yIzavE kathayAmAsuH tataH sa tAn baitsaidAnAmakanagarasya vijanaM sthAnaM nitVA guptaM jagAma| 11 pazcAl lOkAstad viditVA tasya pazcAd yayuH; tataH sa tAn nayan IzvarIyarAjyasya prasaggamuktavAn, yESAM cikitsayA prayOjanam AsIt tAn svasthAn cakARA ca| 12 aparanjca divAvasanne sati dvAdazaziSyA yIzOrantikam Etya kathayAmAsuH, vayamatra prAntarasthAnE tiSthAmaH, tatO nagarANI grAmANI gatVA vAsasthAnAni prApya bhakSyadravyANI krEtum jananivahaM bhavAn visRjatu| 13 tadA sa uvAca, yUYamEva tAn bhEjayadhvaM; tataStE prOcurasmAkam nikaTE kEvalaM panjca pUpA dvau matsyau ca vidyantE, ataEva sthAnAntaram itVA nimittamEtESAM bhakSyadravyESu na krItESu na bhavati| 14 tatra prAyENa panjcasahasrANI puruSA Asan| 15

tada sa ziSyAn jagAda panjcaZat panjcaZajjanaiH paMktikRtya tAnupavEzayata, tasmAt tE tadanusArENA sarvvalOkAnupavEzayApAsuH| 16 tataH sa tAn panjca pUpAn mInadvayanjca gRhItva svargaM vilOkYEzvaraguNAn kIrttayAnjcaKrE bhagkta ca lOkEbhyaH parivESaNArthaM ziSyESu samarpayAmbabhUva| 17 tataH sarvVE bhuktVA tRpTiM gata avaziSTANAnjca dvAdaza PallakAn samJagRhuH| 18 athaikada nirjanE ziSyaiH saha prArthanAkAlE tAn papraccha, loka mAM kaM vadanti? 19 tatastE prAcuH, tvAM yOhanmajjakaM vadanti; kECit tvAm EliyaM vadanti, pUrvvakAlikaH kascid bhaviSyadvAdi zmazAnAd udatiSThad ityapi kECid vadanti| 20 tada sa uvAca, yUyaM mAM kaM vadatha? tataH pitara uktavAn tvam IzvarAbhiSiktaH puruSaH| 21 tada sa tAn dRPhamAdidEza, kathAmEtAM kasmaicidapi mA kathayata| 22 sa punaruvAca, manuSyaputrENA vahuyAtanA bhOktaVyAH prAcInalOkaiH pradhAnayAjakairadhyApakaizca sOvajnjAya hantavyaH kintu tRtIyadivase zmazAnAt tEnOtthAtavyam| 23 aparaM sa sarvvAnuvAca, kascid yadi mama pazcAd gantuM vAnjchati tarhi sa svaM dAMyatu, dinE dinE kruzaM gRhItVA ca mama pazcAdAgacchatu| 24 yatO yaH kascit svaprANAn rirakSiSati sa tAn hArayiSyati, yaH kascin madarthaM prANAn hArayiSyati sa tAn rakSiSyati| 25 kascid yadi sarvvaM jagat prApnOti kintu svaprANAn hArayati svayaM vinazyati ca tarhi tasya kO lAbhaH? 26 puna ryaH kascin mAM mama vAkyaM vA lajjAspadaM jAnAti manuSyaputrO yadA svasya pituzca pavitrANAM dUtAnAnjca tEjObhiH parivESTita AgamiSyati tada sOpi taM lajjAspadaM jnjAsyati| 27 kintu yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi, IzvarIyarAjatvaM na dRSTava mRtyuM nAsvAdiSyantE, EtAdRzAH kiyantO loka atra sthanE'pi danPAYamAnAH santi| 28 EtadAkhyAnakathanAt paraM prAyENASTasu dinESu gatESu sa pitaram yOhanaM yAkUbanjca gRhItVA prArthayitUM parvvatamEkaM samArurOha| 29 atha tasya prArthanakAlE tasya mukhAkRtiranyarUpA jAta, tadIyaM vastramujjalazuklam jAtaM| 30 aparanjca mUsa EliyazcObhau tEjasvinau dRSTau 31 tau tEna yirUZAlampurE yO mRtyuH sAdhiSyatE tadIyaM kathAM tEna sArddham kathayitUM ArEbhatE| 32 tada pitarAdayaH svasya sagginO nidrayAKRSTA Asan kintu jAgaritVA tasya tEjastEna sArddham uttiSThantau janau ca dadRzuH| 33 atha tayOrubhayO rgamanakAlE pitarO yIzuM babhASE, hE gurO'smAkAm sthAnE'smin sthitiH zubha, tata Eka tvadartha, Eka mUsArtha, Eka EliyArtha, iti tisraH kuTyOsmAbhi rnirmmlyantAM, imAM kathAM sa na vivicya kathayAmAsa| 34 aparanjca tadvAkyavadanakAlE payOda Eka AgatyA tESAmupari chAyAM cakAra, tatastanmadhyE tayOH pravEzAt tE zazagkirE| 35 tada tasmAt payOdAd iyamAkAzIya vANI nirjagAma, mamAyaM priyaH putra Etasya kathAyAM manO nidhatta| 36 iti zabdE jAtE tE yIzumEkAkinaM dadRzuH kintu tE tadAnIM tasya darzanasya vAcamEkAmapi nOkta manaHsu sthApayAmAsuH| 37 parE'hani tESu tasmAcchailAd avarUPhESu taM sAkSAT karttuM bahavo loka AjagmuH| 38 tESAM madhyAd Eko jana uccairuvAca, hE gurO ahaM vinayaM karOmi mama putraM prati kRpAdRSTiM karOtu, mama sa EvaikaH putraH| 39 bhUtEna dhRtaH san saM prasabhaM cIcchabdaM karOti tanmukhAt phENA nirgacchanti ca, bhUta itthaM vidAryya kIStVA prAyazastaM na tyajati| 40 tasmAt taM bhUtAM tyAjayitUM tava ziSyasamIpE nyavEdayaM kintu tE na zEkuH| 41 tada yIzuravAdIt, rE AvizvAsin vipathagAmin vaMza katikAlAn yuSmAbhiH saha sthAsyAmyahaM yuSmAkam AcaraNani ca sahiSyE? tava putramihAnaya| 42 tatastasminnAgatamAtrE bhUtastAM bhUtau pAtayitVA vidadAra; tada yIzustamamEdhyaM bhUtAM tarjayitVA balakAM svasthaM kRtVA tasya pitari samarpayAmAsa| 43 Izvarasya mahAzaktim imAM vilOkya sarvVE camaccakruH; itthaM yIzOH sarvvAbhiH kriyAbhiH sarvvairlOkairAzcaryE manyamAnE sati sa ziSyAn babhASE, 44 kathEyaM yuSmAkam karNESu pravizatu, manuSyaputrO manuSyANAM karESu samarpayiSyatE| 45 kintu tE tAM kathAM na bubudhire, spaSTatvAbhAvAt tasya abhiprAyastESAM bOdthagamyO na babhUva; tasyA AzayaH ka ityapi tE bhayAt praSTuM na zEkuH| 46 tadanantaram tESAM madhyE kaH zrESThaH kathAmEtAM gRhItVA tE mithO vivAdAM cakruH| 47 tato yIzusteSAM manObhiprAyam

viditvA bAlakamEkAm gRhItvA svasya nikaTE sthApayitvA tAn jagAda, 48 yO janO mama nAmnAsya bAlAsyAtithyaM vidadhAti sa mamAtithyaM vidadhAti, yazca mamAtithyaM vidadhAti sa mama prErakasyAtithyaM vidadhAti, yuSmAkAm madhyEyaH svaM sarvvasmAt kSudraM jAnItE sa Eva zrESThO bhaviSyati| 49 aparanjca yOhan vyAjahAra hE prabhE tava nAmnA bhUtAn tyAjayantaM mAnuSam EkAm dRSTavanto vayaM, kintvasmAkam apazcAd gAmitvAt taM nyaSEdhAm| tadAnIM yIzuruvAca, 50 taM mA niSEdhata, yatO yO janOsmAkAm na vipakSaH sa EvAsmAkAm sapakSO bhavati| 51 anantaraM tasyArOhaNasamaya upasthitE sa sthiracEtA yirUzAlamaM prati yAtrAM karttuM nizcityAgrE dUtAn prESayAmAsa| 52 tasmAt tE gatvA tasya prayOjanIyadravyANI saMgrahItuM zOmIrONlyAnAM grAmAM pravivizuH| 53 kintu sa yirUzAlamaM nagaraM yAti tatO hETO rLOkAstasyAtithyaM na cakruH| 54 ataEva yAkUbyOhanau tasya ziSyau tad dRSTvA jagadatuH, hE prabhO EliyO yathA cakAra tathA vayamapi kiM gaganAd Agantum EtAn bhasmIkarttunjca vahnimAjnjApayAmaH? bhavAn kimicchati? 55 kintu sa mukhaM parAvartya tAn tarjayitvA gaditavAn yuSmAkAm manObhAvaH kaH, iti yUYaM na jAnItha| 56 manujasuto manujANAM prANAN nAzayituM nAgacchat, kintu rakSitum Agacchat| pazcAd itaragrAmAM tE yayuH| 57 tadanantaraM pathi gamanakAlE jana EkastaM babhASE, hE prabhO bhavAn yatra yAti bhavata sahAhamapi tatra yAsyAmi| 58 tadAnIM yIzustamuvAca, gOmAyUnAM gartta AsatE, vihAyasyavihagAnAM nIPAni ca santi, kintu mANavatanayasya ziraH sthApayituM sthAnaM nAsti| 59 tataH paraM sa itarajanaM jagAda, tvaM mama pazcAd Ehi; tataH sa uvAca, hE prabhO pUrvvaM pitaraM zmazAnE sthApayituM mAMAdizatu| 60 tada yIzuruvAca, mRta mRtAn zmazAnE sthApayantu kintu tvaM gatvEvzarIyarAjyasya kathAM pracAraya| 61 tatOnyaH kathayAmAsa, hE prabhO mayApi bhavataH pazcAd gaMsyatE, kintu pUrvvaM mama nivEzanasya pariJanAnAM anumatiM grahItum ahamAdizyai bhavata| 62 tadAnIM yIzustaM prOktavAn, yO janO lAggaLE karamarpayitvA pazcAt pazyati sa IzvarIyarAjyaM nArhati|

10 tataH paraM prabhuraparAn saptatiziSyAn niyujya svayaM yAni nagarANI yAni sthAnAni ca gamiSyati tAni nagarANI tAni sthAnAni ca prati dvau dvau janau prahitavAn| 2 tEbhyaH kathayAmAsa ca zasyAni bahUniti satyaM kintu chEdaka alpe; tasmAddhETOH zasyakSEtrE chEdakan aparAnapi prESayituM kSEtravAminAM prArthayadhvaM| 3 yUYaM yAta, pazyata, vRkANAM madhyE mESazAvakAniva yuSmAn prahiNomi| 4 yUYaM kSudraM mahad vA vasanasampuTakaM pAdukAzca mA gRhIIta, mArgamadhyE kamapi mA namata ca| 5 aparanjca yUYaM yad yat nivEzanaM pravizatha tatra nivEzanasya maggalaM bhUyAditi vAkyAM prathamaM vadata| 6 tasmAt tasmin nivEzanE yadi maggalapAtraM sthAsyati tarhi tanmaggalaM tasya bhaviSyati, nOcEt yuSmAn prati parAvarttiSyatE| 7 aparanjca tE yatkinjcid dAsyanti tadEva bhuktvA pItvA tasminnivEzanE sthAsyatha; yataH karmmakArI janO bhRtim arhati; gRhAd gRhaM mA yAsyatha| 8 anyacca yuSmAsu kimapi nagaraM praviSTESu lOkA yadi yuSmAkam AtithyaM kariSyanti, tarhi yat khAdyam upasthAsyanti tadEva khAdiSyatha| 9 tannagarasthAn rOgiNaH svasthAn kariSyatha, IzvarIyaM rAjyaM yuSmAkam antikam Agamat kathAmEtAnjca pracArayiSyatha| 10 kintu kimapi puraM yuSmAsu praviSTESu lOkA yadi yuSmAkam AtithyaM na kariSyanti, tarhi tasya nagarasya panthAnaM gatvA kathAmEtAM vadiSyatha, 11 yuSmAkam nagariyA yA dhUlyO'smAsu samalagan tA api yuSmAkam prAtikUlyEna sAkSyArthaM sampAtayAmaH; tathApIzvararAjyaM yuSmAkam samIpam Agatam iti nizcitaM jAnIta| 12 ahaM yuSmabhyaM yathArthaM kathayAmi, vicAradinE tasya nagarasya dazAtaH sidOmO dazA sahyA bhaviSyati| 13 hA hA kOrAsIn nagara, hA hA baitsaidAnagara yuvayOrmadyE yAdRzAni AzcaryyANI karmmANyakriyanta, tAni karmmAni yadi sOrasIdOnO rNagarayOrakAriSyanta, tada itO bahudinapUrvvaM tannivAsinaH zaNavastrANI paridhAya gAtrESu bhasma vilipyA samupavizya samakhEtsyanta| 14 atO vicAradivasE yuSmAkam dazAtaH sOrasIdOnnivAsinAM dazA sahyA bhaviSyati| 15 hE kapharnAhUm, tvaM svargaM yAvad unnata kintu narakaM

yAvat nyagbhaviSyasi| (Hadēs g86) 16 yO janO yuSmAkAm vAkyAM gRhlAti sa mamaiva vAkyAM gRhlAti; kinjca yO janO yuSmAkAm avajnjAM karOti sa mamaivAvajnjAM karOti; yO janO mamAvajnjAM karOti ca sa matprErakasyaivAvajnjAM karOti| 17 atha tE saptatiziSyA AnandEna pratyAgatya kathayAmAsuH, hE prabhO bhavato nAmna bhUtA apyasmAkAm vazIbhavanti| 18 tadAniM sa tAn jagAda, vidyutamiva svargAt patantaM zaitAnam adarzam| 19 pazyata sarpAn vRzcikAn ripOH sarvvaparAkramAMzca padatalai rdalayitUM yuSmabhyaM zaktiM dadAmi tasmAd yuSmAkAm kApi hAni rna bhaviSyati| 20 bhUtA yuSmAkAm vazIbhavanti, Etannimittat mA samullasata, svargE yuSmAkAm nAmAni likhitAni santIti nimittaM samullasata| 21 tadghaTikAyAM yIzu rmanasi jAtAhlAdaH kathayAmAsa hE svargapRthivyOrEkAdhipatE pitastvaM njnAnavatAM viduSanjca lOkAnAM purastAt sarvvamEtad aprakAzya bAlakAnAM purastAt prAkAzaya EtasmAddhEtOstvAM dhanyaM vadAmi, hE pitaritthaM bhavatu yad EtadEva tava gOCara uttamam| 22 pitrA sarvvANi mayi samarpitAni pitaraM vinA kOpi putraM na jAnAti kinjca putraM vinA yasmai janAya putrastaM prakAzitavAn tanjca vinA kOpi pitaraM na jAnAti| 23 tapaH paraM sa ziSyAn prati parAvRtya guptaM jagAda, yUyamEtAni sarvvANi pazyatha tato yuSmAkAm cakSUMSi dhanyAni| 24 yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, yUyAM yAni sarvvANi pazyatha tAni bahavo bhaviSyadvAdinO bhUpatayazca draSTumicchantOpi draSTUM na prApnuvan, yuSmAbhi ryA yAH kathAzca zrUyantE tAH zrOtumicchantOpi zrOtUM nAlabhanta| 25 anantaram Eko vyavasthApaka utthAya taM parIkSitUM papraccha, hE upadEzaka anantAyuSaH prAptayE mayA kiM karaNIyAM? (aiōnios g166) 26 yIzuH pratyuvAca, atrArthE vyavasthAyAM kiM likhitamasi? tvaM kIdRk paThasi? 27 tataH sOvadat, tvaM sarvvAntaHkaraNaiH sarvvapRANaiH sarvvazaktibhiH sarvvacittaizca prabhau paramEzvarE prEma kuru, samIpavAsini svavat prEma kuru ca| 28 tadA sa kathayAmAsa, tvaM yathArthaM pratyavOcaH, ittham Acara tEnaiva jIviSyasi| 29 kintu sa janaH svAM nirddOSaM njnApayitUM yIzuM papraccha, mama samIpavAsi kaH? tato yIzuH pratyuvAca, 30 Eko janO yirUZAlampurAd yirIHOpuraM yAti, Etarhi dasyUnAM karESu patitE tE tasya vastrAdikaM hRtavantaH tamAhatya mRtAprAyAM kRtvA tyaktvA yayuH| 31 akasmAd Eko yAjakastEna mArgENa gacchan taM dRSTvA mArgAnyapArzvEna jagAmA| 32 ittham Eko lEvlyastatsthAnaM prApya tasyAntikaM gatvA taM viOkYAnyEna pArzvEna jagAmA| 33 kintvEkaH zOmironiyo gacchan tatsthAnaM prApya taM dRSTvAdayata| 34 tasyAntikaM gatvA tasya kSatESu tailaM drAkSArasanjca prakSipyA kSatAni baddhvA nijvahanOpari tamupavEzya pravAsIyagRham AnIya taM siSEvE| 35 parasmin divasE nijagamanakAlE dvau mudrApAdau tadgRhasvAminE dattvAvadat janamEnaM sEvasva tatra yo'dhiko vyayo bhaviSyati tamahaM punarAgamanakAlE parizOtsyAmi| 36 ESAM trayANAM madhyE tasya dasyuhastapatitasya janasya samIpavAsi kaH? tvaya kiM budhyatE? 37 tataH sa vyavasthApakaH kathayAmAsa yastasmin dayAM cakAra| tadA yIzuH kathayAmAsa tvamapi gatvA tathAcara| 38 tataH paraM tE gacchanta EkAM grAmAM pravivizuH; tadA marthAnAmA strI svagRhE tasyAtithyaM cakAra| 39 tasmAt mariyam nAmadhEya tasyA bhagini yIzOH padasamIpa uvavizya tasyOpadEzakahAM zrOtumArEbhe| 40 kintu marthA nAnAparicaryyAyAM vyagra babhUva tasmAddhEtOstasya samIpamAgatya babhASE; hE prabhO mama bhagini kEvalaM mamOpari sarvvakarmmaNAM bhAram arpitavatI tatra bhavata kinjcidapi na manO nidhIyatE kim? mama sAhAyyAM karttuM bhavAn tAmAdizatu| 41 tato yIzuH pratyuvAca hE marthE hE marthE, tvaM nAnAkAryyESu cintitavatI vyagra cAsi, 42 kintu prayOjanIyam EkamAtram AstE| aparanjca yamuttamaM bhAgam kOpi harttuM na zaknOti saEva mariyamA vRtaH|

11 anantaraM sa kasmiMzcit sthAnE prArthayata tatsamAptau satyAM tasyaikaH ziSyastaM jagAda hE prabhO yOhan yathA svaziSyAn prArthayitum upadiSTavAn tathA bhavAnapyasmAn upadizatu| 2 tasmAt sa kathayAmAsa, prArthanakAlE yUyam ittham kathayadhvaM, hE asmAkAM svargasthapitastava nAma pUjyaM bhavatu; tava rAjatvaM

bhavatu; svargE yathA tathA pRthivyAmapi tavEcchayA sarvvaM bhavatu| 3 pratyaham
 asmAkAM prayOjaniyAM bhOjyaM dEhi| 4 yathA vayaM sarvvAN aparAdhinaH kSamAmahE
 tathA tvamapi pApAnyasmAkAM kSamasva| asmAn parIkSAM mAnaya kintu pApAtmanO
 rakSa| 5 pazcAt sOParamapi kathitavAn yadi yuSmAkAM kasyacid bandhustISthati nizlthE
 ca tasya samIpaM sa gatvA vadati, 6 hE bandhO pathika Eko bandhu rmama nivEzanam
 AyAtaH kintu tasyAtithyaM karttuM mamAntikE kimapi nAsti, ataEva pUPatrayAM mahyam
 RNAM dEhi; 7 tAdA sa yadi gRhamadhyAt prativadati mM mA klizAna, idANIM dvAraM
 ruddhaM zayanE mayA saha bAlakAzca tiSthanti tubhyaM dAtum utthAtuM na zaknOmi,
 8 tarhi yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, sa yadi mitratayA tasmai kimapi dAtuM nOttiSthati tathApi
 vAraM vAraM prArthanAta utthApitaH san yasmin tasya prayOjanaM tadEva dAsyati| 9 atAH
 kAraNAt kathayAmi, yAcadhvaM tatO yuSmabhyaM dAsyatE, mRgayadhvaM tata uddEzaM
 prApsyatha, dvAram Ahata tatO yuSmabhyaM dvAraM mOkSyatE| 10 yO yAcatE sa prApnOti,
 yO mRgayatE sa EvOddEzaM prApnOti, yO dvAram Ahanti tadarthaM dvAraM mOCyatE|
 11 putrENa pUpE yAcitE tasmai pASANaM dadAti vA matsyE yAcitE tasmai sarpaM dadAti
 12 vA anPE yAcitE tasmai vRzcikaM dadAti yuSmAkAM madhyE ka EtAdRzAH pitAstE? 13
 tasmAdEva yUYamabhadra api yadi svasvabAlakEbhya uttamAni dravyANI dAtuM jAnitha
 tarhyasmAkAM svargasthaH pitA nijayAcakEbhyaH kIM pavitram AtmAnam na dAsyati? 14
 anantaraM yIzuna kasmAccid Ekasmin mUkabhUtE tyAjitE sati sa bhUtatyaktO mAnuSO vAkyAM
 vaktum ArEbhe; tatO lOKAH sakala AzcaryyaM mEnirE| 15 kintu tESAM kECidUcu rjanOyaM
 bAlasibUBa arthAd bhUtarAjEna bhUtAn tyAjayati| 16 taM parIkSitum kECid AkAzIyam EkAM
 cihnaM darzayituM taM prArthayAnjakrirE| 17 tAdA sa tESAM manaHkalpanAM jnjAtvA
 kathayAmAsa, kasyacid rAjyasya lOKa yadi parasparaM virundhanti tarhi tad rAjyam nazyati;
 kECid gRhastha yadi parasparaM virundhanti tarhi tEpi nazyanti| 18 tathaiva zaitAnapi
 svalOkAn yadi viruNaddhi tAdA tasya rAjyaM kathaM sthAsyati? bAlasibUBaHaM bhUtAn
 tyAjayAmi yUYamiti vadatha| 19 yadyahaM bAlasibUBa bhUtAn tyAjayAmi tarhi yuSmAkAM
 santAnAH kEna tyAjayanti? tasmAt taEva kathAyA EtasyA vicArayitArO bhaviSyanti| 20 kintu
 yadyaham Izvarasya parAkramENa bhUtAn tyAjayAmi tarhi yuSmAkAM nikaTam Izvarasya
 rAjyamavazyam upatiSthati| 21 balavAn pumAn susajjamAnO yatikAlaM nijATTAlIkAM rakSati
 tatikAlaM tasya dravyAM nirupadravaM tiSthati| 22 kintu tasmAd adhikabalaH kazcidAgatyA
 yadi taM jayati tarhi yESu zastrAstrESu tasya vizvAsa AsIt tANI sarvvANI hRtvA tasya dravyANI
 gRhIAti| 23 atAH kAraNAD yO mama sapakSO na sa vipakSaH, yO mayA saha na saMgRhIAti
 sa vikirati| 24 aparanjca amEdhyabhUtO mAnuSasyAntarnirgatya zuSkasthAnE bhrAntvA
 vizrAmAM mRgayatE kintu na prApya vadati mama yasmAd gRhAd AgatOhaM punastad gRhaM
 parAvRtya yAmi| 25 tatO gatvA tad gRhaM mArjitaM zObhitanjca dRSTvA 26 tatkSaNam
 apagatyA svasmAdapi durmmatIn aparAn saptabhUtAn sahanayati tE ca tadgRhaM pavizya
 nivasanti| tasmAt tasya manuSyasya prathamadazAtaH zESadaza duHkhatara bhavati| 27 asyAH
 kathAyAH kathanakAlE janatAmadhyastha kAcinnArI tamuccaiHsvaram prOVaca, yA yOSit tvAM
 garbbhE'dhArayat stanyamapAyayacca saiva dhanyA| 28 kintu sOkathayat yE paramEzvarasya
 kathAM zrutvA tadanurUpam Acaranti taEva dhanyAH| 29 tAtAH paraM tasyAntikE bahulOkANAM
 samAgame jAtE sa vaktumArEbhe, Adhunika duStalOkAzcihnaM draSTumicchanti kintu
 yUnasbhaviSyadvAdinazcihnaM vinAnyat kinjiccihnaM tAN na darzayiSyatE| 30 yUnas
 tu yathA nInivIyalOkANAM samIpe cihnarUpObhavad tathA vidyamAnalOkANAM ESAM
 samIpe manuSyaputrOpi cihnarUpO bhaviSyati| 31 vicArasamayE idAnIntanalOkANAM
 prAtikUlyEna dakSiNadEzIyA rAjnI prOtthaya tAN dOSiNaH kariSyati, yataH sA rAjnI
 sulEmAna upadEzakathAM zrOtum pRthivyAH sImAta Agacchat kintu pazyata sulEmAnOpi
 gurutara Eko janO'smin sthAnE vidyatE| 32 aparanjca vicArasamayE nInivIyalOKa api

varttamAnakAlikAnAM lOkAnAM vaiparItYEna prOtthAya tAn dOSiNaH kariSyanti, yatO hEtOste yUnasO vAkyAt cittAni parivarttayAmAsuH kintu pazyata yUnasOtigurutara EkO jan'O'smin sthAnE vidyatE| 33 pradIpaM prajvAlya drONasyAdhaH kutrApi guptasthAnE vA kOpi na sthApayati kintu gRhpravEzibhyO dIptiM dAtaM dIpAdhArOparyyEva sthApayati| 34 dEHasya pradIpazcakSustasmAdEva cakSu ryadi prasannaM bhavati tarhi tava sarvvazarIraM dIptimad bhaviSyati kintu cakSu ryadi mallImasaM tiSThati tarhi sarvvazarIraM sAndhakAraM sthAsyati| 35 asmAt kAraNAt tavAntaHsthaM jyOti ryathAndhakAramayaM na bhavati tadarthe sAvadhAnO bhava| 36 yataH zarIrasya kutrApyaMzE sAndhakArE na jAtE sarvvaM yadi dIptimat tiSThati tarhi tubhyaM dIptidAyirOjjvalan pradIpa iva tava savarvazarIraM dIptimad bhaviSyati| 37 EtatkathAyAH kathanakALE phiruzuEkO bhEjanAya taM nimantrayAmAsa, tataH sa gatva bhOktum upavivEza| 38 kintu bhOjanAt pUrvvaM nAmAgkSiT Etad dRSTvA sa phiruzuAzcaryyaM mEnE| 39 tadA prabhustaM prOVaca yUyaM phirUZilOkAH pAnapAtrANAM bhOjanapAtrANANjca bahiH pariSkurutha kintu yuSmAkamanta rdaurAtmyai rduSkriyAbhizca paripUrNaM tiSThati| 40 hE sarvvE nirbOdha yO bahiH sasarla sa Eva kimanta rna sasarla? 41 tata Eva yuSmAbhirantaHkaraNaM (IzvarAya) nivEdyatAM tasmin krTE yuSmAkaM sarvvANI zucitAM yAsyanti| 42 kintu hanta phirUZigaNA yUyaM nyAyam IzvarE prEma ca parityajya pOdinAyA arudAdInAM sarvvESAM zAkAnAnjca dazamAMzAn dattha kintu prathamaM pAlayitvA zESasyAlagghanaM yuSmAkam ucitamAsIt| 43 hA hA phirUZinO yUyaM bhajanagEhE prOccAsane ApaNESu ca namaskArESu prIyadhvE| 44 vata kapaTinO'dhyApakah phirUZinazca lOkAyat zmazanam anupalabhya tadupari gacchanti yUyam tAdRgaprakAzitazmazAnavAd bhavatha| 45 tadANIM vyavasthApakAnAm Eka yIzumavadat, hE upadEzaka vAkyEnEdRzEnAsmAsvapi dOSam ArOpayasi| 46 tataH sa uvAca, hA hA vyavasthApaka yUyam mAnuSANAm upari duHsahyan bhArAn nyasyatha kintu svayam EkAggulyApi tAn bhArAn na spRzatha| 47 hanta yuSmAkaM pUrvvapuruSA yAn bhaviSyadvAdinO'vadhISustESAM zmazanani yUyaM nirmmAtha| 48 tEnaiva yUyaM svapUrvvapuruSANAM karmmANI sammanyadhvE tadEva sapramANaM kurutha ca, yataste tAnavadhiSuH yUyaM tESAM zmazanani nirmmAtha| 49 ataEva Izvarasya zAstrE prOktaMasti tESAmantike bhaviSyadvAdinaH prERITAMzca prESayiSyAmi tatate tESAM kAMzcana haniSyanti kAMzcana tAPazSyinti| 50 EtasmAt kAraNAt hAbilaH zONitapAtamArabhya mandirayajnIvEdyO rmadhyE hatasya sikhariyasya raktapAtaparyyantaM 51 jagataH sRSTimArabhya prRthivyAM bhaviSyadvAdinAM yatiraktapAta jAtAstatInAm aparAdhadanPA ESAM varttamAnalOkAnAM bhaviSyanti, yuSmAnahaM nizcitaM vadAmi sarvvE danPA vaMzasyAsya bhaviSyanti| 52 hA hA vyavasthapaka yUyaM jnjAnasya kunjcikAM hRtvA svayam na praviSTA yE pravESTunjca prayAsinastAnapi pravESTuM vAritavantaH| 53 itthaM kathAkathanAd adhyApakah phirUZinazca satarkAH 54 santastamapavadituM tasya kathAya dOSaM dharttamicchantO nAnAkhyAnakathanAya taM pravarttayituM kOpayitunjca prArEbhire|

12 tadANIM lOkAH sahasraM sahasram Agatya samupasthitAsta Ekaiko 'nyESAmupari patitum upacakramE; tada yIzuH ziSyAn babhASE, yUyaM phirUZinAM kiNvarUpakApaTyE vizESEna sAvadhAnAstiSThata| 2 yatO yanna prakAzayiSyatE tadAcchannaM vastu kimapi nAsti; tathA yanna jnjAsyate tad guptaM vastu kimapi nAsti| 3 andhakArE tiSThanatO yAH katha akathayata tAH sarvvaH katha dIptau zrOSyantE nirjanE karNE ca yadakathayata gRhparSThat tat pracArayiSyate| 4 hE bandhavO yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, yE zarIrasya nAzam vinA kimapyaparam karttuM na zakruvanti tEbhyO mA bhaiStA| 5 tarhi kasmAd bhEtavyam ityahaM vadAmi, yaH zarIraM nAzayitva narakaM nikSEptuM zaknOti tasmAdEva bhayaM kuruta, punarapi vadAmi tasmAdEva bhayaM kuruta| (Geenna g1067) 6 panjca caTakapakSiNaH kiM dvAbhyAM tAmrakhaNPAbhyAM na vikrIyantE? tathApIzvarastESAM Ekamapi na vismarati| 7 yuSmAkaM

ziraHkEza api gaNitAH santi tasmAt mA vibhIta bahucaTakapakSibhyOpi yUYaM bahumUlyAH| 8
aparam yuSmabhyaM kathayAmi yaH kazcin mAnuSANAM sAkSAn mAM svIkarOti manuSyaputra
IzvaradUtAnAM sAkSAT taM svIkariSyati| 9 kintu yaH kazcinmAnuSANAM sAkSAnmAm
asvIkarOti tam Izvarasya dUtAnAM sAkSAD aham asvIkariSyAmi| 10 anyacca yaH kazcin
manujasutasya mindAbhAvEna kAnjcit kathAM kathayati tasya tatpApasya mOcanaM bhaviSyati
kintu yadi kazcit pavitram AtmAnaM nindati tarhi tasya tatpApasya mOcanaM na bhaviSyati|
11 yada lOkA yuSmAn bhajanagEhaM vicArakartRrAjyakartRnAM sammukhanjca nESyanti
tadA kEna prakArEna kimuttaraM vadiSyatha kiM kathayiSyatha cEtyatra mA cintayata; 12
yatO yuSmAbhiryad yad vaktavyaM tat tasmin samayaEva pavitra AtmA yuSmAn zikSayiSyati|
13 tataH paraM janatAmadhyasthaH kazcijjanastaM jagAda hE gurO mayA saha paitRkaM
dhanAM vibhaktuM mama bhrAtaramAjnjApayatu bhavan| 14 kintu sa tamavadat hE manuSyA
yuvayO rvicAraM vibhAganjca karttuM mAM kO niyuktavan? 15 anantaraM sa lOkAnavadat
lobhE sAvadhANAH satarkAzca tiSthata, yatO bahusampattiprAptyA manuSyasyAyu rna
bhavati| 16 pazcAd dRSTantakathAmutthApya kathayAmAsa, Ekasya dhaninO bhUmau
bahUni zasyANI jAtAni| 17 tataH sa manasa cintayitVA kathayAmbabhUva mamaitAni
samutpannAni dravyANI sthApayituM sthAnaM nAsti kiM kariSyAmi? 18 tatOvadad itthaM
kariSyAmi, mama sarvvabhANPAGArANI bhagktVA bRhadbhANPAGArANI nirmmAya tanmadhyE
sarvvaphalAni dravyANI ca sthApayiSyAmi| 19 aparam nijamanO vadiSyAmi, hE manO
bahuvatsarArthaM nAnAdravyANI sanjcitAni santi vizrAmam kuru bhuktVA pItVA kautukanjca
kuru| kintvIzvarastam avadat, 20 rE nirbOdha adya rAtrau tava prANastvattO nESyantE tata EtAni
yAni dravyANI tvayAsAditAni tAni kasya bhaviSyanti? 21 ataEva yaH kazcid Izvarasya samIpE
dhanasanjcayamakRtVA kEvalaM svanikaTE sanjcayaM karOti sOpi tAdRzaH| 22 atha sa ziSyEbhyaH
kathayAmAsa, yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, kiM khAdiSyAmaH? kiM paridhAsyAmaH? ityuktVA
jIvanasya zarIrasya cArthaM cintAM mA kArStA| 23 bhakSyAjIvanaM bhUSaNAccharIranjca
zrESThaM bhavati| 24 kAkapakSiNAM kAryyaM vicArayata, tE na vapanti zasyANI ca na chindanti,
tESAM bhANPAGArANI na santi kOSAZca na santi, tathApIzvarastEbhyO bhakSyANI dadAti,
yUYaM pakSibhyaH zrESThatarA na kiM? 25 aparanjca bhAvayitVA nijAyuSaH kSaNamAtraM
varddhayituM zaknOti, EtAdrZO lAkO yuSmAkAM madhyE kOsti? 26 ataEva kSudraM kAryyaM
sAdhayitum asamartha yUYam anyasmin kAryyE kutO bhAvayatha? 27 anyacca kAmpilapuSpaM
kathaM varddhatE tadApi vicArayata, tat kanjcana zramaM na karOti tantUMzca na janayati
kintu yuSmabhyaM yathArthaM kathayAmi sulEmAn bahvaizvairyAnvitOpi puSpasyAsya
sadRZO vibhUSitO nAsIt| 28 adya kSEtrE varttamAnaM zvazcUlyAM kSEpsyamAnaM yat rTRNaM,
tasmai yadIzvara itthaM bhUSayati tarhi hE alpapratyayinO yuSmAna kiM na paridhApayiSyati?
29 ataEva kiM khAdiSyAmaH? kiM paridhAsyAmaH? EtadarthaM mA cESTadhvaM mA
saMdighdhanjca| 30 jagatO dEvArccka EtAni sarvvANI cESTanatE; ESu vastuSu yuSmAkAM
prayOjanamAstE iti yuSmAkAM pitA jAnAti| 31 ataEvEzvarasya rAjyArthaM sacESTA bhavata
tathA kRtE sarvvANyEtAni dravyANI yuSmabhyaM pradAyisyantE| 32 hE kSudrameSavraja
yUYaM mA bhaiStA yuSmabhyaM rAjyaM dAtuM yuSmAkAM pituH sammataristi| 33 ataEva
yuSmAkAM yA yA sampattirasti TAM TAM vikriya vitarata, yat sthAnaM caurA nAgacchanti,
kITAZca na kSAYayanti tAdRzE svargE nijArtham ajarE sampuTake 'kSyaM dhanAM sanjcinuta
ca; 34 yatO yatra yuSmAkAM dhanAM varttatE tatrEva yuSmAkAM manaH| 35 aparanjca yUYaM
pradIpaM jvAlayitVA baddhakaTayastiSthata; 36 prabhu rvivAhAdAgatya yadaiva dvAramAhanti
tadaiva dvAraM mOcayituM yathA bhRtyA apEkSyA tiSthanti tathA yUYamapi tiSthata| 37
yataH prabhurAgatya yAn dAsAn sacEtanAn tiSthatO drakSyati taEva dhanyaH; ahaM yuSmAn
yathArthaM vadAmi prabhustAn bhOjanArtham upavEzya svayaM baddhakaTiH samIpamEtya
parivESayiSyati| 38 yadi dvitIyE tRtIyE vA praharE samAgatya tathaiva pazyati, tarhi taEva

dAsA dhanyAH| 39 aparanjca kasmin kSaNE caurA AgamiSyanti iti yadi gRhapati rjnJAtuM zaknOti tadAvazyAM jAgran nijagRhE sandhiM karttayituM vArayati yUyamEtad vitta| 40 ataEva yUyamapi sajjamAnAstiSThata yatO yasmin kSaNE taM nAprEkSadhvE tasminnEva kSaNE manuSyaputra AgamiSyati| 41 tAdA pitaraH papraccha, hE prabhO bhavAn kimasmAn uddizya kiM sarvvAn uddizya dRSTAntakathAmimAM vadati? 42 tataH prabhuH prOvAca, prabhuH samucitakAlE nijaparivArArthaM bhOjyaparivESaNaya yAM tatpadE niyOkSyati tAdRzO vizvAsyO bOddha karmmAdhlzaH kOsti? 43 prabhurAgatya yam EtAdRzE karmmaNi pravRttaM drakSyati saEva dAsO dhanyaH| 44 ahaM yuSmAn yathArthaM vadAmi sa taM nijasarvvasvasyAdhipatiM kariSyati| 45 kintu prabhurvilambEnAgamiSyati, iti vicintya sa dAsO yadi tadanyadAsidAsAn praharttum bhOktuM pAtuM maditunjca prArabhate, 46 tarhi yadA prabhuM nApEkSiSyatE yasmin kSaNE sO'cEtanazca sthAsyati tasminnEva kSaNE tasya prabhurAgatya taM padabhraSTaM kRtvA vizvAsahInaiH saha tasya aMzaM nirUpayiSyati| 47 yO dAsaH prabhErAjnjAM jnjAtvApi sajjitO na tiSThatai tadAjnjAnusArENa ca kAryyaM na karOti sOnEkAn prahArAn prApsyati; 48 kintu yO janO'jnJAtvA prahArArhaM karmma karOti sOlpparahArAn prApsyati| yatO yasmai bAhulyEna dattaM tasmAdEva bAhulyEna grahISyatE, mAnuSA yasya nikaTE bahu samarpayanti tasmAd bahu yAcantE| 49 ahaM pRthivyAm anaikyArUpaM vahni nikSEptum AgatOsmi, sa cEd idAnImEva prajvalati tatra mama kA cinta? 50 kintu yEna majjanEnAhaM magnO bhaviSyAmi yAvatkAlaM tasya siddhi rna bhaviSyati tAvadahaM katikaSTaM prApsyAmi| 51 mElanaM karttuM jagad AgatOsmi yUyam kimitthaM bodhadhvE? yuSmAn vadAmi na tathA, kintvahaM mElanAbhavaM karttuMm AgatOsmi| 52 yasmAdEtatkAlamArabhya EkatrasthaparijanAnAM madhyE panjcajanAH pRthag bhUtva trayO janA dvayOrjanayOH pratikULA dvau janau ca trayANAM janAnAM pratikUla bhaviSyanti| 53 pitA putrasya vipakSaH putrazca pitu rvipakSO bhaviSyati mAta kanyAya vipakSA kanyA ca mAtu rvipakSA bhaviSyati, tathA zvazrUrbadhva vipakSA badhUzca zvazrvA vipakSA bhaviSyati| 54 sa lOkEbhyOparamapi kathayAmAsa, pazcimadizi mEghOdgamaM dRSTvA yUyam haThAd vadatha vRSTi rbhaviSyati tatastathaiva jAyate| 55 aparaM dakSiNatO vAyau vAti sati vadatha nidAghO bhaviSyati tataH sOpi jAyate| 56 rE rE kapaTina AkAzasya bhUmyAzca lakSaNaM bOddhuM zaknutha, 57 kintu kAlasyAsya lakSaNaM kutO bOddhuM na zaknutha? yUyanjca svayaM kutO na nyAsyaM vicArayatha? 58 aparanjca vivAdina sArddhaM vicArayituH samIpaM gacchan pathi tasmAduddhAraM prAptuM yatasva nOcEt sa tvAM dhRtvA vicArayituH samIpaM nayati| vicArayitA yadi tvAM praharttuH samIpaM samarpayati prahartta tvAM kArAyAM badhnAti 59 tarhi tvAmahaM vadAmi tvaya niHzESaM kapardakESu na parizOdhitESu tvAM tato muktiM prAptuM na zakSyasi|

13 aparanjca pIlAtO yESAM gAlIllyAnAM raktAni balInAM raktaiH sahAmizrayat tESAM gAlIllyAnAM vRttAntaM katipayajanA upasthApya yIzavE kathayAmAsuH| 2 tataH sa pratyuvAca tESAM lOkAnAm EtAdRzI durgati rghaTitA tatKArANAd yUyam kimanyEbhyO gAlIllyEbhyOpyadhikapApinastAn bodhadhvE? 3 yuSmAnahaM vadAmi tathA na kintu manaHsu na parAvarttitESu yUyamapi tathA naMkSyatha| 4 aparanjca zIhAnAmna uccagRhasya patanAd yE'StAdazajanA mRtAstE yirUzAlami nivAsisarvvalOkEbhyO'dhikAparAdhinaH kiM yUyamityaM bodhadhvE? 5 yuSmAnahaM vadAmi tathA na kintu manaHsu na parivarttitESu yUyamapi tathA naMkSyatha| 6 anantaraM sa imAM dRSTAntakathAmakathayad Eko janO drAKsAKSEtramadhya EkamuPumbaravRkSaM rOpitavAn| pazcat sa Agatya tasmin phalAni gavESayAmAsa, 7 kintu phalAprAptEH kArANAd udyAnakAraM bhRtyaM jagAda, pazya vatsaratrayaM yAvadAgatya EtasminnuPumbaratarau kSalAnyanvicchAmi, kintu naikamapi prapnOmi tarurayaM kutO vRthA sthAnaM vyApya tiSThatai? EnaM chindhii| 8 tato bhRtyaH pratyuvAca, hE prabhO punarvarSamEkaM sthAtum Adiza; Etasya mUlasya caturdikSu khanitvAham AlavAlaM

sthApayAmi| 9 tataH phalituM zaknOti yadi na phalati tarhi pazcAt chEtsyasi| 10 atha vizrAmavArE bhajanagEhE yizurupadizati 11 tasmit samayE bhUtagrastatvAt kubjIbhUyASTAdazavarSANI yAvat kEnApypuyAyEna Rju rbhavituM na zaknOti yA durbbalA strI, 12 tAM tatrOpasthitAM vilOkya yIzustAmAhUya kathitavAn hE nAri tava daurbalyAt tvaM mukta bhava| 13 tataH paraM tasyA gAtrE hastArpaNamAtrAt sA RjurbhUtvEzvarasya dhanyavAdaM karttumArEbhe| 14 kintu vizrAmavArE yIzunA tasyAH svAsthyakaraNAD bhajanagEhasyAdhipatiH prakupya lOkAn uvAca, SaTsu dinESu lOkaiH karmma karttavyaM tasmAddhEtOH svAsthyArthaM tESu dinESu Agacchata, vizrAmavArE mAgacchata| 15 tadA pabhuH pratyuvAca rE kapaTinO yuSmAkam EkaikO janO vizrAmavArE svIyaM svIyaM vRSabhaM gardabhaM vA bandhanAnmOcaYitvA jalaM pAyayituM kiM na nayati? 16 tarhyASTAdazavatsarAn yAvat zaitAnA baddha ibrAhImaH santatiriyAM nAri kiM vizrAmavArE na mOcaYitavyA? 17 ESu vAkYESu kathitESu tasya vipakSAH salajja jAtAH kintu tEna kRTasarvvamahAkarmmakAraNAT lOkanivahaH sAnandO'bhavat| 18 anantaraM sOvadad Izvarasya rAjyaM kasya sadRzaM? kEna tadupamAsyAmi? 19 yat sarSapablJaM gRhItvA kazcijjana udyAna uptavAn tad bljmagkuritaM sat mahAvRkSO'jAyata, tatastasya zAkhaSu vihAyasyavihaga AgatyA nyUSuH, tadrAjyaM tAdRzEna sarSapablJEna tulyaM| 20 punaH kathayAmAsa, Izvarasya rAjyaM kasya sadRzaM vadiSyAmi? yat kiNvaM kAcit strI gRhItvA drONatrayaparimitagOdhUmacUrNESu sthApayAmAsa, 21 tataH kramENa tat sarvvagOdhUmacUrNaM vyApnOti, tasya kiNvasya tulyaM Izvarasya rAjyaM| 22 tataH sa yirUzAlamnagaraM prati yAtrAM kRtvA nagarE nagarE grAmE grAmE samupadizan jagAmal| 23 tadA kazcijjanastaM papraccha, hE prabhO kiM kEvalam alpE lOKAH paritrAsyantE? 24 tataH sa lOkAn uvAca, saMkIrNadvArENa pravESTuM yataghvaM, yatOhaM yuSmAn vadAmi, bahavaH pravESTuM cESTiSyantE kintu na zakSyanti| 25 gRhapatinOtthAya dvArE ruddhE sati yadi yUYaM bahiH sthitvA dvAramAhatya vadatha, hE prabhO hE prabhO asmatkAraNAD dvAraM mOcaYatu, tataH sa iti prativakSyati, yUYaM kutratyA lOKa ityahaM na jAnAmi| 26 tadA yUYaM vadiSyatha, tava sAKSad vayaM bhEjanaM pAnanjca kRtavantaH, tvanjCasmAkAM nagarasya pathi samupadiSTavAn| 27 kintu sa vakSyati, yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, yUYaM kutratyA lOKa ityahaM na jAnAmi; hE durAcAriNO yUYaM matto dUribhavata| 28 tadA ibrAhImaM ishAkAM yAkUbanjca sarvvabhaviSyadvAdinazca Izvarasya rAjyaM prAptAn svAMzca bahiSkRtAn dRSTvA yUYaM rOdanaM dantairdantagharSaNanjca kariSyatha| 29 aparanjca pUrvvapazcimadakSiNottaradigbhyO lOKa AgatyA Izvarasya rAjyE nivatsyanti| 30 pazyatEtthaM zESiYa lOKa agrA bhaviSyanti, agrIya lOKAzca zESA bhaviSyanti| 31 aparanjca tasmin dinE kiyantaH phirUzina AgatyA yIzUm prOcuh, bahirgaccha, sthAnAdasmAt prasthAnam kuru, hErOd tvAM jighAMSati| 32 tataH sa pratyavOcat pazyatAdya zvazca bhUtAn vihApya rOGiNO'rOGiNaH kRtvA tRtIyEhni sEtsyAmi, kathAmEtAM yUYamitvA taM bhUrimAyaM vadata| 33 tatrApyadya zvaH paravazca mayA gamanAgamanE karttavyE, yatO hEtO ryirUzAlamO bahiH kutrApi kOpi bhaviSyadvAdi na ghAniSyate| 34 hE yirUzAlam hE yirUzAlam tvaM bhaviSyadvAdinO haMsi tavAntike prEritAn prastarairmArayasi ca, yathA kukkuTI nijapakSAhaH svazAvakAn saMgRhIAti, tathAhamapi tava zizUn saMgRhItuM kativArAn aicchaM kintu tvaM naicchaH| 35 pazyata yuSmAkAM vAsasthAnAni prOcchidyamAnAni parityaktAni ca bhaviSyanti; yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi, yaH prabhO rnAmnAgacchati sa dhanya iti vAcAM yAvatKAlaM na vadiSyatha, tAvatKAlaM yUYaM mAM na drakSyatha|

14 anantaraM vizrAmavArE yIzau pradhAnasya phirUzinO gRhe bhOktuM gatavati tE taM vikSitum ArEbhire| 2 tadA jalOdari tasya sammukhe sthitaH| 3 tataH sa vyavasthApakan phirUzinazca papraccha, vizrAmavArE svAsthyAM karttavyaM na vA? tatastE kimapi na pratyUcuH| 4 tadA sa taM rOGiNaM svasthaM kRtvA visasarja; 5 tAnuvAca ca yuSmAkAM kasyacid garddabhO vRSabhO vA cEd garttE patati tarhi vizrAmavArE

tatkSaNaM sa kiM taM nOthApayiSyati? 6 tatastE kathAyA EtasyAH kimapi prativaktuM na zekuH| 7 aparanjca pradhAnasthAnamanOnItatvakaraNaM vilOkya sa nimantritAn EtadupadEzakathAM jagAda, 8 tvaM vivAhAdibhOjyESu nimantritaH san pradhAnasthAnE mOpAvEkSIH| tvatto gauravAnvitanimantritajana AyAtE 9 nimantrayitAgatya manuSyAyaitasmai sthAnaM dEhiti vAkyaM cEd vakSyati tarhi tvaM sagkucito bhUtva sthAna itarasmin upavESTum udyamSyasi| 10 asmAt kArANAdEva tvaM nimantrito gatvA'pradhAnasthAna upaviza, tato nimantrayitAgatya vadiSyati, hE bandho prOccasthAnaM gatvOpaviza, tathA sati bhOjanOpaviSTANAM sakalAnAM sAKsAt tvaM mAnyO bhaviSyasi| 11 yaH kazcit svamunnamayati sa namayiSyatE, kintu yaH kazcit svaM namayati sa unnamayiSyatE| 12 tadA sa nimantrayitAraM janamapi jagAda, madhyAhNE rAtrau vA bhOjyE kRtE nijabandhugaNO vA bhrAtRgaNO vA jnjAtigaNO vA dhanigaNO vA samIpavAsigaNO vA EtAn na nimantraya, tathA kRtE cEt tE tvAM nimantrayiSyanti, tarhi parizOdho bhaviSyati| 13 kintu yadA bhEjyaM karOSi tadA daridrazuSkakarakanjAndhAn nimantraya, 14 tata AziSaM lapsyasE, tESu parizOdhaM karttumazaknuvatsu zmazAnAddhArmmikAnAmutthAnakAlE tvaM phalAM lapsyasE| 15 anantaraM tAM kathAM nizamyA bhOjanOpaviSTaH kazcit kathayAmAsa, yo jana Izvarasya rAjyE bhOktuM lapsyatE saEva dhanyaH| 16 tataH sa uvAca, kazcit janO rAtrau bhEjyaM kRtvA bahUn nimantrayAmAsa| 17 tato bhOjanasamayE nimantritalOkAn AhvAtuM dAsadvArA kathayAmAsa, khadyadravyANi sarvvANi samAsAditAni santi, yUyamAgacchata| 18 kintu tE sarvva EkaikaM chalam kRtvA kSamAM prArthayAnjCakrire| prathamO janaH kathayAmAsa, kSEtramEkaM krItavAnahaM tadEva draSTuM mayA gantavyam, ataEva mAM kSantuM taM nivEdaya| 19 anyO janaH kathayAmAsa, dazavRSAnahaM kritavAn tAn parIkSituM yAmi tasmAdEva mAM kSantuM taM nivEdaya| 20 aparah kathayAmAsa, vyUPhavanahaM tasmAt kArANAd yAtuM na zaknOmi| 21 pazcAt sa dAsO gatvA nijaprabhOH sAKsAt sarvvavRttAntaM nivEdayaMAsa, tatOsau gRhapatiH kupitva svadAsaM vyAjahAra, tvaM satvaraM nagarasya sannivEzAn mArgAMzca gatvA daridrazuSkakarakanjAndhAn atrAnaya| 22 tato dAsO'vadat, hE prabhO bhavata AjnjAnusArENakriyata tathApi sthAnamasti| 23 tadA prabhuH puna rdAsAyAkathayat, rAjapathAn vRkSamUlAni ca yAtva madiyagrhapUraNArthaM lokAnAgantuM pravarttaya| 24 ahaM yuSmabhyaM kathayAmi, pUrvvanimantritAnamEkOpi mamAsya rAtribhOjyasyAsvAdaM na prApsyati| 25 anantaraM bahuSu lokESu yIzOH pazcAd vrajiteSU satsu sa vyAghuTya tEbhyaH kathayAmAsa, 26 yaH kazcin mama samIpam Agatya svasya mAta pitA patnI santAna bhrAtarO bhagimyo nijaprANAZca, EtEbhyaH sarvvEbhyO mayyadhikaM prEma na karOti, sa mama ziSyO bhavituM na zakSyati| 27 yaH kazcit svIyaM kruzaM vahan mama pazcAnna gacchati, sOpi mama ziSyO bhavituM na zakSyati| 28 durganirmmANE kativyayo bhaviSyati, tathA tasya samAptikaranArthaM sampattirasti na vA, prathamamupavizya Etanna gaNayati, yuSmAkAM madhya EtAdRzaH kOSi? 29 nOcEd bhittim kRtvA zESE yadi samApayituM na zakSyati, 30 tarhi mAnuSOyam nicEtum Arabhata samApayituM nAzaknOt, iti vyAhRtya sarvve tamupahasiSyanti| 31 aparanjca bhinnabhUpatinA saha yuddhaM karttum udyamya dazasahasrANi sainyAni gRhItva viMzatisahasrEH sainyaiH sahitasya samIpavAsinaH sammukhaM yAtuM zakSyAmi na vEti prathamaM upavizya na vicArayati EtAdRzO bhUmipatiH kaH? 32 yadi na zaknOti tarhi ripAvatidUrE tiSThati sati nijadUtaM prESya sandhiM karttuM prArthayEta| 33 tadvad yuSmAkAM madhyE yaH kazcin madarthaM sarvvasvaM hAtuM na zaknOti sa mama ziSyO bhavituM na zakSyati| 34 lavaNam uttamam iti satyam, kintu yadi lavaNasya lavaNatvam apagacchati tarhi tat kathaM svAduyuktaM bhaviSyati? 35 tada bhUmyartham AlavAlarAzyarthamapi bhadraM na bhavati; lokAstad bahiH kSipanti|yasya zrOtuM zrOtrE staH sa zRNOtu|

15 tadA karasanjAyinaH pApinazca lOkA upadEzkathAM zrOtuM yIzOH samIpam Agacchan| 2 tataH phirUZina upAdhyAyZca vivadamAnAH kathayAmAsuH ESa mAnuSaH pApibhiH saha

praNayaM kRtvA taiH sArddham bhUMkte| 3 tadA sa tEbhya imAM dRSTAntakathAM kathitavAn, 4 kasyacit zatamESESu tiSThatmu tESAMeKaM sa yadi hArayati tarhi madhyEprAntaram EkOnazatamESAn vihAya hAritamESasya uddEzaprAptiparyyanataM na gavESayati, EtAdRzO lOkO yuSmAkaM madhyE ka AstE? 5 tasyOddEzaM prApya hRSTamanAstaM skandhE nidhAya svasthAnam AnIya bandhubAndhavasamIpaVasina AhUya vakti, 6 hAritaM mESaM prAptOham atO hEtO rmaya sArddham Anandata| 7 tadvadahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, yESAM manaHparAvarttanasya prayOjanaM nAsti, tAdRzaikOnazatadhArmmikakAraNAd ya AnandastasmAd Ekasya manaHparivarttinaH pApinaH kAraNAt svargE 'dhikAnandO jAyatE| 8 aparajca dazAnAM rUpyakhaNPANam EkakhaNPE hArite pradIpaM prajvAlya gRham sammArjya tasya prAptiM yAvad yatnEna na gavESayati, EtAdRzI yOSit kAstE? 9 prAptE sati bandhubAndhavasamIpaVasinIrAhUya kathayati, hAritaM rUpyakhaNPam prAptAhaM tasmAdEva mayA sArddham Anandata| 10 tadvadahaM yuSmAn vyAharAmi, EkEna pApinA manasi parivarttiE, Izvarasya dUtAnAM madhyEpyAnandO jAyatE| 11 aparajca sa kathayAmAsa, kasyacid dvau putrAvAstAM, 12 tayOH kaniSThaH putraH pitrE kathayAmAsa, hE pitastava sampattyA yamaMzAm prApsyAmyahaM vibhajya taM dEhi, tataH pitA nijAM sampattim vibhajya tAbhyAM dadau| 13 katipayAt kAlAt paraM sa kaniSThaputraH samastaM dhanaM saMgRhya dUradEzaM gatvA duSTAcaraNEna sarvvAM sampattim nAzayAmAsa| 14 tasya sarvvadhanE vyayam gatE taddEzE mahAdurbhikSaM babhUva, tatastasya dainyadaza bhavitum ArEbhe| 15 tataH paraM sa gatvA taddEzIyaM gRhasthamEkam Azrayata; tataH sataM zUkaravrajaM cArayitum prAntaraM prESayAmAsa| 16 kEnApi tasmai bhakSyAdAnAt sa zUkaraphalavalkaEna picinPapUraNAM vavAnjcha| 17 zESE sa manasi cEtanAM prApya kathayAmAsa, hA mama pituH samIpe kati kati vEtanabhujO dAsa yathESTaM tatOdhanajca bhakSyAm prApnuvanti kintvahaM kSudhA mumUrSuH| 18 ahamutthAya pituH samIpaM gatvA kathAmEtAM vadiSyAmi, hE pitar Izvarasya tava ca viruddhaM pApamakaravam 19 tava putraiti vikhyAtO bhavitum na yOgyOSmi ca, mAM tava vaitanikaM dAsaM kRtvA sthApaya| 20 pazcAt sa utthAya pituH samIpaM jagAma; tatastasya pitAtidUrE taM nirIkSyA dayAnjckrE, dhAvitvA tasya kanThaM gRhItva taM cucumba ca| 21 tadA putra uvAca, hE pitar Izvarasya tava ca viruddhaM pApamakaravaM, tava putraiti vikhyAtO bhavitum na yOgyOSmi ca| 22 kintu tasya pitA nijadAsAn AdidEza, sarvvOttamavastrANyAnIya paridhApayatainaM hastE cAgguryakam arpayata pAdayOzcOpAnahau samarpayata; 23 puSTaM gOVatsam AnIya mArayata ca taM bhuktva vyam Anandama| 24 yatO mama putrOyam amriyata punarajIvd hAritazca labdhObhUt tatasta Ananditum ArEbhirE| 25 tatkaLE tasya jyESThaH putraH kSEtra Asit| atha sa nivEzanasya nikaTaM Agacchan nRtyAnAM vAdyAnAnjca zabdaM zrutva 26 dAsAnAm Ekam AhUya papraccha, kiM kAraNamasya? 27 tataH sOVAdIt, tava bhrAtAgamat, tava tAtazca taM suzarIraM prApya puSTaM gOVatsaM mAritavAn| 28 tataH sa prakupya nivEzanAntaH pravESTuM na sammEnE; tatastasya pitA bahirAgatya taM sAdhayAmAsa| 29 tataH sa pitaram pratyuvAca, pazya tava kAnjcidapyAjnjAM na vilaMghya bahUn vatsarAn ahaM tvAM sEvE tathApi mitraiH sArddham utsavaM karttuM kadApi chAgamEkamapi mahyaM nAdadAH; 30 kintu tava yaH putro vEzyAgamanAdibhistaM sampattim apavyayitavAn tasminnAgatamAtrE tasyaiva nimittaM puSTaM gOVatsaM mAritavAn| 31 tadA tasya pitAvOcat, hE putra tvaM sarvvadA mayA sahAsi tasmAn mama yadyadAstE tatsarvvam tava| 32 kintu tavAyaM bhrAta mRtaH punarajIvd hAritazca bhUtva prAptObhUt, EtasmAt kAraNAd utsavAnandau karttum ucitamasmAkam|

16 aparajca yIzuH ziSyEbhyOnyAmEkAM kathAM kathayAmAsa kasyacid dhanavatO manuSyasya gRhakAryyAdhIzE sampattErapavyayE'pavAdite sati 2 tasya prabhustam AhUya jagAda, tvayi yAmimAM kathAM zRNomi sa kidRzI? tvaM gRhakAryyAdhIzakarmmaNO

gaNanAM darzaya gRhakAryyAdhIzapadE tvaM na sthAsyasi| 3 tadA sa gRhakAryyAdhIzO manasA cintayAmAsa, prabhu ryadi mAM gRhakAryyAdhIzapadAd bhraMzayati tarhi kiM kariSyE'haM? mRdaM khanituM mama zakti rnAsti bhikSitunjca lajjiSyE'haM| 4 ataEva mayi gRhakAryyAdhIzapadAt cyutE sati yathA loka mahyam AzrayaM dAsyanti tadarthaM yatkaromma mayA karaNIyam tan nirNIyatE| 5 pazcAt sa svaprabhOrEkaikam adhamarNam AhUya prathamaM papraccha, tvatto mE prabhuNA kati prApyam? 6 tataH sa uvAca, EkazatAPHakataiAni; tadA gRhakAryyAdhIzaH prOvAca, tava patramAnIya zIghramupavizya tatra panjcaZataM likha| 7 pazcAdanyamEkaM papraccha, tvattO mE prabhuNA kati prApyam? tataH sOvAdid EkazatAPHakagOdhUmAH; tadA sa kathayAmAsa, tava patramAnIya azItiM likha| 8 tEnaiva prabhustamayathArthakRtam adhIzaM tadbuddhinaipuNyAt prazazaMsa; itthaM dIptirUpasantAnEbhya EtatsaMsArasya santAnA varttamAnakAlE'dhikabuddhimantO bhavanti| (aiōn g165) 9 atO vadAmi yUyamapyayathArthEna dhanEna mitrAni labhadhvaM tatO yuSmAsu padabhraSTESvapi tAni cirakAlam AzrayaM dAsyanti| (aiōnios g166) 10 yaH kazcit kSudrE kAryyE vizvAsyO bhavati sa mahati kAryyEpi vizvAsyO bhavati, kintu yaH kazcit kSudrE kAryyE'vizvAsyO bhavati sa mahati kAryyEpyavizvAsyO bhavati| 11 ataEva ayathArthEna dhanEna yadi yUyamavizvAsyA jAtAstarhi satyaM dhanaM yuSmAkAM karESu kaH samarpayisYati? 12 yadi ca paradhanEna yUyam avizvAsyA bhavatha tarhi yuSmAkAM svakIyadhanaM yuSmabhyaM kO dAsyati? 13 kOpi dAsa ubhau prabhU sEvituM na zaknOti, yata Ekasmin priyamANO'nyasminnapriyatE yadvA EkaM janaM samAdRtya tadanyaM tucchiKarOti tadvad yUyamapi dhanEzvarau sEvituM na zaknutha| 14 tadaitAH sarvvAH kathAH zrutvA lobhiphirUzinastamupajahasuH| 15 tataH sa uvAca, yUyaM manuSyANAM nikaTE svAn nirdOSAn darzayatha kintu yuSmAkam antaHkaranAnIzvarO jAnAti, yat manuSyANAm ati prazaMsyAM tad Izvarasya ghRNyaM| 16 yOhana AgamanaparyyanataM yuSmAkAM samIpE vyavasthAbhaviSyadvAdinAM lEkhanAni cAsan tataH prabhRti IzvararAjyasya susaMvAdaH pracarati, Ekaiko lOkastanmadhyaM yatnEna pravizati ca| 17 varaM nabhasaH pRthivyAzca lOpO bhaviSyati tathApi vyavasthAyA EkabindOrapi lOpO na bhaviSyati| 18 yaH kazcit svIyAM bhAryyAM vihAya striyamanyAM vivahati sa paradArAn gacchati, yazca tA tyaktAM nArIM vivahati sOpi paradArAna gacchati| 19 EkO dhanI manuSyAH zuklani sUkSmAni vastrAni paryyadadhAt pratidinaM paritOSarUpENAbhuMktApivacca| 20 sarvvAggE kSatayukta iliyAsaranAmA kazcid daridrastasya dhanavatO bhOjanapAtrAt patitam ucchiSTAM bhOktuM vAnjchan tasya dvArE patitvAtiSThat; 21 atha zvAna Agatya tasya kSatAnyalihan| 22 kiyatkaAlatparaM sa daridraH prANAN jahau; tataH svargIyadUtAstaM nitvA ibrAhImaH krOPa upavEzayAmAsuH| 23 pazcAt sa dhanavAnapi mamAra, taM zmazAnE sthApayAmAsuzca; kintu paralOkE sa vEdanAkulaH san UrddhvAM nirIkSya bahudUrAd ibrAhImaM tatkrOPa iliyAsaranjca vilOkya ruvannuvAca; (Hadēs g86) 24 hE pitar ibrAhIm anugRhya aggulyagrabhAgam jaLE majjayitvA mama jihvAM zItalAM karttum iliyAsaram prEraya, yatO vahnizikhAtOham vyathitOsmi| 25 tadA ibrAhIm babhASE, hE putra tvaM jIvan sampadaM prAptavAn iliyAsarastu vipadaM prAptavAn Etat smara, kintu samprati tasya sukham tava ca duhkham bhavati| 26 aparamapi yuSmAkam asmAkanjca sthAnayo rmadhyE mahadvicchedO'sti tata EtatsthAnasya lOkAstat sthAnaM yAtuM yadvA tatsthAnasya loka Etat sthAnamAyAtuM na zaknuvantii| 27 tadA sa uktavAn, hE pitastarhi tvAM nivEdayAmi mama pitu rgEhE yE mama panjca bhrAtaraH santi 28 tE yathaitad yAtanAsthAnaM nAyAsyanti tathA mantraNAM dAtuM tESAM samIpam iliyAsaram prEraya| 29 tata ibrAhIm uvAca, mUsAbhaviSyadvAdinAnjca pustakAni tESAM nikaTE santi tE tadvacanAni manyantAM| 30 tadA sa nivEdayAmAsa, hE pitar ibrAhIm na tathA, kintu yadi mRtalOkAnAM kazcit tESAM samIpam yAti tarhi tE manAMsi vyAghOTayisYanti| 31 tata

ibrAhIm jagAda, tE yadi mUsAbhaviSyadvAdinAnjca vacanAni na manyantE tarhi mRtalOkAnAM kasmiMzcid utthitEpi tE tasya mantraNAM na maMsyantE|

17 itaH paraM yIzuH ziSyAn uvAca, vighnairavazyam AgantavyaM kintu vighna yEna ghaTiSyantE tasya durgati rbhaviSyati| 2 EtESAM kSudraprANinAm EkasyApi vighnajananaT kaNThabaddhapESaNikasya tasya sAgarAgAdhajale majjanaM bhadram| 3 yUYaM svESu sAvadhAnAstiStHata; tava bhrAta yadi tava kinjcid aparAdhyati tarhi taM tarjaya, tEna yadi manaH parivarttayati tarhi taM kSamasva| 4 punarEkadinamadhyE yadi sa tava saptakRtvo'parAdhyati kintu saptakRtva AgatyanaH parivartya mayAparAddham iti vadati tarhi taM kSamasva| 5 tadA prEritAH prabhUm avadan asmAkAM vizvAsaM varddhaya| 6 prabhuruvAca, yadi yuSmAkAM sarSapaikapramANO vizvAsOsti tarhi tvAm samUlamutpATitO bhUtva samudrE rOpitO bhava kathAyAm EtasyAm EtaduPumbarAya kathitAyAM sa yuSmAkamAjnjAvahO bhaviSyati| 7 aparaM svadAsE halaM vAhayitva vA pazUn cArayitva kSEtrAd AgatE sati taM vadati, Ehi bhOktumupaviza, yuSmAkam EtAdRzaH kOsti? 8 varanjca pUrvvaM mama khAdyamAsAdya yAvad bhunjJE pivAmi ca tAvad baddhakaTiH paricara pazcAt tvamapi bhOkSyasE pAsyasi ca kathAmIdRzIM kiM na vakSyati? 9 tEna dAsEna prabhOrAjnjAnurUpE karmmaNi kRtE prabhuH kiM tasmin bAdhito jAtaH? nEtthaM budhyatE mayA| 10 itthaM nirUpitESu sarvvakarmmasu kRtESu satmu yUYamapIdaM vAkyAM vadatha, vayam anupakAriNO dAsa asmAbhiryadyatkarttavyaM tanmAttramEva kRtaM| 11 sa yirUzAlami yAtrAM kurvvan zOmironGAlIpradEzamadhyEna gacchati, 12 Etarhi kutracid grAmE pravEzamAtrE dazakuSThinastaM sAKSAT kRtva 13 dUrE tiSThanata uccai rvaktumArEbhirE, hE prabhO yIzo dayasvAsmAn| 14 tataH sa tAn dRSTva jagAda, yUYaM yAjakAnAM samIpE svAn darzayata, tataste gacchantO rOGat pariSkRtAH| 15 tadA tESAmEkaH svaM svasthaM dRSTva prOccairIzvaraM dhanyaM vadan vyAghuTyAyAtO yIzo rguNAnanuvadan taccaraNadhObhUmau papAta; 16 sa caSIt zOmironI| 17 tadA yIzuravadat, dazajanaH kiM na pariSkRtAH? tahyanyE navajanaH kutra? 18 IzvaraM dhanyaM vadantam EnaM vidEzinaM vina kOpyanyO na prApyata| 19 tadA sa tamuvAca, tvamutthAya yAhi vizvAsastE tvAM svasthaM kRtavAn| 20 atha kadEzvarasya rAjatvaM bhaviSyatiIti phirUzibhiH pRSTe sa pratyuvAca, Izvarasya rAjatvam aizvaryadarzanaEna na bhaviSyati| 21 ata Etasmin pazya tasmin va pazya, iti vAkyAM loka vaktuM na zakSyanti, Izvarasya rAjatvaM yuSmAkam antarEvAstE| 22 tataH sa ziSyAn jagAda, yadA yuSmAbhi rmanujasutasya dinamEkaM draSTum vAnjchiSyatE kintu na darziSyatE, IdRkkAla AyAti| 23 tadAtra pazya vA tatra pazyEti vAkyAM loka vakSyanti, kintu tESAM pazcAt mA yAta, manugacchata ca| 24 yatastaPid yathAkAzaikadizyudiyata danyAmapi dizaM vyApya prakAzatE tadvat nijadinE manujasUnuH prakAziSyatE| 25 kintu tatpUrvvaM tEnAnEkAni duHkhanI bhOktavyAnyEtadvarttamAnalokaizca so'vajnjAtavyaH| 26 nohasya vidyamAnakAlE yathAbhavat manuSyasUnOH kaLEpi tatha bhaviSyati| 27 yAvatKAlaM noHo mahApOtaM nArOhad AplAvivAryyEtya sarvvaM nAnAzayacca tAvatKAlaM yatha loka abhunjjatApivan vyavahan vyavAhayaMzca; 28 itthaM lOTO varttamAnakAlEpi yatha loka bhOjanapAnakrayavikrayarOpaNagRhanirmmANakarmmasu prAvarttanta, 29 kintu yadA lOT sidOmO nirjagAma tadA nabhasaH sagandhakAgnivRSTi rbhUtva sarvvaM vyanAzayat 30 tadvan manavaputraprakAzadinEpi bhaviSyati| 31 tadA yadi kazcid gRhOpari tiSThati tarhi sa gRhamadhyAt kimapi dravyamAnEtum avaruhya naitu; yazca kSEtrE tiSThati sOpi vyAghuTya nAyAtu| 32 lOTaH patnIM smarata| 33 yaH prANAn rakSituM cESTiSyatE sa prANAn hArayiSyati yastu prANAn hArayiSyati saEva prANAn rakSiSyati| 34 yuSmAnahaM vacmi tasyAM rAtrau zayyaikagatayO rLOkayOrEkO dhAriSyatE parastyakSyatE| 35 striyau yugapat pESaNIM vyAvarttayiSyatastayOrEka dhAriSyatE parAtyakSyatE| 36 puruSau kSEtrE sthAsyatastayOrEkO

dhAriSyatE parasyakSyatE| 37 tadA tE papracchuH, hE prabhO kutrEtthaM bhaviSyati? tataH sa uvAca, yatra zavastiSThati tatra gRdhrA milanti|

18 aparanjca lokairaklAntai rnirantaram prArthayitavyam ityAzayEna yIzunA dRSTAnta EkaH kathitaH| 2 kutracinnagarE kazcit prAPvivaAka Asit sa IzvarAnnAbibhEt mAnuSAMzca nAmanyata| 3 atha tatpuravAsinI kAcidvidhava tatsamIpamEtya vivAdinA saha mama vivAdaM pariSkurviti nivEdayAmAsa| 4 tataH sa prAPvivaAkaH kiyaddinAni na tadaggikRtavAn pazcAccittE cintayAmAsa, yadyapIzvarAnna bibhEmi manuSyAnapi na manyE 5 tathApyESA vidhava mAM kliznAti tasmAdasya vivAdaM pariSkariSyAmi nOcEt sA sadAgatyA mAM vyagraM kariSyati| 6 pazcAt prabhuravadad asAvanyAyaprAPvivaKo yadAha tatra manO nidhadhvaM| 7 Izvarasya yE 'bhirucitalOkA divAnizAM prArthayantE sa bahudinAni vilambyApi tESAM vivAdAn kiM na pariSkariSyati? 8 yuSmAnahaM vadAmi tvarayA pariSkariSyati, kintu yadA manuSyaputra AgamiSyati tadA pRthivyAM kimIdRzaM vizvAsaM prAPsyati? 9 yE svAn dhArmmikAn jnjAtvA parAn tucchiKurvvanti EtAdRgabhyaH, kiyadbhya imaM dRSTAntaM kathayAmAsa| 10 EkaH phirUzuyaparaH karasanjAyi dvAvimau prArthayituM mandiraM gatau| 11 tatO'sau phirUzyEkapArzvE tiSThan hE Izvara ahamanyalOkavat lOThayitAnyAyi pAradArikazca na bhavAmi asya karasanjAyinastulyazca na, tasmAttvAM dhanyaM vadAmi| 12 saptasu dinESu dinadvayamupavasAmi sarvvasampattE rdazamAMzma dadAmi ca, EtatkathAM kathayan prArthayAmAsa| 13 kintu sa karasanjAyi dUrE tiSThan svargaM draSTuM nEcchan vakSasi karAghAtaM kurvvan hE Izvara pApiSThaM mAM dayasva, itthaM prArthayAmAsa| 14 yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, tayOrdvayO rmadhyE kEvalaH karasanjAyi puNyavattvEna gaNitO nijagRhaM jagAma, yatO yaH kazcit svamunnamayati sa nAmayiSyatE kintu yaH kazcit svaM namayati sa unnamayiSyatE| 15 atha zizUnAM gAtrasparzArthaM lokAstAn tasya samIpamAninyuH ziSyAstad dRSTvAnEtRn tarjayAmAsuH, 16 kintu yIzustAnAhUya jagAda, mannikaTam AgantuM zizUn anujAnIdhvaM tAMzca mA vArayata; yata IzvararAgyAdhikAriNa ESAM sadRzAH| 17 ahaM yuSmAn yathArthaM vadAmi, yO janaH zizOH sadRzO bhUtvA IzvararAgyaM na gRhIAti sa kEnApi prakArENa tat pravESTuM na zaknOti| 18 aparam EkOdhipatistaM papraccha, hE paramagurO, anantAyuSaH prAptayE mayA kiM kartavyaM? (aiōnios g166) 19 yIzuruvAca, mAM kutaH paramaM vadasi? IzvaraM vinA kOpi paramO na bhavati| 20 paradarAn mA gaccha, naraM mA jahi, mA cOraya, mithyAsAkSyam mA dEhi, mAtaram pitaranjca saMmanyasva, EtA yA AjnjAH santi tAstvaM jAnAsi| 21 tadA sa uvAca, bAlyakAlat sarvva EtA AcarAmi| 22 iti kathAM zrutvA yIzustamavadat, tathApi tavaikaM karmma nyUnamAstE, nijaM sarvvasvaM vikriya daridreBhyO vitara, tasmAt svargE dhanaM prAPsyasi; tata AgatyA mamAnugAmi bhava| 23 kintvEtAM kathAM zrutvA sOdhipatiH zuzOca, yatastasya bahudhanamAsit| 24 tadA yIzustamatizOkAnvitaM dRSTvA jagAda, dhanavatAm IzvararAgyapravEzaH kIdRg duSkarah| 25 IzvararAgyE dhaninaH pravEzAt sUcEzchidREna mahAggasya gamanAgamanE sukarE| 26 zrOtAraH papracchustarhi kEna paritrANaM prAPsyatE? 27 sa uktavAn, yan mAnuSENAzakyaM tad IzvarENa zakyaM| 28 tadA pitara uvAca, pazya vayaM sarvvasvaM parityajya tava pazcAdgAminO'bhavAma| 29 tataH sa uvAca, yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi, IzvararAgyArthaM gRhaM pitarau bhrAtRgaNaM jAyAM santAnAMzca tyaktava 30 iha kAlE tatO'dhikaM parakAlE 'nantAyuzca na prAPsyati loka IdRzaH kOpi nAsti| (aiōn g165, aiōnios g166) 31 anantaraM sa dvAdazaziSyAnAhUya babhASE, pazyata vayaM yirUzAlamnagaraM yAmaH, tasmAt manuSyaputrE bhaviSyadvAdibhiruktaM yadasti tadanurUpaM taM prati ghaTiSyatE; 32 vastutastu sO'nyadEzIyAnAM hastESu samarpayisyatE, tE tamupahasiSyanti, anyAyamAcariSyanti tadvapuSi niSThIvaM nikSEpsyanti, kazAbhiH prahrtya taM haniSyanti ca, 33 kintu tRtIyadinE sa zmazAnAd utthAsyati| 34 EtasyAH kathAyA abhiprAyaM kinjcidapi tE bOddhuM na zEkuH tESAM nikaTE'spaSTatavAt tasyaitAsAM kathAnAm AzayaM tE

jnjAtuM na zEkuzca| 35 atha tasmin yirIhOH purasyAntikaM prApte kazcidandhaH pathaH
 pArzva upavizya bhikSAM akarOt 36 sa LokasamUhasya gamanazabdaM zrutvA tatKArANaM
 pRSTAvAn| 37 nAsaratIyayIzuryAtIti lokairuktE sa uccairvaktumArEbhE, 38 hE dAyUdaH
 santAna yIzO mAM dayasva| 39 tatOgragAminastaM maunI tiSThEti tarjayAmAsuH kintu
 sa punAruvan uvAca, hE dAyUdaH santAna mAM dayasva| 40 tAdA yIzUH sthagitO bhUtVA
 svAntikE tamAnEtum AdidEza| 41 tataH sa tasyAntikam Agamat, tAdA sa tAM papraccha,
 tvaM kimicchasi? tvadarthamahaM kiM kariSyAmi? sa uktavAn, hE prabhO'haM draSTuM
 labhai| 42 tAdA yIzuruvAca, dRSTizaktiM gRhANa tava pratyayastvAM svasthaM kRtAvAn| 43
 tatastatkSaNaT tasya cakSuSI prasannE; tasmAt sa IzvaraM dhanyaM vadan tatpazcAd yayau,
 tadAlOkya sarvvE loka IzvaraM prazaMsitum ArEbhirE|

19 yadA yIzu ryirIhOpuraM pravizya tanmadhyEna gacchaMstada 2 sakkEyanAmA
 karasanjAyinAM pradhAnO dhanavAnEkO 3 yIzUH kIdRgiti draSTuM cESTitavAn kintu
 kharvvatvAlloKasaMghamadyE taddarzanamaprApya 4 yEna pathA sa yAsyati tatpathE'grE
 dhAvitVA taM draSTuM uPumaratarumArurOha| 5 pazcAd yIzustasthANam itVA UrddhvaM
 vilOkya taM dRSTvAvAdIt, hE sakkEya tvaM zIghramavarOha mayAdya tvadgEhE vastavyaM|
 6 tataH sa zIghramavaruhya sAhAdAM taM jagrAha| 7 tad dRSTvA sarvvE vivadamAnA
 vaktumArEbhirE, sOtitihvEna duStalOkagRhAM gacchati| 8 kintu sakkEyO danPAyamAnO
 vaktumArEbhE, hE prabhO pazya mama yA sampattirasti tadarddhaM daridrEbhyO dadE,
 aparam anyAyAM kRtVA kasmAdapi yadi kadApi kinjcit mayA gRhItaM tarhi taccaturguNaM
 dadAmi| 9 tAdA yIzustamuktavAn ayamapi ibrAhImaH santAnO'taH kArANAd adyAsya gRhE
 trANamupasthitaM| 10 yad hAritaM tat mRgayituM rakSitunjca manuSyaputra AgatavAn| 11
 atha sa yirUzAlamaH samIpa upAtiSThad IzvararAjatvasyAnuSThANaM tadaiva bhaviSyatIti
 lokairanvabhuyata, tasmAt sa zOtRbhyaH punardRSTAntakathAM utthApya kathayAmAsa|
 12 kOpi mahAlloKO nijArthaM rAjatvapadaM gRhItVA punarAgantuM dUradEzaM jagAma|
 13 yAtrAkAlE nijAn dazadAsAn AhUya dazasvarNamudrA dattVA mamAgamanaparyyantaM
 vANijyaM kurutEtyAdidEza| 14 kintu tasya prajAstamavajnjAya manuSyamEnam asmAkamupari
 rAjatvaM na kArayivyAma imAM vArttAM tannikaTE prErAyAmAsuH| 15 atha sa rAjatvapadaM
 prApyAgatavAn Ekaiko janO bANijyEna kiM labdhavAn iti jnjAtuM yESu dAsESu mudrA arpayat
 tAn AhUyAnEtum AdidEza| 16 tAdA prathama Agatya kathitavAn, hE prabhO tava tayaikayA
 mudrayA dazamudrA labdhAH| 17 tataH sa uvAca tvamuttamO dAsaH svalpEna vizvAsyo jAta itaH
 kArANat tvaM dazanagarANAm adhipO bhava| 18 dvitIya Agatya kathitavAn, hE prabhO tavaikayA
 mudrayA panjcamudrA labdhAH| 19 tataH sa uvAca, tvaM panjcanAM nagarANAmadhipati
 rbhava| 20 tatOnya Agatya kathayAmAsa, hE prabhO pazya tava yA mudrA ahaM vastrE
 baddhvAsthApayAM sEyaM| 21 tvaM kRpaNO yannAsthApayastadapi gRhIAsi, yannAvapastadEva
 ca chinatsi tatOhaM tvattO bhItaH| 22 tAdA sa jagAda, rE duSTadAsa tava vAkyaEna tvAM dOSiNaM
 kariSyAmi, yadahaM nAsthApayAM tadEva gRhIAMI, yadahaM nAvapanjca tadEva chinadmi,
 EtAdRzaH kRpaNOhamiti yadi tvaM jAnAsi, 23 tarhi mama mudrA baNijAM nikaTE kutO
 nAsthApayah? tayA kRtE'ham Agatya kusidEna sArddhaM nijamudrA aprApsyam| 24 pazcAt sa
 samIpasthAn janAn AjnjApyat asmAt mudrA AnIya yasya dazamudrAH santi tasmai datta| 25 tE
 prOcuh prabhO'sya dazamudrAH santi| 26 yuSmAnahaM vadAmi yasyAzrayE vaddhate 'dhikaM
 tasmai dAyisYate, kintu yasyAzrayE na varddhate tasya yadyadasti tadapi tasmAn nAyisYate| 27
 kintu mamAdhipatitvasya vazatvE sthAtum asammanyamAnA yE mama ripavastAnAnIya mama
 samakSaM saMharata| 28 ityupadEzakathAM kathayitVA sOgragAH san yirUzAlamapuraM yayau|
 29 tatO baitphagIbaitanIyAgrAmayOH samIpe jaitunAdrErantikam itVA ziSyadvayam ityuktVA
 prESayAmAsa, 30 yuvAmamuM sammukhasthagrAmAM pravizyaiva yaM kOpi mAnuSaH kadApi
 nArOhat taM garddabhazAvakaM baddhaM drakSyathastaM mOcayitvAnayataM| 31 tatra kutO

mOcayaH? iti cEt kOpi vakSyati tarhi vakSyathaH prabhEratra prayOjanam AstE| 32 tadA tau praritau gatvA tatKathAnusArEna sarvvaM prAptau| 33 gardabhazAvakamOcanakAlE tatvAmina UcuH, gardabhazAvakam kutO mOcayaH? 34 tAvUcatuH prabhOratra prayOjanam AstE| 35 pazcAt tau taM gardabhazAvakam yIzOrantikamAnIya tatpRSThE nijavasanAni pAtayitvA tadupari yIzumArOhayAmAsatuH| 36 atha yAtrAkAlE lOKAH pathi svavastrANI pAtayitum ArEbhirE| 37 aparaM jaitunAdrErupatyakAm itvA ziSyasaMghaH pUrvvadRSTAni mahAkarmmAni smRtvA, 38 yO rAjA prabhO rAmnAyAti sa dhanyaH svargE kuzalaM sarvvOccE jayadhvani rbhavatu, kathAmEtAM kathayitvA sAnandam ucairIzvaraM dhanyaM vaktumArEbhe| 39 tadA lOKArANyamadhyasthAH kiyantaH phirUzinastat zrutvA yIzum prOCuH, hE upadEzaka svaziSyAn tarjaya| 40 sa uvAca, yuSmAnahaM vadAmi yadyami nIrvAstiSthanti tarhi pASANA ucaiH kathAH kathayiSyanti| 41 pazcAt tatpurAntikamEtya tadavalOkya sAzrupAtaM jagAda, 42 hA hA cEt tvamagrE'jnJAsyathAH, tavAsminnEva dinE vA yadi svamaggalam upAlapsyathAH, tarhyuttamam bhaviSyat, kintu kSaNESmin tattava dRSTERagOcaram bhavati| 43 tvam svatranAkAlE na manO nyadhattha iti hEtO ryatkAlE tava ripavastvAM caturdikSu prAcIrEna vESTayitvA rOTsyanti 44 bAlakaiH sArddhaM bhUmisAt kariSyanti ca tvanmadhyE pASANAikOpi pASANOpari na sthAsyati ca, kAla IdRza upasthAsyati| 45 atha madhyEmandiraM pravizya tatratyAn krayivikrayiNO bahiSkurvvan 46 avadat madgRhaM prArthanAgRhamiti lipirAstE kintu yUyAM tadEva cairANAM gahvaraM kurutha| 47 pazcAt sa pratyahaM madhyEmandiram upadidEza; tataH pradhAnayAjaka adhyApakah prAcInAzca taM nAzayitum cicESTirE; 48 kintu tadupadEzE sarvvE lOKa niviStacittAH sthitAstasmAt tE tatkarttuM nAvakAzaM prApuH|

20 athaikaDa yIzu rmanidarE susaMvAdaM pracArayan lOKAnupadizati, Etarhi pradhAnayAjaka adhyApakah prAnjczca tannikaTamAgatya papracchuH 2 kayAjnjaya tvam karmmANyEtAni karOSi? kO vA tvAmAjnjApayat? tadasman vada| 3 sa pratyuvAca, tarhi yuSmAnapi kathAmEkAM pRcchAmi tasyOttaraM vadata| 4 yOhanO majjanam Izvarasya manuSANAM vAjnjAtO jAtaM? 5 tataste mithO vivicya jagaduH, yadIzvarasya vadAmastarhi taM kutO na pratyaita sa iti vakSyati| 6 yadi manuSyasyEti vadAmastarhi sarvvE lOKa smAn pASANai rhaniSyanti yatO yOhan bhaviSyadvAditi sarvvE dRPhaM jAnanti| 7 ataEva tE pratyUcuH kasyAjnjaya jAtam iti vaktuM na zaknumaH| 8 tadA yIzuravadat tarhi kayAjnjaya karmmANyEtAti karOmIti ca yuSmAn na vakSyami| 9 atha lOKAnAM sAKSat sa imAM dRSTAntakathAM vaktumArEbhe, kazcid drAKsAKSEtraM kRtvA tat kSEtraM kRSivalANAM hastESu samarpya bahukAlArthaM dUradEzaM jagAma| 10 atha phalakAlE phalAni grahITU kRSivalANAM samIpE dAsaM prAhiNOT kintu kRSivalAstaM prahrtya riktahastaM visarjuH| 11 tataH sOdhipatiH punaranyaM dAsaM prESayAmAsa, tE tamapi prahrtya kuvyavahrtya riktahastaM visarjuH| 12 tataH sa tRtIyavAram anyAM prAhiNOT tE tamapi kSatAggaM kRtvA bahi rnicikSipuH| 13 tadA kSEtrapati rvicArayAmAsa, mamEdAnIM kiM karttavyaM? mama priyE putrE prahite tE tamavazyAM dRSTvA samAdariSyantE| 14 kintu kRSivalAstaM nirIkSya parasparaM vivicya prOCuH, ayamuttarAdhikArI AgacchatainaM hanmastatOdhikArOsmAkaM bhaviSyati| 15 tataste taM kSEtrAd bahi rnipAtya jaghnustasmAt sa kSEtrapatistAn prati kiM kariSyati? 16 sa Agatya tAn kRSivalAn hatvA parESAM hastESu tatKSEtraM samarpayisyati; iti kathAM zrutvA tE 'vadan EtAdRzi ghaTanA na bhavatu| 17 kintu yIzustAnavalOkya jagAda, tarhi, sthapatayaH kariSyanti grAvANaM yantu tucchakaM| pradhAnaprastaraH kONE sa Eva hi bhaviSyati| Etasya zAstrIyavacanasya kiM tAtparyyaM? 18 aparaM tatpASANOpari yaH patiSyati sa bhaMkSyatE kintu yasyOpari sa pASANAh patiSyati sa tEna dhUlivac cUrNIbhaviSyati| 19 sOsmAkaM viruddhaM dRSTAntamimaM kathitavAn iti jnjAtvA pradhAnayAjaka adhyApakAzca tadaiva taM dhartuM vavAnjchuH kintu lOkEbhyO bibhyuH| 20 ataEva taM prati satarkAH santaH kathaM tadvAkyadOSaM dhRtvA taM dEzAdhipasya sAdhuvEzadhAriNazcarAn tasya samIpE

prESayAmAsuH| 21 tadA tE taM papracchuH, hE upadEzaka bhavAn yathArthaM kathayan upadizati, kamapyanapEkSyA satyatvEnaizvaraM mArgamupadizati, vayamEtajjAnImaH| 22 kaisaraAjAya karOsmAbhi rdEyO na vA? 23 sa tESAM vanjcanaM jnjAtvAvadat kutO mAM parIkSadhvE? mAM mudrAmEkaM darzayata| 24 iha likhita mUrtiriyAM nAma ca kasya? tE'vadan kaisarasya| 25 tadA sa uvAca, tarhi kaisarasya dravyaM kaisarAya datta; Izvarasya tu dravyamIzvarAya datta| 26 tasmAllokaNAm sAKsAt tatKathAyAH kamapi doSaM dhartumaprApya tE tasyOttarAd AzcaryyaM manyamAnA mauninastasthuH| 27 aparajca zmazAnAdutthAnAnaggIkAriNAM sidUkinAM kiyantO janA Agatya taM papracchuH, 28 hE upadEzaka zAstrE mUsA asmAn pratiti lilEkha yasya bhrAta bhAryyAyAM satyAM niHsantAnO mriyate sa tajjAyAM vivahya tadvAmzam utpAdayiSyati| 29 tathAca kECit sapta bhrAtara Asan tESAM jyESThO bhrAta vivahya nirapatyaH prANAn jahau| 30 atha dvitIyastasya jAyAM vivahya nirapatyaH san mamAra| tRtIyazca tAmEva vyuvAha; 31 itthaM sapta bhrAtarastAmEva vivahya nirapatyaH santo mamruH| 32 zESE sA strI ca mamAra| 33 ataEva zmazAnAdutthAnakAlE tESAM saptajanAnAM kasya sA bhAryyA bhaviSyati? yataH sA tESAM saptAnAmEva bhAryyAsIt| 34 tadA yizuH pratyuvAca, Etasya jagatO loka vivahanti vAgdattAzca bhavanti (aiōn g165) 35 kintu yE tajjagatprAptiyOgyatvEna gaNitAM bhaviSyanti zmazAnAccOthAsyanti tE na vivahanti vAgdattAzca na bhavanti, (aiōn g165) 36 tE puna rna mriyantE kintu zmazAnAdutthApitAH santa Izvarasya santAnAH svargIyadUtAnAM sadRzAzca bhavanti| 37 adhikantu mUsAH stambOpAkhyAnE paramEzvara IbrAhIma Izvara ishAka IzvarO yAKUbazcEzvara ityuktVA mRtAnAM zmazAnAd utthAnasya pramANaM lilEkha| 38 ataEva ya IzvaraH sa mRtAnAM prabhu rna kintu jIvatAmEva prabhuH, tannikaTE sarvvE jIvantaH santi| 39 iti zrutVA kiyantOdhyApaka UcuH, hE upadEzaka bhavAn bhadraM pratyuktavan| 40 itaH paraM taM kimapi praSTaM tESAM pragalbhata nAbhUt| 41 pazcAt sa tAn uvAca, yah khriSTaH sa dAyUdaH santAna EtAM kathAM lokaH kathaM kathayanti? 42 yataH mama prabhumidaM vAkyamavadat paramEzvaraH| tava zatrUnahaM yAvat pAdapIThaM karOmi na| tAvat kAlaM madyE tvaM dakSapArzva upAviza| 43 iti kathAM dAyUd svayaM gItagranthE'vadat| 44 ataEva yadi dAyUd taM prabhuM vadati, tarhi sa kathaM tasya santAnO bhavati? 45 pazcAd yIzuH sarvvajanAnAM karNagOcarE ziSyAnuvAca, 46 yE'dhyApaka dIrghaparicchadaM paridhAya bhramanti, haTTApanayO rnamaskArE bhajanagEhasya proccAsanE bhOjanagrhasya pradhAnasthAnE ca prIyantE 47 vidhavAnAM sarvvasvaM grasitVA chalEna dIrghakAlaM prArthayantE ca tESu sAvadhAnA bhavata, tESAmugradaNPO bhaviSyati|

21 atha dhaniloka bhANPAgarE dhanaM nIKsIpanti sa tadEva pazyati, 2 Etarhi kAciddInA vidhava paNadvayaM nIKsIpati tad dadarza| 3 tato yIzuruVaca yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi, daridrEyaM vidhava sarvvEbhyOdhikaM nyakSEpsIt, 4 yatOnyE svaprAjyadhanEbhya IzvarAya kinjcit nyakSEpsuH, kintu daridrEyaM vidhava dinayApanArthaM svasya yat kinjcit sthitaM tat sarvvam nyakSEpsIt| 5 aparajca uttamaprastarairutsRSTavyaizca mandiraM suzObhatEtaram kaizcidityukte sa pratyuvAca 6 yUyAM yadidaM nicayanaM pazyatha, asya pASANAikOpyanyapASANopari na sthAsyati, sarvvE bhUsadbhaviSyanti kaIOyamAyAti| 7 tadA tE papracchuH, hE gurO ghaTanEdRzI kaDA bhaviSyati? ghaTanAya EtasyasazcIhnaM vA kiM bhaviSyati? 8 tadA sa jagAda, sAvadhAnA bhavata yatha yuSmAkAM bhramaM kOpi na janayati, khISTOhamityuktVA mama nAmra bhava upasthAsyanti sa kAlaH prAyENOpasthitaH, tESAM pazcAnMa gacchata| 9 yuddhasyOpaplavasya ca vArttAM zrutVA mA zagkadhvaM, yataH prathamam EtA ghaTanA avazyAM bhaviSyanti kintu nApAtE yugAntO bhaviSyati| 10 aparajca kathayAmAsa, tadA dEzasya vipakSatvEna dEzO rAjyasya vipakSatvEna rAjyam utthAsyati, 11 nAnAsthanESu mahAbhUkampO durbhikSaM marI ca bhaviSyanti, tathA vyOmamaNPalasya bhayagaradarzanAnyazcaryyalakSAnani ca prakAzayiSyantE| 12 kintu sarvvAsAmEtAsAM

ghaTanAnAM pUrvvaM loka yuSmAn dhRtvA tAPayiSyanti, bhajanAlayE kArAyAnjca samarpayiSyanti mama nAmakArANAd yuSmAn bhUpAnAM zAsakAnAnjca sammukhaM nESyanti ca| 13 sAKSyArtham EtAni yuSmAn prati ghaTiSyantE| 14 tAdA kimuttaram vaktavyam Etat na cintayiSyAma iti manaHsu nizcitanuta| 15 vipakSA yasmAt kimapyuttaram Apattinjca karttuM na zakSyanti tAdRzaM vAkpaTutvaM jnjAnanjca yuSmabhyaM dAsyAmi| 16 kinjca yUyaM pitrA mAtrA bhrAtrA bandhuna jnjAtyA kuTumbEna ca parakarESu samarpayiSyadhvE; tataStE yuSmAkAM kanjcana kanjcana ghAtayiSyanti| 17 mama nAmnaH kArANat sarvvai rmanuSyai ryUyam RtiyiSyadhvE| 18 kintu yuSmAkAM ziraHkEzaikOpi na vinaMkSyati, 19 tasmAdEva dhairyamavalambya svasvapranANa rakSata| 20 aparanjca yirUzAlampuraM sainyavESTitaM vilOkya tasyOcchinnatAyAH samayaH samIpa ityavagamiSyatha| 21 tAdA yihUdAdEzastha lokaH parvvataM palAyantAM, yE ca nagarE tiSThanti tE dEzAntaraM palAyantA, yE ca grAmE tiSThanti tE nagaraM na pravizantu, 22 yatastAdA samucitadANPanAya dharmmapustake yAni sarvvANI likhitANI tANI saphalANI bhaviSyanti| 23 kintu yA yAstadA garbhavatyaH stanyadAvyazca tAmAM durgati rbhaviSyati, yata EtAllokan prati kOpO dEzE ca viSamadurgati rghaTiSyatE| 24 vastutastu tE khaggadhAraparivvaggAM lapsyantE baddhAH santaH sarvvadEzESu nAyiSyantE ca kinjcaAnyadEzIyANAM samayOpasthitiparyyantaM yirUzAlampuraM taiH padatalai rdalayiSyatE| 25 sUryyacandranakSatrESu lakSaNAdi bhaviSyanti, bhuvi sarvvadEzIyANAM duHkhaM cinta ca sindhau viCInAM tarjanaM garjananjca bhaviSyanti| 26 bhUbhau bhAvighaTanAM cintayitva manuja bhivyAmRtakalpA bhaviSyanti, yatO vyOmamaNPale tEjasvinO dOlAyamaN bhaviSyanti| 27 tAdA parAkramENA mahAtEjasA ca mEghArUPhaM manuSyaputram AyAntaM drakSyanti| 28 kintvEtAsAM ghaTanAnAmArambhE sati yUyaM mastakAnyuttOlya UrdadhvaM drakSyatha, yatO yuSmAkAM mukteH kAlaH savidhO bhaviSyati| 29 tatastEnaitadRSTAntakatha kathitA, pazyata uPumbarAdivRkSANAM 30 navInapatrANI jAtAnIti dRSTva nidAvakAla upasthita iti yathA yUyaM jnjAtuM zaknutha, 31 tathA sarvvAsAmAsAM ghaTanAnAm ArambhE dRSTE satIzvarasya rAjatvaM nikaTam ityapi jnjAsyatha| 32 yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi, vidyamAnalOkAnAmESAM gamanAt pUrvvam EtAni ghaTiSyantE| 33 nabhObhuvOrlOpO bhaviSyati mama vAk tu kadApi luptA na bhaviSyati| 34 ataEva viSamAzanEna pAnEna ca sAMmArakacintAbhizca yuSmAkAM cittESu mattESu taddinam akasmAd yuSmAn prati yathA nOpatiSThati tadarthaM svESu sAvadhAnAstiSThata| 35 pRthivIsthasarvvalOkAn prati taddinam unmAtha iva upasthAsyati| 36 yathA yUyam EtadbhAvighaTanA uttarttuM manujasutasya sammukhE samsthAtunjca yOgyA bhavatha kArANAdasmAt sAvadhAnAH santO nirantaraM prArthayadhvaM| 37 aparanjca sa divA mandira upadizya rAcai jaitunAdriM gatvAtiSThat| 38 tataH pratyUSE lAkAstatkathAM zrOtUM mandirE tadantikam Agacchan|

22 aparanjca kiNvazUnyapUpOtsavasya kAla upasthite 2 pradhAnayAjaka adhyAyakAzca yathA taM hantuM zaknuvanti tathOpAyAm acESTanta kintu lOkEbhyO bibhyuH| 3 Etastin samayE dvAdazaziSyESu gaNita ISkariyOtiyarUPhimAn yO yihUdAstasyAntaHkaraNaM zaitAnAzritatvAt 4 sa gatvA yathA yIzuM tESAM karESu samarpayitUM zaknOti tathA mantraNAM pradhAnayAjakaiH sEnApatibhizca saha cakAra| 5 tEna tE tuSTAstasmai mudrAM dAtuM paNaM cakruH| 6 tataH soglkrtya yathA lokAnAmagOcarE taM parakarESu samarpayitUM zaknOti tathAvakAzaM cESTitumarEbhe| 7 atha kiNvazUnyapUpOtmavadinE, arthAt yasmin dinE nistArOtsavasya mESO hantavyastasmin dinE 8 yIzuH pitaraM yOhananjAhUya jagAda, yuvAM gatvAsmAkAM bhOjanArthaM nistArOtsavasya dravyANYAsAdayataM| 9 tAdA tau papracchatuH kucAsAdayAvO bhavataH kEcchA? 10 tAdA sOvAdit, nagarE praviSTE kazcijjalakumbhamAdAya yuvAM sAKSat kariSyati sa yannivEzanaM pravizati yuvAmapi tannivEzanaM tatpazcAditva nivEzanapatim iti vAkyAM vadataM, 11 yatrAhaM nistArOtsavasya bhOjyaM ziSyaiH sArddhaM bhOktuM zaknOmi sAtithizAla kutra? kathAmimAM prabhustvAM pRcchati| 12 tataH sa janO

dvtIyaprakOSThIyam EkaM zastaM kOSThaM darzayiSyati tatra bhOjyamAsAdayataM| 13 tatastau
 gatvA tadvAkyAnusArENa sarvvaM dRSdvA tatra nistArOtsaviIyaM bhOjyamAsAdayAmAsatuH|
 14 atha kAla upasthitE yizu rdvAdazabhiH prEritaiH saha bhOktumupavizya kathitavAn 15
 mama duHkhabhOgAt pUrvvaM yubhAbhiH saha nistArOtsavasyaitasya bhOjyaM bhOkTuM
 mayAtivAnjchA kRtA| 16 yuSmAn vadAmi, yAvatKAlam IzvararAjyE bhOjanaM na kariSyE
 tAvatKAlam idaM na bhOkSyE| 17 tadA sa pAnapAtramAdAya Izvarasya guNAN kIrttayitvA
 tEbhyO datvAvadat, idaM gRhItta yUyAM vibhajya pivata| 18 yuSmAn vadAmi yAvatKAlam
 IzvararAjatvasya saMsthApanaM na bhavati tAvad drAkSaphalarasama na pAsyAmi| 19
 tataH pUpaM gRhItvA IzvaraguNAN kIrttayitvA bhagktA tEbhyO datvAvadat, yuSmadartHaM
 samarpitaM yanmama vapustadidaM, Etat karmma mama smaraNArthaM kurudhvaM| 20
 atha bhOjanAntE tAdRzaM pAtraM gRhItvAvadat, yuSmatkRtE pAtitaM yanmama raktaM tEna
 nirNitanavaniamarUpaM pAnapAtramidaM| 21 pazyata yO mAM parakarESu samarpayisyati sa
 mayA saha bhOjanAsana upavizati| 22 yathA nirUpitamAstE tadanusArENA manuSyaputrasya
 gati rbhavisyati kintu yastaM parakarESu samarpayisyati tasya santApO bhavisyati| 23 tadA
 tESAM kO jana Etat karmma kariSyati tat tE parasparaM praSTumArEbhirE| 24 aparaM tESAM kO
 janaH zrESThatvEna gaNayisyatE, atrArthE tESAM vivAdObhavat| 25 asmAt kAraNAt sOvadat,
 anyadEzlyAnAM rAjanaH prajAnAmupari prabhutvaM kurvvanti dAruNazAsanaM kRtvApi tE
 bhUpatitvEna vikhyAtA bhavanti ca| 26 kintu yuSmAkAM tathA na bhavisyati, yO yuSmAkAM
 zrESThO bhavisyati sa kaniSThavat bhavatu, yazca mukhyO bhavisyati sa sEvakavadbhavatu|
 27 bhOjanOpaviSTaparicArakayOH kaH zrESThaH? yO bhOjanAyOpavizati sa kim zrESThO
 na bhavati? kintu yuSmAkAM madhyE'haM paricArakaivAsmi| 28 aparanjca yuyam mama
 parIkSAkAlE prathamamArabhya mayA saha sthita 29 EtatkAraNAt pitra yathA madartHaM
 rAjyamEkaM nirUpitaM tathAhamapi yuSmadartHaM rAjyaM nirUpayAmi| 30 tasmAn mama
 rAjyE bhOjanAsanE ca bhOjanapAnE kariSyadhvE siMhAsanESUpavizya cEsraYEllyAnAM
 dvAdazavaMzANAM vicArAm kariSyadhvE| 31 aparaM prabhuruvAca, hE zimOn pazya titaunA
 dhAnyAnIva yuSmAn zaitAn cAlayitum aicchat, 32 kintu tava vizvAsasya lOpO yathA na bhavati
 Etat tvadartHaM prArthitaM mayA, tvanmanasi parivarttitE ca bhrAtRNAM manAMsi sthirIkuru|
 33 tadA sOvadat, hE prabhOhaM tvaya sArddhaM kArAM mRtinjca yAtuM majjitOsmi| 34 tataH sa
 uvAca, hE pitara tvAM vadAmi, adya kukkuTaravAt pUrvvaM tvaM matparicayam vAratrayam
 apahvOSyasE| 35 aparaM sa papraccha, yadA mudrAsampuTaM khAdyapAtraM pAdukAnjca vinA
 yuSmAn prAhiNavaM tadA yuSmAkAM kasyApi nyUnatAsIt? tE prOcuH kasyApi na| 36 tadA
 sOvadat kintvidAnIM mudrAsampuTaM khAdyapAtraM vA yasyAsti tEna tadgrahitavyaM,
 yasya ca kRpANo nAsti tEna svavastraM vikriya sa krEtavyaH| 37 yatO yuSmAnahaM vadAmi,
 aparAdhijanaiH sArddhaM gaNitaH sa bhavisyati| idaM yacchAstrIyaM vacanaM likhitamasti
 tanmayi phalisyati yatO mama sambandhiyaM sarvvaM sEtsyati| 38 tadA tE prOcuH prabhO pazya
 imau kRpANau| tataH sOvadad Etau yathESTau| 39 atha sa tasmAdvahi rgatva svAcArAnusArENA
 jaitunanAmAdriM jagAma ziSyAzca tatpazcAd yayuH| 40 tatrOpasthAya sa tAnuvAca, yathA
 parIkSAYAM na patatha tadarthaM prArthayadhvaM| 41 pazcAt sa tasmAd EkazarakSepAd
 bahi rgatva jAnuni pAtayitvA Etat prArthayAnjcakrE, 42 hE pita ryadi bhavAn sammanyatE
 tarhi kaMsamEnaM mamAntikAd dUraya kintu madicchAnurUpaM na tvadicchAnurUpaM
 bhavatu| 43 tadA tasmai zaktiM dAtuM svargIyadUto darzanaM dadau| 44 pazcAt sOtyantaM
 yAtanaya vyAkulo bhUtva punardRPhaM prArthayAnjcakrE, tasmAd bRhacchONitabindava iva
 tasya svEdabindavaH prthivyAM patitumArEbhirE| 45 atha prArthanAta utthaya ziSyANAM
 samIpamEtya tAn manOduHkhinO nidritAn dRSTvAvadat 46 kutO nidrAtha? parIkSAYAm
 apatanArthaM prarthayadhvaM| 47 EtatkathAyAH kathanakAlE dvAdazaziSyANAM madhyE
 gaNitO yihUdAnAmA janatAsahitastESAm agrE calitva yIzOzcumbanArthaM tadantikam Ayayau|

48 tadA yIzuruvAca, hE yihUdA kiM cumbanEna manuSyaputraM parakarESu samarpayasi?
 49 tadA yadyad ghaTiSyatE tadanumAya saggibhiruktaM, hE prabhO vayaM ki khaggEna
 ghAtayiSyAmaH? 50 tata EkaH karavAlEnAhatya pradhAnayAjakasya dAsasya dakSiNaM karNaM
 cicchEda| 51 adhUnA nivarttasva ityuktVA yIzustasya zrutiM sPrSTvA svasyaM cakArA| 52
 pazcAd yIzuH samIpasthAn pradhAnayAjakAn mandirasya sEnApatIn prAcInAMzca jagAda,
 yUYaM kRpANAN yaSTIMzca gRhItvA mAM kiM cOrAM dharttumAyAtAH? 53 yadAhaM
 yuSmAbhiH saha pratidinaM mandirE'tiSThaM tadA mAM dharttaM na pravRttAH, kintvidAnIM
 yuSmAkaM samayOndhakArasya cAdhipatyamasti| 54 atha tE taM dhRtvA mahAyAjakasya
 nivEzanaM ninyuH| tataH pitarO dUrE dUrE pazcAditVA 55 bRhatkOSThasya madhyE yatrAgnIM
 jvAlayitVA lOKAH samEtyOpaviSTastatra taiH sArddham upavivEza| 56 atha vahnisamnidhau
 samupavEzakAlE kAcidvAsi manO nivizya taM nirIkSyAvadat pumAnayAM tasya saggE'sthAt| 57
 kintu sa tad apahnutyAvAdIt hE nAri tamahaM na paricinOmI| 58 kSaNAntarE'nyajanastaM
 dRSTvAbravit tvamapi tESAM nikarasyaikajanOsI| pitaraH pratyuvAca hE nara nAhamasmI|
 59 tataH sArddhadanPadvayAt paraM punaranyO janO nizcitya babhASE, ESa tasya saggIti
 satyaM yatOyaM gAlIlIyO lOKaH| 60 tadA pitara uvAca hE nara tvAM yad vadami tadahaM
 bOddhuM na zaknOmI, iti vAkYE kathitAMtrE kukkuTO rurAvA| 61 tadA prabhuNA vyAdhuTYa
 pitarE nirIkSitE kRkavAkuravAt pUrvvaM mAM trirapahnOSyasE iti pUrvvOktaM tasya
 vAkyaM pitaraH smRtvA 62 bahirgatVA mahAkhEdEna cakranda| 63 tadA yai rYIzurdhRtastE
 tamupahasya praharttumArEbhirE| 64 vastrENa tasya dRzau baddhvA kapOLE capETAgHAtaM
 kRtvA papracchuH, kastE kapOLE capETAgHAtaM kRtavAna? gaNayitVA tad vada| 65 tadanyat
 tadviruddhaM bahunindAvAkyaM vaktumArEbhirE| 66 atha prabhAtE sati lokaprAnjcaH
 pradhAnayAjaka adhyApakAzca sabhAM kRtvA madhyEsabhaM yIzumAnIya papracchuH, tvam
 abhiSikatOsI na vAsmAn vada| 67 sa pratyuvAca, mayA tasminnukte'pi yUYaM na vizvasiSyatha|
 68 kasmiMzcidvAkYE yuSmAn pRSTe'pi mAM na taduttaraM vakSyatha na mAM tyakSyatha ca|
 69 kintvitaH paraM manujasutaH sarvvazaktimata Izvarasya dakSiNE pArzvE samupavEkSyati| 70
 tatastE papracchuH, rtiha tvamIzvarasya putraH? sa kathayAmAsa, yUYaM yathArthaM vadatha
 sa EvAhaM| 71 tadA tE sarvvE kathayAmAsuH, rtiha sAkSyE'nsasmin asmAkaM kiM prayOjanaM?
 asya svamukhAdEva sAkSyAM prAptam|

23 tataH sabhAsthaH sarvvalOkA utthAya taM pIlAtasammukhaM nItvAprOdyA
 vaktumArEbhirE, 2 svamabhiSiktaM rAjAnaM vadantaM kaimararAjAya karadAnaM
 niSEdhantaM rAjyaviparyyayaM kurttuM pravarttamAnam Ena prApta vayaM| 3 tadA
 pIlAtastaM pRSTavAn tvAM kiM yihUdIyAnAM rAjA? sa pratyuvAca tvAM satyamuktavAn|
 4 tadA pIlAtaH pradhAnayAjakAdilOkAn jagAd, ahamEtasya kamapyaparAdhaM nAptavAn|
 5 tatastE punaH sAhaminO bhUtAvadan, ESa gAlIlA EtatsthAnaparyyantE sarvvasmin
 yihUdAdEzE sarvvAllokAnupadizya kupravRttiM grAhItavAn| 6 tadA pIlAtO gAlIlapradEzasya
 nAma zrutVA papraccha, kimayaM gAlIlIyO lOKaH? 7 tataH sa gAlIlpradEzyahErOdrAjasya
 tada sthitEstasya samIpE yIzuM prESayAmAsa| 8 tadA hErOd yIzuM vilOkya santutOSa,
 yataH sa tasya bahuvRttAntazravaNAt tasya kinjicadAz Caryyakarmma pazyati ityAzAM
 kRtvA bahukAlamArabhya taM draSTuM prayAsaM kRtavAn| 9 tasmAt taM bahukathAH
 papraccha kintu sa tasya kasyApi vAkYasya pratyuttaram nOvAca| 10 atha pradhAnayAjaka
 adhyApakAzca prOttiSThantaH sAhasEna tamapavadituM prArEbhirE| 11 hErOd tasya
 sEnAgaNazca tamavajnjAya upahAsatvEna rAjavastraM paridhApya punaH pIlAtaM prati taM
 prAhiNOT| 12 pUrvvaM hErOdpIlAtayOH parasparaM vairabhAva AsIt kintu taddinE dvayO
 rmElanaM jAtam| 13 pazcAt pIlAtaH pradhAnayAjakAn zAsakan lOKAMzca yugapadAhUya
 babhASE, 14 rAjyaviparyyayakArakOyam ityuktVA manuSyamEnaM mama nikaTamAnaiSta
 kintu pazyata yuSmAkaM samakSam asya vicAraM kRtvApi prOkTApavAdAnurUpENAsya

kOpyaparAdhaH sapramANO na jAtaH, 15 yUyanjca hErOdaH sannidhau prESitA mayA tatrAsya
 kOpyaparAdhastEnApi na prAptaH|pazyatAnEna vadhahEtukaM kimapi nAparAddhaM| 16
 tasmAdEnaM tAPayitvA vihAsyAmi| 17 tatrOtsavE tESaMEko mOcayitavyaH| 18 iti hEtOstE
 prOccairEkada prOcuH, EnaM dUrikRtya barabbAnAmAnaM mOcaya| 19 sa barabba nagara
 upaplavavadhAparAdhAbhyAM kArAyAM baddha AsIt| 20 kintu pIlAtO yIzUM mOcayitUM
 vAnjchan punastAnuvAca| 21 tathApyEnaM kruZE vyadha kruZE vyadhEti vadantastE ruruvuH|
 22 tataH sa tRtIyavAraM jagAda kutaH? sa kiM karmma kRtavAn? nAhamasya kamapi
 vadhAparAdhaM prAptaH kEvalaM tAPayitvAmUM tyajAmi| 23 tathApi tE punarEnaM kruZE
 vyadha ityuktva prOccairdRPhaM prArthayAnjckrirE; 24 tataH pradhAnayAjakAdInAM kalaravE
 prabalE sati tESAM prArthanArUpaM karttuM pIlAta AdidEza| 25 rAjadrOhavadhayOraparAdhEna
 kArAsthaM yaM janaM tE yayAcirE taM mOcayitvA yIzUM tESAmicchAyAM samArpayat| 26 atha
 tE yIzUM gRhItvA yAnti, Etarhi grAmAdAgataM zimOnanAmAnaM kurINiyAM janaM dhRtvA
 yIzOH pazcAnnEtUM tasya skandhE kruzamarpayAmAsuH| 27 taTO lOkAraNyamadhyE bahustriyO
 rudatyO vilapantyzacca yIzOH pazcAd yayuH| 28 kintu sa vyAghuTya tA uvAca, hE yirUzAlamO
 nAryyO yuyam madarthaM na ruditvA svArthaM svApatyArthanjca ruditi; 29 pazyata yaH
 kadApi garbhavatyO nAbhavan stanyanjca nApAyayan tAdRzI rvandhyA yada dhanya vakSyanti
 sa kAla AyAti| 30 tada hE zaila asmAkamupari patata, hE upazaila asmAnAcchAdayata
 kathAmIdRzIM loka vakSyanti| 31 yataH satEjasi zAkhini cEdEtad ghaTatE tarhi zuSkazAkhini
 kiM na ghaTiSyatE? 32 tada tE hantum dvAvaparAdhinau tEna sArddhaM ninyuH| 33 aparaM
 ziraHkapAlanAmakasthAnaM prApya taM kruZE vividhuH; taddvayOraparAdhinOrEkaM tasya
 dakSiNO tadanyaM vAmE kruZE vividhuH| 34 tada yIzurakathayat, hE pitarEtAn kSamasva yata
 EtE yat karmma kurvanti tan na viduH; pazcAttE guTikApAtaM kRtvA tasya vastrANI vibhajya
 jagRhuH| 35 tatra lOkasAMghastiSThan dadarza; tE tESAM zAsakAzca tamupahasya jagaduH, ESa
 itarAn rakSitavAn yadIzvarENAbhirucitO 'bhiSiktastrAta bhavati tarhi svamadhuna rakSatu| 36
 tadanyaH sEnAgana Etya tasmai amlarasaM datva parihasya prOvAca, 37 cEttvaM yihUdlyAnAM
 rAjAsi tarhi svaM rakSa| 38 yihUdlyAnAM rAjEti vAkyaM yUnAnIyarOmlyEbrIyAkSarai
 rlikhitaM tacchirasa UrddhvE'sthApyata| 39 tadObhayapArzvayO rviddhau yAvaparAdhinau
 tayOrEkastaM vinindya babhASE, cEttvam abhiSiktOsi tarhi svamAvAnjca rakSa| 40 kintvanyastaM
 tarjayitvAvadat, IzvarAttava kinjcidapi bhayaM nAsti kiM? tvamapi samAnadaNPOsi, 41
 yOgyapAtrE AvAM svasvakarmmaNAM samucitaphalaM prApnuvaH kintvAnEna kimapi
 nAparAddhaM| 42 atha sa yIzUM jagAda hE prabhE bhavAn svarAjyappravEzakAlE mAM
 smaratu| 43 tada yIzuH kathitavAn tvAM yathArthaM vadAmi tvamadyaiva mayA sArddhaM
 paralOkasya sukhashthAnaM prApsyasi| 44 aparanjca dvitIyayAmAt tRtIyayAmaparyyantaM
 ravEstEjasOntarhitatvAt sarvvadEzO'ndhakArENAvRtO 45 mandirasya yavanika ca chidyamAnA
 dvidha babhUva| 46 taTO yIzuruccairuvAca, hE pita rmamAtmAnaM tava karE samarpayE,
 ityuktva sa prANAn jahau| 47 tadaita ghaTanA dRSTvA zatasEnApatirIzvaraM dhanyamuktva
 kathitavAn ayaM nitAntaM sAdhumanuSya AsIt| 48 atha yAvantO loka draSTum AgatAstE tA
 ghaTanA dRSTvA vakSaHsu karAghAtaM kRtvA vyAcuTya gatAH| 49 yIzO rjnJAtayO yA yA
 yOSitazca gAlIlastEna sArddhamAyAtAstA api dUrE sthitva tat sarvvaM dadRzuH| 50 tada
 yihUdlyAnAM mantraNAM kriyanjcaSammamyanAna Izvarasya rAjatvam apEkSamANO 51
 yihUdidEzIyO 'rimathIyanagarIyO yUSaphnAmA mantri bhadrO dhArmmikazca pumAn 52
 pIlAtAntikaM gatva yIzO rdEhaM yayAcE| 53 pazcAd vapuravarOhya vAsasa samVestYa yatra
 kOpi mAnuSO nAstHapyata tasmin zailE svAtE zmazAnE tadastHApayat| 54 taddinamAyOjanIyaM
 dinaM vizrAmavArazca samIpaH| 55 aparaM yIzuna sArddhaM gAlIla Agata yOSitaH pazcAditva
 zmazAnE tatra yathA vapuH sthApitaM tacca dRSTvA 56 vyAghuTya sugandhidravayatailAni
 kRtvA vidhivad vizrAmavArE vizrAmaM cakruH|

24 atha saptAhaprathamadinE'tipratyUSE tA yOSitaH sampAditaM sugandhidravyaM gRhitvA
 tadanyAbhiH kiyatIbhiH sribhiH saha zmazAnaM yayuH| 2 kintu zmazAnadvArAt
 pASANamapasAritaM dRSTvA 3 tAH pravizya prabhO rdEhamaprApya 4 vyAkula bhavanti
 Etarhi tEjOmayastraAnvitau dvau puruSau tAsAM samIpe samupasthitau 5 tasmAttAH
 zagkAyukta bhUmAvadhOmukhyasyasthuH| tada tau tA Ucatu rmRtAnAM madhyE jlvantaM
 kutO mRgayatha? 6 sOtra nAsti sa udasthAt| 7 pApinAM karESu samarpitEna kruzE hatEna ca
 manuSyaputrENa tRtIyadivasE zmazAnAdutthAtavyam iti kathAM sa galli tiSThan yuSmabhyaM
 kathitavAn tAM smarata| 8 tada tasya sA katha tAsAM manaHsu jAtA| 9 anantaraM
 zmazAnAd gatvA tA EkAdazaziSyAdibhyaH sarvvEbhyastAM vArttAM kathayAmAsuH| 10
 magdalinmariyam, yOhanA, yAkUbo mAta mariyam tadanyAH sagginyO yOSitazca prEritEbhya
 EtAH sarvva vArttAH kathayAmAsuH 11 kintu tAsAM kathAm anarthakAkhyAnamAtraM
 buddhvA kOpi na pratyait| 12 tada pitara utthAya zmazAnAntikaM dadhAva, tatra
 ca prahvO bhUtva pArzvaikasthApitaM kEvalaM vastraM dadarza; tasmAdAz CaryyaM
 manyamAnO yadaghaTata tanmanasi vicArayan pratasthE| 13 tasminnEva dinE dvau ziyau
 yirUzAlamazcatuSkroZAntaritam immAyugrAmAM gacchantau 14 tAsAM ghaTanAnAM
 kathAmakathayatAM 15 tayOrAlApavicArayOH kALE yIzurAgatyA tAbhyAM saha jagAma 16
 kintu yathA tau taM na paricinitastadarthaM tayO rdRSTiH saMruddhA| 17 sa tau prSTavAn
 yuvAM viSanNau kiM vicArayantau gacchathaH? 18 tatastayOH kliyapAnAmA pratyuvAca
 yirUzAlamapurE'dhunA yAnyaghaTanta tvaM kEvalavidEzI kiM tadvRttAntaM na jAnAsi? 19 sa
 papraccha kA ghaTanAH? tada tau vaktumArEbhATE yIzunAmA yO nAsaratyO bhaviSyadvAdi
 Izvarasya mAnuSANAnjca sAkSAT vAkyE karmmaNi ca zaktimAnAsIt 20 tam asmAkAM
 pradhAnayAjaka vicArakAzca kEnApi prakArENa kruzE viddhvA tasya prANAnanAzayan
 tadyA ghaTanAH; 21 kintu ya isrAyEliyalOkAn uddhArayiSyati sa EvAyam ityAzAsmAbhiH
 kRtA|tadyathA tathAstu tasya ghaTanAya adya dinatrayaM gataM| 22 adhikantvasmAkAM
 sagginInAM kiyatstrINAM mukhEbhyO'sambhavavAkyamidaM zrutaM; 23 tAH pratyUSE
 zmazAnaM gatvA tatra tasya dEham aprApya vyAghuTyEtvA prOktavatyaH svargsadUttau
 dRSTAvasmAbhistaU cAvAdiSTAM sa jIvitavAn| 24 tatOsmAkAM kaizcit zmazAnamagamyata
 tE'pi strINAM vAkyAnurUpaM dRSTavantaH kintu taM nApazyan| 25 tada sa tAvuvAca, hE
 abOdhaU hE bhaviSyadvAdibhiruktavAkyAM pratyEtum vilambamAnau; 26 EtatsarvvaduHkhaM
 bhuktva svabhUtirAptiH kiM khrISTasya na nyAyyA? 27 tataH sa mUsAgranthamArabhya
 sarvvabhaviSyadvAdinAM sarvvazAstrE svasmin likhitAkhyAnAbhiprAyaM bOdhayAmAsa| 28
 atha gamyagrAmAbhyarNaM prApya tEnAgrE gamanalakSaNE darzite 29 tau sAdhayitvAvadatAM
 sahAvAbhyAM tiSTha dinE gatE sati rAtrirabhUt; tataH sa tAbhyAM sArddhaM sthAtuM
 gRhaM yayau| 30 pazcAdbhOjanOpavEzakALE sa pUpaM gRhitvA IzvaraguNAN jagAda tanjca
 bhaMktva tAbhyAM dadau| 31 tadA tayO rdRSTau prasannAyAM taM pratyabhijnjatuH kintu sa
 tayOH sAKSAdantardadhE| 32 tatastau mithObhidhAtum Arabdhavantau gamanakALE yadA
 kathAmakathayat zAstrArthanjcabOdhayat tadAvayO rbuddhiH kiM na prAjvalat? 33 tau
 tatSaNAdutthAya yirUzAlamapuraM pratyAyayatuH, tatsthAnE ziSyANAm EkAdazAnAM
 sagginAnjca darzanaM jAtaM| 34 tE prOcuH prabhurudatiSThad iti satyaM zimOnE
 darzanamadAcca| 35 tataH pathaH sarvvaghaTanAyAH pUpabhanjjanEna tatparicayasya ca
 sarvvavRttAntaM tau vaktumArEbhATE| 36 itthaM tE parasparaM vadanti tatKALE yizuH svayaM
 tESAM madhya prOttaya yuSmAkAM kalyANAM bhUyAd ityuvAca, 37 kintu bhUtAM pazyAma
 ityanumAya tE samudvivijire trESuzca| 38 sa uvAca, kutO duHkhitA bhavatha? yuSmAkAM
 manaHsu sandEha uDEti ca kutaH? 39 ESohaM, mama karau pazyata varaM sprSTvA pazyata,
 mama yAdRzAni pazyatha tAdRzAni bhUtasya mAMsAsthInI na santi| 40 ityuktva sa hastapAdAn
 darzayAmAsa| 41 tE'sambhavaM jnjAtvA sAnanda na pratyayan| tataH sa tAn papraccha, atra

yuSmAkaM samIpe khAdyaM kinjcidasti? 42 tataste kiyaddagdhamsyaM madhu ca daduH 43 sa tadAdAya tESAM sAKSAd bubhujE 44 kathayAmAsa ca mUsAvyavasthAyAM bhaviSyadvAdinAM granthESu glitapustake ca mayi yAni sarvvANi vacanAni likhitAni tadanurUpANi ghaTiSyantE yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM sthitvAhaM yadEtadvAkyam avadaM tadidAnIM pratyakSamabhUt| 45 atha tEbhyaH zAstrabOdhAdhikAraM datvAvadat, 46 khrISTEnEtthaM mRtiyAtanA bhOktavyA tRtIyadinE ca zmazAnAdutthAtavyanjcEti lipirasti; 47 tannAmnA yirUzAlamamArabhya sarvvadEze manaHparAvarttanasya pApamOcanasya ca susaMvAdaH pracArayitavyaH, 48 ESu sarvvESu yUyaM sAkSiNaH| 49 aparanjca pazyata pitrA yat pratijnjAtaM tat prESayiSyAmi, ataEva yAvatkAlaM yUyaM svargIyAM zaktiM na prApsyatha tAvatkAlaM yirUzAlamnagarE tiSthata| 50 atha sa tAn baithanIyAparyyantaM nItva hastAvuttOlya AziSa vaktumArEbHE 51 AziSaM vadannEva ca tEbhyaH pRthag bhUtva svargAya nItO'bhavat| 52 tAdA tE taM bhajamAnA mahAnandEna yirUzAlamaM pratyAjagmuH| 53 tato niranantaraM mandirE tiSthanta Izvarasya prazaMsAM dhanyavAdanjca karttam ArEbhire| iti||

yOhanaH

1 Adau vAda Asit sa ca vAda IzvarENa sArdhamAsit sa vAdaH svayamIzvara Eva| 2 sa AdAvIzvarENa sahAsIt| 3 tEna sarvvaM vastu sasRjE sarvvESu sRSTavastuSu kimapi vastu tEnAsRSTaM nAsti| 4 sa jIvanasyAkAraH, tacca jIvanaM manuSYANAM jyOtiH 5 tajjyOtirandhakArE pracakAzE kintvandhakArastanna jagrAha| 6 yOhan nAmaka EkO manuja IzvarENa prESayAnjcakrE| 7 tadvArA yathA sarvvE vizvasanti tadarthaM sa tajjyOtiSi pramANaM dAtuM sAkSisvarUpO bhUtvaAgamat, 8 sa svayaM tajjyOti rna kintu tajjyOtiSi pramANaM dAtumAgamat| 9 jagatyAgatya yaH sarvvamanujEbhyO diptiM dadAti tadEva satyajyOtiH| 10 sa yajjagadasRjat tanmadya Eva sa AsIt kintu jagatO lOkAstaM nAjAnan| 11 nijAdhikAraM sa Agacchat kintu prajAstaM nAgRhlan| 12 tathApi yE yE tamagRhlan arthAt tasya nAmni vyazvasan tEbhya Izvarasya putrA bhavitum adhikAram adadAt| 13 tESAM janiH zONitAnna zArIrikAbhilASanna mAnavAnAmicchAtO na kintvIzvarAdabhavat| 14 sa vAdO manuSyarUpENAvatIryya satyatAnugrahAbhyAM paripUrNaH san sArdham asmAbhi rnyavasat tataH pituradvitIyaputrasya yOgyO yO mahimA taM mahimAnaM tasyApazyAma| 15 taTO yOhanapi pracAryya sAkSyamidaM dattavAn yO mama pazcAd AgamiSyati sa mattO gurutaraH; yatO matpUrvvaM sa vidyamAna AsIt; yadartham ahaM sAkSyamidam adAM sa ESaH| 16 aparajca tasya pUrNatAyA vayaM sarvvE kramazaH kramazOnugrahaM prAptAH| 17 mUsAdvArA vyavastha datta kintvanugrahaH satyatvanjca yIzukhrIStadvArA samupAtiSThatAM| 18 kOpi manuja IzvaraM kadApi nApazyat kintu pituH krOPasthO'dvitIyaH putrastaM prakAzayat| 19 tvam kaH? iti vAkyam prESTuM yadA yihUdiyalOkA yAjakAn lEvilOkAMzca yirUzAlamO yOhanaH samIpE prESayAmAsuH, 20 tada sa svIkRtavAn nApahnUtavAn nAham abhiSikta ityagglkRtavAn| 21 tada tE'pRcchan tarhi kO bhavAn? kiM EliyaH? sOvadat na; tataste'pRcchan tarhi bhavAn sa bhaviSyadvAdi? sOvadat nAhaM saH| 22 tada tE'pRcchan tarhi bhavAn kaH? vayaM gatva prErakAn tvayi kiM vakSyAmaH? svasmin kiM vadasi? 23 tada sOvadat| paramEzasya panthAnaM pariSkuruta sarvvataH| itIdaM prAntarE vAkyam vadataH kasyacidravaH| kathAmimAM yasmin yizayio bhaviSyadvAdi likhitavAn sOham| 24 yE prESitAstE phirUzilOkAH| 25 tada tE'pRcchan yadi nAbhiSiktOsi EliyOsi na sa bhaviSyadvAdiyapi nAsi ca, tarhi lOkAn majjayasi kutaH? 26 taTO yOhan pratyavOcat, tOyE'haM majjayAmIti satyaM kintu yaM yUyaM na jAnIta tAdRza EkO janO yuSmAkAm madhya upatiSThati| 27 sa matpazcAd AgatOpi matpUrvvaM varttamAna AsIt tasya pAdukAbandhanaM mOcayitumapi nAhaM yOgyOsmi| 28 yarddanadyAH pArasthabaithabArAyAM yasminsthAnE yOhanamajjayat tasmina sthAnE sarvvamEtad aghaTata| 29 parE'hani yOhan svanikaTamAgacchantam yizuM vilOkya prAvOcat jagataH pApamOcakam Izvarasya mESazAvakAM pazyata| 30 yO mama pazcAdAgamiSyati sa mattO gurutaraH, yatO hEtOrmatpUrvvaM sO'varttata yasminnahaM kathAmimAM kathitavAn sa EvAyaM| 31 aparaM nAhamEnaM pratyabhijnjAtavAn kintu isrAyElloka EnaM yathA paricinvanti tadabhiprAyENahaM jalE majjayitumAgaccham| 32 punazca yOhanaparamEkaM pramANaM datva kathitavAn vihAyasaH kapOtavad avatarantamAtmAnam asyOparyyavatiSthantaM ca dRSTavAnaham| 33 nAhamEnaM pratyabhijnjAtavAn iti satyaM kintu yO jalE majjayitum mAM prairayat sa EvEmAM kathAmakathayat yasyOparyyAtmAnam avatarantam avatiSthantanjca drakSayasi saEva pavitrE Atmani majjayiSyati| 34 avastannirIkSyAyam Izvarasya tanaya iti pramANaM dadAmi| 35 parE'hani yOhan dvAbhyAM ziSyAbhyAM sArddhEM tiSThan 36 yizuM gacchantam vilOkya gaditavAn, Izvarasya mESazAvakAM pazyataM| 37 imAM kathAM zrutva dvau ziSyau yIzOH pazcAd IyatuH| 38 taTO yIzuH parAvRtya tau pazcAd Agacchantau dRSTva pRSTavAn yuvAM kiM gavEzayathaH? tAvapRcchatAM hE rabbi arthAt hE gurO bhavAn kutra tiSThati? 39 tataH sOvAdit Etya pazyataM| taTO divasasya tRtIyapraharasya

gatatvAt tau taddinaM tasya saggE'sthAtAM| 40 yau dvau yOhanO vAkyAM zrutvA yizOH pazcAd AgamatAM tayOH zimOnpitarasya bhrAtA AndriyaH 41 sa itvA prathamaM nijasOdaram zimOnaM sAkSATprApya kathitavAn vayaM khriSTam arthAt abhiSiktapuruSaM sAkSATkRtavantaH| 42 pazcAt sa taM yizOH samIpam Anayat| tada yIzustaM dRSTvAvadat tvaM yUnasaH putraH zimOn kintu tvannAmadhEyaM kaiphAH vA pitaraH arthAt prastarO bhaviSyati| 43 parE'hani yIzau gAllIaM gantuM nizcitacEtasi sati philipanAmAnaM janaM sAkSATprApyAvOcat mama pazcAd Agaccha| 44 baitsaidAnAmni yasmin grAmE pitarAndriyayOrvAsa AsIt tasmin grAmE tasya philipasya vasatirAsIt| 45 pazcAt philipO nithanElAM sAkSATprApyAvadat mUsA vyavastha granthE bhaviSyadvAdinAM granthESu ca yasyAkhyAnaM likhitamAstE taM yUSaphaH putraM nAsaratIyaM yIzuM sAkSAd akArSma vayaM| 46 tada nithanEl kathitavAn nAsarannagarAta kiM kazciduttama utpantuM zaknOti? tataH philipO 'vOcat Etya pazyal 47 aparanjca yIzuH svasya samIpaM tam AgacchantaM dRSTvA vyAhRtavAn, pazyAyaM niSkapaTaH satya isrAyEllokaH| 48 tataH sOvadad, bhavAn mAM kathaM pratyabhijAnAti? yIzuravAdIt philipasya AhvAnAt pUrvvaM yadA tvamuPumbarasya tarOrmULE'sthAstada tvAmadarzam| 49 nithanEl acakathat, hE gurO bhavAn nitAntam Izvarasya putrOsi, bhavAn isrAyElvaMzasya rAJa| 50 tatO yIzu rvyAharat, tvAmuPumbarasya pAdapasya mULE dRSTavAnAhaM mamaitasmAdvAkyAt kiM tvaM vyazvasiH? EtasmAdapyAzaryyAni kAryyAni drakSyasi| 51 anyaccAvAdId yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi, itaH paraM mOcItE mEghadvArE tasmAnmanujasUnuna Izvarasya dUtagaNam avarOhantamArOhantanjca drakSyatha|

2 anantaraM trutIyadivasE gAllI pradEziyE kAnnAnAmni nagarE vivAha AsIt tatra ca yIzOrmAtA tiSThat| 2 tasmai vivAhAya yIzustasya ziSyAzca nimantrItA Asan| 3 tadanantaraM drAkSArasasya nyUnatvAd yIzOrmAtA tamavadat EtESAM drAkSAraso nAsti| 4 tada sa tAmavOcat hE nAri mayA saha tava kiM kAryyaM? mama samaya idAnIM nOpatiSThatI| 5 tatastasya mAta dAsAnavOcad ayaM yad vadati tadEva kuruta| 6 tasmin sthAnE yihUdlyAnAM zucitvakaraNavyavahArAnusArENAPHakaikajaladharANI pASANamayAni SaPvRhatpAtrANIAsan| 7 tada yIzustAn sarvvakalazAn jalaiH pUrayituM tAnAjnjApayat, tatastE sarvvAn kumbhAnAkarNaM jalaiH paryyapUrayan| 8 atha tEbhyaH kinjciduttAryya bhOjyAdhipAtEHsamIpaM nEtUM sa tAnAdizat, tE tadanayan| 9 aparanjca tajjalaM kathaM drAkSAraso'bhavat tajjalavAhakAdAsa jnjAtuM zaktAH kintu tadbhOjyAdhipO jnjAtuM nAzaknOt tadavalihya varaM saMmbOdyAvadata, 10 lokAH prathamaM uttamadrAkSArasaM dadati taSu yathESTAM pitavatsu tasma kinjcidanuttamanjca dadati kintu tvamidAnIM yAvat uttamadrAkSArasaM sthApayasi| 11 itthaM yIzurgAllIpradEzE AzaryyakArmma prArambha nijamahimAnaM prAkAzayat tataH ziSyAstasmin vyazvasan| 12 tataH param sa nijamAtrubrhrAtruziSyaiH sArddhM kapharnAhUmam Agamat kintu tatra bahUdinAni AtiSThat| 13 tadanantaram yihUdiyAnAM nistArOtsavE nikaTamAgatE yIzu ryrUzAlam nagaram Agacchat| 14 tatO mandirasya madhyE gOmESapArAvatavikrayiNO vANijakScOpaviSTAn vilOkya 15 rajjubhiH kazAM nirmmAya sarvvagOmESAdibhiH sArddhaM tAn mandirAd dUrikRtavAn| 16 vaNijAM mudrAdi vikIryya AsanAni nyUbjikRtya pArAvatavikrayibhyO'kathayad asmAt sthAnAt sarvAnyEtAni nayata, mama pitugRhaM vANijyagRhaM mA kArSTa| 17 tasmAt tanmandirArtha udyOgo yastu sa grasatIva mAM| imAM zAstrIyalipiM ziSyAHsamasmaran| 18 tataH param yihUdlyalOkA yISimavadan tavamidRzakarmmakaraNAt kiM cihnamasman darzayasi? 19 tatO yIzustAnavOcad yuSmAbhirE tasmin mandirE nAzitE dinatrayamadhyE'haM tad utthApayiSyAmi| 20 tada yihUdiyA vyAhArSuH, Etasya mandirasa nirmmANena SaTcatvAriMzad vatsarA gatAH, tvaM kiM dinatrayamadhyE tad utthApayiSyasi? 21 kintu sa nijadEharUpamandirE kathAmimAM kathitavAn| 22 sa yadEtAdRzaM gaditavAn tacchiSyAH zmazAnAt tadyOtthAnE sati smRtvA dharmmagranthE yIzunOktakathAyAM ca vyazvasiSuH| 23 anantaraM nistArOtsavasya

bhOjyasamayE yirUZAlam nagarE tatkrutAz CaryyakarmmANi vilOkya bahubhistasya nAmani vizvasitaM| 24 kintu sa tESAM karESu svaM na samarpayat, yataH sa sarvvAnavait| 25 sa manavESu kasyacit pramANaM nApEkSata yatO manujAnAM madhyE yadyadasti tattat soJAnAt|

3 nikadimanAmA yihUdIyAnAm adhipatiH phirUzI kSaNadAyAM 2 yIzaurabhyarNam Avrajya vyAhArSit, hE gurO bhavAn IzvarAd Agat Eka upadESTA, Etad asmAbhirnjAyate; yatO bhavata AnyAz CaryyakarmmANi kriyantE paramEzvarasya sAhAyyaM vinA kEnApi tattatkarmmANi karttuM na zakyantE| 3 tAdA yIzuruttaraM dattavAn tavAhaM yathArthataraM vyAharAmi punarjanmani na sati kOpi manava Izvarasya rAjyaM draSTuM na zaknOti| 4 tatO nikadImaH pratyavOcat manujO vRddhO bhUtvA kathaM janiSyate? sa kiM puna rmAtRrjaTharaM pravizya janitum zaknOti? 5 yIzuravAdid yathArthataram ahaM kathayAmi manujE tOyAtmabhyAM puna rna jAtE sa Izvarasya rAjyaM pravESTuM na zaknOti| 6 mAMsAd yat jAYate tan mAMsamEva tathAtmanO yO jAYate sa Atmaiva| 7 yuSmAbhiH puna rjanitavyaM mamaitasyAM kathAyAm AzcaryaM mA mamsthAH| 8 sadAgatiryAM dizamicchati tasyAmEva dizi vAti, tvaM tasya svanaM zuNOSi kintu sa kuta AyAti kutra yAti vA kimapi na jAnAsi tadvAd AtmanaH sakAzAt sarvvESAM manujAnAM janma bhavati| 9 tAdA nikadImaH pRSTavAn Etat kathaM bhavitum zaknOti? 10 yIzuH pratyaktavAn tvamisraAyElO gururbhUtvApi kimEtAM katham na vEtsi? 11 tubhyaM yathArthaM kathayAmi, vayaM yad vidmastad vacmaH yaMcca pazyAmastasyaiva sAkSyAM dadmaH kintu yuSmAbhirasmAkaM sAkSitvaM na gRhyate| 12 Etasya saMsArasya kathAyAM kathitAyAM yadi yUyaM na vizvasitha tarhi svargiyAyAM kathAyAM katham vizvasiSyatha? 13 yaH svargE'sti yaM ca svargAd avArOhat taM manavatanayaM vinA kOpi svargaM nArOhat| 14 aparanjca mUsa yathA prAntarE sarpaM prOthApitavAn manuSyaputro'pi tathaivOthApitavyaH; 15 tasmAd yaH kazcit tasmin vizvasiSyati so'vinAzyaH san anantAyuH prApSyati| (aiōnios g166) 16 Izvara itthaM jagadadayata yat svamadvitIyaM tanayaM prAdadAt tatO yaH kazcit tasmin vizvasiSyati so'vinAzyaH san anantAyuH prApSyati| (aiōnios g166) 17 IzvarO jagatO lokAn danPAYitum svaputraM na pRESya tAn paritrAtuM pRESitavAn| 18 ataEva yaH kazcit tasmin vizvasiti sa danPARhO na bhavati kintu yaH kazcit tasmin na vizvasiti sa idAnImEva danPARhO bhavati, yataH sa IzvarasyAdvitIyaputrasya nAmani pratyayaM na karOti| 19 jagatO madhyE jyOtiH prAkAzata kintu manuSyANAM karmmaNAM dRSTatvAt tE jyOtiSOpi timirE prIyantE EtadEva danPasya kArANAM bhavati| 20 yaH kukarmma karOti tasyAcArasya dRSTatvAt sa jyOtirRrtIyitVA tannikaTAM nAyAti; 21 kintu yaH satkarmma karOti tasya sarvvANI karmmANizvarENa kRtANti sathA prakAzate tadabhiprAyENa sa jyOtiSaH sannidhim AyAti| 22 tataH param yIzuH ziSyaiH sArddhaM yihUdIyadEzaM gatvA tatra sthitvA majjayitum Arabhata| 23 tAdA zAlam nagarasya samIpasthAyini ainan grAmE bahutaratOyasthitEstatra yOhan amajjayat tathA ca lOkA AgatyA tEna majjita abhavan| 24 tAdA yOhan kArAyAM na baddhaH| 25 aparanjca zAcakarmmaNi yOhAnaH ziSyaiH saha yihUdIyalOkANAM vivAdE jAtE, tE yOhanaH saMnnidhiM gatvAkathayan, 26 hE gurO yaddananadyAH pArE bhavata sArddhaM ya Asit yasmiMzca bhavAn sAkSyAM pradadAt pazyatu sOpi majjayati sarvve tasya samIpaM yAnti ca| 27 tAdA yOhan pratyavOcat IzvarENa na datte kOpi manujaH kimapi prAptuM na zaknOti| 28 ahaM abhiSikto na bhavAmi kintu tadagrE pRESitOsmi yAmimAM katham kathitavAnAhaM tatra yUyaM sarvve sAkSiNaH stha| 29 yO janaH kanyAM labhatE sa Eva varaH kintu varasya sannidhau danPAYamAnaM tasya yanmitraM tEna varasya zabde zrute'tivAhlAdyate mamApi tadvad AnandasiddhirjAtA| 30 tEna kramazo varddhitavyaM kintu mayA hsitavyaM| 31 ya UrdhvAdAgacchat sa sarvvESAM mukhyO yazca saMsArAd udapadyata sa sAMsArikaH saMsArIyAM kathAnjca kathayati yastu svargAdAgacchat sa sarvvESAM mukhyaH| 32 sa yadapazyadazRNOcca tasminnEva sAkSyAM dadAti tathApi prAyazaH kazcit tasya sAkSyAM na gRhIAti; 33 kintu yO gRhIAti sa Izvarasya satyavAditvaM mudrAggitaM karOti| 34 IzvarENa

yaH prEritaH saEva IzvarIyakathAM kathayati yata Izvara AtmAnaM tasmai aparimitam adadAt| 35 pitA putrE snEhaM kRtvA tasya hastE sarvvANi samarpitavAn| 36 yaH kazcit putrE vizvasiti sa EvAnantam paramAyuH prApnOti kintu yaH kazcit putrE na vizvasiti sa paramAyuSO darzanaM na prApnOti kintvIzvarasya kOpabhAjanaM bhUtvA tiSThati| (aiOnios g166)

4 yIzUH svayaM nAmajjayat kEvalaM tasya ziSyA amajjayat kintu yOhanO'dhikaziSyAn sa karOti majjayati ca, 2 phirUzina imAM vArttAmazRNvan iti prabhuravagatyA 3 yihUdIyadEzaM vihAya puna rgAlilam Agat| 4 tataH zOmironApradEzasya madyEna tEna gantavyE sati 5 yAkUb nijaputrAya yUSaphE yAM bhUmim adadAt tatsamIpathAyi zOmironApradEzasya sukhAr nAmna vikhyAtasya nagarasya sannidhAvupAsthat| 6 tatra yAkUbaH prahirAsIt; tadA dvitIyayAmavElAyAM jAtAyAM sa mArgE zramApannastasya prahEH pArzvE upAvizat| 7 Etarhi kAcit zOmironIya yOSit tOyOttolanArtham tatrAgamat 8 tada ziSyAH khAdyadravyANI krEtUM nagaram agacchan| 9 yIzUH zOmironIyAM tAM yOSitam vyAhArSIt mahyaM kinjcit pAnIyaM pAtUM dEhi| kintu zOmironIyahi sAKaM yihUdIyalOkA na vyavAharan tasmAddhEtOH sAkathayat zOmironIya yOSitadahaM tvaM yihUdIyOsI kathaM mattaH pAnIyaM pAtum icchasi? 10 taTO yIzuravadad Izvarasya yaddAnaM tatklDrk pAnIyaM pAtUM mahyaM dEhi ya itthaM tvAM yAcate sa vA ka iti cEdajnjAsyathAstarhi tamayAcISyathAH sa ca tubhyamamRtaM tOyamadAsyat| 11 tada sA smantinI bhASitavati, hE mahEccha prahirgambhIrO bhavato nIrtOttolanapAtraM nAstI ca tasmAt tadamRtaM kilAlam kutaH prApsyasi? 12 yOSmabhyam imamandhUM dadau, yasya ca parijana gOMESADayazca sarvvE'sya prahEH pAnIyaM papurEtAdRzO yOSmAKaM pUrvvapuruSO yAkUb tasmAdapi bhavAn mahAn kim? 13 taTO yIzurakathayad idaM pAnIyaM saH pivati sa punastRSartto bhaviSyati, 14 kintu mayA dattaM pAnIyaM yaH pivati sa punaH kadApi tRSartto na bhaviSyati| mayA dattam idaM tOyaM tasyAntaH prasravaNarUpaM bhUtvA anantAyuryAvat srOSyati| (aiOn g165, aiOnios g166) 15 tada sA vanitAkathayat hE mahEccha tarhi mama punaH pIpAsA yatha na jAyate tOyOttolanAya yathAtrAgamanaM na bhavati ca tadarthaM mahyaM tattOyaM dEhi| 16 taTO yIzUrvadadyAhi tava patimAhUya sthAnE'tragaccha| 17 sA vAmAvadat mama patirnAsti| yIzuravadat mama patirnAstIti vAKyaM bhadramavOcaH| 18 yatastava panja patayObhavan adhunA tu tvaya sArddhaM yastiSThati sa tava bharttA na vAKyamidaM satyamavAdiH| 19 tada sA mahilA gaditavati hE mahEccha bhavAn EkO bhaviSyadvAdIti buddhaM mayA| 20 asmAKaM pitRlOkA Etasmin zilOccayE'bhajanta, kintu bhavadbhirucyatE yirUzAlam nagarE bhajanayOgyaM sthAnamAstE| 21 yIzuravOcat hE yOSit mama vAKyE vizvasihi yadA yUYaM kEvalazailE'smin vA yirUzAlam nagarE piturbhajanaM na kariSyadhvE kAla EtAdRza AyAti| 22 yUYaM yAM bhajadhvE taM na jAnItha, kintu vayaM yAM bhajAmahE taM jAnImahE, yatO yihUdIyalOkAnAM madhyAt paritrANaM jAyatE| 23 kintu yadA satyabhakta AtmanA satyarUpENa ca piturbhajanaM kariSyante samaya EtAdRza AyAti, varam idAnimapi vidyatE; yata EtAdRzO bhaktAn pitA cEstatE| 24 Izvara AtmA; tatastasya yE bhaktAstaiH sa AtmanA satyarUpENa ca bhajanIyaH| 25 tada sA mahilAvAdIti khrIStanAmna vikhyAtO'bhiSiktaH puruSa AgamiSyatIti jAnAmi sa ca sarvvAH katha asmAn jnjApayiSyati| 26 taTO yIzuravadat tvaya sArddhaM kathanaM karOmi yO'ham ahamEva sa puruSaH| 27 Etasmin samayE ziSyA AgatyA tatha striyA sArddhaM tasya kathOpakathanE mahAzcarryam amanyanta tathApi bhavAn kimicchati? yadvA kimartham Etaya sArddhaM kathAM kathayati? iti kOpi nAprcchat| 28 tataH paraM sA nArI kalazaM sthApayitvA nagaramadhyam gatvA lokEbhyOkathAyad 29 ahaM yadyat karmmAKaravaM tatsarvvam mahyamakathayad EtAdRzaM manavamEkam AgatyA pazyata ru kim abhiSikto na bhavati? 30 tatastE nagarAd bahirAgatyA tAtasya samIpam Ayan| 31 Etarhi ziSyAH sAdhayitvA taM vyAhArSuH hE gurO bhavAn kinjcid bhUktAM| 32 tataH sOvadad yuSmAbhiryanna jnjAyatE tAdRzaM bhakSyAM mamAstE| 33 tada ziSyAH parasparaM praSTum Arambhanta, kimasmai kOpi kimapi bhakSyAMAnIya dattavAn? 34

yIzuravOcat matprErakasyAbhimatAnurUpakaraNaM tasyaiva karmmasiddhikAraNanjca mama bhakSyam| 35 mAsacatuSTayE jATE zasyakarttanasamayO bhaviSyatIti vAkyam yuSmAbhiH kiM nOdyatE? kintvahaM vadAmi, zira uttOlya kSEtrANi prati nirIkSyA pazyata, idANiM karttanayOgyAni zuklavarNAnyabhavan| 36 yazchinatti sa vEtanaM labhatE anantAyuHsvarUpaM zasyaM sa gRhIAti ca, tEnaiva vaptA chEtta ca yugapad AnandataH| (aiOnios g166) 37 itthaM sati vapatyEkazchinatyanya iti vacanaM siddhyati| 38 yatra yUyAM na paryyazrAmyata tAdRzaM zasyaM chEttuM yuSmAn prairayam anyE janAHparyyazrAmyan yUyAM tESAM zragasya phalam alabhadhvam| 39 yasmin kaLE yadyat karmAkArSaM tatsarvvaM sa mahyam akathayat tasyA vanitAyA idaM sAkSyavAkyam zrutvA tannagaranivAsinO bahavaH zOmiraONiyalOkA vyazvasan| 40 tathA ca tasyAntikE samupasthAya svESAM sannidhau katicid dinAni sthAtuM tasmin vinayam akurvvAna tasmAt sa dinadvayAM tatsthAnE nyavaStat 41 tatatasyOpadEzEna bahavO'parE vizvasya 42 tAM yOSAmavadan kEvalaM tava vAkyEna pratIma iti na, kintu sa jagatO'bhiSiktastrAtEti tasya kathAM zrutvA vayaM svayamEvAjnjAsamahil| 43 svadEzE bhaviSyadvaktuH satkArO nAstIti yadyapi yIzuH pramaNaM datvAkathayat 44 tathApi divasadvayAt paraM sa tasmAt sthAnAd gaLIlaM gatavAn| 45 anantaraM yE gaLIli liyalOkA utsavE gata utsavasamayE yirUzalam nagarE tasya sarvvAH kriya apazyan tE gaLIllam AgataM tam AgRhlan| 46 tataH param yIzu ryasmin kaNnAnagarE jalaM drAkSarasarAm AkarOt tat sthAnaM punaragAt| tasminnEva samayE kasyacid rAjasaHstArasya putraH kapharnAhUmapurI rOgagrasta AsIt| 47 sa yEhUdiyadEzAd yIzo rgAlilAgamanavArttAM nizamyA tasya samIpam gatvA prArthya vyAhRtavAn mama putrasya prAyENa kaLa AsannaH bhavAn AgatyA taM svasthaM karOtu| 48 tadA yIzurakathayad AzcaryyaM karmma citraM cihnaM ca na dRSTA yUyAM na pratyESyatha| 49 tataH sa sabhAsadavadat hE mahEccha mama putrE na mRtE bhavAnAgacchatu| 50 yIzustamavadad gaccha tava putro'jIvIt tadA yIzunOktavAkyE sa vizvasya gatavAn| 51 gamanakALE mArgamadyE dAsastaM sAKSATprApyAvadan bhavataH putro'jIvIt| 52 tataH kaM kaLamArabhya rOgapratikArArambho jAta iti pRSTE tairuktaM hyaH sArddhadanPadvayAdhikadvitiyayAmE tasya jvaratyAgO'bhavat| 53 tadA yIzustasmin kSaNE prOktavAn tava putro'jIvIt piTA tadbuddhva saparivArO vyazvasIt| 54 yihUdiyadEzAd AgatyA gaLIli yIzurEtad dvitIyam AzcaryyakarmAkArOt|

5 tataH paraM yihUdiyAnAm utsava upasthitE yIzu ryirUzAlamaM gatavAn| 2 tasminnagarE mESanAmno dvArasya samIpE ibrIyabhASaya baithEsdA nAmna piSkariNI panjaghaTTayuktAsIt| 3 tasyAstESu ghaTTESu kilAlakampanam apEkSyA andhakhanjcazuSkAggAdayO bahavO rOgiNaH patantastiSThanti sma| 4 yatO vizesakALE tasya sarasO vAri svargIyadUta EtyAkampayat tatkilAlakampanAt paraM yaH kazcid rOgi prathamam pAnIyamavarOhat sa Eva tatkSaNAd rOgamukto'bhavat| 5 tadASTatriMzadvarSANi yAvad rOgagrasta Ekajanastasmin sthAnE sthitavAn| 6 yIzustaM zayitaM dRSTvA bahukAlikarOgIti jnjAtvA vyAhRtavAn tvaM kiM svastho bubhUSasi? 7 taTO rOgi kathitavAn hE mahEccha yada kilAlam kampate tadA mAM puSkariNim avarOhayituM mama kOpi nAsti, tasmAn mama gamanakALE kazcidanyO'grO gatvA avarOhati| 8 tadA yIzurakathayad uttiSTha, tava zayyAmuttOlya gRhItva yAhi| 9 sa tatkSaNAt svastho bhUtva zayyAmuttOlyAdAya gatavAn kintu taddinaM vizrAmavArAH| 10 tasmAd yihUdiyAH svasthaM naraM vyAharan adya vizrAmavArE zayanIyamAdAya na yAtavyam| 11 tataH sa pratyavOcad yO mAM svastham akArSIt zayanIyam uttOlyAdAya yAtuM mAM sa EvAdizat| 12 tadA tE'pRcchan zayanIyam uttOlyAdAya yAtuM ya AjnjApayat sa kaH? 13 kintu sa ka iti svasthibhUtO nAjAnAd yatastasmin sthAnE janatAsattvAd yIzuH sthAnAntaram Agamat| 14 tataH paraM yEzu rmandirE taM naraM sAKSATprApyAkathayat pazyEdAnIm anAmayO jAtOsI yathAdhika durdaza na ghaTatE taddhEtOH pApaM karmma punarmAkArSIH| 15 tataH sa gatvA yihUdiyAn avadad yIzu rmAm

arOgiNam akArSit| 16 tatO yIzu rvizrAmavArE karmEdRzaM kRtavAn iti hEtO ryihUdIyAstaM tAPayitVA hantum acESTanta| 17 yIzustAnAkhyat mama pitA yat kAryyaM karOti tadanurUpam ahamapi karOti| 18 tatO yihUdIyAstaM hantum punarayatanta yatO vizrAmavAraM nAmanyata tadEva kEvalaM na adhikantu IzvaraM svapitaraM prOcya svamapIzvaratulyaM kRtavAn| 19 pazcAd yIzuravadad yuSmAnahaM yathArthataRaM vadAmi putraH pitaraM yadyat karmma kurvvantaM pazyati tadariktaM svEcchAtaH kimapi karmma karttuM na zaknOti| pitA yat karOti putrOpi tadEva karOti| 20 pitA putrE snEhaM karOti tasmAt svayaM yadyat karmma karOti tatsarvvaM putraM darzayati; yathA ca yuSmAkaM AzcaryyajnjAnaM janiSyatE tadartham itOpi mahAkarmma taM darzayiSyati| 21 vastutastu pitA yathA pramiAn utthApya sajivAn karOti tadvat putrOpi yaM yaM icchati taM taM sajlvaM karOti| 22 sarvve pitaraM yathA satkurvvanti tathA putramapi satkAryituM pitA svayaM kasyApi vicAramakRtvA sarvvavicArANAM bhAraM putrE samarpitavAn| 23 yaH putraM sat karOti sa tasya prErakamapi sat karOti| 24 yuSmAnAhaM yathArthataRaM vadAmi yO janO mama vAKyaM zrutVA matprErakE vizvasiti sOnantAyuH prApnOti kadApi danPabAjanaM na bhavati nidhanAdutthAya paramAyuH prApnOti| (aiōnios g166) 25 ahaM yuSmAnatIyathArthaM vadAmi yadA mRta Izvaraputrasya ninAdaM zROsyanti yE ca zROsyanti tE sajlva bhaviSyanti samaya EtAdRza AyAti varam idAnImapyupatiSthati| 26 pitA yathA svayanjIvI tathA putrAya svayanjIvItvAdhikAraM dattavAn| 27 sa manuSyaputraH EtasmAt kAraNat pitA danPAkaraNadhikAramapi tasmin samarpitavAn| 28 Etadarthe yUYam AzcaryyaM na manyadhvaM yatO yasmin samayE tasya ninAdaM zrutVA zmazAnasthAH sarvve bahirAgamiSyanti samaya EtAdRza upasthAsyati| 29 tasmAd yE satkarmmaNI kRtavantasta utthAya AyuH prApsyanti yE ca kukarmmaNI kRtavantasta utthAya danPA m prApsyanti| 30 ahaM svayaM kimapi karttuM na zaknOmi yathA zuNOmi tathA vicAraYami mama vicAranjca nyAyyaH yatOhaM svIyAbhiSTaM nEhitVA matprErayituH pituriSTam IhE| 31 yadi svasmin svayaM sAkSyam dadAmi tarhi tatsAkSyam AgrAhyam bhavati; 32 kintu madarthe'parO janaH sAkSyam dadAti madarthe tasya yat sAkSyam tat satyam EtadapyahaM jAnAmi| 33 yuSmAbhi ryOhanaM prati lOkESu prEritESu sa satyakathAyAM sAkSyamadadAt| 34 mAnuSAdahaM sAkSyam nOpEkSE tathApi yUYam yathA paritrayadhve tadartham idaM vAKyaM vadAmi| 35 yOhan dEdIpyamAnO dIpa iva tEjasvI sthitavAn yUYam alpakAlaM tasya dIptyAnandituM samamanyadhvaM| 36 kintu tatpramANAdapi mama gurutaraM pramANaM vidyatE pitA mAM prESya yadyat karmma samApayituM zakttimadadAt mayA kRtaM tattat karmma madarthe pramANaM dadAti| 37 yaH pitA mAM prEritavAn mOpi madarthe pramANaM dadAti| tasya vAKyaM yuSmAbhiH kadApi na zrutaM tasya rUpanjca na dRSTaM 38 tasya vAKyanjca yuSmAkam antaH kadApi sthAnaM nApnOti yataH sa yaM prESitavAn yUYam tasmin na vizvasitha| 39 dharmmapustakANI yUYam AlOcayadhvaM tai rvAKyairanantAyuH prApsyama iti yUYaM budhyadhve taddharmmapustakANI madarthe pramANaM dadati| (aiōnios g166) 40 tathApi yUYaM paramAyuHprAptayE mama saMnidhim na jigamiSatha| 41 ahaM mAnuSEbhyaH satkAraM na gRhIAmi| 42 ahaM yuSmAn jAnAmi; yuSmAkamantara IzvaraprEma nAsti| 43 ahaM nijapitu rnAmnAgatOsmi tathApi mAM na gRhItha kintu kazcid yadi svanAmna samAgamiSyati tarhi taM grahISyatha| 44 yUYam IzvarAt satkAraM na ciStatvA kEvalaM parasparaM satkAram cEd Adadhvve tarhi kathaM vizvasituM zaknutha? 45 putuH samIpe'haM yuSmAn apavadiSyAmIti ma cintayata yasmin, yasmin yuSmAkaM vizvasaH saEva mUsa yuSmAn apavadati| 46 yadi yUYaM tasmin vyazvasiSyata tarhi mayyapi vyazvasiSyata, yat sa mayi likhitavAn| 47 tatO yadi tEna likhitavANI na pratitha tarhi mama vAKyANI kathaM pratyESyatha?

6 tataH paraM yIzu rgAlIlI pradEzlyasya tiviriyAnAmnaH sindhOH pAraM gatavAn| 2 tatO vyAdhimallOkasvAsthyakaraNarUpANI tasyAzcaryyANI karmmaNI dRSTVA bahavO janAstatpazcAd agacchan| 3 tatO yIzuH parvvatamAruhya tatra ziSyaiH sAkam| 4 tasmin

samaya nistArOtsavanAmni yihUdlyAnAma utsava upasthitE 5 yIzu rnEtrE uttOlya bahulOkAn svasamIpAgatAn vilOkya philipaM pRSTavAn EtESAM bhOjanAya bhOjadravyANi vayaM kutra krEtum zakrumaH? 6 vAkyamidaM tasya parIkSArtham avAdit kintu yat kariSyati tat svayam ajAnAt| 7 philipaH pratyavOcat EtESAM Ekaiko yadyalpam alpaM prApnOti tarhi mudrApAdadvizatEna krItapUpA api nyUnA bhaviSyanti| 8 zimOn pitarasya bhrAtA AndriyAkhyah ziSyANAmEkO vyAhrtavAn 9 atra kasyacid bAlakasya samIpE panjca yAvapUpAH kSudramatsyadvayanjca santi kintu lokAnAM EtAvAtAM madhyE taiH kiM bhaviSyati? 10 pazcAd yIzuravadat lokAnupavEzayata tatra bahuyavasasattvAt panjcasahastrEbhyO nyUnA adhika vA puruSA bhUmyAm upAvizan| 11 tato yIzustAn pUpAnAdAya Izvarasya guNAN kIrttayitvA ziSyESu samArpayat tataStE tEbhya upaviSTalOkEbhyaH pUpAn yathESTamatsyanjca prAduH| 12 tESu tRpTESu sa tANavOcad EtESAM kinjcidapi yathA nApacIyatE tathA sarvvANYavaziSTAni saMgRhIIta| 13 tataH sarvvESAM bhOjanAt paraM tE tESAM panjcaAnAM yAvapUpANAM avaziSTAnyakhilAni saMgRhya dvAdazaPallakAn apUrayan| 14 aparaM yIzOrEtAdRzIm AzcaryyakriyAM dRSTvA loka mithO vaktumArEbhirE jagati yasyAgamanaM bhaviSyati sa EvAyam avazyAM bhaviSyadvaktA| 15 ataEva loka AgatyA tamAkramya rAjAnaM kariSyanti yIzustESAM IdRzAM mAnasaM vijnjAya punazca parvvatam EkAki gatavAn| 16 saYaMkAla upasthitE ziSyA jaladhitaTaM vrajivA nAvamAruhya nagaradizi sindhau vAhayitvAgaman| 17 tasmin samayE timira upAtiSThat kintu yISustESAM samIpaM nAgacchat| 18 tada prabalapavanavahanAt sAgarE mahAtaraggo bhavitum ArEbhe| 19 tataStE vAhayitvA dvitrAn krOzAn gatAH pazcAd yIzum jaladhErupari padbhyAM vrajantaM naukAntikam AgacchantAM vilOkya trAsayukta abhavan 20 kintu sa tANukttavAn ayamahaM mA bhaiSta| 21 tada tE taM svairaM nAvi gRhItavantaH tada tatSaNaAd uddiSTasthAnE naurupAsthAt| 22 yayA nAvA ziSyA agacchan tadanya kApi nauka tasmin sthAnE nAsIt tato yIzuH ziSyaiH sAkAM nAgamat kEvalAH ziSyA agaman Etat pArastha loka jnjAtavantaH| 23 kintu tataH paraM prabhu ryatra Izvarasya guNAN anukIrttya lokAn pUpAn abhOjayat tatsthanasya samIpasthativiriyAyA aparAstaraNaya Agaman| 24 yIzustatra nAsti ziSyA api tatra nA santi loka iti vijnjAya yIzum gavESayitum taraNibhiH kapharnAhUm puraM gatAH| 25 tataStE saritpatEH pArE taM sAkSat prApya prAvOcan hE gurO bhavAn atra sthAnE kadAgamat? 26 tada yIzustAn pratyavAdId yuSmAnahaM yathArthataRaM vadAmi AzcaryyakarmmadarzanAddhEtO rna kintu pUpabhOjanAt tEna tRpstatAnjca mAM gavESayatha| 27 kSayanIyabhakSyArthaM mA zrAmiSta kintvantAyurbhakSyArthaM zrAmyata, tasmAt tAdRzAM bhakSyAM manujaputrO yuSmAbhyaM dAsyati; tasmin tAta IzvaraH pramANaM prAdAt| (aiōnios g166) 28 tada tE'pRcchan IzvarAbhimataM karmma karttum asmAbhiH kiM karttavyaM? 29 tato yIzuravadad IzvarO yaM prairayat tasmin vizvasanam IzvarAbhimataM karmma| 30 tada tE vyAharan bhavata kiM lakSaNaM darzitaM yaddRSTvA bhavati vizvasiSyamaH? tvayA kiM karmma kRtaM? 31 asmAkAM pUrvvapuruSA mahAprAntarE mAnnAM bhOkttuM prApuH yathA lipirAstE| svarglyANI tu bhakSyANI pradadau paramEzvaraH| 32 tada yIzuravadad ahaM yuSmAnatiyathArthaM vadAmi mUsa yuSmAbhyaM svargIyAM bhakSyAM nAdat kintu mama pitA yuSmAbhyaM svargIyAM paramaM bhakSyAM dadAti| 33 yaH svargAdavaruhya jagatE jIvanaM dadAti sa IzvaradattabhakSyarUpaH| 34 tada tE prAvOcan hE prabhO bhakSyamidaM nityamasmabhyaM dadAtu| 35 yIzuravadad ahamEva jIvanarUpaM bhakSyAM yo janO mama sannidhim Agacchati sa jAtu kSudhArtto na bhaviSyati, tathA yo janO mAM pratyEti sa jAtu trSArtto na bhaviSyati| 36 mAM dRSTvApi yUyAM na vizvasitha yuSmAnaham ityavOcam| 37 pitA mahyaM yAvato lokAnadadAt tE sarvva Eva mamAntikam AgamiSyanti yaH kazcicca mama sannidhim AyAsyati taM kEnApi prakArENa na dUrIkariSyAmi| 38 nijAbhimataM sAdhayitum na hi kintu prErayiturabhimataM sAdhayitum svargAd AgatOsmi| 39 sa yAn yAn lokAn mahyamadadAt tESAMekamapi na

hArayitvA zESadinE sarvvAnaham utthApayAmi idaM matprErayituH piturabhimataM| 40 yaH kazcin mAnavasutaM vilOkya vizvasiti sa zESadinE mayOtthApitaH san anantAyuH prApsyati iti matprErakasyAbhimataM| (aiōnios g166) 41 tadA svargAd yad bhakSyam avArOhat tad bhakSyam ahamEva yihUdIyalOkAstasyaitad vAkyE vivadamAnA vakttumArEbhirE 42 yUSaphaH putrO yIzu ryasya mAtApitarau vayaM jAnIma ESa kiM saEva na? tarhi svargAd avArOham iti vAkyAM kathaM vaktti? 43 tadA yIzustAn pratyavadat parasparaM mA vivadadhvaM 44 matprErakENa pitrA nAkRSTaH kOpi janO mamAntikam AyAtuM na zaknOti kintvAgataM janaM caramE'hni prOtthApayiSyAmi| 45 tE sarvva IzvarENA zikSitA bhaviSyanti bhaviSyadvAdinAM granthESu lipirithamAstE atO yaH kazciti pituH sakAzAt zrutvA zikSatE sa Eva mama sampam AgamiSyati| 46 ya IzvarAd ajAyata taM vinA kOpi manuSyO janakaM nAdarzat kEvalaH saEva tAtam adrAkSit| 47 ahaM yuSmAn yathArthataram vadAmi yO janO mayi vizvAsaM karOti sOnantAyuH prApnOti| (aiōnios g166) 48 ahamEva tajjIvanabhakSyam| 49 yuSmAkaM pUrvvapuruSA mahAprAntarE mannAbhakSyam bhUKttApi mRtAH 50 kintu yadbhakSyAM svargAdAgacchat tad yadi kazcid bhugktE tarhi sa na mriyate| 51 yajjIvanabhakSyAM svargAdAgacchat sohamEva idaM bhakSyAM yO janO bhugktE sa nityajIvi bhaviSyati| punazca jagatO jIvanArthamahaM yat svakIyapizitaM dAsyAmi tadEva mayA vitaritaM bhakSyam| (aiōn g165) 52 tasmAd yihUdIyAH parasparaM vivadamAnA vakttumArEbhirE ESa bhOjanArthaM svIyaM palalaM katham asmabhyAM dAsyati? 53 tadA yIzustAn AvOcad yuSmAnahaM yathArthataraM vadAmi manuSyaputrasyAmiSE yuSmAbhi rna bhukttE tasya rudhirE ca na pItE jIvanEna sArddhaM yuSmAkaM sambandhO nAsti| 54 yO mamAmiSaM svAdati mama sudhiranjca pivati sOnantAyuH prApnOti tataH zESE'hni tamaham utthApayiSyAmi| (aiōnios g166) 55 yatO madIyamAmiSaM paramaM bhakSyAM tathA madIyaM zONitaM paramaM pEyaM| 56 yO janO madIyaM palalaM svAdati madIyaM rudhiranjca pivati sa mayi vasati tasminnahanjca vasAmi| 57 matprErayitrA jIvatA tAtEna yathAhaM jIvAmi tadvad yaH kazcin mAmatti sOpi mayA jIviSyati| 58 yadbhakSyAM svargAdAgacchat tadidaM yanmAnnAM svAditvA yuSmAkaM pitarO'mriyanta tAdRzam idaM bhakSyAM na bhavati idaM bhakSyAM yO bhakSati sa nityaM jIviSyati| (aiōn g165) 59 yadA kapharnAhUm puryyAM bhajanagEhE upAdizata kathA EtA akathayat| 60 tadEtthaM zrutvA tasya ziSyANAM anEkE parasparam akathayan idaM gAPhaM vAkyAM vAkyamIdRzaM kaH zrOtUM zakruyAt? 61 kintu yIzuH ziSyANAM itthaM vivAdaM svacittE vijnjAya kathitavAn idaM vAkyAM kiM yuSmAkaM vighnaM janayati? 62 yadi manujasutaM pUrvvavAsasthAnam UrdvvaM gacchantaM pazyatha tarhi kiM bhaviSyati? 63 Atmaiva jIvanadAyakaH vapu rniSphalaM yuSmabhyamahaM yAni vacAMsi kathayAmi tAnyAtMa jIvananjca| 64 kintu yuSmAkaM madhyE kEcana avizvAsinaH santi kE kE na vizvasanti kO vA taM parakarESu samarpayisyati tAn yIzurAprathamAd vEtti| 65 aparamapi kathitavAn asmAt kAraNAd akathayaM pituH sakAzAt zakttimaprApya kOpi mamAntikam AgantuM na zaknOti| 66 tatkaLE'nEkE ziSyA vyAghuTYa tEna sArddhaM puna rNagacchan| 67 tadA yIzu rdvAdazaziSyAn ukttavAn yUyamapi kiM yAsyatha? 68 tataH zimOn pitaraH pratyavOcat hE prabhO kasyAbhyarNaM gamiSyAmaH? (aiōnios g166) 69 anantajIvanadAyinyO yAH kathAstAstavaiva| bhavAn amarEzvarasyAbhiSikttaPutra iti vizvasya nizcitaM jAnImaH| 70 tadA yIzuravadat kimahaM yuSmAkaM dvAdazajanAn manOnItAn na kRtavAn? kintu yuSmAkaM madhyEpi kazcidEkO vighnakArI vidyate| 71 imAM kathaM sa zimOnaH putram ISkarIyOtIyaM yihUdAm uddizya kathitavAn yatO dvAdazAnAM madhyE gaNitaH sa taM parakarESu samarpayisyati|

7 tataH paraM yihUdIyalOkAstaM hantuM samaihanta tasmAd yIzu ryihUdApradEzE paryyaTituM nEcchan gAlilI pradEzE paryyaTituM prArabhata| 2 kintu tasmin samayE yihUdIyanAM dUSyavAsanAmOtsava upasthite 3 tasya bhrAtarastam avadan yAni karmmANi tvayA kriyantE tAni yathA tava ziSyAH pazyanti tadarthaM tvamitaH sthAnAd yihUdIyadEzaM

vraja| 4 yaH kazcit svayaM pracikAziSati sa kadApi guptaM karmma na karOti yadidRzaM karmma karOSi tarhi jagati nijaM paricAyaya| 5 yatastasya bhrAtarOpi taM na vizvasanti| 6 tada yIzustaN avOcat mama samaya idAnIM nOpatiSThati kintu yuSmAkaM samayaH satatam upatiSThati| 7 jagatO loka yuSmAn RtlyituM na zakrUVanti kintu mAmEva RtlyantE yatastESAM karmANi duSTANI tatra sAkSyamidam ahaM dadAmi| 8 ataEva yUYam utsavE'smin yAta nAham idAnIm asminnutsavE yAmi yatO mama samaya idAnIM na sampUrNaH| 9 iti vAkyam ukttvA sa gAlli sthitavAn 10 kintu tasya bhrAtRSu tatra prasthitESu satsu so'prakaTa utsavam agacchat| 11 anantaram utsavam upasthita yihUdlyAstaM mRgayitvApRcchan sa kutra? 12 tatO lokaNAm madhyE tasmin nANavidhA vivAda bhavitum ArabdhavantaH| kECid avOcan sa uttamaH puruSaH kECid avOcan na tathA varaM lokaNAm bhramaM janayati| 13 kintu yihUdlyAnAM bhayat kOpi tasya pakSE spaSTaM nAkathayat| 14 tataH param utsavasya madhyasamayE yIzu rmandiraM gatvA samupadizati sma| 15 tatO yihUdlyA loka AzcaryyaM jnjAtvAkathayan ESA mAnuSO nAdhItYA katham EtAdRZO vidvAnabhUt? 16 tada yIzuH pratyavOcad upadEzOyaM na mama kintu yo mAM prESitavAn tasya| 17 yo janO nidEzaM tasya grahISyati mamOpadEZO mattO bhavati kim IzvarAd bhavati sa ganastajijnAtuM zakSyati| 18 yo janaH svataH kathayati sa svIyaM gauravam IhatE kintu yaH prErayitu rgauravam IhatE sa satyavAdI tasmin kOPYadharmMO nAsti| 19 mUsa yuSmabhyaM vyavasthAgranthaM kiM nAdadAt? kintu yuSmAkaM kOpi tAM vyavasthAM na samAcarati| mAM hantuM kutO yatadhvE? 20 tada loka avadan tvam bhUtagrastastvAM hantuM kO yatate? 21 tatO yIzuravOcad EkaM karmma mayAkAri tasmAd yUYaM sarvva mahAzcaryyaM manyadhvE| 22 mUsa yuSmabhyaM tvakchEdavidhiM pradadau sa mUsAtO na jAtaH kintu pitRpuruSEbhyO jAtaH tEna vizrAmavArE'pi mAnuSANAM tvakchEdaM kurutha| 23 ataEva vizrAmavArE manuSYANAM tvakchEdE kRE yadi mUsAvyavasthAmaggaNaM na bhavati tarhi mayA vizrAmavArE mAnuSaH sampUrNarUpENa svasthO'kAri tatkAraNAD yUYaM kiM mahyaM kupyatha? 24 sapakSapAtaM vicAramakRtvA nyAyyaM vicAraM kuruta| 25 tada yirUZalam nivAsinaH katipayajana akathayan ime yaM hantuM cESTantE sa EvAyaM kiM na? 26 kintu pazyata nirbhayaH san kathAM kathayati tathApi kimapi a vadantyEtE ayamEvAbhiSikttO bhavatIti nizcitaM kimadhipatayO jAnanti? 27 manujOyaM kasmAdAgamad iti vayaM jAnOmaH kintvabhiSiktta AgatE sa kasmAdAgatavAn iti kOpi jnjAtuM na zakSyati| 28 tada yIzu rmadhyEmandiram upadizan uccaiHkAram ukttavAn yUYaM kiM mAM jAnItha? kasmAccAgatOsmi tadapi kiM jAnItha? nAhaM svata AgatOsmi kintu yaH satyavAdI saEva mAM prESitavAn yUYaM taM na jAnItha| 29 tamahaM jAnE tEnAhaM prErita agatOsmi| 30 tasmAd yihUdlyAstaM dharttum udyatAstathApi kOpi tasya gAtRE hastaM nArpayad yatO hEtOstadA tasya samayo nOpatiSThati| 31 kintu bahavO lokaStasmin vizvasya kathitavAntO'bhiSikttapuruSa AgatyA mAnuSasyAsya kriyAbhyaH kim adhika AzcaryyAH kriyAH kariSyati? 32 tataH param lokaStasmin itthaM vivadantE phirUZinaH pradhAnayAjakAnjcEti zrUtavantastaM dhRtvA nEtUM padAtigaNaM prESayAmAsuH| 33 tatO yIzuravadad aham alpadinAni yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM sthitvA matprErayituH samIpaM yAsyAmi| 34 mAM mRgayiSyadhvE kintUddEzaM na lapsyadhvE ratra sthAsyAmi tatra yUYaM gantuM na zakSyatha| 35 tada yihUdlyAH parasparaM vakttumArEbhirE asyOddEzaM na prApsyAma EtAdRzaM kiM sthAnaM yAsyati? bhinnadEzE vikIrNANAM yihUdlyANAM sannidhim ESa gatvA tAn upadEkSyati kiM? 36 nO cEt mAM gavESayiSyatha kintUddEzaM na prApsyatha ESa kOdRzaM vAkyamidaM vadati? 37 anantaram utsavasya caramE'hani arthAt pradhAnadinE yIzuruttiSThan uccaiHkAram Ahvayan uditavAn yadi kazcit tRSartto bhavati tarhi mamAntikam AgatyA pivatu| 38 yaH kazcinmayi vizvasiti dharmmagranthasya vacanAnusArENa tasyAbhyantarato'mRtatOyasya srOTAMsi nirgamiSyanti| 39 yE tasmin vizvasanti ta AtmAnaM prApsyantItyarthE sa idaM vAkyam vyAhRtavAn EtatkAlaM yAvad yIzu rvibhavaM na prAptastasmAt pavitra AtmA nAdIyata| 40 EtAM vANIM zrUtva bahavO

loka avadan ayamEva nizcitaM sa bhaviSyadvAdi| 41 kECid akathayan ESaEva sobhiSikttah kintu kECid avadan sobhiSikttah kiM gAllI pradEzE janiSyatE? 42 sobhiSikttO dAyUdO vaMzE dAyUdO janmasthanE baitlEhami pattanE janiSyatE dharmmagranthE kimitthaM likhitaM nAsti? 43 itthaM tasmin lokAnAM bhinnavAkyata jAtA| 44 katipayalOkAstaM dharttum aicchan tathApi tadvapuSi kOpi hastaM nArpayat| 45 anantaraM pAdAtigaNE pradhAnayAjakAnAM phirUzinAnjca samIpamAgatavati tE tAn apRcchan kutO hEtOstaM nAnayata? 46 tadA padAtayaH pratyavadan sa mAnava iva kOpi kadApi nOpAdizat| 47 tataH phirUzinaH prAvOcan yUYamapi kimabhrAmiStA? 48 adhipatInAM phirUzinAnjca kOpi kiM tasmin vyazvasIt? 49 yE zAstraM na jAnanti ta imE'dhamalOkAEva zApagrastAH| 50 tadA nikadImanAmA tESAmEkO yaH kSaNadAyAM yIzOH sannidhim agAt sa ukttavAn 51 tasya vAkyE na zrute karmmaNi ca na viditE 'smAkAM vyavastha kiM kanjcana manujaM dOSikarOti? 52 tatastE vyAharan tvamapi kiM gAlIllyalOkah? vivicya pazya galli kOpi bhaviSyadvAdi nOtpadyatE| 53 tataH paraM sarvve svam svAM grhaM gataH kintu yIzu rjaitunanAmAnAM zilOccayaM gatavAn|

8 pratyUSE yIzuH panarmandiram Agacchat 2 tataH sarvVESu loKESu tasya samIpa AgatESu sa upavizya tAn upadESTum Arabhata| 3 tadA adhyApakah phirUzinanjca vyabhicArakarmmaNi dhRtaM striyamEkAm Aniya sarvVESAM madhyE sthApayitVA vyAharan 4 hE gurO yOSitam imAM vyabhicArakarmma kurvvANAM loka dhRtavantaH| 5 EtAdRzalOkAH pASANAgHAtE na hantavyA iti vidhirmUsAvyavasthAgranthE likhitOsti kintu bhavAn kimAdizati? 6 tE tamapavaditum parIkSAbhiprAyENa vAkyamidam apRcchan kintu sa prahvIbhUya bhUmAvaggalyA lEkhitum Arabhata| 7 tatastaiH punaH punaH pRStA utthAya kathitavAn yuSmAkAM madhyE yO janO niraparAdhI saEva prathamam EnAM pASANEnAhantu| 8 pazcAt sa punazca prahvIbhUya bhUmau lEkhitum Arabhata| 9 tAM kathaM zruttVA tE svasvamanasi prabodham prApya jyESThAnukramaM EkaikazaH sarvVE bahiragacchan tatO yIzurEkAkI tayakttObhavat madhyasthAnE danPAYamAnA sA yOSA ca sthitA| 10 tatpazcAd yIzurutthAya TAM vanitAM vinA kamapyaparam na vilOkya pRSTavAn hE vAmE tavApavAdakah kutra? kOpi tvAM kiM na danPAYati? 11 sAvadat hE mahEccha kOpi na tadA yIzuravOcat nAhamapi danPAYami yAhi punaH pApam mAkarSIH| 12 tatO yIzuH punarapi loKEbhya itthaM kathayitum Arabhata jagatOham jyOtiHsvarUpO yaH kazcin matpazcAda gacchati sa timirE na bhramitVA jIvanarUpAM dIptim prAPsyati| 13 tataH phirUzinO'vAdiSustvaM svArthe svayaM sAKSyAM dadAsi tasmAt tava sAKSyAM grAhyaM na bhavati| 14 tadA yIzuH pratyuditavAn yadyapi svArthe'haM svayaM sAKSyAM dadAmi tathApi mat sAKSyAM grAhyaM yasmAd ahaM kuta AgatOsmi kva yAmi ca tadahaM jAnAmi kintu kuta AgatOsmi kutra gacchAmi ca tad yUYAM na jAnItha| 15 yUYAM laukikaM vicArayatha nAhaM kimapi vicArayAmi| 16 kintu yadi vicArayAmi tarhi mama vicArO grahItavyO yatOham EkAkI nAsmi prErayita pita mayA saha vidyatE| 17 dvayO rjanayOH sAKSyAM grahaNIyam bhavati yuSmAkAM vyavasthAgranthE likhitamasti| 18 ahaM svArthe svayaM sAKSitvaM dadAmi yazca mama tatO mAM prErivatAn sOpi madarthe sAKSyAM dadAti| 19 tadA tE'pRcchan tava tAtaH kutra? tatO yIzuH pratyavAdId yUYAM mAM na jAnItha matpitaranjca na jAnItha yadi mAM akSAsyata tarhi mama tAtamapyakSAsyata| 20 yIzu rmandira upadizya bhANPAgarE katha EtA akathayat tathApi taM prati kOpi karaM nOdatOlayat| 21 tataH paraM yIzuH punaruditavAn adhunAhaM gacchAmi yUYAM mAM gavESayiSyatha kintu nijaiH pApai rmariSyatha yat sthAnam ahaM yAsyAmi tat sthAnam yUYAM yAtuM na zakSyatha| 22 tadA yihUdIyAH prAvOcan kimayam AtmaghAtaM kariSyati? yatO yat sthAnam ahaM yAsyAmi tat sthAnam yUYAM yAtuM na zakSyatha iti vAkyAM bravIti| 23 tatO yIzustEbhyaH kathitavAn yUYam adhaHsthAnIyA loka aham UrdvVasthAnIyAH yUYam EtajjagatsambandhIyA aham EtajjagatsambandhIyO na| 24 tasmAt kathitavAn yUYAM nijaiH pApai rmariSyatha yatOham sa pumAn iti yadi na vizvasitha tarhi nijaiH pApai rmariSyatha| 25 tadA tE 'pRcchan kastvaM? tatO yIzuH kathitavAn

yuSmAkaM sannidhau yasya prastAvam A prathamAt karOmi saEva puruSOhaM| 26 yuSmAsu
 mayA bahuvAkyam vaktavyaM vicArayitavyanjca kintu matprErayita satyavAdi tasya samIpe
 yadahaM zruttavAn tadEva jagatE kathayAmi| 27 kintu sa janake vAkyamidaM prOkttavAn
 iti tE nAbudhyanta| 28 tato yIzurakathayad yadA manuSyaputram Urdvva utthApayiSyatha
 tadAhaM sa pumAn kEvalaH svayaM kimapi karmma na karOmi kintu tato yathA zikSayati
 tadanusArENa vAkyamidaM vadAmIti ca yUyAM jnjAtuM zakSyatha| 29 matprErayita pitA
 mAM EkAkinaM na tyajati sa mayA sArddhaM tiSThati yatOhaM tadabhimataM karmma
 sada karOmi| 30 tadA tasyaitAni vAkyAni zruttvA bahuvastAsmin vyazvasan| 31 yE yihUdIya
 vyazvasan yIzustEbhyO'kathayat 32 mama vAkyE yadi yUyam AsthAM kurutha tarhi mama
 ziSyA bhUtvA satyatvaM jnjAsyatha tataH satyatayA yuSmAkaM mOkSO bhaviSyati| 33 tadA
 tE pratyavAdiSuH vayam ibrahImO vaMzaH kadApi kasyApi dAsa na jAtAstarhi yuSmAkaM
 muktti rbhaviSyatIti vAkyam kathaM bravISi? 34 tadA yIzuH pratyavadad yuSmAnahaM
 yathArthataraM vadAmi yaH pApaM karOti sa pApasya dAsaH| 35 dAsazca nirantaraM nivEzanE
 na tiSThati kintu putro nirantaraM tiSThati| (aiōn g165) 36 ataH putro yadi yuSmAn mOcayati
 tarhi nitAntamEva mukttA bhaviSyatha| 37 yuyam ibrahImO vaMza ityahaM jAnAmi kintu
 mama katha yuSmakam antaHkaraNESu sthAnaM na prApnuvanti tasmAddhEtO rmAM hantum
 IhadhvE| 38 ahaM svapituH samIpe yadapazyam tadEva kathayAmi tathA yUyamapi svapituH
 samIpe yadapazyata tadEva kurudhvE| 39 tadA tE pratyavOcan ibrahIm asmAkaM pitA tato
 yIzurakathayad yadi yUyam ibrahImaH santAna abhaviSyata tarhi ibrahIma AcAraNavad
 AcariSyata| 40 Izvarasya mukhAt satyAM vAkyAM zruttvA yuSmAn jnjApayAmi yoHaM taM mAM
 hantum cESTadhvE ibrahIm EtAdRzaM karmma na cakAra| 41 yUyam svasvapituH karmmani
 kurutha tadA tairukttaM na vayaM jArAjAta asmAkam EkaEva pitAsti sa EvEzvaraH 42 tato
 yIzunA kathitam IzvarO yadi yuSmAkaM tAtObhaviSyat tarhi yUyAM mayi prEmAkariSyata
 yatOham IzvarAnnirgatyAgatOsmi svato nAgatOhaM sa mAM prAhiNot| 43 yUyAM mama
 vAkyamidaM na budhyadhvE kutaH? yatO yUyAM mamOpadEzaM sOPhuM na zaknutha| 44
 yUyAM zaitAn pituH santAna EtasmAd yuSmAkaM piturabhilASaM pUrayatha sa A prathamAt
 naraghAtI tadantaH satyatvasya lEzOpi nAsti kArANadataH sa satyatAyAM nAtiSThat sa yadA
 mRSA kathayati tadA nijasvabhAvAnusArENaiva kathayati yatO sa mRSAbhASI mRSOtpAdakazca|
 45 ahaM tathyavAkyam vadAmi kArANadasmAd yUyAM mAM na pratitha| 46 mayi pApamasti
 pramANaM yuSmAkaM ko dAtuM zaknOti? yadyahaM tathyavAkyam vadAmi tarhi kuto
 mAM na pratitha? 47 yaH kazcana IzvarIyO lokaH sa IzvarIyakathAyAM manO nidhatte
 yUyam IzvarIyaloka na bhavatha tannidAnAt tatra na manAMsi nidhadvE| 48 tadA yihUdIyAH
 pratyavAdiSuH tvamEkaH zOmironIyO bhUtagrastazca vayaM kimidaM bhadraM nAvAdiSma?
 49 tato yIzuH pratyavAdit nAhaM bhUtagrastaH kintu nijatAtaM sammanyE tasmAd yUyAM
 mAM apamanyadhvE| 50 ahaM svasukhyAtiM na cESTE kintu cESTIta vicArayita cApara Eka
 AstE| 51 ahaM yuSmabhyam ativa yathArthaM kathayAmi yo narO madiyAM vAcAM manyate
 sa kadAcana nidhanaM na drakSyati| (aiōn g165) 52 yihUdlyAstamavadan tvam bhUtagrasta
 itIdAnim avaiSma| ibrahIm bhaviSyadvAdinanjca sarvvE mRtAH kintu tvam bhASasE yo
 narO mama bhAratIM gRhlAti sa jAtu nidhAnAsvAdaM na lapsyate| (aiōn g165) 53 tarhi tvam
 kim asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSAd ibrahImOpi mahAn? yasmAt sOpi mRtAH bhaviSyadvAdinOpi
 mRtAH tvam svaM kaM pumAMsaM manuse? 54 yIzuH pratyavOcad yadyahaM svaM svayaM
 sammanyE tarhi mama tat sammananaM kimapi na kintu mama tato yaM yUyAM svIyam
 IzvaraM bhASadhvE saEva mAM sammanute| 55 yUyAM taM nAvagacchatha kintvahaM
 tamavagacchAmi taM nAvagacchAmIti vAkyAM yadi vadAmi tarhi yUyamiva mRSAbhASI
 bhavAmi kintvahaM tamavagacchAmi tadAkSAmapi gRhlAmi| 56 yuSmAkaM pUrvvapuruSa
 ibrahIm mama samayaM draSTum atIvAvAnjchat tannirIkSyAnandacca| 57 tadA yihUdIya

apRcchan tava vayah panjAzadvatsarA na tvaM kim ibrahImam adrAkSIH? 58 yIzUH pratyavAdId
yuSmAnahaM yathArthataraM vadAmi ibrahImo janmanaH pUrvvakAlamArabhyAhaM vidyE|
59 tadA tE pASANAn uttOlya tamAhantum udayacchan kintu yIzu rguptO mantirAd bahirgatya
tESAM madhyEna prasthitavAn|

9 tataH paraM yIzurgacchan mArgamadhyE janmAndhaM naram apazyat| 2 tataH ziSyAstam
apRcchan hE gurO narOyaM svapApEna vA svapitrAH pApEnAndhO'jAyata? 3 tataH sa
pratyuditavAn Etasya vAsya pitrOH pApAd EtAdRzObhUda iti nahi kintvanEna yathEzvarasya
karmma prakAzyatE taddhEtOrEva| 4 dinE tiSThati matprErayituH karmma mayA karttavayaM
yadA kimapi karmma na kriyatE tAdRzI nizAgacchati| 5 ahaM yAvatkAlaM jagati tiSThAmi
tAvatkAlaM jagatO jyOtiHsvarUpOsmi| 6 ityuktA bhUmau niSThIvaM nikSipya tEna pagkaM
kRtavAn 7 pazcAt tatpagkEna tasyAndhasya nEtrE pralipya tamityAdizat gatvA zilOhE
'rthAt prEritanAmni sarasi snAhi| tatOndhO gatvA tatrAsnAt tataH prannacakSu rbhUtvA
vyAghuTyAgAt| 8 aparanjca samIpavAsinO loka yE ca taM pUrvvmandham apazyan tE bakttum
Arabhanta yOndhalOkO vartmanyupavizyAbhikSata sa EvAyaM janaH kiM na bhavati? 9
kEcidavadan sa Eva kEcidavOcan tAdRzO bhavati kintu sa svayamabravit sa EvAhaM bhavAmi| 10
ataEva tE 'pRcchan tvaM kathaM dRSTiM pAptavAn? 11 tataH sOvadad yIzanAmaka Eko janO
mama nayanE pagkEna pralipya ityAjnjApayat zilOhakAsAraM gatvA tatra snAhi| tatastatra gatvA
mayi snAtE dRSTimahaM labdhavAn| 12 tadA tE 'vadan sa pumAn kutra? tEnOkttam nAhaM
janAmi| 13 aparaM tasmin pUrvvAndhE janE phirUzinAM nikaTam AnItE sati phirUzinOpi
tamapRcchan kathaM dRSTiM prAptOsi? 14 tataH sa kathitavAn sa pagkEna mama nEtrE
'limpat pazcAd snAtva dRSTimalabhE| 15 kintu yIzu rvizrAmavArE karddamaM kRtvA tasya
nayanE prasannE'karOd itikAraNAt katipayaphirUzinO'vadan 16 sa pumAn IzvarAnna yataH sa
vizrAmavAraM na manyatE| tatOnyE kEcit pratyavadan pApi pumAn kim EtAdRzam AzcaryyaM
karmma karttuM zaknOti? 17 itthaM tESAM parasparaM bhinnavAkyatvam abhavat| pazcAt tE
punarapi taM pUrvvAndhaM mAnuSam aprAkSuH yO janastava cakSuSI prasannE kRtavAn
tasmin tvaM kiM vadasi? sa ukttavAn sa bhavizadvAdi| 18 sa dRSTim AptavAn iti yihUdlyAstasya
dRSTiM prAptasya janasya pitro rmukhAd azrutvA na pratyayan| 19 ataEva tE tAvapRcchan
yuvayO ryaM putraM janmAndhaM vadathaH sa kimayaM? tarhiAnIM kathaM draSTuM
zaknOti? 20 tatastasya pitarau pratyavOcatAm ayam AvayOH putra A janErandhazca tadapyAvAM
janIvaH 21 kintvadhuna kathaM dRSTiM prAptavAn tadAvAM n janIvaH kOSya cakSuSI prasannE
kRtavAn tadapi na janIva ESa vayahprApta EnaM pRcchata svakathAM svayaM vakSyati|
22 yihUdlyAnAM bhayat tasya pitarau vAkyamidam avadatAM yataH kOpi manuSyO yadi
yIzum abhiSiktaM vadati tarhi sa bhajanagRhAd dUrikAriSyatE yihUdlyA iti mantraNAm
akurvvan 23 atastasya pitarau vyAharatAm ESa vayahprApta EnaM pRcchata| 24 tadA tE
punazca taM pUrvvAndham AhUya vyAharan Izvarasya guNAN vada ESa manuSyAH pApIti
vayaM janImaH| 25 tadA sa ukttavAn sa pApi na vEti nAhaM janE pUrvAmandha Asamaham
adhuna pazyAmIti mAtraM janAmi| 26 tE punarapRcchan sa tvAM prati kimakarOt? kathaM
nEtrE prasannE 'karOt? 27 tataH sOvAdId EkakRtvOkathayaM yUyaM na zRNutha tarhi kutaH
punaH zrOtum icchatha? yUyamapi kiM tasya ziSyA bhavitum icchatha? 28 tadA tE taM
tiraskRtya vyAharan tvaM tasya ziSyO vayaM mUsAH ziSyAH| 29 mUsAvaktrENEzvarO jagAda
tanjAnImaH kintvESa kutratyalOka iti na janImaH| 30 sOvadad ESa mama lOcanE prasannE
'karOt tathApi kutratyalOka iti yUyaM na janItha Etad AzcaryyaM bhavati| 31 IzvaraH pApinAM
kathAM na zRNOTi kintu yO janastasmin bhaktiM kRtvA tadiSTakriyaM karOti tasyaiva kathAM
zRNOTi Etad vayaM janImaH| 32 kOpi manuSyO janmAndhAya cakSuSI adadAt jagadArambhAd
EtAdRzIM kathAM kOpi kadApi nAzRNOTi| (aiōn g165) 33 asmAd ESa manuSyO yadIzvarAnnAjAyata
tarhi kinjcidapIdRzaM karmma karttuM nAzaknOti| 34 tE vyAharan tvaM pApAd ajAyathAH

kimasmAn tvaM zikSayasi? pazcAttE taM bahirakurvvan| 35 tadanantaraM yihUdlyaiH sa bahirakriyata yIzuriti vArttAM zrutvA taM sAkSat prApya pRSTavAn Izvarasya putrE tvaM vizvasiSi? 36 tadA sa pratyavOcat hE prabhO sa kO yat tasminnahaM vizvasimi? 37 taTO yIzuH kathitavAn tvaM taM dRSTavAn tvayA sAkAm yaH kathaM kathayati saEva saH| 38 tadA hE prabhO vizvasimItyuktVA sa taM pranAMat| 39 pazcAd yIzuH kathitavAn nayanahInA nayanAni prApnuvanti nayanavantazcAndha bhavantiItyabhiprAyENa jagadAham Agaccham| 40 Etat zrutvA nikaTasthAH katipayAH phirUzinO vyAharan vayamapi kimandhAH? 41 tadA yIzuravAdId yadyandhA abhavata tarhi pApAni nAtiSThan kintu pazyAmIti vAkyavadanAd yuSmAkAm pApAni tiSThanti|

10 ahaM yuSmAnatiyathArthaM vadAmi, yO janO dvArENa na pravizya kEnApyanyEna mESagRhaM pravizati sa Eva stEnO dasyuzca| 2 yO dvArENa pravizati sa Eva mESapAlakaH| 3 dauvArikastasmai dvAraM mOcayaTi mESagaNazca tasya vAkyAM zRNOTi sa nijAn mESAn svasvanAmnAhUya bahiH kRtvA nayati| 4 tathA nijAn mESAn bahiH kRtvA svayAM tESAM agrE gacchati, taTO mESAstasya zabdaM budhyantE, tasmAt tasya pazcAd vrajanti| 5 kintu parasya zabdaM na budhyantE tasmAt tasya pazcAd vrajiSyanti varaM tasya samIpAt palAyisYantE| 6 yIzustEbhya imAM dRSTAntakathAM akathayat kintu tEna kathitakathAyAstAtparyyAM tE nAbudhyanta| 7 aTO yIzuH punarakathayat, yuSmAnAhaM yathArthataraM vyAharAmi, mESagRhasya dvAram ahamEva| 8 mayA na pravizya ya Agacchan tE stEnA dasyavazca kintu mESAstESAM katha nAzRNvan| 9 ahamEva dvArasvarUpaH, mayA yaH kazcita pravizati sa raksAM prApsyati tathA bahirantazca gamanAgamanE kRtvA caraNasthAnaM prApsyati| 10 yO janastEnaH sa kEvalAM stainyabadhavinAzAn karttumEva samAyAti kintvahaM Ayu rdAtum arthAt bAhUlyEna tadEva dAtum Agaccham| 11 ahamEva satyameSapAlakO yastu satyO mESapAlakaH sa mESArthaM prANatyAgAM karOti; 12 kintu yO janO mESapAlakO na, arthAd yasya mESA nijA na bhavanti, ya EtAdRzO vaitanikaH sa vRkam AgacchantaM dRSTvA mEjavrajaM vihAya palAyatE, tasmAd vRkastaM vrajaM dhRtvA vikirati| 13 vaitanikaH palAyatE yataH sa vEtanArthI mESArthaM na cintayati| 14 ahamEva satyO mESapAlakaH, pitA mAM yathA jAnAti, ahanjca yathA pitaraM jAnAmi, 15 tathA nijAn mESAnapi jAnAmi, mESAZca mAM jAnAnti, ahanjca mESArthaM prANatyAgAM karOmii| 16 aparanjca Etad gRhIya mESEbhYO bhinna api mESA mama santi tE sakala AnayitavyAH; tE mama zabdaM zrOSyanti tata EkO vraja EkO rakSako bhaviSyati| 17 prANAnahaM tyaktVA punaH prANAn grahiSyAmi, tasmAt pitA mayi snEhaM karOti| 18 kazcijjanO mama prANAn hantum na zaknOti kintu svayAM tAn samarpayAmi tAn samarpayitUM punargrahItunjca mama zaktirAstE bhAramimaM svapituH sakAzAt prApTOham| 19 asmAdupadEzAt punazca yihUdlyAnAM madhyE bhinnavAkyatA jAtA| 20 taTO bahavo vyAharan ESa bhUtagrasta unmattazca, kuta Etasya katham zRNutha? 21 kEcid avadan Etasya katha bhUtagrastasya kathAvanna bhavanti, bhUtah kim andhAya cakSuSi dAtuM zaknOti? 22 zitakAlE yirUZAlami mandirOtsargaparvvaNyupasthitE 23 yIzuH sulEmAnO niHsArENa gamanAgamanE karOti, 24 Etasmin samayE yihUdlyAstaM vESTayitVA vyAharan kati kAlAn asmAkAM vicikitsAM sthApayisYAmi? yadyabhiSikto bhavati tarhi tat spaSTaM vada| 25 tadA yIzuH pratyavadad aham acakathaM kintu yUyAM na pratItha, nijapitu rnAmnA yAM yAM kriyAM karOMi sA kriyaiva mama sAkSisvarUpA| 26 kintvahaM pUrVvamakathayaM yUyAM mama mESA na bhavatha, kArANadasmAn na vizvasitha| 27 mama mESA mama zabdaM zRNvanti tAnahaM jAnAmi tE ca mama pazcAd gacchanti| 28 ahaM tEbhyO'nantAyu rdadAmi, tE kadApi na naMkSyanti kOpi mama karAt tAn harttuM na zakSyati| (aiōn g165, aiōnios g166) 29 yO mama pitA tAn mahyaM dattavAn sa sarvvasmAt mahAn, kOpi mama pituH karAt tAn harttuM na zakSyati| 30 ahaM pitA ca dvayOrEkatvam| 31 taTO yihUdlyAH punarapi taM hantum pASANAN udatOlayan| 32 yIzuH kathitavAn pituH sakAzAd

bahUnyuttamakarmmANi yuSmAkaM prAkAzayaM tESAM kasya karmmaNaH kAraNAN mAM pASANairAhantum udyataH stha? 33 yihUdlyAH pratyavadan prazastakarmmahEtO rna kintu tvaM mAnuSaH svamIzvaram uktvEzvaraM nindasi kAraNAdasmAt tvAM pASANairhanmaH| 34 tada yIzuH pratyuktavAn mayA kathitaM yUyam IzvarA EtadvacanaM yuSmAkaM zAstrE likhitaM nAsti kiM? 35 tasmAd yESAM uddEze Izvarasya katha kathita tE yadIzvaragaNA ucyantE dharmmagranthasyApyanyatha bhavituM na zakyaM, 36 tarhyAham Izvarasya putra iti vAkyasya kathanAt yUyA pitrAbhiSiktaM jagati prEritanjca pumAMsaM katham IzvaranindakaM vAdaya? 37 yadyahaM pituH karmma na karOmi tarhi mAM na pratIta; 38 kintu yadi karOmi tarhi mayi yuSmAbhiH pratyayE na krTE'pi kAryyE pratyayaH kriyatAM, tatO mayi pitAstIti pitaryyaham asmIti ca kSATvA vizvasiSyatha| 39 tada tE punarapi taM dharttum acESTanta kintu sa tESAM karEbhyO nistIryya 40 puna ryarddan adyAstaTE yatra purvvaM yOhan amajjayat tatrAgatya nyavasat| 41 tato bahavo lOkAstasamIpam Agatya vyAharan yOhan kimapyAz CaryyaM karmma nAkarOt kintvasmin manuSyE ya yaH katha akathayat tAH sarvvaH satyAH; 42 tatra ca bahavo lOkAstasmin vyazvasan|

11 anantaraM mariyam tasya bhaginI martha ca yasmin vaithanlyAgrAmE vasatastasmin grAmE iliyAsar nAmA pIPita Eka AstI| 2 ya mariyam prabhuM sugandhitElaina marddayitvA svakEzaistasya caraNau samamArjat tasya bhrAta sa iliyAsar rOGI| 3 aparanjca hE prabhO bhavAn yasmin prIyate sa Eva pIPitOstIti kathAM kathayitvA tasya bhaginyau prESitavatya| 4 tada yIzurimAM vArttAM zrutvAkathayata piPEyaM maraNArthaM na kintvIzvarasya mahimArtham Izvaraputrasya mahimaprakAzArthanjca jAta| 5 yIzu ryadyapimarthAyAM tadbhaginyAM iliyAsari cAprIyata, 6 tathApi iliyAsaraH piPAYAH kathaM zrutvA yatra AsIt tatraiva dinadvayamatiSThat| 7 tataH param sa ziSyAnakathayad vayaM puna ryihUdlyapradEzaM yAmaH| 8 tataste pratyavadan, hE gurO svalpadinAni gatAni yihUdlyAstvAM pASANai rantum udyatAstathApi kiM punastatra yAsyasi? 9 yIzuH pratyavadat, Ekasmin dinE kiM dvAdazaghaTika na bhavanti? kOpi divA gacchan na skhalati yataH sa Etajjagato dIptiM prApnOti| 10 kintu rAtrau gacchan skhalati yatO hEtoStatra dipti rnAsti| 11 imAM kathAM kathayitvA sa tAnavadad, asmAkaM bandhuH iliyAsar nidritObhUd idAnIM taM nidrAtO jAgarayituM gacchAmi| 12 yIzu rmRtau kathAmimAM kathitavAn kintu vizrAmArthaM nidrAyAM kathitavAn iti jnjAtvA ziSyA akathayan, 13 hE gurO sa yadi nidrAti tarhi bhadrAmEva| 14 tada yIzuH spaStAM tAN vyAharat, iliyAsar amriyata; 15 kintu yUyAM yatha pratItha tadarthamahaM tatra na sthitavAn ityasmAd yuSmannimittam AhlAditOhaM, tathApi tasya samIpe yAma| 16 tada thOmA yaM didumaM vadanti sa sagginaH ziSyAn avadad vayamapi gatvA tEna sArddhaM mriyAmahai| 17 yIzustatropasthAya iliyAsaraH zmazAnE sthApanAt catvAri dinAni gatAnIti vArttAM zrutavAn| 18 vaithanlyA yirUzAlamaH samIpasthA krOzaikamAtrAntarita; 19 tasmAd bahavo yihUdlyA marthAM mariyamanjca bhyAtRzOkApannam sAntvayituM tayOH samIpam Agacchan| 20 martha yIzOrAgamanavArtAM zrutvaiva taM sAKSad akarOt kintu mariyam gEha upavizya sthita| 21 tada martha yIzumavAdat, hE prabhO yadi bhavAn atrAsthasyat tarhi mama bhrATA nAmariSyat| 22 kintvidAnImapi yad IzvarE prArthayiSyate Izvarastad dAsyatIti jAnE'haM| 23 yIzuravAdIt tava bhrATA samutthAsyati| 24 martha vyAharat zESadivasE sa utthAnasamayE prOthAsyati jAnE'haM| 25 tada yIzuH kathitavAn ahamEva utthApayita jivayita ca yaH kaccana mayi vizvasiti sa mRtvApi jIviSyati; 26 yaH kaccana ca jIvan mayi vizvasiti sa kadApi na mariSyati, asyAM kathAyAM kiM vizvasiSi? (aiōn g165) 27 sAvadat prabhO yasyAvataraNAPekSasti bhavAn saEvAbhiSikta Izvaraputra iti vizvasimi| 28 iti kathAM kathayitvA sa gatvA svAM bhaginIM mariyamaM guptamAhUya vyAharat gururupatiSThati tvAmAhUyati ca| 29 kathAmimAM zrutvA sa tUrNam utthAya tasya samIpam agacchat| 30 yIzu rgrAmamadhyam na pravizya yatra martha taM sAKSad akarOt tatra sthitavAn| 31 yE yihUdlyA mariyama sAKAm gRhE

tiSThantastAm asAntvayana tE TAM kSipram utthAya gacchantiM vilOkya vyAharan, sa zmazAnE rOdituM yAti, ityuktva tE tasyAH pazcAd agacchan| 32 yatra yIzuratiSThat tatra mariyam upasthAya taM dRSTvA tasya caraNayOH patitva vyAharat hE prabhO yadi bhavAn atrAsthAsyat tarhi mama bhrAta nAmariSyat| 33 yIzustAM tasyAH sagginO yihUdlyAMzca rudatO vilOkya zOkArttaH san dirghAM nizvasya kathitavAn taM kutrAstHApayata? 34 tE vyAharan, hE prabhO bhavAn Agatya pazyatu| 35 yIzunA kranditaM| 36 ataEva yihUdlyA avadan, pazyatAyaM tasmin kidRg apriyata| 37 tESAM kECid avadan yOndhAya cakSuSI dattavAn sa kim asya mRtyuM nivArayituM nAzakOt? 38 tatO yIzuH punarantardIrghAM nizvasya zmazAnAntikam agacchat| tat zmazAnam EkaM gahvaraM tanmukhE pASANa Eka AsIt| 39 tadA yIzuravadad EnaM pASANam apasArayata, tataH pramItasya bhaginI marthAvadat prabhO, adhuna tatra durgandhO jAtaH, yatOdyA catvAri dinAni zmazAnE sa tiSThatil| 40 tadA yIzuravAdit, yadi vizvasiSi tarhlzvarasya mahimaprakAzam drakSyasi kathAmimAM kiM tubhyaM nAkathayaM? 41 tadA mRtasya zmazAnAt pASANO'pasArite yIzurUrdvvaM pazyan akathayat, hE pita rmama nEvESanam azRNOH kArANadasmAt tvAM dhanyaM vadAmi| 42 tvaM satataM zRNOSI tadapyahaM jANAmi, kintu tvaM mAM yat prairayastad yathAsmin sthAnE sthita lOKa vizvasanti tadartham idaM vAkyam vadAmi| 43 imAM kathAM kathayitva sa prOccairAhvayat, hE iliyAsar bahirAgaccha| 44 tataH sa pramItaH zmazAnavastrai rbaddhahastapAdO gAtramArjanavAsasa baddhamukhazca bahirAgacchat| yIzuruditavAn bandhanAni mOcayitva tyajatainaM| 45 mariyamaH samIpam Agata yE yihUdlyalOkAstada yIzOrEtat karmmApazyan tESAM bahavo vyazvasan, 46 kintu kEcidanyE phirUzinAM samIpam gatva yIzOrEtasya karmmaNO vArttAm avadan| 47 tataH paraM pradhAnayAjakAH phirUzinAzca sabhAM kRtvA vyAharan vayaM kiM kurmmaH? ESa mANavo bahUnyAz CaryyakarmmANi karOti| 48 yadIdRzaM karmma karttuM na vArayAmastarhi sarvvE lOkAstasmin vizvasiSyanti rOmilOkAzcAgatyAsmAkam anaya rAjadhAnyA sArddham rAjyam AchEtsyantil| 49 tadA tESAM kiyaphAnAma yastasmin vatsarE mahAyAjakapadE nyayuyjata sa pratyavadad yUyAM kimapi na jAnItha; 50 samagradEzasya vinAzatOpi sarvvalOkArtham Ekasya janasya maraNam asmAkAM maggalahEtukam Etasya vivEcanAmapi na kurutha| 51 EtAM kathAM sa nijabuddhya vyAharad iti na, 52 kintu yIzUstaddEzlyAnAM kArANat prANAn tyakSyati, dizi dizi vikIrNAN Izvarasya santAnAn saMgRhyaikajatiM kariSyati ca, tasmin vatsarE kiyaphA mahAyAjakatvapadE niyuktaH san idaM bhaviSyadvAkyam kathitavAn| 53 taddinamArabhya tE kathaM taM hantuM zaknuvantIti mantraNAM karttuM prArEbhirE| 54 ataEva yihUdlyAnAM madhyE yIzuH saprakAzam gamanAgamanE akRtvA tasmAd gatva prAntarasya samIpasthAyipradEzasyEphrAyim nAmni nagarE ziSyaiH sAKaM kAlaM yApayituM prArEbhe| 55 anantaraM yihUdlyAnAM nistArOtsavE nikaTavarttini sati tadutsavAt pUrvvaM svAN zucn karttuM bahavo janA grAmEbhyO yirUzAlam nagaram Agacchan, 56 yIzOranvESaNaM kRtvA mandirE danPAYamAnAH santaH parasparaM vyAharan, yuSmAKaM kidRzO bOdho jAyate? sa kim utsavE'smin atrAgamiSyati? 57 sa ca kutrAsti yadyEtat kazcid vEtti tarhi darzayatu pradhAnayAjakAH phirUzinazca taM dharttuM pUrvvam imAm AjnjAM prAcArayan|

12 nistArOtsavAt pUrvvaM dinaSaTke sthite yIzu ryaM pramItam iliyAsaram zmazAnAd udasthAparat tasya nivAsasthAnaM baithaniyAgrAmam Agacchat| 2 tatra tadartham rajanyAM bhOjyE kRE martha paryavESayad iliyAsar ca tasya saggibhiH sArddham bhOjanAsana upAvizat| 3 tadA mariyam arddhasETakaM bahumUlyam jaTAmAMsiyAM tailam AnIya yIzOzcaraNayO rmarddayitva nijakEza rmArSTum Arabhata; tadA tailasya parimalEna grHAM AmOditam abhavat| 4 yaH zimOnaH putra riSkariyOtiyO yihUdanAmA yIzUM parakarESu samarpayisyati sa zisyastada kathitavAn, 5 EtattailaM tribhiH zatai rmudrapadai rvikrItaM sad daridrEbhyaH kutO nAdiyata? 6 sa daridralOkArtham acintayad iti na, kintu sa caura EvaM tannikaTE mudrAsampuTakasthityA tanmadhyE yadatiSThat tadapAharat tasmAt

kArANAd imAM kathAmakathayat| 7 tadA yIzurakathayad EnAM mA vAraya sA mama
 zmazAnasthApanadinArthaM tadarakSayat| 8 daridrA yuSmAkaM sannidhau sarvvadA tiStHanti
 kintvahaM sarvvadA yuSmAkaM sannidhau na tiStHAmi| 9 tataH paraM yIzustrAstIti
 vArttAM zrutvA bahavO yihUdlyAstAM zmazAnAdutthApitam iliyAsaranjca draSTuM tat
 sthAnam Agacchana| 10 tadA pradhAnayAjakAstam iliyAsaramapi saMharttum amantrayan; 11
 yatastEna bahavO yihUdIyA gatvA yIzau vyazvasan| 12 anantaraM yIzu ryirUzAlam nagaram
 AgacchatIti vArttAM zrutvA parE'hani utsavAgatA bahavO lOkAH 13 kharjJUrpatrAdyAnIya
 taM sAkSAT karttuM bahirAgatya jaya jayEti vAcAM prOccai rvaktum Arabhanta, isrAyElO yO
 rAJa paramEzvarasya nAmnAgacchati sa dhanyaH| 14 tadA "hE siyOnaH kanyE mA bhaisIH
 pazyAyaM tava rAJa garddab hazAvakam AruhyAgacchati" 15 iti zaStrIyavacanAnusArENa
 yIzurEkaM yuvagarddabhaM prAPya taduparyyArOhat| 16 asyAH ghaTanAyAstAtparyyaM
 ziSyAH prathamaM nAbudhyanta, kintu yIzau mahimAnaM prApTE sati vAkyamidaM tasma
 akathyata lOkAzca tampratIttham akurvvan iti tE smRtavantaH| 17 sa iliyAsaraM zmazAnAd
 Agantum AhvatavAn zmazAnAnjca udasthApayad yE yE lOkAstatkarmya sAKSAD apazyan
 tE pramANaM dAtum Arabhanta| 18 sa EtAdRzam adbhutaM karmmakarOt tasya janazrutE
 rlOkAstaM sAKSAT karttum Agacchan| 19 tataH phirUZinaH parasparaM vaktum Arabhanta
 yuSmAkaM sarvvAzceSTA vRthA jAtAH, iti kiM yUYaM na budhyadhvE? pazyata sarvvE
 lOkAstasya pazcAdvarttinObhavan| 20 bhajanaM karttum utsavAgatAnAM lOkAnAM katipayA
 janA anyadEzIya Asan, 21 tE gAlIlIyabaitsaidAnivAsinaH philipasya samIpam Agatya vyAharan
 hE mahEccha vayam yIzumu draSTum icchAmaH| 22 tataH philipO gatvA Andriyam avadat pazcAd
 Andriyaphilipau yIzavE vArttAm akathayatAM| 23 tadA yIzuH pratyuditavAn mAnavasutasya
 mahimaprAptisamaya upasthitaH| 24 ahaM yuSmAnatIyathArthaM vadAmi, dhAnyabIjAM
 mRttikAyAM patitvA yadi na mRyate tarhyEkAki tiSthati kintu yadi mRyate tarhi bahuguNaM
 phalaM phalati| 25 yO janE nijaprANAn priyan jAnAti sa tAn hArayiSyati kintu yE jana ihalOkE
 nijaprANAn apriyan jAnAti sEnantAyuH prAptuM tAn rakSiSyati| (aiOnios g166) 26 kazcid yadi
 mama sEvako bhavituM vAnjchati tarhi sa mama pazcAdgAmI bhavatu, tasmAd ahaM yatra
 tiStHAmi mama sEvakEpi tatra sthAsyati; yO janO mAM sEvate mama pitApi taM sammAMsyate|
 27 samprataM mama prANA vyAkula bhavanti, tasmAd hE pitara EtasmAt samayan mAM
 rakSa, ityahaM kiM prArthayiSyE? kintvahaM EtatsamayArtham avatIrNavAn| 28 hE pita:
 svanAmnO mahimAnaM prakAzaya; tanaiva svanAmnO mahimAnaM ahaM prAkAzayaM punarapi
 prakAzayiSyAmi, ESA gaganIya vANI tasmin samayE'jAyata| 29 taczrutvA samIpasthalOkAnAM
 kEcid avadan mEghO'garjIt, kEcid avadan svargIyadUto'nEna saha kathAmacakathat| 30
 tadA yIzuH pratyavAdIt, madarthaM zabdOyaM nAbhUt yuSmadarthamEvAbhUt| 31 adhunA
 jagatOsya vicAra: sampatsyate, adhunAsya jagata: patI rAjyAt cyOSyati| 32 yadyaI pRthivyA
 UrdvvE prOthtApitOsmi tarhi sarvvAn mAnavAn svasamIpam AkarSiSyAmi| 33 kathaM tasya
 mRti rbhaviSyati, Etad bOdhayituM sa imAM kathAm akathayat| 34 tadA lOkA akathayan
 sObhiSiktaH sarvvadA tiStThatIti vyavasthAgranthE zrutam asmAbhiH, tarhi manuSyaputraH
 prOthtApitO bhaviSyatiIti vAkyAM kathaM vadasi? manuSyaputrOyaM kaH? (aiOn g165) 35 tadA
 yIzurakathAyad yuSmAbhiH sArddham alpadinAni jyOtirAstE, yathA yuSmAn andhakArO
 nAcchAdayati tadarthaM yAvatkAlaM yuSmAbhiH sArddham jyOtistIsthati tAvatkAlaM gacchata;
 yO janO'ndhakArE gacchati sa kutra yAtIti na jAnAti| 36 ataEva yAvatkAlaM yuSmAkaM
 nikaTE jyOtirAstE tAvatkAlaM jyOtirUpasantAnA bhavituM jyOtiSi vizvasita; imAM kathAM
 kathayitvA yIzuH prasthAya tEbhyaH svaM guptavAn| 37 yadyapi yIzusteSAM samakSam
 EtAvadAzaryyakarmmAni kRtavAn tathApi tE tasmin na vyazvasan| 38 ataEva kaH pratyEti
 susaMvAdaM parEzAsmat pracAritaM? prakAzate parEzasya hastaH kasya ca sannidhau?
 yizayiyabhaviSyadvAdina yadEtad vAkyamuktaM tat saphalam abhavat| 39 tE pratyEtuM

nAzankuvan tasmin yizayiyabhaviSyadvAdi punaravAdId, 40 yadA, "tE nayanai rna pazyanti buddhibhizca na budhyantE tai rmanaHsu parivarttitESu ca tAnahaM yathA svasthAn na karOmi tathA sa tESAM lOcanAnyandhAni kRtvA tESAmantaHkaraNANI gAPhAni kariSyati|" 41 yizayiyO yadA yIZO rmahimAnaM vilOkya tasmin kathAmakathayat tadA bhaviSyadvAkyam IdRzaM prakAzayat| 42 tathApyadhipatinAM bahavastasmin pratyAyan| kintu phirUzinastAn bhajanagRhAd dUrIkurvantiti bhayAt tE taM na svIkRtavantaH| 43 yata Izvarasya prazaMsAtO mAnavANAM prazaMsAyAM tE'priyanta| 44 tadA yIZuruccaiHkAram akathayad yO janO mayi vizvasiti sa kEvalE mayi vizvasititi na, sa matprErake'pi vizvasiti| 45 yO janO mAM pazyati sa matprErakamapi pazyati| 46 yO janO mAM pratyEti sa yathAndhakArE na tiSthati tadartham ahaM jyOtiHsvarUpO bhUtVA jagatyasmin avatIrNavAn| 47 mama kathAM zruttVA yadi kazcin na vizvasiti tarhi tamahaM dOSiNaM na karOmi, yatO hEtO rjagato janANAM dOSAn nizcitAn karttuM nAgatya tAn paricAtum AgatOsmi| 48 yaH kazcin mAM na zraddhAya mama kathaM na gRhIAti, anyastaM dOSiNaM kariSyati vastutastu yAM kathAmaham acakathaM sA katha caramE'nhi taM dOSiNaM kariSyati| 49 yatO hEtOrahaM svataH kimapi na kathayAmi, kiM kiM mayA kathayitavyaM kiM samupadESTavyanjca iti matprErayita pitA mAMAjnjApayat| 50 tasya sAjnjA anantAyurityahaM jAnAmi, ataEvAhaM yat kathayAmi tat pitA yathAjnjApayat tathaiva kathayAmyaham| (aiōnios g166)

13 nistArOtsavasya kinjcitkAlAt pUrvvaM pRthivyAH pituH samIpagamanasya samayaH sannikarSObhUd iti jnjAtVA yIzurAprathamAd yESu jagatpravAsiSvAtmIyalOkESa prEma karOti sma tESu zESaM yAvat prEma kRtavAn| 2 pitA tasya hastE sarvvaM samarpitavAn svayam Izvarasya samIpAd Agacchad Izvarasya samIpaM yAsyati ca, sarvvANyEtAni jnjAtVA rajanyAM bhOjanE sampUrNE sati, 3 yadA zaitAn taM parahastESu samarpayitum zimOnaH putrasya IskAriyOtiyasya yihUda antaHkaraNE kupravRttiM samArpayat, 4 tadA yIzu rbhOjanAsanAd utthAya gAtravastraM mOcayitVA gAtramArjanavastraM gRhItVA tEna svakaTim abadhnAt, 5 pazcAd EkapAtrE jalam abhiSicya ziSyANAM pAdAn prakSAlya tEna kaTibaddhagAtramArjanavAsasA mArStuM prArabhata| 6 tataH zimOnpitarasya samIpamAgatE sa uktaVAn hE prabhO bhavAn kiM mama pAdau prakSAlayiSyati? 7 yIzurutitavAn ahaM yat karOmi tat samprati na jAnAsi kintu pazcAj jnjAsyasi| 8 tataH pitaraH kathitavAn bhavAn kadApi mama pAdau na prakSAlayiSyati| yIzurakathayad yadi tvAM na prakSAlayE tarhi mayi tava kOPYaMzO nAsti| (aiōn g165) 9 tadA zimOnpitaraH kathitavAn hE prabhO tarhi kEvalapAdau na, mama hastau zirazca prakSAlayatu| 10 tatO yIzuravadad yO janO dhautastasya sarvvAggapariskRtatvAt pAdau vinAnyAggasya prakSAlanApEkSa nAsti| yUYaM pariSkRta iti satyaM kintu na sarvvE, 11 yatO yO janastaM parakarESu samarpayisyati taM sa jnjAtavAna; ataEva yUYaM sarvvE na pariSkRta imAM kathAM kathitavAn| 12 itthaM yIzusteSAM pAdAn prakSAlya vastraM paridhAyAsanE samupavizya kathitavAn ahaM yuSmAn prati kiM karmAkArSaM jAnItha? 13 yUYaM mAM guruM prabhunjca vadatha tat satyamEva vadatha yatOhaM saEva bhavAmi| 14 yadyahaM prabhu rguruzca san yuSmAkAM pAdAn prakSAlitavAn tarhi yuSmAkamapi parasparaM pAdaprakSAlanam ucitam| 15 ahaM yuSmAn prati yathA vyavAharaM yuSmAn tathA vyavaharttum EkaM panthAnaM darzitivAn| 16 ahaM yuSmAnatiyathArthaM vadAmi, prabhO rdAsO na mahAn prErakAcca prEritO na mahAn| 17 imAM kathAM viditVA yadi tadanusArataH karmmANI kurutha tarhi yUYaM dhanya bhaviSyatha| 18 sarvvESu yuSmAsu kathAmimAM kathayAmi iti na, yE mama manOnItAstAnahaM jAnAmi, kintu mama bhakSyANI yO bhugkte matprANaprAtikUlyataH| utthApayati pAdasya mUlAM sa ESa mAnavaH|yadEtad dharmmapustakasya vacanaM tadanusArENAvazyAM ghaTiSyatE| 19 ahaM sa jana ityatra yathA yuSmAkAM vizvasO jAyatE tadarthaM EtAdRzaghaTanAt pUrvvam ahamidAnim yuSmabhyamakathayam| 20 ahaM yuSmAnatIva yathArthaM vadAmi, mayA prEritAM janaM yO

gRhlAti sa mAmEva gRhlAti yazca mAM gRhlAti sa matprErakAM gRhlAti| 21 EtAM kathAM kathayitvA yIzu rduHkhl san pramANaM dattvA kathitavAn ahaM yuSmAnatiyathArthaM vadAmi yuSmAkam EkO janO mAM parakarESu samarpayisYati| 22 tataH sa kamuddizya kathAmEtAM kathitavAn ityatra sandigdhAH ziSyAH parasparaM mukhamALOkayituM prArabhanta| 23 tasmin samayE yIzu ryasmin aprIyata sa ziSyastasya vakSaHsthalam avAlambata| 24 zimOnpitarastaM sagkEtEnAvadat, ayaM kamuddizya kathAmEtAm kathayati pRccha| 25 tada sa yIzO rvakSaHsthalam avalambya pRSThavan, hE prabhO sa janaH kaH? 26 taTO yIzuH pratyavadad EkakhaNPam pUpaM majjayitvA yasmai dAsyAmi saEva saH; pazcAt pUpakhaNPamEkaM majjayitvA zimOnaH putrAya ISkariyOtIyAya yihUdai dattavan| 27 tasmin dattE sati zaitAn tamAzrayat; tada yIzustam avadat tvAM yat kariSyasi tat kSipraM kurul| 28 kintu sa yEnAzayEna tAM kathAmakathAyat tam upaviSTalOkAnAM kOpi nAbudhyata; 29 kintu yihUdAH samIpE mudrAsampuTakasthitEH kECid ittham abudhyanta pArvvaNAsadanArthaM kimapi dravyaM krEtuM vA daridrEbhyaH kinjcid vitarituM kathitavan| 30 tada pUpakhaNPagrahaNAt paraM sa tUrNaM bahiragacchat; rAtrizca samupasyitA| 31 yihUdE bahirgatE yIzurakathayad idAnIM mAnavasutasya mahimA prakAzatE tEnEzvarasyApi mahimA prakAzatE| 32 yadi tEnEzvarasya mahimA prakAzatE tarhIzvarOpi svEna tasya mahimAnaM prakAzayiSyati tUrNamEva prakAzayiSyati| 33 hE vatsA ahaM yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM kinjcitkAlamAtram AsE, tataH paraM mAM mRgayiSyadhvE kintvahaM yatsthaNaM yAmi tatsthaNaM yUyaM gantuM na zakSyatha, yAmimAM kathAM yihUdiyEbhyaH kathitavan tathAdhunA yuSmabhyamapi kathayami| 34 yUyaM parasparaM priyadhvam ahaM yuSmAsu yathA priyE yUyamapi parasparam tathaiva priyadhvam, yuSmAn imAM navInAm AjnjAm Adizami| 35 tEnaiva yadi parasparaM priyadhvE tarhi lakSaNEnAnEna yUyaM mama ziSyA iti sarvvE jnjAtuM zakSyanti| 36 zimOnapitaraH pRSThavan hE prabhO bhavan kutra yAsyati? taTO yIzuH pratyavadat, ahaM yatsthaNaM yAmi tatsthaNaM sAmprataM mama pazcAd gantuM na zaknOSi kintu pazcAd gamiSyasi| 37 tada pitaraH pratyuditavan, hE prabhO sAmprataM kutO hEtostava pazcAd gantuM na zaknOmi? tvadarthaM prANAN dAtuM zaknOmi| 38 taTO yIzuH pratyuktavan mannimittaM kiM prANAN dAtuM zaknOSi? tvAmahaM yathArthaM vadAmi, kukkuTaravaNAt pUrvvaM tvAM tri rmAm apahnOSyasE|

14 manOduHkhinO mA bhUta; IzvarE vizvasita mayi ca vizvasita| 2 mama pitu gRHe bahUni vAsasthani santi nO cEt pUrvvaM yuSmAn ajnjApayisyaM yuSmadarthaM sthAnaM sajjayituM gacchami| 3 yadi gatvahaM yuSmannimittaM sthAnaM sajjayami tarhi panarAgatyA yuSmAn svasamIpaM nESyAmi, taTO yatrAhaM tiSThAmi tatra yUyamapi sthAsyatha| 4 ahaM yatsthaNaM brajAmi tatsthaNaM yUyaM jAnItha tasya panthAnamapi jAnItha| 5 tada thOmA avadat, hE prabhO bhavan kutra yAti tadvayam na jAnImaH, tarhi katham panthAnaM jnjAtuM zaknumaH? 6 yIzurakathayad ahamEva satyajIvanarUpapathO mayA na ganta kOpi pituH samIpaM gantuM na zaknOti| 7 yadi mAm ajnjAsyata tarhi mama pitaramapyajnjAsyata kintvadhunAtastaM jAnItha pazyatha ca| 8 tada philipaH kathitavan, hE prabhO pitaraM darzaya tasmAdasmAkAM yathESTaM bhaviSyati| 9 taTO yIzuH pratyAvAdit, hE philipa yuSmAbhiH sArddham EtAvaddinAni sthitamapi mAM kiM na pratyabhijAnAsi? yO janO mAm apazyat sa pitaramapyapazyat tarhi pitaram asmAn darzayEti kathAM katham kathayasi? 10 ahaM pitari tiSThAmi pitA mayi tiSThatiti kiM tvAM na pratyasi? ahaM yadvAkyaM vadAmi tat svato na vadAmi kintu yaH pitA mayi virAjate sa Eva sarvvakarmmAni karAti| 11 ataEva pitaryahaM tiSThAmi pitA ca mayi tiSThati mamAsyAM kathAyAM pratyayaM kuruta, nO cEt karmmahEtOH pratyayaM kuruta| 12 ahaM yuSmAnatiyathArthaM vadAmi, yO janO mayi vizvasiti sohamiva karmmAni kariSyati varaM tatOpi mahAkarmmAni kariSyati yaTO hEtOrahaM pituH samIpaM gacchami| 13 yathA putrENa pitu rmahimA prakAzatE tadarthaM mama nAma prOCya yat

prArthayiSyadhvE tat saphalaM kariSyAmi| 14 yadi mama nAmnA yat kinjcid yAcadhvE tarhi tadahaM sAdhayiSyAmi| 15 yadi mayi prIyadhvE tarhi mamAjnjAH samAcarata| 16 taTO mayA pituH samIpE prArthiTE pitA nirantaraM yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM sthAtum itaramEkaM sahaAyam arthAt satyamayam AtmAnaM yuSmAkaM nikaTaM prESayiSyati| (aiōn g165) 17 Etajjagato lokAstaM grahItuM na zaknuvanti yataSTE taM nApazyan nAjanaMzca kintu yUyaM jAnItha yatO hEtOH sa yuSmAkamanta rnivasati yuSmAkaM madhyE sthAsyati ca| 18 ahaM yuSmAn anAthAn kRtvA na yAsyAmi punarapi yuSmAkaM samIpam AgamiSyAmi| 19 kiyatkAalarat param asya jagato loka mAM puna rna drakSyanti kintu yUyaM drakSyatha; ahaM jIviSyAmi tasmAt kArANAd yUyamapi jIviSyatha| 20 pitaryyahamasmi mayi ca yUyaM stha, tathAhaM yuSmAsvasmi tadapi taDa jnjAsyatha| 21 yo janO mamAjnjA gRhItvA tA Acarati saEva mayi prIyatE; yo janazca mayi prIyatE saEva mama pituH priyapAtraM bhaviSyati, tathAhamapi tasmin prItvA tasmai svAM prakAzayiSyAmi| 22 taDA ISkariyOTIyAd anyO yihUdAstamavadat, hE prabhO bhavAn jagato lOKAnAM sannidhau prakAzitO na bhUtvAsmAKaM sannidhau kutaH prakAzitO bhaviSyati? 23 taTO yIzUH pratyuditavAn, yo janO mayi prIyatE sa mamAjnjA api gRhIAti, tEna mama pitApi tasmin prESyatE, AvAnjca tannikaTamAgatya tEna saha nivatsyAvaH| 24 yo janO mayi na prIyatE sa mama katha api na gRhIAti punazca yAmimAM katham yUyaM zRNutha sa katha kEvalasya mama na kintu mama prEraKO yaH pitA tasyApi katha| 25 idAnIM yuSmAkaM nikaTE vidyamAnOham EtAH sakalAH kathaH kathayAmi| 26 kintvitaH paraM pitra yaH sahaYo'rthAt pavitra Atma mama nAmni prErayiSyati sa sarvvaM zikSayitvA mayOktAH samastAH katha yuSmAn smArayiSyati| 27 ahaM yuSmAkaM nikaTE zAntiM sthApayitvA yAmi, nijAM zAntiM yuSmabhyaM dadAmi, jagato loka yatha dadAti tathAhaM na dadAmi; yuSmAkam antaHkaraNani duHkhitAni bhItAni ca na bhavantu| 28 ahaM gatvA punarapi yuSmAkaM samIpam AgamiSyAmi mayOktaM vAkyamidaM yUyam azrauSTa; yadi mayyaprESyadhvaM tarhyahaM pituH samIpaM gacchAmi mamAsyAM kathAyAM yUyam ahlAdiSyadhvaM yatO mama pitA mattOpi mahAn| 29 tasya ghaTanAyAH samayE yatha yuSmAkaM zraddha jAyatE tadartham ahaM tasya ghaTanAyAH pUrvvam idAnIM yuSmAn EtAM vArttAM vadAmi| 30 itaH paraM yuSmAbhiH saha mama bahava AlApA na bhaviSyanti yataH kArANAd Etasya jagataH patirAgacchati kintu mayA saha tasya kOpi sambandho nAsti| 31 ahaM pitari prEma karOmi tatha pitu rvidhivat karmmANI karOmIti yEna jagato loka jAnanti tadartham uttiSThata vayaM sthAnAdasmAd gacchAmal

15 ahaM satyadrAkSAlatAsvarUpO mama pitA tUdyAnaparicArakasvarUpanjca| 2 mama yAsu zAkhAsu phalAni na bhavanti tAH sa chinatti tathA phalavatyaH zAkha yathAdhikaphalAni phalanti tadarthaM tAH pariSkarOti| 3 idAnIM mayOktOpadEzEna yUyaM pariSkRtAH| 4 ataH kArANat mayi tiSThata tEnAhamapi yuSmAsu tiSThAmi, yatO hEtO rdrAkSAlatAyAm asaMlagna zAkha yatha phalavati bhavituM na zaknOti tathA yUyamapi mayyatiSThantaH phalavanto bhavituM na zaknutha| 5 ahaM drAkSAlatAsvarUpO yUyanjca zAkhAsvarUpOH; yo janO mayi tiSThati yatra cAhaM tiSThAmi, sa pracUrapphalaiH phalavAn bhavati, kintu mAM vinA yUyaM kimapi karttuM na zaknutha| 6 yaH kazcin mayi na tiSThati sa zuSkazAkhEva bahi rnikSipyatE lOKazca tA AhRtya vahnau nikSipyA dAhayanti| 7 yadi yUyaM mayi tiSThatha mama katha ca yuSmAsu tiSThati tarhi yad vAnjchitvA yAcisYadhvE yuSmAkaM tadEva saphalaM bhaviSyati| 8 yadi yUyaM pracUrapphalavanto bhavatha tarhi tadvArA mama pitu rmahimA prakAziSyatE tathA yUyaM mama ziSyA iti parikSAyiSyadhvE| 9 pitA yatha mayi prItavAn ahamapi yuSmAsu tatha prItavAn atO hEtO ryUyaM nirantaraM mama prEmapAtrANI bhUtvA tiSThata| 10 ahaM yatha piturAjnjA gRhItvA tasya prEmabhAjanaM tiSThAmi tathaiva yUyamapi yadi mamAjnjA guhlItha tarhi mama prEmabhAjanAni sthAsyatha| 11 yuSmannimittaM mama ya AhlAdaH sa yatha ciraM tiSThati yuSmAkam Anandazca yatha pUryyatE tadarthaM

yuSmabhyam EtAH kathA atrakatham| 12 ahaM yuSmAsu yathA prIyE yUyamapi parasparaM tathA prIyadhvam ESA mamAjnjA| 13 mitrANAM kArANat svapranAdAnaparyyantaM yat prEma tasmAn mahAprEma kasyApi nAsti| 14 ahaM yadyad AdizAmi tattadEva yadi yUyam Acarata tarhi yUyamEva mama mitrANi| 15 adyArabhya yuSmAn dAsAn na vadiSyAmi yat prabhur yat karOti dAsastad na jAnAti; kintu pituH samIpe yadyad azRNavaM tat sarvvaM yUSmAn ajnjApayam tatArANAd yuSmAn mitrANi prOktaVan| 16 yUyaM mAM rOcItavanta iti na, kintvahaMeva yuSmAn rOcItavAn yUyaM gatvA yathA phalAnyutpAdayatha tAni phalAni cAkSayANI bhavanti, tadarthaM yuSmAn nyajunaJAM tasmAn mama nAma prOcya pitaraM yat kinjcid yAcIyadhvE tadEva sa yuSmabhyaM dAsyati| 17 yUyaM parasparaM prIyadhvam aham ityAjnjApayAmi| 18 jagatO lOkai ryuSmAsu RtIyitESu tE pUrVvaM mAmEvArttIyanta iti yUyaM jAnItha| 19 yadi yUyaM jagatO lOkA abhaviSyata tarhi jagatO lOkA yuSmAn AtmIyAn buddhvAprESyanta; kintu yUyaM jagatO lOkA na bhavatha, ahaM yuSmAn asmAjnjagatO'rOcayam EtasmAt kArANAjnjagatO lOkA yuSmAn RtIyantE| 20 dAsaH prabhO rmahAn na bhavati mamaitat pUrVvIyaM vAkyaM smarata; tE yadi mAmEvAtAPayan tarhi yuSmAnapi tAPayISyanti, yadi mama vAkyaM gRhIanti tarhi yuSmAkamapi vAkyaM grahISyanti| 21 kintu tE mama nAmakArANAd yuSmAn prati tAdRzaM vyavahariSyanti yatO yO mAM prEritavAn taM tE na jAnanti| 22 tESAM sannidhim Agatya yadyahaM nAkathayISyaM tarhi tESAM pApam nAbhaviSyat kintvadhuna tESAM pApamAcchAdayitum upAyO nAsti| 23 yo janO mAM RtIyate sa mama pitaramapi RtIyate| 24 yAdRzani karmmANi kEnApi kadApi nAkriyanta tAdRzani karmmANi yadi tESAM sAkSad ahaM nAkariSyam tarhi tESAM pApam nAbhaviSyat kintvadhuna tE dRSTvApi mAM mama pitaranjCArttIyanta| 25 tasmAt tE'kArANaM mAm RtIyantE yadEtad vacanaM tESAM zaStrE likhitamAstE tat saphalam abhavat| 26 kintu pitu nrigataM yaM sahAyamarthAt satyamayam AtmANam pituH samIpad yuSmAkam samIpe prESayiSyAmi sa Agatya mayi pramANam dAsyati| 27 yUyaM prathamArabhya mayA sArddhaM tiSThatha tasmAddhEtO ryUyamapi pramANam dAsyatha|

16 yuSmAkam yathA vAdha na jAyate tadarthaM yuSmAn EtAni sarvvavAkyANI vyAharam| 2 lOkA yuSmAn bhajanagrHEbhyO dUrIkariSyanti tathA yasmin samaye yuSmAn hatvA Izvarasya tuSTi janakaM karmmAkurmma iti maMSyantE sa samaya Agacchanti| 3 tE pitaram manjca na jAnanti, tasmAd yuSmAn pratIdRzam AcariSyanti| 4 atO hEtAH samaye samupasthitE yathA mama kathA yuSmAkam manaHsuH samupatiSThata tadarthaM yuSmAbhyam EtAM kathAM kathayAmi yuSmAbhiH sArddham ahaM tiSThan prathamaM tAM yuSmabhyaM nAkathayam| 5 samprataM svasya prErayituH samIpaM gacchAmi tathApi tvaM kka gacchasi kathAmEtAM yuSmAkam kOpi mAM na prCchati| 6 kintu mayOktAbhirAbhiH kathAbhiryUSmAkam antaHkaranANI duHkHena pUrNAnyabhavan| 7 tathApyahaM yathArthaM kathayAmi mama gamanaM yuSmAkam hitArthamEva, yatO hEtO rgamanE na krTE sahAyO yuSmAkam samIpaM nAgamiSyati kintu yadi gacchAmi tarhi yuSmAkam samIpe taM prESayiSyAmi| 8 tataH sa Agatya pApapuNyadanPEsu jagatO lOkANAM prabOdhaM janayiSyati| 9 tE mayi na vizvasanti tasmAddhEtOH pApaprabOdhaM janayiSyati| 10 yuSmAkam adRzyaH sannahaM pituH samIpaM gacchAmi tasmAd puNyE prabOdhaM janayiSyati| 11 EtajnjagatO'dhipati rdaNPajnjAM prApnOti tasmAd danPE prabOdhaM janayiSyati| 12 yuSmabhyaM kathayitum mamANekAH kathA Asate, tAH kathA idANIM yUyaM sOPhuM na zaknutha; 13 kintu satyamaya Atma yada samAgamiSyati tada sarvvaM satyaM yuSmAn nESyati, sa svataH kimapi na vadiSyati kintu yacchrOSyati tadEva kathayitva bhAvikAryyaM yuSmAn jnjApayiSyati| 14 mama mahimANAM prakAzayiSyati yatO madIyAM kathAM gRhItva yuSmAn bOdhayiSyati| 15 pitu ryadyad AstE tat sarvvaM mama tasmAd kArANAd avAdiSaM sa madIyAM kathAM gRhItva yuSmAn bOdhayiSyati| 16 kiyatKAlat paraM yUyaM mAM draSTuM na lapsyadhvE

kintu kiyatkAlAt paraM puna rdraSTuM lapsyadhvE yatOhaM pituH samIpam gacchAmi| 17 tataH ziSyANAM kiyantO janAH parasparaM vaditum Arabhanta, kiyatkAlAt paraM mAM draSTuM na lapsyadhvE kintu kiyatkAlAt paraM puna rdraSTuM lapsyadhvE yatOhaM pituH samIpam gacchAmi, iti yad vAkyam ayaM vadati tat kiM? 18 tataH kiyatkAlAt param iti tasya vAkyam kiM? tasya vAkyasyAbhiprAyaM vayaM bOddhuM na zaknumastairiti 19 nigaditE yIzusteSAM praznEcchAM jnjAtvA tEbhyO'kathayat kiyatkAlAt paraM mAM draSTuM na lapsyadhvE, kintu kiyatkAlAt paraM pUna rdraSTuM lapsyadhvE, yAmimAM kathAmakathayaM tasyA abhiprAyaM kiM yUyaM parasparaM mRgayadhvE? 20 yuSmAnaham atiyathArthaM vadAmi yUyaM krandsiSyatha vilapiSyatha ca, kintu jagatO lOkA AnandiSyanti; yUyaM zOkAkula bhaviSyatha kintu zOkAt paraM AnandayukTA bhaviSyatha| 21 prasavakAla upasthitE nARi yathA prasavavEdanaya vyAkula bhavati kintu putre bhUmiSThE sati manuSyaiKO janmanA naralOkE praviSTa ityAnandAt tasyAstatsarvvaM duHkhaM manasi na tiSThati, 22 tathA yUyamapi samprataM zOkAkula bhavatha kintu punarapi yuSmabhyam darzanaM dAsyami tEna yuSmAkam antaHkaraNani sAnandAni bhaviSyanti, yuSmAkam tam Anandanjca kOpi harttuM na zakSyati| 23 tasmin divasE kAmapi kathAM mAM na prakSyatha| yuSmAnaham atiyathArthaM vadAmi, mama nAmna yat kinjcid pitaraM yAcisiyadhvE tadEva sa dAsyati| 24 pUrvvE mama nAmna kimapi nAyAcadhvaM, yAcadhvaM tataH prApsyatha tasmAd yuSmAkam sampUrNAnandO janiSyate| 25 upamAkathAbhiH sarvvANYEtAni yuSmAn jnjApativAn kintu yasmin samayE upamaya nOkTvA pituH kathAM spaSTaM jnjApayisyami samaya EtAdRza Agacchati| 26 tadA mama nAmna prArthayisyadhvE 'haM yuSmannimittaM pitaraM vinESyE kathAmimAM na vadAmi; 27 yatO yUyaM mayi prEma kurutha, tathAham Izvarasya samIpAd AgatavAn ityapi pratItha, tasmAd kAraNAT kAraNAT pitA svayaM yuSmAsu prIyate| 28 pituH samIpAjajad AgatOsmi jagat parityajya ca punarapi pituH samIpam gacchAmi| 29 tadA ziSyA avadan, hE prabhO bhavAn upamaya nOkTvAdhunA spaSTaM vadati| 30 bhavAn sarvvajnJaH kEnacit pRSTO bhavitumapi bhavataH prayOjanaM nAstItiyadhunAsmAkam sthirajnjAnaM jAtaM tasmAd bhavAn Izvarasya samIpAd AgatavAn ityatra vayaM vizvasimaH| 31 taTO yIzuH pratyavAdId idAnim kiM yUyaM vizvasitha? 32 pazyata sarvvE yUyaM vikIrNAH santO mAm EkAkinaM pIratyajya svaM svaM sthAnaM gamiSyatha, EtAdRzaH samaya Agacchati varam prAyENOpasthitavAn; tathApyahaM naikAKi bhavAmi yataH pitA mayA sArddham AstE| 33 yathA mayA yuSmAkam zAnti rjAyate tadartham EtAH kathA yuSmabhyam acakathaM; asmin jagati yuSmAkam kleZO ghaTiSyate kintvakSObha bhavata yatO mayA jagajjitaM|

17 tataH paraM yIzurEtAH kathAH kathayitVA svargaM vilOkyaitat prArthayat, hE pitaH samaya upasthitavAn; yathA tava putrastava mahimAnaM prakAzayati tadarthaM tvam nijaputrasya mahimAnaM prakAzaya| 2 tvam yOLlOkAn tasya hastE samarpitavAn sa yathA tEbhyO'nantAyu rdadAti tadarthaM tvam prANimAtrANAm adhipatitvabhAraM tasmai dattavAn| (aiṅnios g166) 3 yastvam advitIyaH satya IzvarastvayA prEritazca yIzuH khrISTa EtayOrubhayOH paricayE prApte'nantAyu rbhavati| (aiṅnios g166) 4 tvam yasya karmmaNO bhAraM mahyaM dattavAn, tat sampannaM kRtvA jagatyasmin tava mahimAnaM prAkAzayam| 5 ataEva hE pita rjagatyavidyamAnE tvayA saha tiSThatO mama yO mahimAsIt samprati tava samIpE mAM taM mahimAnaM prApaya| 6 anyacca tvam Etajjagato yALlOkAn mahyam adada ahaM tEbhyastava nAmnastattvajnjanam adadam, tE tavaivAsan, tvam tAn mahyamadadaH, tasmAttE tavOpadEzam agrhlan| 7 tvam mahyaM yat kinjcid adadAstatsarvvaM tvatto jAyate ityadhunAjAnan| 8 mahyaM yamupadEzam adada ahamapi tEbhyastamupadEzam adadam tEpi tamagrhlan tvattOhaM nirgatyA tvayA prEritObhavam atra ca vyazvasan| 9 tESAmEva nimittaM prArthayE'haM jagato lOkanimittaM na prArthayE kintu yALlOkAn mahyam adadAstESAmEva nimittaM prArthayE'haM yataste tavaivAsate| 10 yE mama tE tava yE ca tava tE mama tathA tai

rmama mahimA prakAzyatE| 11 sAmpratam asmin jagati mamAvasthitEH zESam abhavat ahaM tava samIpaM gacchAmi kintu tE jagati sthAsyanti; hE pavitra pitarAvayO ryathaikatvamAstE tathA tESAmapyEkatvam bhavati tadarthaM yAlloKAn mahyam adadAstAn svanAmnA rakSa| 12 yAvanti dinAni jagatyasmin taiH sahAhamAsaM tAvanti dinAni tAn tava nAmnAhaM rakSitavAn; yAlloKAn mahyam adadAstAn sarvvAn ahamarakSaM, tESAM madhyE kEvalaM vinAzapAtraM hAritaM tEna dharmmapustakasya vacanaM pratyakSaM bhavati| 13 kintvadhunA tava sannidhiM gacchAmi mayA yathA tESAM sampUrNAnandO bhavati tadarthamahaM jagati tiSThan EtAH kathA akathayam| 14 tavOpadEzaM tEbhyO'dadAM jagatA saha yathA mama sambandhO nAsti tathA jagatA saha tESAmapi sambandhAbhAvAj jagatO loKastAn RtIyantE| 15 tvaM jagatastAn gRhANeti na prArthayE kintvazubhAd rakSEti prArthayEham| 16 ahaM yathA jagatsambandhlyO na bhavAmi tathA tEpi jagatsambandhlyA na bhavanti| 17 tava satyakathayA tAn pavitrikuru tava vAkyamEva satyaM| 18 tvaM yathA mAM jagati prairayastathAhamapi tAn jagati prairayam| 19 tESAM hitArthaM yathAhaM svaM pavitrikarOmi tathA satyakathayA tEpi pavitribhavantu| 20 kEvalaM EtESAmarthE prArthayE'ham iti na kintvEtESAmupadEzEna yE janA mayi vizvasiSyanti tESAmapyarthE prArthEyE'ham| 21 hE pitastESAM sarvvESAM Ekatvam bhavatu tava yathA mayi mama ca yathA tvayyEkatvam tathA tESAmapyAvayOrEkatvam bhavatu tEna tvaM mAM prEritavAn iti jagatO loKAH pratiyantU| 22 yathAvayOrEkatvam tathA tESAmapyEkatvam bhavatu tESvahaM mayi ca tvam itthaM tESAM sampUrNamEkatvam bhavatu, tvaM prEritavAn tvaM mayi yathA priyasE ca tathA tESvapi prItavAn EtadyathA jagatO loKa jAnanti 23 tadarthaM tvaM yaM mahimAnaM mahyam adadAstaM mahimAnam ahamapi tEbhyO dattavAn| 24 hE pita rjagatO nirmmANat pUrvvaM mayi snEhaM kRtvA yaM mahimAnaM dattavAn mama taM mahimAnaM yathA tE pazyanti tadarthaM yAlloKAn mahyaM dattavAn ahaM yatra tiSThAmi tEpi yathA tatra tiSThanti mamaiSA vAnjchA| 25 hE yathArthika pita rjagatO lokaistvayyajnjAtEpi tvAmahaM jAnE tvaM mAM prEritavAn itImE ziSyA jAnanti| 26 yathAhaM tESu tiSThAmi tathA mayi yEna prEmna prEmAkarOstat tESu tiSThati tadarthaM tava nAmAhaM tAn jnjApitavAn punarapi jnjApayiSyAmi|

18 tAH kathAH kathayitVA yIzuH ziSyAnAdAya kidrOnnAmakaM srOta uttIryya ziSyaiH saha tatratyOdyAnaM prAvizat| 2 kintu vizvAsaghAtiyihUdAstat sthAnaM pariclyatE yatO yIzuH ziSyaiH sArddhaM kadAcit tat sthAnam agacchat| 3 tadA sa yihUdAH sainyagaNaM pradhAnayAjakAnAM phirUzinAnjca padAtigaNanjca gRhItVA pradIpAn ulkAn astrAni cAdAya tasmin sthAna upasthitavAn| 4 svaM prati yad ghaTiSyatE taj jnjAtvA yIzuragrEsaraH san tAnapRcchat kaM gavESayatha? 5 tE pratyavadan, nAsaratIyaM yIzuM; tatO yIzuravAdId ahamEva saH; taiH saha vizvAsaghAti yihUdAzcatIsthat| 6 tadAhamEva sa tasyaitAM kathAM zrutvaiva tE pazcAdEtya bhUmau patitAH| 7 tatO yIzuH punarapi prSThavAn kaM gavESayatha? tatastE pratyavadan nAsaratIyaM yIzuM| 8 tadA yIzuH pratyuditavAn ahamEva sa imAM kathAmacakatham; yadi mAmAnvicchatha tarhImAn gantuM mA vArayata| 9 itthaM bhUtE mahyaM yAlloKAn adadAstESAM Ekamapi nAhArayam imAM yaM kathAM sa svayamakathayat sa kathA saphala jAtA| 10 tadA zimOnpitarasya nikaTE khaggalsthithEH sa taM niSkOSaM kRtvA mahAyajakasya mAlkhanAmAnaM dAsam AhatyA tasya dakSiNakarNaM chinnavAn| 11 tatO yIzuH pitaram avadat, khaggaM kOSE sthApaya mama pita mahyaM pAtuM yaM kaMsam adadAt tEnAhaM kiM na pAsyAmi? 12 tadA sainyagaNaH sEnApati ryihUdlyAnAM padAtayazca yIzuM ghRtvA baddhvA hAnannAmnaH kiyaphAH zvazurasya samIpaM prathamam anayan| 13 sa kiyaphAstasmin vatsarE mahAyAjatvpadE niyuktaH 14 san sAdhAraNaLokAnAM maggalArtham Ekajanasya maraNamucitam iti yihUdlyaiH sArddham amantrayat| 15 tadA zimOnpitarO'nyaikaziSyazca yIzOH pazcAd agacchatAM tasyAnyaziSyasya mahAyAjakEna paricitatvAt sa yIzunA saha mahAyAjakasyATTalikAM prAvizat| 16 kintu pitarO bahirdvArasya

samIpE'tiSThad ataEva mahAyAjakEna paricitaH sa ziSyAH punarbahirgatvA dauvAyikAyai kathayitvA pitaram abhyantaram Anayat| 17 tadA sa dvArarakSiKa pitaram avadat tvAM kiM na tasya mAnavasya ziSyAH? tataH sOvadad ahaM na bhavAmi| 18 tataH paraM yatsthAnE dAsAH padAtayazca zItahEtOraggArari rvahniM prajvAlya tAPaM sEvitantastatsthAnE pitarastiSThan taiH saha vahnitAPaM sEvitum Arabhata| 19 tadA ziSyESUpadEzE ca mahAyAjakEna yIzuH pRSTaH 20 san pratyuktavAn sarvvalOkAnAM samakSaM kathAMakathayaM guptaM kAmapi kathAM na kathayitvA yat sthAnaM yihUdlyAH satataM gacchanti tatra bhajanagEhE mandirE cAzikSayaM| 21 mattaH kutaH pRcchasi? yE janA madupadEzam azRNvan tAnEva pRccha yadyad avadaM tE tat jAninta| 22 tadEtthaM pratyuditatvAt nikaTasthapatAti ryIzuM capETEnAhatya vyAharat mahAyAjakam EvaM prativadasi? 23 tatO yIzuH pratigaditavAn yadyayathArtham acakathaM tarhi tasyAyathArthasya pramaNaM dEhi, kintu yadi yathArthaM tarhi kutO hETO rmAm atAPayaH? 24 pUrvvaM hAnan sabandhanaM taM kiyaphAmahAyAjakasya samIpaM praiSayat| 25 zimOnpitarastiSThan vahnitAPaM sEvAtE, Etasmin samayE kiyantastam apRcchan tvAM kim Etasya janasya ziSyO na? tataH sOpahnutyAbravid ahaM na bhavAmi| 26 tadA mahAyAjakasya yasya dAsasya pitaraH karNamacchinat tasya kuTumbaH pratyuditavAn udyAnE tEna saha tiSThantaM tvAM kiM nApazyam? 27 kintu pitaraH punarapahnutyA kathitavAn; tadAnIM kukkuTO'raut| 28 tadanantaraM pratyUSE tE kiyaphAgRhAd adhipatE rGRhaM yIzum anayan kintu yasmin azucitvE jAtE tai rnistArOtsavE na bhOktavyaM, tasya bhayAd yihUdlyAstadGRhaM nAvizan| 29 paraM pIlAtO bahirAgatya tAn pRSThavAn Etasya manuSyasya kaM dOSaM vadatha? 30 tadA tE pEtyavadan duSkarmmakAriNi na sati bhavataH samIpE nainaM samArpayiSyAmaH| 31 tataH pIlAtO'vadad yUyamEnaM gRhItvA svESAM vyavasthaya vicArayata| tadA yihUdlyAH pratyavadan kasyApi manuSyasya prANadaNPaM karttuM nAsmAkam adhikArO'sti| 32 EvaM sati yIzuH svasya mRtyau yAM kathAM kathitavAn sA saphalAbhavat| 33 tadanantaraM pIlAtaH punarapi tad rAjagRhaM gatvA yIzumAhUya pRSTavAn tvAM kiM yihUdlyAnAM rAJA? 34 yIzuH pratyavadat tvAM EtAM kathAM svataH kathayasi kimanyaH kazcin mayi kathitavAn? 35 pIlAtO'vadad ahaM kiM yihUdlyAH? tava svadEzlyA vizESataH pradhAnayAjaka mama nikaTE tvAM samArpayana, tvAM kiM kRtavAn? 36 yIzuH pratyavadat mama rAjyam EtajjagatsambandhiyaM na bhavati yadi mama rAjyam jagatsambandhiyam abhaviSyat tarhi yihUdlyAnAM hastESu yathA samarpito nAbhavaM tadarthaM mama sEvaka ayOtsyan kintu mama rAjyam aihikaM na| 37 tadA pIlAtaH kathitavAn, tarhi tvAM rAJA bhavasi? yIzuH pratyuktavAn tvAM satyaM kathayasi, rAjAhaM bhavAmi; satyAyAM sAkSyAM dAtuM janiM gRhItvA jagatyasmin avatIrNavAn, tasmAt satyadharmmapakSapAtinO mama kathAM zRNvantil| 38 tadA satyaM kiM? EtAM kathAM paSTvA pIlAtaH punarapi bahirgatvA yihUdlyAn abhASata, ahaM tasya kamapyaparAdhaM na prApnOmil| 39 nistArOtsavasamayE yuSmAbhirabhirucita EkO janO mayA mOcayitavya ESA yuSmAkAM rItirasti, ataEva yuSmAkAM nikaTE yihUdlyAnAM rAjAnaM kiM mOcayAmi, yuSmAkam icchA kA? 40 tadA tE sarvve ruvantO vyAharan EnaM mAnuSaM nahi barabbAM mOcaya| kintu sa barabba dasyurASIt|

19 pIlAtO yIzum AnIya kazaya prAhArayat| 2 pazcAt sEnAgaNaH kaNTakanirmmitaM mukuTaM tasya mastake samarpya vArttAkIvarNaM rAjaparcichadaM paridhApya, 3 hE yihUdlyAnAM rAjan namaskAra ityuktvA taM capETEnAhantum Arabhata| 4 tadA pIlAtaH punarapi bahirgatvA lOkAn avadat, asya kamapyaparAdhaM na labhE'haM, pazyata tad yuSmAn jnjApayituM yuSmAkAM sannidhau bahirEnam AnayAmi| 5 tataH paraM yIzuH kaNTakamukuTavAn vArttAkIvarNavasanavAMzca bahirAgacchat| tataH pIlAta uktavAn EnaM manuSyAM pazyata| 6 tadA pradhAnayAjakaH padAtayazca taM dRSTvA, EnaM kruzE vidha, EnaM kruzE vidha, ityuktvA ravituM Arabhanta| tataH pIlAtaH kathitavAn yUYaM svayam EnaM nitvA kruzE vidhata, aham Etasya kamapyaparAdhaM na prAptavAn| 7 yihUdlyAH

pratyavadan asmAkAM yA vyavasthAstE tadanusArENAsya prANahananam ucitaM yatOyaM
 svam Izvarasya putramavadat| 8 pIlAta imAM kathAM zrutvA mahAtrAsayuktaH 9 san punarapi
 rAjagRha Agatya yIzUm pRSTAvAn tvaM kutratyO lOkah? kintu yIzastasya kimapi pratyuttaraM
 nAvadat| 10 tataH pIlAt kathitavAna tvaM kiM mayA sArddhaM na saMlapiSyasi? tvAM kruzE
 vEdhituM vA mOcayituM zakti rmamAstE iti kiM tvaM na jAnAsi? tadA yIzUH pratyavadad
 IzvarENAdaM mamOpari tava kimapyadhipatitvaM na vidyate, tathApi yO janO mAM tava
 hastE samArpayat tasya mahApAtakaM jAtam| 11 tadA yIzUH pratyavadad IzvarENAdattaM
 mamOpari tava kimapyadhipatitvaM na vidyate, tathApi yO janO mAM tava hastE samArpayat
 tasya mahApAtakaM jAtam| 12 tadArabhya pIlAtastaM mOcayituM cESTitavAn kintu yihUdIyA
 ruvantO vyAharan yadImaM mANavaM tyajasi tarhi tvaM kaisarasya mitraM na bhvasi,
 yO janaH svaM rAjAnaM vakti saEva kaimarasya viruddhAM kathAM kathayati| 13 ETAM
 kathAM zrutvA pIlAtO yIzUm bahirAnIya nistArOtsavasya AsAdanadinasya dvitIyapraharAt
 pUrvvaM prastarabandhananAmni sthAnE 'rthAt ibriyabhASayA yad gabbithA kathyatE
 tasmin sthAnE vicArAsana upAvizat| 14 anantaraM pIlAtO yihUdIyAn avadat, yuSmAkAM
 rAjAnaM pazyata| 15 kintu EnaM dUrikuru, EnaM dUrikuru, EnaM kruzE vidha, iti kathAM
 kathayitvA tE ravitum Arabhanta; tadA pIlAtaH kathitavAn yuSmAkAM rAjAnaM kiM kruzE
 vEdhiSyAmi? pradhAnayAjakaM uttaram avadan kaisaraM vinA kOpi rAjAsmAkAM nAsti|
 16 tataH pIlAtO yIzUm kruzE vEdhituM tESAM hastESu samArpayat, tatastE taM dhRtvA
 nItavantaH| 17 tataH paraM yIzUH kruzaM vahan ziraHkapAlam arthAd yad ibriyabhASayA
 gulgaltAM vadanti tasmin sthAna upasthitaH| 18 tatastE madhyasthAnE taM tasyObhayapArzvE
 dvAvaparau kruzE'vidhan| 19 aparam ESa yihUdIyAnAM rAjA nAsaratIyayIzUH, iti vijnjApanaM
 likhitvA pIlAtastasya kruzOpari samayOjayat| 20 sa lipiH ibriyayUnAnIyarOmIyabhASAbhi
 rlikhitA; yIzOH kruzavEdhanasthAnaM nagarasya samIpaM, tasmAd bahavO yihUdIyAstAM
 paThitum Arabhanta| 21 yihUdIyAnAM pradhAnayAjakaH pIlAtamiti nyavEdayan yihUdIyAnAM
 rAjEti vAkyaM na kintu ESa svaM yihUdIyAnAM rAjAnam avadat itthaM likhatu| 22 tataH
 pIlAtaM uttaraM dattavAn yallEkhanIyaM tallikhitavAn| 23 itthaM sEnAgaNO yIzUm kruzE
 vidhitvA tasya paridhEyavastraM caturO bhAgAn kRtvA EkaikasEnA EkaikabhAgam agRhlat
 tasyOttarIyavastranjAgRhlat| kintUttarIyavastraM sUcisEvanaM vinA sarvvam UtaM| 24
 tasmAttE vyAharan Etat kaH prApsyati? tanna khaNPayitvA tatra guTikApAtaM karavama|
 vibhajante'dharIyaM mE vasanaM tE parasparaM| mamOttarIyavastrArthaM guTikaM pAtayanti
 ca| iti yadvAkyaM dharmmapustake likhitamAstE tat sEnAgaNEnEtthaM vyavaharaNAt
 siddhamabhavat| 25 tadANIM yIzO rmAtA mAtu rbhaginI ca yA kliyapA bhAryya mariyam
 magdalInI mariyam ca EtAstasya kruzasya sannidhau samatiSthan| 26 taTO yIzUH svamAtaram
 priyatamaziSyanjca samIpe danPAYamAnau vilOkya mAtaram avadat, hE yOSid EnaM tava
 putraM pazya, 27 ziSyantvavadat, EnAM tava mAtaram pazya| tataH sa ziSyastadghaTikAyAM taM
 nijagRhaM nItavAn| 28 anantaraM sarvvam karmAdhuna sampannamabhUt yIzuriti jnjAtvA
 dharmmapustakasya vacanaM yatha siddhaM bhavati tadartham akathayat mama pipAsa jAta|
 29 tatastasmin sthAnE amlarasEna pUrNapAtrasthityA tE spanjjamEkaM tadamlarasEnArdrIkRtya
 EsObnalE tad yOjayitvA tasya mukhasya sannidhAvasthApayan| 30 tadA yIzuramlarasAM
 gRhItvA sarvvam siddham iti kathAM kathayitvA mastakaM namayan prANAn paryatyajat| 31
 tadvinam AsAdanadinaM tasmAt parE'hani vizrAmavArE dEha yathA kruzOpari na tiSthanti,
 yataH sa vizrAmavArO mahAdinamAsIt, tasmAd yihUdIyAH pIlAtanikaTaM gatvA tESAM
 pAdabhanjjanasya sthAnAntaranayanasya cANumatiM prArthayanta| 32 taTaH sEnA Agatya
 yIzunA saha kruzE hatayOH prathamadvitIyacOrayOH pAdAn abhanjjan; 33 kintu yIzOH
 sannidhiM gatvA sa mRta iti dRSTvA tasya pAdau nAbhanjjan| 34 pazcAd EkO yOddha
 zUlAghAtEna tasya kukSim avidhat tatksaNaT tasmAd raktaM jalanjca niragacchat| 35 yO

janO'sya sAkSyAM dadAti sa svayaM dRSTavAn tasyEdaM sAkSyAM satyaM tasya katha
 yuSmAkaM vizvAsaM janayituM yOgyA tat sa jAnAti| 36 tasyaikam asdhyapi na bhaMkSyatE, 37
 tadvad anyazAstrEpi likhyatE, yathA, "dRSTipAtaM kariSyanti tE'vidhan yantu tamprati|"
 38 arimathIyanagarasya yUSaphnAmA ziSyA Eka Asit kintu yihUdlyEbhyO bhayAt prakAzitO
 na bhavati; sa yIzO rdEhaM nEtum pIlAtasyAnumatiM prArthayata, tataH pIlAtEnAnumatE
 sati sa gatvA yIzO rdEham anayat| 39 aparaM yO nikadImO rAtra yIzOH samIpam agacchat
 sOpI gandharasEna mizritaM prAyENa panjcAzatsETakamagurum gRHItvAgacchat| 40 tastate
 yihUdlyAnAM zmazAnE sthApanarItyanusArENa tatsugandhidravvENa sahitaM tasya dEhaM
 vastrENAvESTayan| 41 aparanjca yatra sthAnE taM kruzE'vidhan tasya nikaTasthOdyAnE
 yatra kimapi mRtadEhaM kadApi nAstHApayata tAdRzam EkaM nUtanaM zmazAnam AsIt| 42
 yihUdlyAnAm AsAdanadinAgamanAt tE tasmin samlpasthazmazAnE yIzum azAyayan|

20 anantaraM saptAhasya prathamadinE 'tipratyUSE 'ndhakArE tiSThati magdallni mariyam
 tasya zmazAnasya nikaTaM gatvA zmazAnasya mukhAt prastaramapasAritam apazyat| 2
 pazcAd dhAvitvA zimOnpitarAya yIzOH priyatamaziSyAya cEdam akathayat, lokaH zmazAnAt
 prabhuM nItvA kutrAstHApayan tad vaktuM na zaknOmij| 3 ataH pitaraH sOnyaziSyazca barhi
 rbhutvA zmazAnastHAnaM gantum ArabhEtAM| 4 ubhayOrdhAvatOH sOnyaziSyAH pitaraM
 pazcAt tyaktvA pUrvvaM zmazAnastHAna upasthitavAn| 5 tadA prahvIbhUya sthApitavastrAni
 dRSTavAn kintu na prAvizat| 6 aparaM zimOnpitara AgatyA zmazAnastHAnaM pravizya 7
 sthApitavastrAni mastakasya vastranjca pRthak sthAnAntarE sthApitaM dRSTavAn| 8 tataH
 zmazAnastHAnaM pUrvvam AgatO yOnyaziSyAH sOpI pravizya tAdRzaM dRSTA vyazvasIt|
 9 yataH zmazAnAt sa utthApayitavya Etasya dharmmapustakavacanasya bhAvAM tE tadA
 vOddhuM nAzankuvan| 10 anantaraM tau dvau ziSyau svaM svaM gRhaM parAvRtyAgacchatAm|
 11 tataH paraM mariyam zmazAnadvArasya bahiH sthitvA rODitum Arabhata tatO rudati
 prahvIbhUya zmazAnaM vilOkya 12 yIzOH zayanastHAnasya ziraHsthAnE padatalE ca dvayO
 rdizO dvau svarglyadUtAvupaviSTau samapazyat| 13 tau pRSTavantau hE nAri kuto rODisi?
 sAvadat loka mama prabhuM nItvA kutrAstHApayan iti na jAnAmij| 14 ityuktvA mukhaM
 parAvRtya yIzum danPAYamAnam apazyat kintu sa yIzuriti sA jnjAtuM nAzaknOt| 15 tadA
 yIzustAm aprcchat hE nAri kuto rODisi? kaM vA mRgayasE? tataH sA tam udyAnasEvakaM
 jnjAtvA vyAharat, hE mahEccha tvam yaditah sthAnAt taM nItavAn tarhi kutrAstHApayastad
 vada tatsthAnAt tam AnayAmij| 16 tadA yIzustAm avadat hE mariyam| tataH sA parAvRtya
 pratyavadat hE rabbUnI arthAt hE gurO| 17 tadA yIzuravadat mAM mA dhara, idAnIM
 pituH samIpE UrddhvagamanaM na karOMi kintu yO mama yuSmAkanjca pitA mama
 yuSmAkanjcEzvarastasya nikaTa UrddhvagamanaM karttum udyatOsmi, imAM katham tvam
 gatvA mama bhrAtRgaNaM jnjApaya| 18 tatO magdallnImariyam tatksaNaM gatvA prabhustasyai
 darzanaM dattvA katha Eta akathayad iti vArttAM ziSyEbhyO'kathayat| 19 tataH paraM
 saptAhasya prathamadinasya sandhyAsamayE ziSyA Ekatra militvA yihUdlyEbhyO bhiiya
 dvAraruddham akurvvan, Etasmin kaIE yIzustESAM madhyastHAnE tiSThan akathayad
 yuSmAkaM kalyANaM bhUyAt| 20 ityuktvA nijahastaM kukSinjca darzitivAn, tataH ziSyAH
 prabhuM dRSTvA hRSTA abhavan| 21 yIzuH punaravadad yuSmAkaM kalyANaM bhUyAt
 pitA yathA mAM praiSayat tathAhamapi yuSmAn prESayAmij| 22 ityuktvA sa tESAmupari
 dirghaprazvAsaM dattvA kathitavAn pavitram AtmAnaM gRHIta| 23 yUYaM yESAM pApAni
 mOcayiSyatha tE mOcayiSyantE yESANjca pApAti na mOcayiSyatha tE na mOcayiSyantE| 24
 dvAdazamadye gaNitO yamajO thOmAnAmA ziSyO yIzOrAgamanakAlai taiH sArddhaM nAsit| 25
 atO vayaM prabhUm apazyAmEti vAkyE'nyaziSyairukte sOvadat, tasya hastayO rlahakllakAnAM
 cihnaM na vilOkya taccihnam aggulyA na sprSTvA tasya kukSau hastaM nArOpya cAhaM na
 vizvasiSyAmij| 26 aparam aSTame'hni gatE sati thOmAsahitaH ziSyagaNa Ekatra militvA dvAraM

ruddhvAbhyantara AsIt, Etarhi yIzusteSAm madhyasthAnE tiSThan akathayat, yuSmAkAm kuzalaM bhUyAt| 27 pazcAt thAmAi kathitavAn tvam aggullm atrArpayitvA mama karau pazya karaM prasAryya mama kukSAvarpaya nAvizvasya| 28 tadA thOmA avadat, hE mama prabhO hE madIzvara| 29 yIzurakathayat, hE thOmA mAM nirIkSyA vizvasiSi yE na dRSTvA vizvasanti taEva dhanyAH| 30 EtadanyAni pustake'Smin alikhitAni bahUnyAz CaryyakarmmANi yIzuH ziSyANAM purastAd akarOt| 31 kintu yIzurIzvarasyAbhiSiktaH suta EvEti yathA yUYaM vizvasitha vizvasya ca tasya nAmnA paramAyUH prApnutha tadartham EtAni sarvvANyAlIkhyanta|

21 tataH paraM tibiriyAjaladhEstaTE yIzuH punarapi ziSyEbhyO darzanaM dattavAn darzanasyAkhyAnamidam| 2 zimOnpitarah yamajathOmA gAlIlIyakAnnAnagaranivAsi nithanEl sivadeH putrAvanyau dvau ziSyau caitESvEkatra militeSu zimOnpitarO'kathayat matsyAn dhartuM yAmi| 3 tataste vyAharan tarhi vayamapi tvayA sArddhaM yAmah tadA tE bahirgataH santaH kSipraM nAvam ArOhan kintu tasyAM rajanyAm Ekamapi na prApnuvan| 4 prabhAtE sati yIzustaTE sthitavAn kintu sa yIzuriti ziSyA jnjAtuM nAzaknuvan| 5 tadA yIzurapRcchat, hE vatsA sannidhau kinjcit khAdyadravyam AstE? tE'vadan kimapi nAsti| 6 tadA so'vadat naukAyA dakSiNapArzve jAlaM nikSipata tatO lapsyadhve, tasmAt tai rnikSiptE jAlE matsyA EtAvantO'patan yEna tE jAlamAkRSya nOttOlayituM zaktAH| 7 tasmAd yIzOH priyatamaziSyAH pitarAyAkathayat ESa prabhu rbhavEt, ESa prabhuriti vAcAM zrutvaiva zimOn nagnatAhEtO rmatsyadhAriNa uttarIyavastraM paridhAya hradaM pratyudalamphayat| 8 aparE ziSyA matsyaiH sArddhaM jAlam AkarSantaH kSudranaukAM vAhayitvA kUlamanayan tE kUlAd atidUrE nAsan dvizatahastEbhyO dUra Asan ityanumIyatE| 9 tiraM prAptaistaistatra prajvalitAgnistadupari matsyAH pUpAzca dRSTAH| 10 tato yIzurakathayat yAn matsyAn adharata tESAM katipayAn Anayata| 11 ataH zimOnpitarah parAvRtya gatvA bRhadbhistripanjcAzadadhikazatamatsyaiH paripUrNaM tajjAlam AkRSyOdatOlayat kintvEtAvadbhi rmatsyairapi jAlaM nAchidyata| 12 anantaram yIzusteAn avAdIt yUYamAgatyA bhUmgdhvaM; tadA saEva prabhuriti jnjAtatvAt tvaM kaH? iti praSTuM ziSyANAM kasyApi pragalbhata nAbhavat| 13 tato yIzurAgatyA pUpAn matsyAMzca gRhItva tEbhyaH pariyavESayat| 14 itthaM zmazAnAdutthAnAt paraM yIzuH ziSyEbhyastRtIyavArAM darzanaM dattavAn| 15 bhOjanE samApte sati yIzuH zimOnpitarAM pRSTavAn, hE yUnasaH putra zimOn tvaM kim EtEbhyOdhikaM mayi priyase? tataH sa uditavAn satyaM prabhO tvayi priyE'ham tad bhavAn jAnAti; tadA yIzurakathayat tarhi mama mESazAvakagaNaM pAlaya| 16 tataH sa dvitIyavArAM pRSTavAn hE yUnasaH putra zimOn tvaM kim mayi priyase? tataH sa uktaVAn satyaM prabhO tvayi priyE'ham tad bhavAn jAnAti; tadA yIzurakathayata tarhi mama mESagaNaM pAlaya| 17 pazcAt sa tRtIyavArAM pRSTavAn, hE yUnasaH putra zimOn tvaM kim mayi priyase? EtadvAkyAM tRtIyavArAM pRSTavAn tasmAt pitarO duHkhitO bhUtva'kathayat hE prabhO bhavataH kimapyagOcaram nAsti tvayiyahaM priyE tad bhavAn jAnAti; tato yIzuravadat tarhi mama mESagaNaM pAlaya| 18 ahaM tubhyaM yathArthaM kathayAmi yauvanakAlE svayAM baddhakaTi ryatrEcchA tatra yAtavAn kintvitaH paraM vRddhe vayasi hastaM vistArayiSyasi, anyajanastvAM baddhvA yatra gantuM tavEcchA na bhavati tvAM dhRtvA tatra nESyati| 19 phalataH kidRzEna maraNEsa Izvarasya mahimAnaM prakAzayiSyati tad bOdhayituM sa iti vAkyAM proktavAn| ityuktE sati sa tamavOcat mama pazcAd Agaccha| 20 yo janO rAtrikAlE yIzO rvakSO'valambya, hE prabhO kO bhavantaM parakarESu samarpayisYatiIti vAkyAM pRSTavAn, taM yIzOH priyatamaziSyAM pazcAd AgacchantaM 21 pitarO mukhaM parAvarttya vilOkya yIzuM pRSTavAn, hE prabhO Etasya mAnavasya kidRzi gati rbhaviSyati? 22 sa pratyavadat, mama punarAgamanaparyyantaM yadi taM sthApayitum icchAmi tatra tava kiM? tvaM mama pazcAd Agaccha| 23 tasmAt sa ziSyO na mariSyatiIti bhrAtRgaNamadhyE kiMvadanti jAta kintu sa na mariSyatiIti vAkyAM yIzu rnAvadat kEvalaM mama punarAgamanaparyyantaM yadi taM

sthApayitum icchAmi tatra tava kiM? iti vAkyam uktavAn| 24 yO jana EtAni sarvvANi likhitavAn
atra sAkSyanjca dattavAn saEva sa ziSyAH, tasya sAkSyAM pramANamiti vayaM jAnImaH|
25 yIzurEtEbhyO'parANYapi bahUni karmmANi kRtavAn tAni sarvvANi yadyEkaikaM kRtvA
likhyantE tarhi granthA EtAvantO bhavanti tESAM dhAraNE pRthivyAM sthAnaM na bhavati|
iti||

prEritAH

1 he thiyaphila, yIzuH svamanOnItAn prEritAn pavitrENAtmanA samAdizya yasmin dinE svargamArOhat yAM yAM kriyAmakarOt yadyad upAdizacca tAni sarvvANI pUrvvAM mayA likhitAni| 2 sa svanidhanaduHkhhabhOGAt param anEkapratyayakSapramANauH svam saIvAM darzayitvA 3 catvAriMzaddinAni yAvat tEbhyaH prEritEbhyO darzanaM dattvEzvarIyarAjyasya varNanama akarOt| 4 anantaraM tESAM sabhAM kRtvA ityAjnjApayat, yUYaM yirUzAlamO'nyatra gamanamakRtvA yastin pitrAggikRtE mama vadanAt katha azRNuta tatprAptim apEkSyatiSthata| 5 yOhan jalE majjitAvAn kintvalpadinamadhyE yUYaM pavitra Atmani majjitA bhaviSyatha| 6 pazcAt tE sarvvE militvA tam apRcchan hE prabhO bhavAn kimidAnIM punarapi rAjyam isrAyElIyalOkAnAM karESu samarpayisyati? 7 tataH sOvadat yAn sarvvAn kAlAn samayAMzca pitA svavazE'sthApayat tAn jnjAtRM yuSmAkam adhikArO na jAyatE| 8 kintu yuSmAsu pavitrasyAtmana AvirbhAvE sati yUYaM zaktim prApya yirUzAlami samastayihUdAzOmironAdEzayOH pRthivyAH sImAM yAvad yAvantO dEzAstESu yarvvESu ca mayi sAkSyAM dAsyatha| 9 iti vAkyamuktvA sa tESAM samakSaM svargam nItO'bhavat, tatO mEghamAruhya tESAM dRSTERagOcarO'bhavat| 10 yasmin samayE tE vihAyasaM pratyanyadRSTyA tasya tAdRzam Urdvvagamanam apazyan tasminEva samayE zuklavastrau dvau janau tESAM sannidhau danPAYamAnau kathitavantau, 11 hE gAlIlyalOkA yUYaM kimarthaM gaganAM prati nirikSyati danPAYamAnAstiSthatha? yuSmAkam samIpAt svargam nItO yO yIzustaM yUYaM yatha svargam ArOhantam adarzam tatha sa punazcAgamiSyati| 12 tataH paraM tE jaitunanAmnaH parvvatAd vizrAmavArasya pathaH parimANam arthAt prAyENArddhakarOzAM durasthaM yirUzAlamnagaram parAvRtyAgacchan| 13 nagaram pravizya pitarO yAkUb yOhan AndriyaH philipaH thOmA barthajamayO mathirAlphiyaputrO yAkUb udyOga zimOn yAkUbo bhrAta yihUda EtE sarvvE yatra sthanE pravasanti tasmin uparitanaprakOSThE prAvizan| 14 pazcAd imE kiyatyAH striyazca yIzo rmAta mariyam tasya bhrAtarazcaite sarvva EkacittIbhUta satataM vinayEna vinayEna prArthayanta| 15 tasmin samayE tatra sthanE sAkalyEna viMzatyadhikazataM ziSyA Asan| tataH pitarastESAM madhyE tiSthan uktavAn 16 hE bhrAtRgaNa yIzudhAriNAM lokAnAM pathadarzako yO yihUdAstasmin dAyUda pavitra Atma yAM kathAM kathayAmAsa tasyAH pratyakSibhavanasyAvazyakatvam Asit| 17 sa janO'smAkAM madhyavartti san asyAH sEvAyA aMzam alabhata| 18 tadanantaraM kukarmmaNA labdhaM yanmUlyam tEna kSEtramEkaM krItam aparaM tasmin adhOmukhE bhRmau patitE sati tasyOdarasya vidirNatvAt sarvva nAPyO niragacchan| 19 EtAM kathAM yirUzAlamnivAsinaH sarvvE loka vidAnti; tESAM nijabhASaya tatksEtranjca hakaldAmA, arthAt raktakSEtramiti vikhyAtamAstE| 20 anyacca, nikEtanam tadIyantu zunyamEva bhaviSyati| tasya dUSyE nivAsArthaM kOpi sthAsyati naiva hi| anya Eva janastasya padaM samprApsyati dhruvam| itthaM gitapustake likhitamAstE| 21 atO yOhanO majjanam ArabhyAsmAkAM samIpAt prabhO ryIzOH svargArOhanadinaM yAvat sOsmAkAM madhyE yAvanti dinAni yApitavAn 22 tAvanti dinAni yE manava asmAbhiH sArddham tiSthanti tESAM EkEna janEnAsmAbhiH sArddham yIzOrutthAnE sAkSiNA bhavitavyaM| 23 atO yasya rUPhi ryuStO yAM barzabbEtyuktVAhUyanti sa yUSaph matathizca dvAvEtau pRthak kRtvA ta Izvarasya sannidhau prAryya kathitavantaH, 24 hE sarvvAntaryyAmin paramEzvara, yihUdAH sEvanaprEritatvapadacyutaH 25 san nijasthanam agacchat, tatpadaM labdhum EnayO rjanayO rmadhyE bhavata ko'bhirucitastadasmAn darzyatAM| 26 tato guTikApATE kRtE matathirniraclyata tasmAt sOnyESAM EkAdazAnAM praritAnAM madhyE ganitObhavat|

2 aparanjca nistArOtsavAt paraM panjAzattamE dinE samupasthitE sati tE sarvvE EkacittIbhUya sthAna Ekasmin militA Asan| 2 EtasminEva samayE'kasmAd AkAzAt pracanPATyugravAyOH

zabdavad EkaH zabda AgatyA yasmin gRHe ta upAvizan tad gRhaM samastaM vyApnOt| 3
 tataH paraM vahnizikhAsvarUpA jihvAH pratyakSibhUya vibhaktAH satyaH pratijanOrddhvE
 sthagita abhUvan| 4 tasmAt sarvvE pavitrENAtmanA paripUrNAH santa AtmA yathA vAcitavAn
 tadanusArENAnyadEzIyAnAM bhASA uktavantaH| 5 tasmin samayE pRthivIsthasarvvadEzEbhyO
 yihUdIyamatAvalambinO bhaktalOkA yirUzAlami prAvasan; 6 tasyAH kathAyAH kimvAdantyA
 jAtatvAt sarvvE lOkA militvA nijanijabhASaya ziSyANAM kathAkathanaM zrutvA samudvignA
 abhavan| 7 sarvvaEva vismayApanna AzcaryyAnvitAzca santaH parasparaM uktavantaH
 pazyata yE kathAM kathayanti tE sarvvE gAlIlIyalOkAH kim na bhavanti? 8 tarhi vayaM
 pratyEkazaH svasvajanmadEzIyabhASAbhiH kathA EtESAM zRNumaH kimidaM? 9 pArthI-
 mAdI-arAmnahaarayimdzEzanivAsimanO yihUda-kappadakiyA-panta-AziyA- 10 phrugiyA-
 pamphuliyA-misaranivAsinaH kurINinikaTavarttilUbIyapradEzanivAsinO rOmanagarAd AgatA
 yihUdIyalOkA yihUdIyamatagRAhiNaH kritiyA arAbIyAdayO lOkAzca yE vayam 11 asmAKaM
 nijanijabhASAbhirEtESAM IzvarIyamahAkarmmavyAkhyAnaM zRNumaH| 12 itthaM tE
 sarvvaEva vismayApannaH sandigdhaCittAH santaH parasparamUcuH, asya kO bhAvah?
 13 aparE kEcit parihasya kathitavanta EtE navInadrAkSArasEna mattA abhavan| 14 tAdA
 pitara EkAdazabhi rjanaiH sAKaM tiSthan tAllokAn uccaiHkAram avadat, hE yihUdIyA
 hE yirUzAlamnivAsinaH sarvvE, avadhAnaM kRtvA madIyavAkyaM budhyadhvaM| 15
 idAnIm EkayAmAd adhika vEla nAsti tasmAd yUyaM yad anumAttha mAnava ime
 madyapAnEna mattAstanna| 16 kintu yOyElbhaviSyadvaktraitadvAkyaMuktaM yathA, 17 IzvaraH
 kathayAmAsa yugAntasamayE tvaham| varSiSyAmi svamAtmAnaM sarvvaprANyupari dhruvam|
 bhAvivAkyaM vadiSyanti kanyaH putrAzca vastutaH|pratyAdEzanjca prApsyanti yuSmAKaM
 yuvamAnavAH| tathA prAcinalOkAstu svapnAn drakSyanti nizcitaM| 18 varSiSyAmi tadAtmAnaM
 dAsadAsijanOpiri| tEnaiva bhAvivAkyaM tE vadiSyanti hi sarvvazaH| 19 UrddhvasthE gagaNE caiva
 nIcasthE pRthivItalE| zONitAni bRhadbhAnUn ghanadhUmAdikAni ca| cihni darzayiSyAmi
 mahAzcaryyakriyAstathA| 20 mahAbhayAnakasyaiva taddinasya parEzituH| purAgamAd raviH
 kRSNO raktazcandRO bhaviSyataH| 21 kintu yAH paramEzasya nAmni samprArthayiSyatE|
 saEva manujO nUnaM paritrAtO bhaviSyati|| 22 atO hE isrAyElvaMzIyalOkAH sarvvE
 kathAyAmEtasyAm manO nidhaddhvaM nAsaratIyO yIzurlzvarasya manOnItaH pumAn Etad
 IzvarastatRtairAzcaryyadbhutakarmmabhi rIakSaNaizca yuSmAKaM sAKsAdEva pratipAditavAn
 iti yUyaM jAnitha| 23 tasmin yIzau Izvarasya pUrvvanizcitamantraNAnirUpaNAnusArEna
 mRtyau samarpitE sati yUyaM taM dhRtvA duSTalOkAnAM hastaiH kruzE vidhitvAhata|
 24 kintvIzvarastaM nidhanasya bandhanAnmOcayitvA udasthApayat yataH sa mRtyunA
 baddhastiSthatIti na sambhavati| 25 Etastin dAyUdapi kathitavAn yathA, sarvvadA mama
 sAKsAttam sthApaya paramEzvaraM| sthitE maddakSiNE tasmin skhaliSyAmi tvaham nahi| 26
 AnandiSyati taddhEtO rmAmakInaM manastu vai| AhlAdiSyati jihvApi madIyA tu tathaiva
 ca| pratyAzayA zarIrantu madIyAM vaizayiSyatE| 27 paralOkE yatO hEtOstvAM mAM naiva
 hi tyakSyasi| svakiyAM puNyavantaM tvaM kSayituM naiva dAsyasi| EvaM jIvanamArgaM
 tvaM mAmEva darzayiSyasi| (Hadēs g86) 28 svasammukhE ya AnandO dakSiNE svasya yat
 sukhaM| anantaM tEna mAM pUrNaM kariSyasi na saMzayaH|| 29 hE bhrAtarO'smAKaM
 tasya pUrvvapuruSasya dAyUdaH kathAM spaSTaM kathayituM mAm anumanyadhvaM,
 sa prANAn tyaktvA zmazAnE sthApitObhavad adyApi tat zmazAnam asmAKaM sannidhau
 vidyate| 30 phalatO laukikabhAvEna dAyUdO vaMzE khrISTaM janma grAhayitvA tasyaiva
 siMhAsanE samuvESTuM tamutthApayiSyati paramEzvaraH zapathaM kutvA dAyUdaH samIpa
 imam aggikAraM kRtvAn, 31 iti jnjAtvA dAyUd bhaviSyadvAdI san bhaviSyatkAlIyajnjAnEna
 khrISTOtthAnE kathAmimAM kathayAmAsa yathA tasyAtmaM paralOkE na tyakSyatE tasya
 zarIranjca na kSESyati; (Hadēs g86) 32 ataH paramEzvara EnaM yIzUM zmazAnAd udasthApayat tatra

vayaM sarvvE sAkSiNa AsmahE| 33 sa Izvarasya dakSiNakarENOnnatiM prApya pavitra Atmina pitA yamaggIkAraM kRtavAn tasya phalaM prApya yat pazyatha zRNutha ca tadavarSat| 34 yatO dAyUd svargaM nArurOha kintu svayam imAM kathAm akathayad yathA, mama prabhumidaM vAkyamavadat paramEzvaraH| 35 tava zatrUnahaM yAvat pAdapIThaM karOmi na| tAvat kAlaM madIyE tvaM dakSavArzva upAviza| 36 atO yaM yIzuM yUyaM kruze'hata paramEzvarastaM prabhutvAbhiSiktatvapadE nyayuMktEti isrAyElIya loka nizcitaM jAnantu| 37 EtAdRziM kathAM zrutvA tESAM hRdayAnAM vidIrNatvAt tE pitarAya tadanyaprEritEbhyazca kathitavantaH, hE bhrAtRgaNa vayaM kiM kariSyAmaH? 38 tataH pitaraH pratyavadad yUyaM sarvvE svaM svaM manaH parivarttayadhvaM tathA pApamOcanArthaM yIzukhrISTasya nAmnA majjitAzca bhavata, tasmAd dAnarUpaM paritram AtmAnaM lapyatha| 39 yatO yuSmAkaM yuSmatsantAnAnAnjca dUrasthasarvvalOkAnAnjca nimittam arthAd asmAkaM prabhuH paramEzvarO yAvatO lAkAn AhvAsyati tESAM sarvvESAM nimittam ayamaggIkAra Aste| 40 EtadanyAbhi rbahukathAbhiH pramAnaM datvAkathayat tEbhyO vipathagAmibhyO varttamAnalOkEbhyaH svAn rakSata| 41 tataH paraM yE sAnandAstAM kathAm agrhlan tE majjitA abhavan| tasmin divase prAyENa trINi sahasrANi lokAstESAM sapakSAH santaH 42 prEritAnAm upadEze saggatau pUpabhanjjanE prArthanAsu ca manaHsaMyOgaM kRtvAtiSThan| 43 prEritai rnAnAprakAralakSaNESu mahAz Caryyakarmamasu ca darzitESu sarvvalOkAnAM bhayamupasthitaM| 44 vizvAsakAriNaH sarvva ca saha tiSThanataH| svESAM sarvvAH sampattIH sAdhAraNyEna sthApayitvAbhunjjata| 45 phalato gRhANI dravyANI ca sarvvANI vikriya sarvvESAM svasvaprayOjanAnusArENa vibhajya sarvvEbhyO'dadan| 46 sarvva EkacittIbhUya dinE dinE mandirE santiSThamAnA gRHe gRHe ca pUpAnabhanjjanta Izvarasya dhanyavAdaM kurvvantO lokaiH samAdRtAH paramAnandEna saralAntaHkaraNEna bhOjanaM pAnanjcakurvan| 47 paramEzvarO dinE dinE paritrANabhAjanai rmaNPalIm avarddhayat|

3 trTIyayAmavElAyAM satyAM prArthanAyAH samayE pitarayOhanau sambhUya mandiraM gacchataH| 2 tasminnEva samayE mandirapravEzakAnAM samIpE bhikSaraNArthaM yaM janmakhanjjamAnuSaM loka mandirasya sundaranAmni dvArE pratidinam asthApayan taM vahantastadvAraM Anayan| 3 tada pitarayOhanau mantiraM pravESTum udyatau vilOkya sa khanjjastau kinjcid bhikSitavAn| 4 tasmAd yOhanA sahitaH pitarastam ananyadRSTyA nirIkSyA proktavAn AvAM prati dRSTiM kuru| 5 tataH sa kinjcit prApTyAzaya tau prati dRSTiM kRtavAn| 6 tada pitarO gaditavAn mama nikaTE svarNarUpyAdi kimapi nAsti kintu yadAstE tad dadAmi nAsaratIyasya yIzukhrISTasya nAmnA tvamutthAya gamanAgamanE kuru| 7 tataH paraM sa tasya dakSiNakaram dhRtvA tam udatOlayat; tEna tatkSaNat tasya janasya pAdagulpPhayOH sabalatvAt sa ullaMphya prothhAya gamanAgamanE 'karOt| 8 tatO gamanAgamanE kurvan ullaMphan IzvaraM dhanyaM vadan tAbhyAM sArddhaM mandiraM prAvizat| 9 tataH sarvvE lokAstAM gamanAgamanE kurvvantam IzvaraM dhanyaM vadantanjca vilOkya 10 mandirasya sundarE dvArE ya upavizya bhikSitavAn saEvAyam iti jnjAtvA taM prati tayA ghaTanaya camatkRtA vismayApannAzcaAbhavan| 11 yaH khanjjaH svasthObhavat tEna pitarayOhanOH karayOrdhTatayOH satOH sarvvE loka sannidhim Agacchan| 12 tad dRSTvA pitarastEbhyO'kathayat, hE isrAyElIyaloka yUyaM kutO 'nEnAz CaryyaM manyadhve? AvAM nijazaktyA yadvA nijapuNyEna khanjjamanuSyamEnaM gamitavantAviti cintayitvA AvAM prati kutO'nanyadRSTiM kurutha? 13 yaM yIzuM yUyaM parakarESu samArpayata tatO yaM pIlAtO mO Cayitum Ecchat tathApi yUyaM tasya sAkSan nAggIkRtavanta ibrAhIma ishAkO yAkUbazEzvarO'rthAd asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSANAM IzvaraH svaputrasya tasya yIzO rmahimAnaM prAkAzayat| 14 kintu yUyaM taM pavitraM dhArmmikaM pumAMsaM nAggIkRtya hatyAkAriNamEkaM svEbhyO dAtum ayAcadhvaM| 15 pazcAt taM jIvanasyAdhipatim ahata kintvIzvaraH zmazanAt tam udasthApayata tatra vayaM sAkSiNa AsmahE| 16 imaM yaM mAnuSaM

yUyAM pazyatha paricinutha ca sa tasya nAmni vizvAsakaraNAt calanazaktiM labdhavAn tasmin tasya yO vizvAsaH sa taM yuSmAkaM sarvvESAM sAKsAt sampUrNarUpENa svastham akArSIt| 17 hE bhrAtarO yUyAM yuSmAkam adhipatayazca ajnjAtvA karmMANyEtAni kRtavanta idAnIM mamaiSa bOdho jAyate| 18 kintvIzvaraH khrISTasya duHkhabhOgE bhaviSyadvAdinAM mukhEbhyO yAM yAM kathAM pUrvvamakathayat tAH kathA itthaM siddhA akarOt| 19 ataH svESAM pApamOcanArthaM khEdaM kRtvA manAMsi parivarttayadhvaM, tasmAd IzvarAt sAntvanAprAptEH samaya upasthAsyati; 20 punazca pUrvvakAlam Arabhya pracAritO yO yIzukhrISTastam IzvarO yuSmAn prati prESayiSyati| 21 kintu jagataH sRSTimArabhya IzvarO nijapavitrabhaviSyadvAdigaNO na yathA kathitavAn tadanusArENa sarvvESAM kAryyANAM siddhiparyantaM tEna svargE vAsaH karttavayaH| (aiōn g165) 22 yuSmAkaM prabhuH paramEzvarO yuSmAkaM bhrAtRgaNamadhyAt matsadRzaM bhaviSyadvaktAram utpAdayiSyati, tataH sa yat kinjcit kathayiSyati tatra yUyAM manAMsi nidhaddhvaM| 23 kintu yaH kzcit prANI tasya bhaviSyadvAdinaH kathAM na grahiSyati sa nijalOkANAM madhyAd ucchEtsyate," imAM kathAm asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSEbhyaH kEvalO mUsAH kathayAmAsa iti nahi, 24 zimUyElbhaviSyadvAdinam Arabhya yAvantO bhaviSyadvAkyam akathayan tE sarvvaEva samayasyaitasya kathAm akathayan| 25 yUyamapi tESAM bhaviSyadvAdinAM santAnAH, "tava vaMzOdbhavapuMsA sarvvadEzIyA loka AziSaM prAptA bhaviSyanti", ibrahImE kathAmEtAM kathayitvA IzvarOsmAkaM pUrvvapuruSaiH sArddhaM yaM niyamaM sthirkRtavAn tasya niyamasyAdhikArINopi yUyAM bhavatha| 26 ata IzvarO nijaputraM yIzum utthApya yuSmAkaM sarvvESAM svasvapApAt parAvarttya yuSmabhyam AziSaM dAtuM prathamatastaM yuSmAkaM nikaTaM prESitavAn|

4 yasmin samayE pitarayOhanau lokAn upadizatastasmin samayE yAjaka mandirasya sEnApatayaH sidUkIgaNazca 2 tayOr upadEzakarane khrISTasyOtthAnam upalakSyA sarvvESAM mRtAnAm utthAnaprastAvE ca vyagraH santastAvupAgaman| 3 tau dhRtvA dinAvasAnakAraNAt paradinaparyyanantaM ruddhvA sthApitavantaH| 4 tathApi yE lokAstayOrupadEzam azRNvan tESAM prAyENa panjcasahasrANi janA vyazvasan| 5 parE'hani adhipatayaH prACIna adhyApakAzca hAnananAmA mahAyAjakaH 6 kiyaphA yOhan sikandara ityAdayO mahAyAjakasya jnjAtayaH sarvve yirUzAlamnagarE militAH| 7 anantaraM prEritau madhyE sthApayitvApRcchan yuvAM kayA zaktayA vA kEna nAmnA karmMANyEtAni kuruthaH? 8 tada pitaraH pavitrENAtmanA paripUrNaH san pratyavAdIt, hE lokAnAm adhipatigaNa hE isrAyElIyaprACInAH, 9 Etasya durbbalamAnuSasya hitaM yat karmmAkrityata, arthAt, sa yEna prakArENa svasthObhavat taccEd adyAvAM pRcchatha, 10 tarhi sarvva isrAyElIyalOkA yUyAM janIta nAsaratIyO yO yIzukhrISTaH kruzE yuSmAbhiravidhyata yazczvarENa zmazAnAd utthApitaH, tasya nAmnA janOyAM svasthaH san yuSmAkaM sammukhE prOttiSThati| 11 nicEtrbhi ryuSmAbhirayaM yaH prastarO'vajnjAtO'bhavat sa pradhAnakONasya prastarO'bhavat| 12 tadbhinnAdaparAt kasmAdapi paritrANAm bhavituM na zaknOti, yEna trANaM prApyEta bhUmaNPalasyalOkANAM madhyE tAdRzaM kimapi nAma nAsti| 13 tada pitarayOhanOrEtAdRzIm akSEbhatAM dRSTvA tAvavidvAMSau nIcalOkAviti buddhvA Azcaryyam amanyanta tau ca yIzOH sagginau jAtAviti jnjAtum azaknuvan| 14 kintu tAbhyAM sArddhaM taM svasthamAnuSaM tiSThantaM dRSTvA tE kAmapyaparAm ApattiM karttaM nAzaknun| 15 tada tE sabhAtaH sthAnAntaraM gantuM tAn AjnjApya svayaM parasparam iti mantraNAMakurvvan 16 tau manavau prati kiM karttavayaM? tAvEkaM prasiddham AzcaryyaM karma kRtavantau tad yirUzAlamnivAsinAM sarvveESAM lokANAM samIpE prAkAzata tacca vayamapahnOtuM na zaknumaH| 17 kintu lokANAM madhyam Etad yathA na vyApnOti tadarthaM tau bhayaM pradarzya tEna nAmnA kamapi manuSyAM nOpadizatam iti dRPhaM niSEdhAmaH| 18 tataste prEritAvAhUya EtadAjnjApayan itaH paraM yIzO rnAmnA kadApi kAmapi kathAM mA kathayataM

kimapi nOpadizanjca| 19 tataH pitarayOhanau pratyavadatAm IzvarasyAjnjAgrahaNaM vA
 yuSmAkam AjnjAgrahaNaM EtayO rmadhyE Izvarasya gOCarE kiM vihitaM? yUYaM tasya
 vivEcanAM kuruta| 20 vayaM yad apazyAma yadazRNuma ca tanna pracArayiSyAma Etat
 kadApi bhavitUM na zaknOti| 21 yadaghaTata tad dRSTA sarvvE lOkA Izvarasya guNAN
 anvavadan tasmAt lOkabhayAt tau danPAYituM kamapyupAyaM na prApya tE punarapi
 tarjayitvA tAvatyajan| 22 yasya mAnuSasyaitat svAsthyakaraNaM AzcaryyaM karmmAkriyata
 tasya vayazcatvAriMzadvatsarA vyatItAH| 23 tataH paraM tau visRSTau santau svasagginAM
 sannidhiM gatvA pradhAnayAjakaiH prAcInalOkaiZca prOkTAH sarvvAH katha jnjApitavantau|
 24 tacchrutvA sarvva EkacittIbhUYa Izvaramuddizya prOccairEtat prArthayanta, hE prabhO
 gagaNapRthivipayOdhinAM tESu ca yadyad AstE tESAM sraSTEzvarastvaM| 25 tvaM nijasEvakEna
 dAyUDa vAkyamidam uvacitha, manuSyA anyadEziyAH kurvvanti kalahaM kutaH| lOKAH
 sarvvE kimarthaM vA cintAM kurvvanti niSphalam| 26 paramEzasya tEnaivAbhiSiktasya
 janasya ca| viruddhamabhitiSThanti pRthivyAH patayaH kutaH|| 27 phalatastava hastEna
 mantraNaya ca pUrvva yadyat sthirikRtaM tad yathA siddhaM bhavati tadarthaM tvaM yam
 athiSiktavAn sa Eva pavitro yIzustasya prAtikUlyEna hErOd pantyapilAtO 28 'nyadEzlyalOkA
 isrAyElloKazca sarvva EtE sabhAyAm atiSThan| 29 hE paramEzvara adhunA tESAM tarjanaM
 garjananjca zRNu; 30 tathA svAsthyakaraNakarmmaNA tava bAhubalaprakAzapUrvvakaM
 tava sEvakan nirbhayEna tava vAkyAM pracArayituM tava pavitraputrasya yIZo rnAmna
 AzcaryyANyasambhavAni ca karmmAni karttunjcaAjnjApaya| 31 itthaM prArthanaya yatra
 sthAnE tE sabhAyAm Asan tat sthAnaM prAkampata; tataH sarvvE pavitrENAtmanA paripUrNAH
 santa Izvarasya katham akSObhEna prAcArayan| 32 aparanjca pratyayakAriOkasamUha
 Ekamanasa EkacittIbhUYa sthitAH| tESAM kEpi nijasampattiM svlyAM nAjAnan kintu tESAM
 sarvvAH sampattyah sAdhAraNyEna sthitAH| 33 anyacca prEritA mahAzaktiprakAzapUrvvakaM
 prabhO rylzOrutthAnE sAkSyam adaduH, tESu sarvvESu mahAnugrahO'bhavacca| 34 tESAM
 madhyE kasyApi dravyanyUnata nAbhavad yatastESAM gRhabhUmyAdya yAH sampattaya Asan
 ta vikriya 35 tanmUlyamAnIya prEritAnAM caraNESu taiH sthApitaM; tataH pratyEkazaH
 prayOjanAnusArENa dattamabhavat| 36 vizESataH kuprOpadvIpIyo yOsinaMako lEvivaMzajAta
 Eko janO bhUmyadhikArI, yaM prEritA barNabba arthAt sAntvanAdAyaka ityuktva samAhUyan,
 37 sa janO nijabhUmiM vikriya tanmUlyamAnIya prEritAnAM caraNESu sthApitavAn|

5 tadA anAniyanAmaka EkO janO yasya bhAryyAya nAma saphIra sa svAdhikAraM
 vikriya 2 svabhAryyAM jnjApayitvA tanmUlyasyaikaMzAM saggOpya sthApayitvA
 tadanyAMzamAtramAnIya prEritAnAM caraNESu samarpitavAn| 3 tasmAt pitarOkathayat
 hE anAniya bhUmE rmUlyAM kinjcit saggOpya sthApayituM pavitrasAtmanaH sannidhau
 mRSAvAkyAM kathayitunjca zaitAn kutastavAntaHkaraNE pravRttimajanayat? 4 sa bhUmi
 ryadA tava hastagata tada kiM tava svIyA nAsIt? tarhi svAntaHkaraNE kuta EtAdRzi
 kukalpana tvaya kRta? tvaM kEvalamanuSyasya nikaTE mRSAvAkyAM nAvAdIH kintvIzvarasya
 nikaTE'pil| 5 EtAM kathAM zrutraiva so'nAniyO bhUmau patan prANAn atyajat, tadvRttAntaM
 yAvanto loka azRNvan tESAM sarvvESAM mahAbhayam ajAyat| 6 tadA yuvalOkAstaM
 vastrENAcchAdya bahi rnitvA zmazAnE'sthApayan| 7 tataH praharaikaAntarama kiM vRttam
 tannAvagatyA tasya bhAryyApi tatra samupasthita| 8 tataH pitarastAm apRcchat, yuvAbhyAm
 EtAvanmudrAbhyO bhUmi rvikritA na vA? EtatvaM vada; tadA sA pratyavAdit satyam
 EtAvadbhyO mudrAbhya Eva| 9 tataH pitarOkathayat yuvAM kathaM paramEzvarasyAtmAnaM
 parIkSitum EkamantraNavabhavatAM? pazya yE tava patiM zmazAnE sthApitavantastE dvArasya
 samIpE samupatiSThanti tvAmapi bahirneSyanti| 10 tataH sApi tasya caraNasannidhau
 patitvA prANAn atyAkSit| pazcat tE yuvAnO'bhyantaram AgatyA tAmapi mRtAm dRSTvA
 bahi rnitvA tasyAH patyuh pArzve zmazAnE sthApitavantaH| 11 tasmAt maNPalyAH sarvvE

lOkA anyalOkAzca tAM vArttAM zrUtVA sAdhvasaM gatAH| 12 tataH paraM prEritAnAM
 hastai rOkAnAM madhyE bahvAz CaryyANyadbhUtAni karMMANyAkriyanta; tadA ziSyAH
 sarvva EkacittibhUya sulEmAnO 'lindE sambhUyAsan| 13 tESAM sagghAntargO bhavitUM
 kOpi pragalbhatAM nAgamat kintu lOkAstAn samAdriyanta| 14 striyaH puruSAzca bahavO
 lOkA vizvAsya prabhUM zaraNamApannAH| 15 pitarasya gamanAgamanAbhyAM kEnApi
 prakArENa tasya chAyA kasmiMzcjjanE lagiSyatItyAzaya lOkA rOgiNaH zivikaya khaTvaya
 cAnIya pathi pathi sthApitavantaH| 16 caturdiksthanagarEbhyO bahavO lOkAH sambhUya
 rOgiNO'pavitrabhutagrastAMzca yirUzAlamam Anayan tataH sarvvE svasthA akriyanta| 17
 anantaraM mahAyAjakaH sidUkinAM matagrAhiNastESAM sahacarAzca 18 mahAkrOdhanantvitAH
 santaH prEritAn dhRtvA nIcalOkAnAM kArAyAM baddhvA sthApitavantaH| 19 kintu rAtrau
 paramEzvarasya dUtah kArAyA dvAraM mOcayitVA tAn bahirAnIyAkathayat, 20 yUYaM gatVA
 mandirE danPAYamAnAH santo lOkAn pratimAM jIvanadAyikAM sarvvAM kathAM pracArayata|
 21 iti zrUtVA tE pratyUSE mandira upasthAya upadiSTavantaH| tadA sahacaraganENA sahitO
 mahAyAjaka Agatya mantrigaNam isrAyElvaMzasya sarvvAn rAJasabhAsadaH sabhAstAn
 kRtvA kArAyAstAn ApayitUM padAtigaNaM prEritavAn| 22 tatastE gatVA kArAyAM tAn
 aprApya pratyAgatya iti vArttAm avAdiSuH, 23 vayaM tatra gatVA nirvvighnaM kArAyA
 dvAraM ruddhaM rakSakAMzca dvArasya bahirdanPAYamAnAn adarzAma Eva kintu dvAraM
 mOcayitVA tanmadhyE kamapi draSTUM na prAptAH| 24 EtAM kathAM zrUtVA mahAyAjako
 mandirasya sEnApatiH pradhAnayAjakAzca, ita paraM kimaparam bhaviSyatIti cintayitVA
 sandigdhaCitta abhavan| 25 EtasminnEva samayE kazcit jana Agatya vArttAmEtAm avadat
 pazyata yUYaM yAn mAnavAn kArAyAm asthApayata tE mandirE tiSthantO lOkAn upadizanti|
 26 tadA mandirasya sEnApatiH padAtayazca tatra gatVA cElloKAh pASANAn nikSipyAsmAn
 mArayantiIti bhIya vinatyAcAraM tAn Anayan| 27 tE mahAsabhAyA madhyE tAn asthApayan
 tataH paraM mahAyAjakastAn aprCcchat, 28 anEna nAmna samupadESTUM vayaM kiM
 drPhaM na nyaSEdhAma? tathApi pazyata yUYaM svESAM tEnOpadEzEnE yirUzAlamaM
 paripUrNaM kRtvA tasya janasya raktapAtajanitAparAdham asmAn pratyAnEtUM cESTadhvE| 29
 tataH pitarOnyaprEritAzca pratyavadan mAnuSasyAjnjAgrahaNAD IzvarasyAjnjAgrahaNam
 asmAkamucitam| 30 yaM yIzuM yUYaM kruzE vEdhitvAhata tam asmAkAM paitRka Izvara
 utthApya 31 isrAyElvaMzAnAM manaHparivarttanaM pApakSamAnjca karttuM rAjAnaM
 paritrAtAranjca kRtvA svadakSiNapArzvE tasyAnnatim akarOt| 32 Etasmin vayamapi sAkSiNa
 AsmaHE, tat kEvalaM nahi, Izvara AjnjAgrAhibhyO yaM pavitram AtmanaM dattavAn sOpi
 sAkSyasti| 33 EtadvAkyE zrute tESAM hRdayAni viddhAnyabhavan tatastE tAn hantum
 mantritavantaH| 34 EtasminnEva samayE tatsabhAsthanAM sarvvalOkAnAM madhyE sukhyAtO
 gamilIyElnamaka EkO janO vyavasthApakaH phirUzilOka utthAya prEritAn kSaNArthaM
 sthAnAntaram gantum Adizya kathitavAn, 35 hE isrAyElvaMzIyAH sarvvE yUYam EtAn mAnuSAn
 prati yat karttum udyatAstasmin sAvadhANA bhavata| 36 itaH pUrVVaM thUdAnAmaikO
 jana upasthAya svaM kamapi mahApuruSam avadat, tataH prAyENa catuHzatalOkAstasya
 matagrAhiNObhavan pazcAt sa hatObhavat tasyAjnjAgrAhiNO yAvanto lOkAstE sarvvE virkIrNAH
 santo 'kRtakAryya abhavan| 37 tasmAjjanAt paraM nAmalEkhanasamayE galIlyiyihUdAnAmaikO
 jana upasthAya bahUllokan svamataM grAhitavAn tataH sOpi vyanazyat tasyAjnjAgrAhiNO
 yAvanto lOkA Asan tE sarvvE virkIrNA abhavan| 38 adhuna vadAmi, yUYam EtAn manuSyAn prati
 kimapi na kRtvA kSantA bhavata, yata ESa sagkalpa Etat karmma ca yadi manuSyAdabhavat
 tarhi viphalAM bhaviSyati| 39 yadIzvarAdabhavat tarhi yUYaM tasyAnyathA karttuM na
 zakSyatha, varam IzvararOdhaka bhaviSyatha| 40 tadA tasya mantraNAM svIkRtya tE prEritAn
 AhUya prahRtya yIzO rAmna kAmapi kathAM kathayitUM niSidhya vyasarjan| 41 kintu
 tasya nAmArthaM vayaM lajjAbhOgasya yOgyatvEna gaNitA ityatra tE sAnandAH santaH

sabhAsthAnAM sAKsAd agacchan| 42 tataH paraM pratidinaM mandirE gRHE gRHE cAvizrAmam upadizya yIzukhrISTasya susaMvAdaM pracAritavantaH|

6 tasmin samayE ziSyANAM bAhulyAt prAtyahikadAnasya vizrANanai rbhinnadEziyAnAM vidhavAstrIgaNa upEkSItE sati ibrIyalOkaiH sahAnyadEzlyAnAM vivAda upAtiSThat| 2 tadA dvAdazaprEritAH sarvvAn ziSyAn saMgRhyAkathayan Izvarasya kathApracAraM parityajya bhOjanagavESaNam asmAkam ucitaM nahi| 3 atO hE bhrAtRgaNa vayam EtatkarmmaNO bhAraM yEbhyO dAtuM zaknuma EtAdRzAn sukhyAtyApannAn pavitrENAtmanA jnjAnEna ca pUrNAn sapprajanAn yUyaM svESAM madhyE manOnItAn kuruta, 4 kintu vayaM prArthanAyAM kathApracArakarmmaNi ca nityapravRtTAH sthAsyAmaH| 5 EtasyAM kathAyAM sarvve lOKAH santuSTAH santaH svESAM madhyAt stiphAnaH philipaH prakharO nikAnOr tIman parmMiNA yihUdimatagrAhI-AntiyakhyyAnagarIyO nikaLA EtAn paramabhaktAn pavitrENAtmanA paripUrNAn sapta janAn 6 prEritAnAM samakSam Anayan, tataStE prArthanAM kRtvA tESAM ziraHsu hastAn Arpayan| 7 aparanjca Izvarasya katha dEzAM vyApnOt vizESatO yirUzAlami nagarE ziSyANAM saMkhyA prabhUtarUpENAvarddhata yAJakAnAM madhyEpi bahavaH khrISTamatagrAhINO'bhavan| 8 stiphAnO vizvAsEna parAkramENA ca paripUrNaH san lOKAnAM madhyE bahuvidham adbhutam AzcaryyaM karmmAkarOt| 9 tEna libarttinIyanAmna vikhyAtasagghasya katipayajanAH kurINiyasikandariya-kilikIyAzlyAdEzlyAH kiyantO janAzCotthAya stiphAnEna sArddhaM vyavadanta| 10 kintu stiphAnO jnjAnEna pavitrENAtmanA ca IdRzIM kathAM kathitavAn yasyAstE ApattIM karttuM nAzaknuvan| 11 pazcAt tai rIObhitAH katipayajanAH kathAmEnAm akathayan, vayaM tasya mukhatO mUsA Izvarasya ca nindAvAkyam azrauSma| 12 tE lOKAnAM lOKaprAcInAnAm adhyApakanAnjca pravRttiM janayitVA stiphAnasya sannidhim Agatya taM dhRtvA mahAsabhAmadhyam Anayan| 13 tadanantaraM katipayajanESu mithyAsAKSiSu samAnItESu tE'kathayan ESa jana EtatpuNyasthAnavyavasthayO rnindAtaH kadApi na nivarttatE| 14 phalatO nAsaratIyalyIzuH sthAnamEtad ucchinnaM kariSyati mUsAsamarpitam asmAkAM vyavaharaNam anyarUpaM kariSyati tasyaitAdRzIM kathAM vayam azRNuma| 15 tadA mahAsabhAsthAH sarvve taM prati sthirAM dRSTiM kRtvA svargadUtamukhasadRzAM tasya mukham apazyan|

7 tataH paraM mahAyAJakaH prSTavAn, ESA kathAM kiM satya? 2 tataH sa pratyavadat, hE pitarO hE bhrAtaraH sarvve lAKa manAMsi nidhaddhvaM|asmAkAM pUrVvapuruSa ibrAhim hAraNnagarE vAsakaraNAt pUrVvaM yadA arAm-naharayimadEzE AsIt tadA tEjOmaya IzvarO darzanaM datVA 3 tamavadat tvaM svadEzajnAtimitrANi parityajya yaM dEZamahaM darzayiSyAmi taM dEzAM vraja| 4 ataH sa kasdiyadEzAM vihAya hAraNnagarE nyavasat, tadanantaraM tasya pitari mRtE yatra dEzE yUyaM nivasatha sa EnaM dEZamAgacchat| 5 kintvIzvarastasmai kamapyadhikAram arthAd EkapadaparimitAM bhUmimapi nAdadAt; tadA tasya kOpi santAnO nAsIt tathApi santAnaiH sArddham Etasya dEZasyAdhikArI tvaM bhaviSyasiti tampratyaggikRtavAn| 6 Izvara ittham aparamapi kathitavAn tava santAnAH paradEzE nivatsyanti tatastaddEziyalOkAzcatuHzatavatsarAn yAvat tAn dAsatvE sthApayitVA tAn prati kuvyavahAraM kariSyanti| 7 aparam Izvara EnAM kathAmapi kathitavAn, yE lOKastAn dAsatvE sthApayiSyanti tAllokan ahaM danPayiSyAmi, tataH paraM tE bahirgataH santo mAm atra sthAnE sEviSyante| 8 pazcAt sa tasmai tvakchEdasya niyamaM dattavAn, ata ishAkanAmni ibrAhIma EkaputrE jAtE, aSTamadinE tasya tvakchEdam akarOt| tasya ishAkaH putro yAkUb, tatastasya yAkUbo'smAkAM dvAdaza pUrVvapuruSA ajAyanta| 9 tE pUrVvapuruSA IrSyaya paripUrNA misaradEzAM prESayituM yUSaphaM vyakriNan| 10 kintvIzvarastasya sahAyO bhUtVA sarvvasya durgatE rakSituV tasmai buddhiM dattVA misaradEZasya rAjnjaH phirauNaH priyapAtraM kRtavAn tatO rAJa misaradEZasya svIyasarvvarparivArasya ca zAsanapadaM

tasmai dattavAn| 11 tasmin samayE misara-kinAnadEzayO rdurbhikSahEtOratikLiStatvAt
naH pUrvvapuruSA bhakSyadravyaM nAlabhanta| 12 kintu misaradEzE zasyAni santi, yAkUb
imAM vArttAM zruttvA prathamam asmAkAM pUrvvapuruSAn misaram prESitavAn| 13 taTO
dvitIyAragamanE yUSaph svabhAtRbhiH paricito'bhavat; yUSaphO bhrAtaraH phirauN
rAjEna paricita abhavan| 14 anantaraM yUSaph bhrAtRgaNaM prESya nijapitaram yAkUbaM
nijAn panjcAdhikasaptatisaMkhyakAn jnjAtijanAMzca samAhUtavAn| 15 tasmAd yAkUb
misaradEzAM gatvA svayam asmAkAM pUrvvapuruSAzca tasmin sthAnE'mriyanta| 16 tataste
zikhimaM nItA yat zmazAnam ibrAhIm mudrAdatvA zikhimaH pitu rhamOraH putrEbhyaH
krltavAn tatzmazAnE sthApayAnjcakrIrE| 17 tataH param Izvara ibrAhImaH sammidhau zapathaM
kRtvA yAM pratijnjAM kRtavAn tasyAH pratijnjAyAH phalanasamayE nikaTE sati isrAyElloka
simaradEzE varddhamAna bahusaMkhyA abhavan| 18 zESE yUSaphAM yO na paricinOti
tAdRza EkO narapatirupasthaya 19 asmAkAM jnjAtibhiH sArddhaM dhUrttatAM vidhaya
pUrvvapuruSAn prati kuvyavaharaNapUrvvakAM tESAM vaMzanAzanAya tESAM navajAtAn
zizUn bahi nrirakSEpayat| 20 Etasmin samayE mUsa jajnjE, sa tu paramasundarO'bhavat
tathA pitRgRhe mAsatrayaparyantaM pAlitO'bhavat| 21 kintu tasmin bahirnikSiptE sati
phirauNarAjasya kanya tam uttOlya nItvA dattakaputraM kRtvA pAlitavat| 22 tasmAt sa mUsa
misaradEzIyAyAH sarvavidyAyAH pAradRSvA san vAkyE kriyAyAnjca zaktimAn abhavat| 23 sa
sampUrNacatvArimzadvatsaravayaskO bhUtva isrAyEllyavaMzanijabhAtRn sAKSat kartuM
matim cakrE| 24 tESAM janamEkaM hiMsitaM dRSTvA tasya sapakSaH san hiMsitanam
upakRtya misarIyanam jaghAna| 25 tasya hastEnEzvarastAn uddhariSyati tasya bhrAtRgaNa iti
jnjAsyati sa ityanumAnam cakAra, kintu tE na bubudhirE| 26 tatparE 'hani tESam ubhayO
rjanayO rvAkkalaha upasthite sati mUsAH samIpaM gatvA tayO rmElanam karttuM matim kRtvA
kathayAmAsa, hE mahAzayau yuvAM bhrAtarau parasparam anyAyaM kutaH kuruthaH? 27 tataH
samIpaAsinaM prati yO janO'nyAyaM cakAra sa taM dUrikRtya kathayAmAsa, asmAkamupari
zAstRtvavicArayitRtvapadayOH kastvAM niyuktavAn? 28 hyO yathA misarIyam hatavAn tathA
kiM mAmapi haniSyasi? 29 tada mUsa EtAdRzIM kathAM zruttvA palAyanaM cakrE, taTO
midiyanadEzAM gatvA pravAsI san tasthau, tatastatra dvau putrau jajnjAtE| 30 anantaraM
catvArimzadvatsarESu gatESu sinayaparvatasya prAntarE prajvalitastambasya vahnizikhAyAM
paramEzvaradUtastamai darzanaM dadau| 31 mUsAstasmin darzanE vismayaM matva vizESaM
jnjAtuM nikaTaM gacchati, 32 Etasmin samayE, ahaM tava pUrvvapuruSANAM IzvarO'rthAd
ibrAhIma Izvara ishAka IzvarO yAkUba Izvarazca, mUsAmuddizya paramEzvarasyaitAdRzi
vihAyasya vANI babhUva, tataH sa kampAnvitaH san puna nrirIksituM pragalbhO na
babhUva| 33 paramEzvarastaM jagAda, tava pAdayOH pAduke mOcaya yatra tiSthasi sa
pavitrabhUmiH| 34 ahaM misaradEzasthAnAM nijalOkAnAM durddazAM nitAntam apazyam,
tESAM kAtaryyOktinjca zruttavAn tasmAt tAn uddharttum avaruhyAgamam; idAnIm Agaccha
misaradEzAM tvAM prESayAmi| 35 kastvAM zAstRtvavicArayitRtvapadayO rniyuktavAn, iti
vAkyamuktva tai ryO mUsa avajnjAtastamEva IzvaraH stambamadye darzanadAtrA tEna
dUtEna zAstAraM muktidAtAranjca kRtvA prESayAmAsa| 36 sa ca misaradEzE sUphnAmni
samudrE ca pazcAt catvArimzadvatsarAn yAvat mahAprAntarE nAnAprakArANYadbhutan
karmmANI lakSaNani ca darzayitvA tAn bahiH kRtvA samAninAya| 37 prabhuH paramEzvarO
yuSmAkAM bhrAtRgaNasya madhyE mAdRzam EkaM bhaviSyadvaktAram utpAdayiSyati
tasya kathAyAM yUYaM manO nidhAsyatha, yO jana isrAyElah santAnEbhya EnAM kathAM
kathayAmAsa sa ESa mUsAH| 38 mahAprAntarasthamaNPallimadye'pi sa Eva sinayaparvvatOpari
tEna sArddhaM saMlApinO dUtasya cAsmatpitRgaNasya madhyasthaH san asmabhyaM
dAtavyani jIvanadAyakani vAkyani lEbhE| 39 asmAkAM pUrvvapuruSastam amAnyam katva
svEbhyO dUrikRtya misaradEzAM parAvRtya gantum manObhirabhilaSyahArONaM jagaduH,

40 asmAkam agrE'grE gantum asmadarthaM dEvagaNaM nirmmAhi yatO yO mUsA asmAn misaradEzAd bahiH kRtvAnItavAn tasya kiM jAtaM tadasmAbhi rna jnjAyate| 41 tasmin samayE tE gOvatsAkRtiM pratimAM nirmmAya tAmuddizya naivEdyamutmRjya svahastakRtavastunA AnanditavantaH| 42 tasmAd IzvarastESAM prati vimukhaH san AkAzasthaM jyOtirgaNaM pUJayituM tEbhyO'numatiM dadau, yAdRzaM bhaviSyadvAdinAM granthESu likhitamAstE, yathA, isrAyEllyavaMza rE catvArimZatsamAn purA| mahati prAntarE saMsthA yUyantu yAni ca| balihOmAdikarmmANi kRtavantastu tAni kiM| mAM samuddizya yuSmAbhiH prakRtAnIti naiva ca| 43 kintu vO mOlakAkhyasya dEvasya dUSyamEva ca| yuSmAkaM rimphanAkhyAyA dEvatAyAzca tArakA| EtayOrubhayO rmUrTI yuSmAbhiH paripUjite| atO yuSmAMstu bAbElaH pAraM nESyAmi nizcitaM| 44 aparajca yannidarzanam apazyastadanusArENa dUSyAM nirmmAhi yasmin IzvarO mUsAm EtadvAkyaM babhASE tat tasya nirUpitaM sAKSyasvarUpaM dUSyam asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSaiH saha prAntarE tasthau| 45 pazcAt yihOzUyEna sahitaistESAM vaMzajAtairasmatpUrvvapuruSaiH svESAM sammukhAd IzvarENa dUrIkRtAnAm anyadEzlyAnAM dEzAdhikRtikAlE samAnItaM tad dUSyAM dAyUdOdihikAraM yAvat tatra sthAna Asit| 46 sa dAyUd paramEzvarasyAnugrahaM prApya yAkUb IzvarArtham EkaM dUSyAM nirmmAtuM vavAnjcha; 47 kintu sulEmAn tadarthaM mandiram EkaM nirmmItavAn| 48 tathApi yaH sarvvOparisthaH sa kasmiMzcid hastakRtE mandirE nivasatIti nahi, bhaviSyadvAdi kathAmEtAM kathayati, yathA, 49 parEzo vadati svargO rAJasiMhAsanaM mama| madliyam pAdapIThanjca pRthivi bhavati dhruvaM| tarhi yUYaM kRtE mE kiM pranirmmAsyatha mandiraM| vizrAmAya madliyam vA sthAnaM kiM vidyatE tviha| 50 sarvvANyEtAni vastUni kiM mE hastakRtAni na|| 51 hE anAjnjAgrAhakA antaHkaraNE zravanaE cApavitrAlOkAH yUYam anavarataM pavitrasyAtmanaH prAtikUlyam Acaratha, yuSmAkaM pUrvvapuruSA yAdRza yUYamapi tAdRzAH| 52 yuSmAkaM pUrvvapuruSAH kaM bhaviSyadvAdinaM nAtAPayan? yE tasya dhArmmikasya janasyAgamanakathAM kathitavantastAn aghnan yUYam adhUnA vizvAsaghAtinO bhUtva taM dhArmmikaM janam ahata| 53 yUYaM svarglyadUtaganE na vyavasthAM prApyApi taM nAcaratha| 54 imAM kathAM zrutva tE manaHsu biddhAH santastaM prati dantagharSaNam akurvvan| 55 kintu stiphAnaH pavitrENAtmanA pUrNO bhUtva gagaNaM prati sthiradRSTiM kRtva Izvarasya dakSiNE danPAYamAnaM yIzunjca vilOkya kathitavAn; 56 pazya, mEghadvAraM muktam Izvarasya dakSiNE sthitaM manavasutanjca pazyaMi| 57 tada tE prOccaiH zabdaM kRtva karNESvagguli rmidhAya EkacittIbhUya tam Akraman| 58 pazcAt taM nagarAd bahiH kRtva prastarairAghnan sAKSiNO lAKAH zaulanAmno yUnazcaraNasannidhau nijavastrANI sthApitavantaH| 59 anantaraM hE prabhO yIzE madliyamAtmAnaM gRhANa stiphAnasyEti prArthanavAkyavadanasamayE tE taM prastarairAghnan| 60 tasmAt sa jAnuni pAtayitVA prOccaiH zabdaM kRtva, hE prabhE pApamEtad EtESu mA sthApaya, ityuktVA mahAnidrAM prApnOt|

8 tasya hatyAkaraNaM zaulOpi samamanyata| tasmin samayE yirUZalamnagarasthAM manPalIM prati mahAtAPanAyAM jAtAyAM prEritalOkAn hitva sarvvE'parE yihUdAzOmironAdEzayO rnAnAsthanE vikIrNAH santO gataH| 2 anyacca bhaktalOkAstAM stiphAnaM zmazanE sthApayitVA bahu vyalapan| 3 kintu zaulO gRhe gRhe bhramitVA striyaH puruSAMzca dhRtvA kArAyAM baddhVA manPalyA mahOtpAtaM kRtavAn| 4 anyacca yE vikIrNA abhavan tE sarvvatra bhramitVA susaMvAdaM prAcArayan| 5 tada philipaH zOmironNagaraM gatVA khrISTAkhyAnaM prAcArayat; 6 tatO'zuci-bhRtagrastalOkEbhyO bhUtAzctkRtyAgacchan tathA bahavaH pakSaghAtinaH khanjja lOkAzca svastha abhavan| 7 tasmAt lAKA IdRzaM tasyAzcaryyaM karmma vilOkya nizamyA ca sarvva EkacittIbhUya tEnOktAkhyAnE manAMSi nyadadhuH| 8 tasminnagarE mahAnandazcAbhavat| 9 tataH pUrvvaM tasminnagarE zimOnnAmA kazcijjanO bahvi rmAyAkriyAH kRtVA svAM kanjcana mahApuruSaM prOcya zOmironIyANAM mOhaM

janayAmAsa| 10 tasmAt sa mAnuSa Izvarasya mahAzaktisvarUpa ityuktva bAlavRddhavanitAH
 sarvvE lAkAstasmin manAMsi nyadadhuH| 11 sa bahukAlAn mAyAvikriyayA sarvvAn
 atIva mOHayAnjcaAra, tasmAt tE taM mEnirE| 12 kintvIzvarasya rAjyasya yIzukhrISTasya
 nAmnazcAkhyAnapracAriNaH philipasya kathAyAM vizvasya tESAM strIpuruSObhayaOkA
 majjitA abhavan| 13 zESE sa zimOnapi svayaM pratyait tatO majjitaH san philipEna kRtAm
 AzcaryyakriyAM lakSaNanjca vilOkYAsambhavaM manyamAnastEna saha sthitavAn| 14 itthaM
 zOmironDEzIyalOkA Izvarasya kathAm agRhlan iti vArttAM yirUzAlamnagarasthaprEritAH
 prApya pitaraM yOHananjca tESAM nikaTE prESitavantaH| 15 tatastau tat sthAnam upasthAya
 lOkA yathA pavitram AtmAnaM prApnuvanti tadarthaM prArthayEtAM| 16 yatastE purA
 kEvalaprabhuYIzo rnAmnA majjitamAtrA abhavan, na tu tESAM madhyE kamapi prati
 pavitrasyatmana AvirbhAvO jAtaH| 17 kintu prEritAbhyAM tESAM gAtrESu karESvarpitESu satsu
 tE pavitram AtmAnam prApnuvan| 18 itthaM lOkAnAM gAtrESu prEritayOH karArpaNEna tAn
 pavitram AtmAnaM prApTAn dRSTvA sa zimOn tayOH samIpE mudrA AnIya kathitavAn; 19 ahaM
 yasya gAtrE hastam arpayiSyAmi tasyApi yathEtthaM pavitrAtmaprApti rbhavati tAdRzIM
 zaktiM mahyaM dattaM| 20 kintu pitarastaM pratyavadat tava mudrAstvayA vinazyantu yata
 Izvarasya dAnaM mudrAbhiH kryatE tvamitthaM buddhavAn; 21 IzvarAya tAvantaHkaraNaM
 saralam nahi, tasmAd atra tavAMzO'dhikArazca kOpi nAsti| 22 ata EtatpApahEtOH khEdAnvitaH
 san kEnApi prakArEna tava manasa EtasyAH kukalpanAyAH kSama bhavati, Etadartham IzvarE
 prArthanAM kuru; 23 yatastvaM tiktapitte pApasya bandhanE ca yadasi tanmayA buddham|
 24 taDA zimOn akathayat tarhi yuvAbhyAmudita katha mayi yathA na phalati tadarthaM
 yuvAM mannimittaM prabhau prArthanAM kurutaM| 25 anEna prakArEna tau sAkSyAM
 dattva prabhOH kathAM pracArayantau zOmironIyanAm anEkagrAmESu susaMvAdanjca
 pracArayantau yirUzAlamnagaraM parAvRtya gatau| 26 tataH param Izvarasya dUtaH philipam
 ityAdizat, tvamutthAya dakSiNasyAM dizi yO mArgO prAntarasya madhyEna yirUzAlamO
 'sAnagaraM yAti taM mArgaM gaccha| 27 tataH sa utthAya gatavAn; taDA kandAkInAmnaH
 kUzlokAnAM rAjnjyAH sarvvasampattEradhIzaH kUzadEzIya EkaH SaNPO bhajanArthaM
 yirUzAlamnagaram Agatya 28 punarapi rathamAruhya yizayiyamno bhaviSyadvAdino
 granthaM paThan pratyAgacchati| 29 Etasmin samayE AtmA philipam avadat, tvam rathasya
 samIpaM gatva tEna sArddhaM mila| 30 tasmAt sa dhAvan tasya sannidhAvupasthAya tEna
 paThyamAnaM yizayiyathaviSyadvAdino vAkyAM zruttva pRSTavAn yat paThasi tat kiM
 budhyasE? 31 tataH sa kathitavAn kEnacinna bOdhitOhaM kathaM budhyEya? tataH sa philipam
 rathamArOPhuM svEna sArddham upavESTunjca nyavEdayat| 32 sa zAstasyEtadvAkyAM
 paThitavAn yathA, samAniyata ghAtAya sa yathA mESazAvakaH| lOmacchEdakasAkSacca
 mESazca niravo yathA| Abadhya vadanaM svIyaM tathA sa samatiSThata| 33 anyAyEna
 vicArEna sa ucchinno 'bhavat taDA| tatKAlInamanuSyAn kO janO varNayituM kSamaH| yatO
 jIvannRNAM dEzAt sa ucchinno 'bhavat dhruvaM| 34 anantaraM sa philipam avadat nivEdayAmi,
 bhaviSyadvAdi yAmimAM kathAM kathayAmAsa sa kiM svasmin vA kasmimZcid anyasmin? 35
 tataH philipastatprakaraNam Arabhya yIzOrupAkhyAnaM tasyAgrE prAstaut| 36 itthaM mArgEna
 gacchantau jalAzayasya samIpa upasthitau; taDA klIbo'vAdIt pazyAtra sthAnE jalamAstE mama
 majjanE ka bAdha? 37 tataH philipa uttaraM vyAharat svAntaHkaraNEna sAkAm yadi pratyESi
 tarhi bAdha nAsti| tataH sa kathitavAn yIzukhrISTa Izvarasya putra ityahaM pratyEmi| 38 taDA
 rathaM sthagitaM karttum AdISTE philipaklIbau dvau jalam avAruhatAM; taDA philipastam
 majjayAmAsa| 39 tatpazcAt jalamadhyAd utthitayOH satOH paramEzvarasyAtmA philipam hRtvA
 nItavAn, tasmAt klIbaH punastaM na dRSTavAn tathApi hRSTacittaH san svamArgEna gatavAn|
 40 philipazcAsdOdnagaram upasthAya tasmAt kaisariyanagara upasthitikAlaparyyanataM
 sarvvasminnagarE susaMvAdaM pracArayan gatavAn|

9 tatkaAlaparyyanataM zaulaH prabhOH ziSyANAM prAtikUlyEna tAPanAbadhayOH kathAM
 niHsArayan mahAyAjakasya sannidhiM gatvA 2 striyaM puruSanjca tanmatagrAhiNaM yaM
 kanjcit pazyati tAn dhRtvA baddhvA yirUzAlamam AnayatItYAzayEna dammESaknagarIyaM
 dharmmasamAjAn prati patraM yAcitavAn| 3 gacchan tu dammESaknagaranikaTa upasthitavAn;
 tatO'kasmAd AkAzAt tasya caturdikSu tEjasaH prakAzanAt sa bhUmAvapatat| 4 pazcAt hE zaula
 hE zaula kutO mAM tAPayasi? svaM prati prOktaM EtaM zabdaM zruttvA 5 sa pRSTavAn, hE prabhO
 bhavAn kaH? tAdA prabhurakathayat yaM yIzUm tvaM tAPayasi sa EvAhaM; kaNTakasya mukhE
 padAghAtakaraNaM tava kaSTam| 6 tAdA kampamAnO vismayApannazca sOvadat hE prabhO
 mayA kiM karttavayaM? bhavata iccHA ka? tataH prabhurAjnjApayat utthAya nagaram gaccha
 tatra tvaya yat karttavayaM tad vadiSyatE| 7 tasya sagginO lOkA api taM zabdaM zruttavantaH
 kintu kamapi na dRSTvA stabdhAH santaH sthitavantaH| 8 anantaraM zaulO bhUmita utthAya
 cakSuSI unmilya kamapi na dRSTavAn| tAdA lOkAstasya hastau dhRtvA dammESaknagaram
 Anayan| 9 tataH sa dinatrayaM yAvad andhO bhUtvA na bhuktavAn pItavAMzca| 10 tadanantaraM
 prabhustaddammESaknagaravAsina Ekasmai ziSyAya darzanaM datvA AhUtavAn hE ananiya|
 tataH sa pratyavAdit, hE prabhO pazya zRNomi| 11 tAdA prabhustamAjnjApayat tvamutthAya
 saralanAmAnaM mArgaM gatvA yihUdAnivEzanE tARsanagarIyaM zaulanAmAnaM janaM
 gavESayan pRccha; 12 pazya sa prArthayate, tathA ananiyanAmaka Eko janastasya samIpam
 Agatya tasya gAtrE hastArpaNaM kRtvA dRSTiM dadAtitthaM svapnE dRSTavAn| 13 tasmAd
 ananiyaH pratyavadat hE prabhO yirUzAlami pavitralOkAn prati sO'nEkahiMsAM kRtavAn; 14
 atra sthAnE ca yE lOkAstava nAmni prArthayanti tAnapi baddhuM sa pradhAnayAjakEbhyaH
 zaktiM prAptavAn, imAM kathAm aham anEkESAM mukhEbhyaH zruttavAn| 15 kintu
 prabhurakathayat, yAhi bhinnadEzIyalOkAnAM bhUpatInAm isrAyElloKAnAnjca nikaTE mama
 nAma pracArayituM sa janO mama manOnItapAtramAstE| 16 mama nAmanimittanjca tEna
 kiyAn mahAn klEzo bhOktaVya Etat taM darzayiSyAmi| 17 tatO 'naniyo gatvA gRhaM
 pravizya tasya gAtrE hastArpraNaM kRtvA kathitavAn, hE bhrAtaH zaula tvaM yathA
 dRSTiM prApnOSi pavitREnAtmanA paripUrNO bhavasi ca, tadarthaM tavAgamanakAlE yaH
 prabhuyIzustubhyaM darzanam adadAt sa mAM prESitavAn| 18 ityuktamAtrE tasya cakSurbhyaM
 mlnazalkavad vastuni nirgate tatkaSaNat sa prasannacakSu rbhUtvA proTthAya majjito'bhavat
 bhuktvA pItvA sabalObhavacca| 19 tataH paraM zaulaH ziSyaiH saha katipayadivasAn tasmin
 dammESakanagarE sthitvA'vilambaM 20 sarvvabhajanabhavanAni gatvA yIzurIzvarasya
 putra imAM kathAM prAcArayat| 21 tasmAt sarvvE zrOtArazcamatkRtya kathitavanto yO
 yirUzAlamnagara EtannAmnA prArthayitRlOkAn vinAzitavAn Evam EtAdRzalOkAn baddhvA
 pradhAnayAjakanikaTaM nayatItYAzaya EtatsthAnamapyAgacchat saEva kimayaM na bhavati?
 22 kintu zaulaH kramaza utsAhavAn bhUtvA yIzurIzvarENAbhiSikto jana Etasmin pramANaM
 datvA dammESak-nivAsiyihUdIyalOkAn niruttarAn akarOt| 23 itthaM bahutithe kAlE gatE
 yihUdIyalOkAstAM hantuM mantrayAmAsuH 24 kintu zaulastESAMetasyA mantraNaya
 vArttAM prAptavAn| tE taM hantuM tu divAnizam guptAH santO nagarasya dvArE'tiSThan; 25
 tasmAt ziSyAstAM nItvA rAtrau piTake nidhAya prAcIrENAvArOhayan| 26 tataH paraM zaulO
 yirUzAlamaM gatvA ziSyaganENA sArddhaM sthAtum aihat, kintu sarvvE tasmAdabibhayuH sa
 ziSya iti ca na pratyayan| 27 EtasmAd barNabbAstAM gRhItvA prEritAnAM samIpamAnIya
 mArgamadye prabhuH kathaM tasmai darzanaM dattavAn yAH kathAzca kathitavAn sa ca
 yathAkSObhaH san dammESaknagarE yIzo rnAma prAcArayat EtAn sarvvavRttAntAn tAn
 jnjAptavAn| 28 tataH zaulastaiH saha yirUzAlami kAlaM yApayan nirbhayaM prabhO ryIzo
 rnAma prAcArayat| 29 tasmAd anyadEzIyalOkaiH sArddhaM vivAdasyOpasthitatvAt tE taM
 hantum acESTanta| 30 kintu bhrAtRgaNastajnjAtvA taM kaisariyanagaraM nItvA tARsanagaraM
 prESitavAn| 31 itthaM sati yihUdiyAgAlIlzOmironadEzIyAH sarvva manPalyO vizrAmaM

prAptAstatastAsAM niStHAbhavat prabhO rbhiyA pavitrasyAtmanaH sAntvanayA ca kAlaM
 kSEpayitVA bahusaMkhyA abhavan| 32 tataH paraM pitaraH sthAnE sthAnE bhramitVA zESE
 lOdNagaranivAsipavitrAlOkAnAM samIpE sthitavAn| 33 tadA tatra pakSaghAtavyAdhinASTau
 vatsarAn zayyAgatam ainEyanAmAnaM manuSyAM sAkSat prAPya tamavadat, 34 hE ainEya
 yIzukhrISTastvAM svastham akArSIt, tvamutthAya svazayyAM nikSipa, ityuktamAtrE sa
 udatiSThat| 35 EtAdRzAM dRSTvA lOdzArONanivAsinO lokAH prabhuM prati parAvarttanta|
 36 aparanjca bhikSAdAnAdiSu nAnakriyAsu nityAM pravRtta yA yAphOnagaranivAsinI
 TABithAnAmA ziSyA yAM darkkAM arthAd hariNImayuktVA Ahvayan sA nArI 37 tasmin samayE
 rugnA satI prANAn atyajat, tatO lOkAstAM prakSalyOparisthAprakOSThE zAyayitvAstHApayan| 38
 lOdNagaraM yAphOnagarasya samIpasthaM tasmAttatra pitara AstE, iti vArttAM zrutVA tUrNaM
 tasyAgamanArthaM tasmin vinayamuktVA ziSyagaNO dvau manujau prESitavAn| 39 tasmAt pitara
 utthAya tAbhyAM sARddham Agacchat, tatra tasmin upasthita uparisthAprakOSThaM samAnItE
 ca vidhavAH svAbhiH saha sthitiKAlE darkkayA kRtAni yAnyuttarIyANI paridhEyAni ca tANI
 sarvvANI taM darzayitVA rudatyazcatasRSu dikSvatiSThan| 40 kintu pitarastAH sarvvA bahiH
 kRtvA jAnunI pAtayitVA prArthitavAn; pazcAt zavaM prati dRSTiM kRtvA kathitavAn, hE TABithE
 tvamuttiSTha, iti vAKya uktE sA strI cakSuSI prOnmIlya pitaram avalOkYOtthAyOpAvizat| 41
 tataH pitarastasyAH karau dhRtvA uttOlya pavitrAlOkAn vidhavAzcahUya tESAM nikaTE saJivAM
 tAM samArpayat| 42 ESA kathA samastayAphOnagaraM vyAptA tasmAd anEke lokAH prabhau
 vyazvasan| 43 aparanjca pitarastadyAphOnagarIyasya kasyacit zimOnnAmnazcarmmakArasya
 gRhE bahudinAni nyavasat|

10 kaisariyAnagara itAliyAkhyasainyAntargataH karNiliyanAmA sEnApatirAsIt 2 sa saparivArO
 bhakta IzvaraparAyaNazcAsIt; lOkEbhyO bahUni dAnAdini datVA nirantaram IzvarE
 prArthayAnjcaKrE| 3 EkAdA tRtIyapraharavELAyAM sa dRSTavAn IzvarasyaikO dUtAH
 saprakAzAM tatsamIpam Agatya kathitavAn, hE karNiliya| 4 kintu sa taM dRSTvA
 bhItO'kathayat, hE prabhO kiM? tadA tamavadat tava prArthana dAnAdi ca sAkSisvarUpaM
 bhUtvEzvarasya gOcaramabhavat| 5 idAnIM yAphOnagaraM prati lokAn prESya samudratIrE
 zimOnnAmnazcarmmakArasya gRhE pravAsakArI pitaranAmna vikhyAtO yaH zimOn tam
 AhvAyaya; 6 tasmAt tvayA yadyat karttavyaM tattat sa vadiSyati| 7 ityupadizya dUTE
 prasthitE sati karNiliyaH svagrHasthAnAM dAsAnAM dvau janau nityAM svasagginAM
 sainyanAm EkAM bhaktasEnAnjcahUya 8 sakalamEtaM vRttAntaM vijnjApya yAphOnagaraM
 tAn prAhiNOT| 9 parasmin dinE tE yAtrAM kRtvA yadA nagarasya samIpa upAtiSThan, tadA
 pitarO dvtIyapraharavELAyAM prArthayitum gRhapRSTham ArOhat| 10 Etasmin samayE
 kSudhArtaH san kinjcid bhOktum aicchat kintu tESAM annAsAdanasamayE sa mUrcchitaH
 sannapatat| 11 tatO mEghadvArAM muktaM caturbhiH kONai rIambitaM bRhadvastramiva
 kinjcana bhAjanam AkAzAt pRthivIm avArOhatIti dRSTavAn| 12 tanmadhyE nAnaprakArA
 grAmyavanyapazavaH khEcarOrOgAmiprabhRtayO jantavazcAsan| 13 anantaraM hE pitara
 utthAya hatVA bhUmKsVa tampratIyAM gaganIyA vANI jAtA| 14 tadA pitaraH pratyavadat, hE
 prabhO IdRzAM mA bhavatu, aham Etat kAlaM yAvat niSiddham azuci vA dravyaM kinjcidapi na
 bhuktavAn| 15 tataH punarapi tAdRzI vihayasIyA vANI jAtA yad IzvaraH zuci kRtavAn tat
 tvam niSiddhaM na jAnIhi| 16 itthaM triH sati tat pAtraM punarAKRSTAM AkAzam agacchat|
 17 tataH paraM yad darzanaM prAptavAn tasya kO bhAva ityatra pitarO manasa sandEgDhi,
 Etasmin samayE karNiliyasya tE prESita manuSyA dvArasya sannidhAvupasthAya, 18 zimOnO
 gRhamanvicchantaH sampRchyAhUya kathitavantaH pitaranAmna vikhyAtO yaH zimOn sa
 kimatra pravasati? 19 yadA pitarastaddarzanasya bhAvAM manasAndOlayati tadAtma tamavadat,
 pazya trayO janAstvAM mRgayantE| 20 tvam utthAyAvaruhya niHsandEhaM taiH saha gaccha
 mayaiva tE prESitAH| 21 tasmAt pitarO'varuhya karNiliyaprEritAlOkAnAM nikaTamAgatya

kathitavAn pazyata yUyaM yaM mRgayadhvE sa janOhaM, yUyaM kinnimittam AgataH? 22 tataSTe pratyavadan karNiliyanAmA zuddhasattva IzvaraparAyaNO yihUdIyadEzasthAnAM sarvvESAM sannidhau sukhyAtyApanna EkaH sEnApati rnijagRhaM tvAmAhUya nEtum tvattaH katha zrOtunjca pavitradUtE na samAdiSTaH| 23 tadA pitarastAnabhyantaram nItva tESAMAtithyaM kRtavAn, parE'hani taiH sArddhaM yAtrAmakarOt, yAphOnivAsinAM bhrAtRnAM kiyantO janAzca tE na saha gatAH| 24 parasmin divasE kaisariyanAgaramadhyapravEzasamayE karNiliyO jnjAtibandhUn AhUyAnIya tAn apEkSyas thithaH| 25 pitarE gRha upasthitE karNiliyastaM sAKSatkRtya caraNayOH patitva prANamat| 26 pitarastamutthApya kathitavAn, uttiSThAhamapi mAnuSaH| 27 tadA karNiliyE na sAKam Alapan gRhaM prAvizat tanmadhyE ca bahulOkAnAM samAgamaM dRSTva tAn avadat, 28 anyajAtiyalOkaiH mahAlapanaM va tESAM gRhamadhyE pravEzanaM yihUdIyanAM niSiddham astIti yUyam avagacchatha; kintu kamapi mAnuSam avyavahAryam azuciM va jnjAtuM mama nOcitam iti paramEzvarO mAM jnjApativAn| 29 iti hEtOrAhvAnazravaNamAtrAt kAnjcanApattim akRtvA yuSmAkaM samIpam AgatOsmi; pRcchAmi yUyaM kinnimittam mAm AhUyata? 30 tadA karNiliyaH kathitavAn, adya catvAri dinAni jAtAni EtAvadvElAM yAvad aham anAhAra Asan tataSTrtIyaprahare sati gRhe prArthanasamayE tEjOmayaVastrabhRd Eko janO mama samakSaM tiSThan EtAM kathAm akathayat, 31 hE karNiliya tvadIya prArthana Izvarasya karNagOcarIbhUtA tava dAnAdi ca sAKsisvarUpaM bhUtva tasya dRSTigOcamabhavat| 32 ato yAphOnagaraM prati lokAn prahitya tatra samudratIrE zimOnnAmnaH kasyaciccarmmakArasya gRhe pravAsakarI pitaranAmna vikhyaTO yaH zimOn tamAhUyaya; tataH sa AgatyA tvAm upadEkSyati| 33 iti karaNAt tatksaNaT tava nikaTE lokAn prESitavAn, tvamAgatavAn iti bhadrAm kRtavAn| IzvarO yAnyAkhyAnAni kathayitum Adizat tAni zrOtum vayaM sarvve sAmpratam Izvarasya sAKSad upasthitAH smaH| 34 tadA pitara imAM kathAM kathayitum ArabdhavAn, IzvarO manuSyANAm apakSapAti san 35 yasya kasyacid dEzasya yO lokAstasmAdbhItva satkarmma karOti sa tasya gRahyO bhavati, Etasya nizcayam upalabdhavAnaham| 36 sarvvESAM prabhu rYO yIzukhrISTastE na Izvara isrAyElvaMzAnAM nikaTE susaMvAdaM prESya sammElanasya yaM saMvAdaM prAcAryat taM saMvAdaM yUyaM zrutavantaH| 37 yato yOhanA majjanE pracAritE sati sa gAliladEzamArabhya samastayihUdIyadEzaM vyApnOt; 38 phalata IzvarE na pavitrenAtmanA zaktya cAbhiSikTO nAsaratIyayIzuH sthAnE sthAnE bhraman sukriyAM kurvvan zaitAna kliSTAN sarvvalOkAn svasthAn akarOt, yata Izvarastasya sahAya AsIt; 39 vayanjca yihUdIyadEze yirUzAlamnagarE ca tE na kRtAnAM sarvvESAM karmmaNAM sAKSiNO bhavamaH| lokAstaM kruze viddhvA hatavantaH, 40 kintu tRtIyadivasE IzvarastamutthApya saprakAzam adarzayat| 41 sarvvalOkAnAM nikaTa iti na hi, kintu tasmin zmazAnAdutthitE sati tE na sArddhaM bhOjanaM pAnanjca kRtavanta EtAdRza Izvarasya manOnItAH sAKSiNO yE vayam asmAkaM nikaTE tamadarzayat| 42 jIvitamRtObhayaLOkAnAM vicArAM karttum IzvarO yaM niyuktavAn sa Eva sa janaH, imAM kathAM pracAryitum tasmin pramANaM dAtunjca so'sman AjnjApyat| 43 yastasmin vizvasiti sa tasya nAmna pApAnmukto bhaviSyati tasmin sarvve bhaviSyadvAdinOpi EtAdRzaM sAKSyam dadati| 44 pitarasyaitatkathAkathanakALE sarvvESAM zrOtrNAMupari pavitra AtmAvArOhat| 45 tataH pitarE na sArddham AgatAstvakchEdinO vizvAsinO loka anyadEzIyEbhyah pavitra Atmani datte sati 46 tE nAnAjAtIyabhASAbhiH kathAM kathayanta IzvaraM prazamsanti, iti dRSTva zrutva ca vismayam Apadyanta| 47 tadA pitaraH kathitavAn, vayamiva yE pavitram AtmAnaM prAptAstESAM jalamajjanaM kiM kOpi niSEddhuM zaknOti? 48 tataH prabho rnamna majjita bhavatEti tAnAjnjApyat| anantaram tE svaiH sArddhaM katipayadinAni sthAtuM prArthayanta|

11 itthaM bhinnadEzIyalOkA apIzvarasya vAkyam agRhlan imAM vArttAM yihUdIyadEzasthAprErita bhrAtRgaNazca zrutavantaH| 2 tataH pitarE yirUzAlamnagaraM gatavati tvakchEdinO lokAstE na saha vivadamAna avadan, 3 tvam atvakchEdilOkAnAM

grHaM gatvA taiH sArddhaM bhuktavAn| 4 tataH pitara AditaH kramazastatkAryasya sarvvavRttAntamAkhyAtum ArabdhavAn| 5 yAphOnagara EkadAhaM prArthayamAnO mUrcchitaH san darzanE na caturSu kONESu lambanamAnaM vRhadvastramiva pAtramEkam AkAzadavaruhya mannikaTam Agacchad apazyam| 6 pazcAt tad ananyadRSTyA dRSTvA vicicya tasya madhyE nAnAprakArAn grAmyavanyapazUn urOgAmikhEcarAMzca dRSTavAn; 7 hE pitara tvamutthAya gatvA bhuMkSva mAM sambOdhyA kathayantaM zabdamaEkaM zrutarvAMzca| 8 tatOhaM pratyavadaM, hE prabhO nEtthaM bhavatu, yataH kinjcana niSiddham azuci dravyaM vA mama mukhamadhyam kadApi na prAvizat| 9 aparam IzvarO yat zuci kRtavAn tanniSiddham na janIhi dvi rmAmpratIdRzi vihAyasya vANI jAta| 10 triritthaM sati tat sarvvaM punarAkAzam kRSTaM| 11 pazcAt kaisariyanagarAt trayO janA mannikaTaM prESita yatra nivEzanE sthitOhaM tasmin samayE tatrOpAtiSThan| 12 tadA niHsandEhaM taiH sArddhaM yAtum Atma mAmAdiSTavAn; tataH paraM mayA sahaitESu SaPbhrATRSu gatESu vayam tasya manujasya grHaM prAvizAma| 13 sOSmAkAM nikaTE kathAmEtAm akathayat Ekada dUta EkaH pratyakSibhUya mama gRhamadhyE tiSTan mAmityAjnjApitavAn, yAphOnagaraM prati lOkAn prahitya pitaranAmna vikhyAtaM zimOnam AhUyaya; 14 tatastava tvadlyaparivArANANjca yEna paritrANaM bhaviSyati tat sa upadEkSyati| 15 ahaM tAM kathAmutthApya kathitavAn tEna prathamam asmAkam upari yathA pavitra AtmAvARUPhavAn tathA tESAmapyupari samavarUPhavAn| 16 tEna yOhan jalE majjitavAn iti satyaM kintu yUyaM pavitra Atmani majjita bhaviSyatha, iti yadvAkyam prabhuruditavAn tat tadA mayA smRtam| 17 ataH prabhA yIzukhrISTE pratyayakAriNO yE vayam asmabhyam IzvarO yad dattavAn tat tEbhyO lOkEbhyOpi dattavAn tataH kOhaM? kimaham IzvaraM vArayitum zaknOmi? 18 kathAmEtAM zrUva tE kSAnta Izvarasya guNAN anukIrttya kathitavantaH, tarhi paramAyuHprAptinimitam IzvarOnyadEzIyalOkEbhyOpi manaHparivarttanarUpaM dAnam adAt| 19 stiphAnaM prati upadravE ghaTitE yE vikIrNA abhavan tai phainikIkuprAntiyakhiyAsu bhramitva kEvalayihUdIyalOkAn vinA kasyApyanyasya samIpa Izvarasya kathAM na prAcArayan| 20 aparaM tESAM kupriyAH kurInIyAzca kiyantO janA AntiyakhiyanagaraM gatvA yUnAnIyalOkAnAM samIpEpi prabhOryIzOH kathAM prAcArayan| 21 prabhOH karastESAM sahAya AsIt tasmAd anEkE loka vizvasya prabhuM prati parAvarttanta| 22 iti vArttAyAM yirUzAlamasthamaNPaliyalOkAnAM karNagOcarIbhUtAyAm AntiyakhiyanagaraM gantu tE barNabbAM prairayan| 23 tato barNabbAstatra upasthitaH san IzvarasyAnugrahasya phalaM dRSTvA sAnando jAtaH, 24 sa svayam sAdhu rvizvAsEna pavitrENAtmanA ca paripUrNaH san ganOniSTayA prabhAvAsthaM karttuM sarvvAn upadiSTavAn tEna prabhOH ziSyA anEkE babhUvuH| 25 zESE zaulaM mRgayitum barNabbAstArSanagaraM prasthitavAn| tatra tasyOddEzaM prApya tam Antiyakhiyanagaram Anayat; 26 tatastau manPallisthalOkaiH sabhAM kRtvA saMvatsaramEkaM yAvad bahulOkAn upAdizatAM; tasmin Antiyakhiyanagare ziSyAH prathamaM khriSTIyanAmna vikhyAta abhavan| 27 tataH paraM bhaviSyadvAdigaNE yirUzAlama Antiyakhiyanagaram AgatE sati 28 AgAbanAmA tESAmEka utthAya AtmanaH zikSayA sarvvadEzE durbhikSaM bhaviSyatIti jnjApitavAn; tataH klaudiyakaisarasyAdhikArE sati tat pratyakSam abhavat| 29 tasmAt ziSyA EkaikazaH svasvazaktyanusAratO yihUdIyadEzanivAsinAM bhratRNAM dinayApanArthaM dhanaM prESayitum nizcitya 30 barNabbAzaulayO rdvArA prAcInalOkAnAM samIpaM tat prESitavantaH|

12 tasmin samayE hErOdrAjo manPalyAH kiyajjanEbhyO duHkhaM dAtuM prArabhat| 2 vizESato yOhanaH sOdaraM yAkUbaM karavAlaghAtEn hatavAn| 3 tasmAd yihUdiyAH santuSTA abhavan iti vijnjAya sa pitaramapi dharttuM gatavAn| 4 tadA kiNvazUnyapUpOtsavasamaya upAtiSTat; ata utsavE gatE sati lOkAnAM samakSaM taM bahirAnEyyAmIlti manasi sthirkRtya sa taM dhArayitvA rakSNArtham yESam EkaikasaMgHE

catvArO janAH santi tESAM caturNAM rakSakasaMghAnAM samIpE taM samarpya kArAyAM sthApitavAn| 5 kintuM pitarasya kArAsthitikAraNAt maNPalyA lOkA avizrAmam Izvarasya samIpE prArthayanta| 6 anantaraM hErOdi taM bahirAnAyituM udyate sati tasyAM rAtrau pitarO rakSakadvayamadhyasthAnE zRgkhaladvayEna baddhvaH san nidrita ASIt, dauvArikAzca kArAyAH sammukhe tiSthanatO dvAram arakSiSuH| 7 Etasmin samayE paramEzvarasya dUte samupasthite kArA dIptimatI jAtA; tataH sa dUtaH pitarasya kukSAvAvAtaM kRtvA taM jAgarayitVA bhASitavAn tUrNamuttiSTha; tatastasya hastasthazRgkhaladvayaM galat patitaM| 8 sa dUtastamavadat, baddhakaTiH san pAdayOH pADuke arpayA; tEna tathA kRte sati dUtastam uktavAn gAtrIyavastraM gAtrE nidhAya mama pazcAd Ehi| 9 tataH pitarastasya pazcAd vrajana bahiragacchat, kintu dUteNa karmmaitat kRtamiti satyamajnjAtVA svapnadarzanaM jnjAtavAn| 10 itthaM tau prathamAM dvitIyAnjca kArAM lagghitVA yEna lauhanirmmitadvArENa nagaram gamyate tatsamIpaM prApnutAM; tatastasya kavATaM svayaM muktamabhavat tatastau tatsthAnAd bahi rbhUtVA mArgaikasya simAM yAvad gatau; tatO'kasmAt sa dUtaH pitaraM tyaktavAn| 11 tadA sa cEtanAM prApya kathitavAn nijadUtaM prahitya paramEzvarO hErOdO hastAd yihUdIyalOkAnAM sarvvAzAyAzca mAM samuddhRtavAn ityahaM nizcayaM jnjAtavAn| 12 sa vicicya mArkanAmra vikhyAtasya yOhanO mAtu rmariyamO yasmin gRhe bahavaH sambhUya prArthayanta tannivEzanaM gataH| 13 pitarENa bahirdvAra Ahate sati rOdAnAmA balika draSTuM gatA| 14 tataH pitarasya svaram zruva sA harSayuktA sati dvAram na mOcayitVA pitarO dvArE tiSthatIti vArttAM vaktum abhyantaraM dhAvitVA gatavatI| 15 tE prAvOcan tvamunmatta jAtAsi kintu sA muhurmuhuruktavati satyamEvaitat| 16 tadA tE kathitavantastarhi tasya dUto bhavEt| 17 pitarO dvAramAhataVAn EtasminnantarE dvAram mOcayitVA pitaram dRSTVA vismayaM prAptAH| 18 tataH pitarO niHzabdaM sthAtuM tAn prati hastEna sagkEtaM kRtvA paramEzvarO yEna prakArENa taM kArAyA uddhRtyAnItavAn tasya vRttAntaM tAnajnjApayat, yUyaM gatVA yAkubaM bhrAtRgaNanjca vArttAmEtAM vadatEtyuktA sthAnAntaram prasthitavAn| 19 prabhAtE sati pitaraH kva gata ityatra rakSakanAM madhyE mahAn kalahO jAtaH| 20 hErOd bahu mRgayitVA tasyOddEze na prApte sati rakSakan saMpRcchya tESAM prANAn hantum AdiSTavAn| 21 pazcAt sa yihUdIyapradEzAt kaisariyAnagaraM gatVA tatrAvAtiSthat| 22 sOrasIdOnadEzayo rOkEbhyO hErOdi yuyutsau sati tE sarvva EkamantraNAH santastasya samIpa upasthAya lvAstanAmAnaM tasya vastragRhAdhIzaM sahAyaM kRtvA hErOdA sArddhaM sandhiM prArthayanta yatastasya rAjnjo dEzEna tESAM dEzIyAnAM bharaNam abhavatM 23 ataH kutracin nirupitadinE hErOd rAjakiyAM paricchadam paridhAya siMhAsanE samupavizya tAn prati kathAm uktavAn| 24 tatO lOkA uccaiHkArAM pratyavadan, ESa manujaravO na hi, IzvarIyaravaH| 25 tadA hErOd Izvarasya sammAnaM nAkarOt; tasmAddhEtOH paramEzvarasya dUto haThAt taM prAharat tEnaiva sa kITaiH kSINaH san prANAn ajahAt| kintvIzvarasya katha dEzaM vyApya prabalAbhavat| tataH param barNabbAzaulau yasya karmmaNO bhAram prApnutAM tAbhyAM tasmin sampAdite sati mArkanAmna vikhyAtO yO yOhan taM sagginaM kRtvA yirUzAlamnagarAt pratyAgatau|

13 aparanjca barNabbAH, zimOn yaM nigraM vadanti, kurInIyalUkiyO hErOdA rAjnJA saha kRtavidyAbhyAsO minahEm, zaulazcaite yE kiyanto janA bhaviSyadvAdina upadESTArazcAntiyakhiiyAnagarasthamaNPalyAm Asan, 2 tE yadOpavAsaM kRtvEzvaram asEvanta tasmin samayE pavitra Atma kathitavAn ahaM yasmin karmmaNi barNabbAzailau niyuktavAn tatkarma karttuM tau pRthak kuruta| 3 tatastairupavAsaprArthanayOH kRtayOH satOste tayO rgAtrayO rhastArpanaM kRtvA tau vyaRjan| 4 tataH paraM tau pavitrENatmanA prEritau santau silUkiyanagaram upasthAya samudrapathEna kuprOpadvIpam agacchatAM| 5 tataH sAlaMInagaram upasthAya tatra yihUdIyanAM bhajanabhavanAni gatvEzvarasya kathAM prAcArayatAM; yOhanapi tatsahacarO'bhavat| 6 itthaM tE tasyOpadvIpyasya

sarvvatra bhramantaH pAphanagaram upasthitAH; tatra suvivEcakEna sarjiyapaulanAmna taddEzAdhipatinA saha bhaviSyadvAdinO vEzadhArI baryIzunAmA yO mAyAvI yihUdi Asit taM sAkSAT prAptavataH| 7 taddEzAdhipa Izvarasya kathAM zrOtUM vAnjchan paulabarNabbau nyamantrayat| 8 kintvilumA yaM mAyAvinaM vadanti sa dEzAdhipatiM dharmmamArgAd bahirbhUtAM karttum ayatata| 9 tasmAt zOLO'rthAt paulaH pavitrENAtmanA paripUrNaH san taM mAyAvinaM pratyanyadRSTiM kRtvAkathayat, 10 hE narakin dharmmadvESin kauTilyaduSkarmmaparipUrNa, tvAM kiM prabhOH satyapathasya viparyyayakaraNAt kadApi na nivarttiSyasE? 11 adhuna paramEzvarastava samucitaM kariSyati tEna katipayadinAni tvam andhaH san sUryyamapi na drakSyasi| tatKsANAd rAtrivAd andhakArastasya dRSTim AcchAditavAn; tasmAt tasya hastaM dharttuM sa lOkamanvicchan itastatO bhramaNaM kRtavAn| 12 EnAM ghaTanAM dRSTvA sa dEzAdhipatiH prabhUpadEzAd vismitya vizvAsAM kRtavAn| 13 tadanantaraM paulastatsagginau ca pAphanagarAt prOtAM cAlayitvA pamphuliyAdEzasya pargInagaram agacchan kintu yOhan tayOH samIpAd Etya yirUZAlamaM pratyAgacchat| 14 pazcAt tau pargItO yAtrAM kRtvA pisidiyAdEzasya AntiyakhiyAnagaram upasthAya vizrAmavArE bhajanabhavanaM pravizya samupAvizatAM| 15 vyavasthAbhaviSyadvAkyayOH paThitayOH satO rhE bhrAtarau lOkAn prati yuvayOH kAcid upadEzakathA yadyasti tarhi taM vadataM tau prati tasya bhajanabhavanasyAdhipatayaH kathAM EtAM kathayitvA praiSayan| 16 ataH paula uttiSThan hastEna sagkEtaM kurvvan kathitavAn hE isrAyElIyamanuSyA IzvaraparAyaNAH sarvvE loka yUyam avadhaddhaM| 17 tESAMisrAyElloKAnAm IzvarO'smAkAM pUrvvaparUSan manOnItAn katva gRhItavAn tatO misari dEzE pravasanakAlE tESAMunnatiM kRtvA tasmAt svIyabAhubalEna tAn bahiH kRtvA samAnayat| 18 catvAriMzadvatsarAn yAvacca mahAprAntarE tESAM bharaNaM kRtvA 19 kinAndEzAntarvarttINI saptarAjiAni nAzayitvA guTikApAtEna tESu sarvvadEzESu tEbhyO'dhikArAM dattavAn| 20 panjcAzadadhikacatuHzatESu vatsarESu gatESu ca zimUyElbhaviSyadvAdiparyyantaM tESAMupari vicArayitRn niyuktavAn| 21 taizca rAjnji prArthitE, IzvarO binyAmInO vaMzajAtasya klzaH putraM zaulaM catvAriMzadvArSaparyyantaM tESAMupari rAjAnaM kRtavAn| 22 pazcAt taM padacyutaM kRtvA yO madiSTakriyAH sarvvAH kariSyati tAdRzaM mama manObhimatam EkAM janaM yizayaH putraM dAyUdaM prAptavAn idaM pramaNaM yasmin dAyUdi sa dattavAn taM dAyUdaM tESAMupari rAjatvaM karttum utpAditavAna| 23 tasya svapratizrutasya vAkyasyAnusArENa isrAyElloKAnAM nimittaM tESAM manUyANAM vaMzAd Izvara EkAM yIzUM (trAtAram) udapAdayat| 24 tasya prakAzanAt pUrvvam yOhan isrAyElloKAnAM sannidhau manaHparAvarttanarUpaM majjanaM prAcArayat| 25 yasya ca karmmaNO bhArAM praptavAn yOhan tan niSpAdayan EtAM kathAM kathitavAn, yUyAM mAM kaM janaM janIta? aham abhiSiktatrAta nahi, kintu pazyata yasya pAdayOH pAdukayO rbandhanE mOcayitumapi yOgyO na bhavAmi tAdRza EkO janO mama pazcAd upatiSThati| 26 hE ibrAhImO vaMzajAta bhrAtarO hE IzvarabhItAH sarvvalOkA yuSmAn prati paritrANasya kathaiSA prEritA| 27 yirUZAlamnivAsinastESAM adhipatayazca tasya yIzOH paricayaM na prApya pratvizrAmavArAM paThyamAnAnAM bhaviSyadvAdikathAnAm abhiprAyam abuddhva ca tasya vadhEna tAH kathAH saphala akurvvan| 28 prANahananasya kamapi hEtum aprApyApi pIlAtasya nikaTE tasya vadhaM prArthayanta| 29 tasmin yAH kathA likhitAH santi tadanusArENa karmma sampAdya taM kruzAd avatAryya zmazAnE zAyitavantaH| 30 kintvIzvaraH zmazAnAt tamudasthApayat, 31 punazca gAlIlapradEzAd yirUZAlamanagaraM tEna sArddhaM yE loka Agacchan sa bahudinAni tEbhyO darzanaM dattavAn, atasta idANIM lOkAn prati tasya sAkSiNaH santi| 32 asmAkAM pUrvvapuruSANAM samakSam IzvarO yasmin pratijnjAtavAn yathA, tvAM mE putrOsi cAdya tvAM samutthAptavAnaham| 33 idaM yadvacanaM dvitIyagITE likhitamAstE tad yIzOrutthAnEna tESAM santAna yE vayam asmAkAM sannidhau tEna pratyakSI kRtAM, yuSmAn imaM susaMvAdaM jnjApayAmi| 34 paramEzvarENa zmazAnAd utthAptAM tadyaM zarIraM

kadApi na kSEsYatE, Etasmin sa svayaM kathitavAn yathA dAyUdaM prati pratijnAtO yO varastamahaM tubhyaM dAsyAmi| 35 Etadanyasmin gitE'pi kathitavAn| svakIyaM puNyavantaM tvaM kSayitUM na ca dAsyasi| 36 dAyUda IzvarAbhimatasEvAyai nijAyusi vyayitE sati sa mahAnidraM prAPya nijaiH pUrvvapuruSaiH saha militaH san aksIyata; 37 kintu yamIzvaraH zmazAnAd udasthApayat sa nAkSIyata| 38 atO hE bhrAtaraH, anEna janEna pAPamOcanaM bhavatliti yuSmAn prati pracAritam AstE| 39 phalatO mUsAvyavasthaya yUYaM yEbhyO dOSEbhyO mukta bhavitUM na zakSyatha tEbhyaH sarvvadOSEbhya Etasmin janE vizvAsinaH sarvvE mukta bhaviSyantiti yuSmAbhi rjnAyatAM| 40 aparanjca| avajnjAkAriNO lOkAzcakSurunmIlya pazyata| tathaiVAsambhavaM jnjAtvA syAta yUYaM vilajjitAH| yatO yuSmAsu tiSThatsu kariSyE karmma tAdRzaM| yEnaiva tasya vRttAntE yuSmabhyaM kathitE'pi hi| yUYaM na tantu vRttAntaM pratyESyatha kadAcana|| 41 yEyaM katha bhaviSyadvAdinAM granthESu likhitAstE sAvadhAna bhavata sa katha yathA yuSmAn prati na ghaTatE| 42 yihUdIyabhajanabhavanAn nirgatayOstayO rbhinnadEzIyai rvakSyamaNA prArthana kRta, AgAmini vizrAmavArE'pi kathEyam asmAn prati pracArita bhavatviti| 43 sabhAyA bhagGE sati bahavo yihUdIyalOkA yihUdIyamatagrAhiNO bhaktalOkAzca barNabbApaulayOH pazcAd Agacchan, tEna tau taiH saha nAnAkathAH kathayitvEzvarAnugrahAzrayE sthAtuM tAn prAvarttayatAM| 44 paravizrAmavArE nagarasya prAyENa sarvvE lAkA IzvarIyAM kathAM zrOtUM militAH, 45 kintu yihUdIyalOkA jananivahaM vilOkya IrSyaya paripUrNAH santO viparItakathAkathanEnEzvaranindaya ca paulEnOktAM kathAM khanPAYitUM cESTitavantaH| 46 tataH paulabarNabbAvakSObhau kathitavantau prathamAM yuSmAkAM sannidhAvIzvarIyathAyAH pracAraNam ucitamAsIt kintuM tadagrAhyatvakaraNena yUYaM svAn anantAyusO'yOgyAn darzayatha, EtatkAraNAd vayam anyadEzIyalOkAnAM samIpaM gacchAmaH| (aiOnios g166) 47 prabhurasman ittham AdiSTavAn yathA, yAvacca jagataH sImAM lOkAnAM trANakAraNAt| mayAnyadEzamadhyE tvaM sthApitO bhUH pradIpatat|| 48 tada kathAmIdrZIM zrutvA bhinnadEzIyA AhlAditAH santaH prabhOH kathAM dhanyAM dhanyAm avadan, yAvantO lOkAzca paramAyuh prAptinimittAM nirUpita Asan tE vyazvasan| (aiOnios g166) 49 ittham prabhOH katha sarvvEdEzAM vyAprOt| 50 kintu yihUdIyA nagarasya pradhAnapuruSAn sammAnyAH kathipayA bhaktA yOSitazca kupravRttiM grAhayitvA paulabarNabbau tAPayitvA tasmAt pradEzAd dUrIkrtavantaH| 51 ataH kAraNAt tau nijapadadhUlIstESAM prAtikUlyEna pAtayitvEkaniyaM nagaraM gatau| 52 tataH ziSyagaNa AnandEna pavitrENatmanA ca paripUrNObhavat|

14 tau dvau janau yugapad ikaniyanagarasthayihUdIyAnAM bhajanabhavanaM gatvA yathA bahavo yihUdIyA anyadEzIyalOkAzca vyazvasan tAdRzIM kathAM kathitavantau| 2 kintu vizvAsahInA yihUdIyA anyadEzIyalOkAn kupravRttiM grAhayitvA bhrAtRgaNaM prati tESAM vairaM janitavantaH| 3 ataH svAnugrahakathAyAH pramANaM datvA tayO rhastai rbahulakSaNam adbhutakarmma ca prAkAzayad yAH prabhustasya katha akSObhEna pracAryya tau tatra bahudinAni samavAtiSThEtAM| 4 kintu kiyantO loka yihUdIyAnAM sapakSAH kiyantO lOKAH prEritAnAM sapakSA jAtAH, atO nAgarikajananivahamadyE bhinnavAkyatvam abhavat| 5 anyadEzIyA yihUdIyAstESAM adhipatayazca daurAtmyaM kutvA tau prastarairAhantum udyataH| 6 tau tadvArttAM prAPya palAyitvA lukAyanIyAdEzasyAntarvvarttilustrAdarbbO 7 tatsamIpasthadEzanjca gatvA tatra susaMvAdaM pracArayatAM| 8 tatrObhayapAdayOzcalanazaktihInO janmArabhya khanjjaH kadApi gamanaM nAkarOt EtAdRza EkO mAnuSO lustrAnagara upavizya paulasya kathAM zrutavAn| 9 Etasmin samayE paulastamprati dRSTiM kRtvA tasya svAsthyE vizvAsaM viditvA prOccaiH kathitavAn 10 padbhyAmuttiSThan Rju rbhava|tataH sa ullaMphaM kRtvA gamanAgamanE kutavAn| 11 tada lOKAH paulasya tat kAryyaM vilOkya lukAyanIyabhASaya prOccaiH kathAmEtAM kathitavantaH, dEvA manuSyarUpaM dhRtvAsmAkAM samIpaM

avArOhan| 12 tE barNabbAM yUpitaram avadan paulazca mukhyO vaktA tasmAt taM markuriyam avadan| 13 tasya nagarasya sammukhE sthApitasya yUpitaravigrahasya yAjako vRSAn puSpamAlAzca dvArasamIpam AnIya lokaiH sarddhaM tAvuddizya samutsRjya dAtum udyataH| 14 tadvArttAM zrutvA barNabbAPaulau svIyavastrANI chitvA lokAnAM madhyaM vEgEna pravizya prOccaiH kathitavantau, 15 hE mahEcchAH kuta EtAdRzaM karmma kurutha? AvAmapi yuSmAdRzau sukhaduHkhabhOginau manuyau, yuyam EtAH sarvvA vRthAkalanAH parityajya yathA gagaNavasundharAjalanidhInAM tanmadhyasthAnAM sarvvESAnjca sraSTaramamaram Izvaram prati parAvarttadhvE tadartham AvAM yuSmAkaM sannidhau susaMvAdaM pracArayAvah| 16 sa IzvaraH pUrvvakAlE sarvvadEzIyalOkAn svasvamArgE calitumanumatiM dattavAn, 17 tathApi AkAzAt tOyavarSaNE na nAnAprakAraszasyOtpatyA ca yuSmAkaM hitaiSI san bhakSyairAnanadEna ca yuSmAkam antaHkaraNani tarpayan tAni dAnAni nijasAKSisvarUpANI sthapatavAn| 18 kintu tAdRzAyAM kathAyAM kathitAyAmapi tayOH samIpa utsarjanAt lokanivahaM prAyENa nivarttayituM nAzaknutAm| 19 AntiyakhiyA-ikaniyanagarAbhyAM katipayayihUdIyalOkA Agatya lokAn prAvarttayanta tasmAt tai paulaM prastairAghnan tEna sa mRta iti vijnjAya nagarasya bahistam AkRSya nItavantaH| 20 kintu ziSyagaNE tasya caturdizi tiSThati sati sa svayam utthAya punarapi nagaramadhyAM prAvizat tatparE'hani barNabbAsahito darbbInagaraM gatavAn| 21 tatra susaMvAdaM pracAryya bahulOkAn ziSyAn kRtvA tau lustrAm ikaniyam AntiyakhiyAnjca parAvRtya gatau| 22 bahuduHkhanI bhuktvApIzvararAjyaM pravESTavyam iti karaNad dharmmamArgE sthAtuM vinayam kRtvA ziSyagaNasya manaHsthairiyam akurutAM| 23 manPallnAM prAcInavargAn niyujya prArthanOpavAsau kRtvA yatprabhau tE vyazvasan tasya hastE tAn samarpya 24 pisidiyAmadhyEna pAmphuliyAdEzaM gatavantau| 25 pazcAt pargAnagaraM gatvA susaMvAdaM pracAryya attAliyAnagaraM prasthitavantau| 26 tasmAt samudrapathEna gatvA tAbhyAM yat karmma sampannaM tatkarman sAdhayituM yannagarE dayAlOrIzvarasya hastE samarpitau jAtau tad AntiyakhiyAnagaraM gatavanta| 27 tatrOpasthAya tannagarasthamaNPallim saMgRhya svAbhyAma IzvarO yadyat karmmakarOt tathA yEna prakArENa bhinnadEzIyalOkAn prati vizvAsarUpadvAram amOcyad EtAn sarvvavRttAntAn tAn jnjApatavantau| 28 tatastau ziryyaiH sArddhaM tatra bahudinAni nyavasatAm|

15 yihUdAdEzAt kiyantO janA Agatya bhrAtRgaNamiThaM zikSitavantO mUsAvyavasthaya yadi yuSmAkaM tvakchEdO na bhavati tarhi yUYaM paritrANAM prAptuM na zakSyatha| 2 paulabarNabbau taiH saha bahUn vicArAn vivAdAMzca kRtavantau, tatO manPalliyAnOkA EtasyAH kathAyAstattvaM jnjAtuM yirUzAlamnagarasthAn prEritAn prAcInAMzca prati paulabarNabbAprabhRtin katipayajanAn prESayituM nizcayaM kRtavantaH| 3 tE manPalyA prEritAH santaH phainikizOmirOndEzAbhyAM gatvA bhinnadEzIyanAM manaHparivarttanasya vArttayA bhrAtRnAM paramAhlAdam ajanayan| 4 yirUzAlamyupasthAya prEritaganEna lokaprAcInaganEna samAjEna ca samupagRhItAH santaH svairIzvarO yAni karmmANI kRtavAn tESAM sarvvavRttAntAn tESAM samakSam akathayan| 5 kintu vizvAsinaH kiyantaH phirUzimatagrAhiNO loka utthAya kathAmEtAM kathitavantO bhinnadEzIyanAM tvakchEdaM karttuM mUsAvyavasthAM pAlayitunjca samAdESTavyam| 6 tataH prEritA lokaprAcInAzca tasya vivEcanAM karttuM sabhAyAM sthitavantaH| 7 bahuvicArESu jAtaSu pitara utthAya kathitavAn, hE bhrAtarO yathA bhinnadEzIyalOkA mama mukhAt susaMvAdaM zrutvA vizvasanti tadarthaM bahudinAt pUrvvam IzvarOsmAkaM madhyE mAM vRtvA niyuktavAn| 8 antaryyAmIzvarO yathAsmabhyAM tathA bhinnadEzIyEbhyaH pavitramAtmAnaM pradAya vizvAsena tESAM antaHkaraNani pavitrANI kRtvA 9 tESAM asmAkanjca madhyE kimapi vizESAM na sthApayitvA tAnadhi svayAM pramANAM dattavAn iti yUYaM janItha| 10 ataEvAsmAkaM pUrvvapuruSA vayanjca svayAM yadyugasya bhAraM sOPhuM na zaktAH

samprati taM ziSyagaNasya skandhESu nyasituM kuta Izvarasya parIkSAM kariSyatha? 11
 prabhO ryIzukhrISTasyAnugrahENa tE yathA vayamapi tathA paritrANaM prAptum AzAM
 kurmmaH| 12 anantaraM barNabbApaulAbhyAM IzvarO bhinnadEzlyAnAM madhyE yadyad
 Azcaryyam adbhutanjca karmma kRtavAn tadvRttAntaM tau svamukhAbhyAM avarNayatAM
 sabhAsthaH sarvvE nIrvAH santaH zrutavantaH| 13 tayOH kathAyAM samAptAyAM satyAM
 yAkUb kathayitum ArabdhavAn 14 hE bhrAtarO mama kathAyAM manO nidhatta| IzvaraH
 svanAmArthaM bhinnadEzlyOkAnAM madhyAd EkaM lokasaMghaM grahItuM matiM kRtvA
 yEna prakArENa prathamaM tAn prati kRpAvalEkanaM kRtavAn taM zimOn varNitavAn| 15
 bhaviSyadvAdibhiruktAni yAni vAkyAni taiH sArddham EtasyaikyAM bhavati yathA likhitamAstE|
 16 sarvvESAM karmmaNAM yastu sAdhakaH paramEzvaraH| sa EvEdaM vadEdvAkyAM zESAH
 sakalamAnavAH| bhinnadEzlyalOkAzca yAvantO mama nAmataH| bhavanti hi suvikhyAtAstE
 yathA paramEzituH| 17 tatvaM samyak samIhantE tannimittamahaM kila| parAvRtya
 samAgatya dAyUdaH patitaM punaH| dUSyamutthApayiSyAmi tadIyaM sarvvavastu ca| patitaM
 punaruthApya sajjayiSyAmi sarvvathA|| 18 A prathamAd IzvaraH svIyAni sarvvakarmmaNi jAnAti|
 (aiOn g165) 19 ataEva mama nivEdanamidaM bhinnadEzlyalOkAnAM madhyE yE janA IzvaraM prati
 parAvarttanta tESAMupari anyAM kamapi bhAraM na nyasya 20 dEvatAprasAdAzucibhakSyAM
 vyabhicArakarmma kaNThasampIPanamAritaprANibhakSyAM raktabhakSyanjca EtAni
 parityaktuM likhAmaH| 21 yataH pUrvvakAlatO mUsAvyavasthApracAriNO loka nagarE
 nagarE santi prativzrAmavAranjca bhajanabhavanE tasyAH pATHO bhavati| 22 tataH paraM
 prEritagaNO lokaprAcInagaNaH sarvva maNPali ca svESAM madhyE barzabba nAmna vikhyAtO
 manOnItau kRtvA paulabarNabbAbhyAM sArddham AntiyakhiyanagaraM prati prESaNam
 ucitaM buddhva tAbhyAM patraM praiSayan| 23 tasmin patrE likhitamiMda, Antiyakhiya-
 suriyA-kilikiyAdEzasthabhinnadEzlyabhRrRgaNaya prEritagaNasya lokaprAcInagaNasya
 bhrAtRgaNasya ca namaskAraH| 24 vizESatO'smAkam AjnjAm aprApyApi kiyantO janA asmAkAM
 madhyAd gatvA tvakchEdO mUsAvyavasthA ca pAlayitavyAviti yuSmAn zikSayitvA yuSmAkAM
 manasAmasthairyyaM kRtvA yuSmAn sasandEhAn akurvvAn EtAM kathAM vayam azRnma|
 25 tatkAraNAd vayam EkamantraNAH santaH sabhAyAM sthitvA prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya
 nAmanimittam mRtyumukhagatAbhyAmasmAkAM 26 priyabarNabbApaulAbhyAM sArddhaM
 manOnItalOkAnAM kESAnjcid yuSmAkAM sannidhau prESaNam ucitaM buddhavantaH| 27 atO
 yihUdAsilau yuSmAn prati prESitavantaH, EtayO rmukhAbhyAM sarvvAM kathAM jnjAsyatha| 28
 dEvatAprasAdabhakSyAM raktabhakSyAM galapIPanamAritaprANibhakSyAM vyabhicArakarmma
 cEmAni sarvvANI yuSmAbhistyAjyAni; EtatprayOjanIyAjnjAvyatiEkEna yuSmAkAM upari
 bhAramanyaM na nyasituM pavitrasyatmanO'smakanjca ucitajnjAnam abhavat| 29 ataEva
 tEbhyaH sarvvEbhyaH svESu rakSitESu yUYam bhadraM karmma kariSyatha| yuSmAkAM
 maggalaM bhUyAt| 30 tE visRSTA santa Antiyakhiyanagara upasthaya lokanivahaM saMgRhya
 patram adadan| 31 tatastE tatpatraM paThitvA sAntvanAM prApya sAnanda bhavan| 32
 yihUdAsilau ca svayaM pracArakau bhUtva bhrAtRgaNaM nAnOpadizya tAn susthirAn
 akurutAm| 33 itthaM tau tatra taiH sAkAM katipayadinAni yApayitvA pazcAt prEritAnAM samIpE
 pratyAgamanArthaM tESAM sannidhEH kalyANena visRSTAvabhavatAM| 34 kintu silastatra
 sthAtuM vAnjchitavAn| 35 aparaM paulabarNabbau bahavaH ziSyAzca lokAn upadizya prabhOH
 susaMvAdaM pracArayanta AntiyakhiyAyAM kAlaM yApitavantaH| 36 katipayadinESu gatESu
 paulo barNabbAm avadat AgacchAvAM yESu nagarESvIzvarasya susaMvAdaM pracAritavantau
 tAni sarvvanagarAni punargatva bhrAtaraH kidRzAH santIti draSTuM tAn sAkSAT kurvvaH| 37
 tEna mArkanAmna vikhyAtaM yOhanaM sagginaM karttuM barNabba matimakarOt, 38 kintu sa
 pUrvvaM tAbhyAM saha kAryyArthaM na gatvA pAmphUliyAdEze tau tyaktavAn tatkAraNAT
 paulastaM sagginaM karttum anucitaM jnjAtavAn| 39 itthaM tayOratizayavirOdhasyOpasthitatvAt

tau parasparaM pRthagabhavatAM tatO barNabba mArkaM gRhItva pOtEna kuprOpadvIpaM gatavAn; 40 kintu paulaH silaM manOnitaM kRtvA bhrAtRbhIrIzvarAnugraHE samarpitaH san prasthAya 41 suriyAkilikiyAdEzAbhyAM maNPaliH sthirIkurvvan agacchat|

16 paulO darbbilustrAnagarayOrupasthitObhavat tatra tImathiyAnAmA ziSya Eka AsIt; sa vizvAsinyA yihUdIyAyA yOSitO garbbhajAtaH kintu tasya pitAnyadEzIyalOkaH| 2 sa janO lustrA-ikaniyanagarasthAnAM bhrAtRNAM samIpEpi sukhyAtimAn AsIt| 3 paulastaM svasagginaM karttuM matiM kRtvA taM gRhItva taddEzanivAsinAM yihUdIyAnAm anurOdhat tasya tvakchEdaM kRtavAn yatastasya pita bhinnadEzIyalOka iti sarvvairanjAyata| 4 tataH paraM tE nagarE nagarE bhramitva yirUzAlamasthaiH prEritai rIokaprAcInaizca nirUpitaM yad vyavasthApatraM tadanusArENAcarituM lokEbhyastad dattavantaH| 5 tEnaiva sarvve dharmmasamAJAH khriSTadharmme susthirAH santaH pratidinaM varddhitA abhavan| 6 tESu phrugiyAgAlAtiyAdEzamadhyEna gatESu satsu pavitra AtmA tAn AziyAdEze kathAM prakAzayituM pratiSiddhavAn| 7 tathA musiyAdEza upasthAya bithuniyAM gantuM tairudyOge kRtE AtmA tAn nAnvamanayata| 8 tasmAt tE musiyAdEzAM parityajya trOyAnagaraM gatva samupasthitAH| 9 rAtrau paulaH svapnE dRSTavAn Eko mAkidaniyalOkastiSThan vinayam kRtvA tasmai kathayati, mAkidaniyAdEzam AgatyAsmAn upakurvviti| 10 tasyEtthaM svapnadarzanAt prabhustaddEzIyalOkAn prati susaMvAdaM pracArayitum asmAn AhUyatIti nizcitaM buddhva vayaM tURnaM mAkidaniyAdEzAM gantum udyOgam akurmma| 11 tataH paraM vayaM trOyAnagarAd prasthAya RjumArgENa sAmathrAkiyOpadvIpeNa gatva parE'hani niyApalinagara upasthitAH| 12 tasmAd gatva mAkidaniyAntarvvartti rOmIyavasatisthAnaM yat philipInAmapradhAnanagaraM tatrOpasthAya katipayadinAni tatra sthitavantaH| 13 vizrAmavArE nagarAd bahi rgatva nadItaTE yatra prArthanAcAra AsIt tatrOpavizya samAgata nArIH prati kathAM prAcArayama| 14 tataH thuyAtIrAnagarIyA dhUSarAmbaravikrAyini ludyAnAmika yA IzvarasEvika yOSit zrOtrINAM madhya AsIt tayA paulOktavAkyAni yad gRhyantE tadarthaM prabhustasyA manOdvArAM muktavAn| 15 ataH sA yOSit saparivArA majjitA satI vinayam kRtvA kathitavatI, yuSmAkaM vicArAd yadi prabhau vizvAsini jAtAhaM tarhi mama gRham AgatyA tiSThata| itthaM sA yatnEnAsmAn asthApyat| 16 yasya gaNanaya tadadhipatInAM bahudhanOpArjanaM jAtaM tAdRzi gaNakabhUtagrastA kAcana dAsI prArthanAsthanaganamanakAla AgatyAsmAn sAKSat kRtavati| 17 sAsmAKaM paulasya ca pazcAd Etya prOccaiH kathAmimAM kathitavatI, manuSyA EtE sarvvOparisthasyEzvarasya sEvakAH santO'smAn prati paritrANasya mArgaM prakAzayanti| 18 sA kanya bahudinAni tAdRzam akarOt tasmAt paulO duHkhiataH san mukhaM parAvartya taM bhUtamavadad, ahaM yIzukhrIstAsya nAmna tvAmAjnjApayAmi tvamasya bahirgaccha; tEnaiva tatKsANat sa bhUtastasya bahirgataH| 19 tataH svESAM lAbhasya pratyAza viphalA jAtEti vilOkya tasyAH prabhavaH paulaM silanjca dhRtvAkRSya vicArasthAnE'dhipatInAM samIpam Anayan| 20 tataH zAsakAnAM nikaTaM nItva rOmilOkA vayam asmAKaM yad vyavaharaNaM grahItum Acaritunjca niSiddhaM, 21 imE yihUdIyalOkAH santOpi tadEva zikSayitva nagarE'smAKam atIva kalahaM kurvvanti, 22 iti kathitE sati lokanivahastayOH prAtikUlyEnOdatisTthat tathA zAsakAstayO rvastrANi chitva vEtrAghAtaM karttum AjnjApayan| 23 aparaM tE tau bahu prahAryya tvamEtau kArAM nItva sAvadhAnaM rakSayEti kArArakSakam Adizan| 24 ittham AjnjAM prApya sa tAvabhyanantarasthakArAM nItva pAdESu pAdapAzIbhi rbaddhva sthApitAvAn| 25 atha nizlthasamayE paulasilAvIzvaramuddizya prAthanaM gAnanjca kRtavantau, kArAsthitA lokAzca tadazRNvan 26 tadAkasmAt mahAn bhUmikampO'bhavat tEna bhittimUlenA saha kArA kampitAbhUt tatKsANat sarvvANI dvArANI muktAni jAtAni sarvvesAM bandhanAni ca muktAni| 27 ataEva kArArakSako nidrAtO jAgaritva kArAyA dvArANI muktAni dRSTva bandilOkAH palAyita ityanumAya kOSat khaggaM bahiH kRtvAtmaghAtaM karttum udyataH| 28 kintu paulaH prOccaistamahUya kathitavAn pazya

vayaM sarvvE'trAsmahE, tvaM nijaprANahiMsAM mAkarSIH| 29 tAdA pradiPam AnEtum ukTvA sa kampaMAnaH san ullampyAbhyantaram Agatya paulasIlayOH pAdESu patitavAn| 30 pazcAt sa tau bahirAnIya pRSTAvAn hE mahEcchau paritrANaM prAptuM mayA kiM karttavyaM? 31 pazcAt tau svagRhamAnIya tayOH sammukhE khAdyadravyANI sthApitavAn tathA sa svayaM tadyAH sarvvE parivArAzczvarE vizvasantaH sAnandita bhavan| 32 tasmai tasya gRhasthitasarvvalOkEbhyazca prabhOH kathAM kathitavantau| 33 tathA rAtrEstasminnEva danPE sa tau gRhItvA tayOH prahArANAM kSatAni prakSALitavAn tataH sa svayaM tasya sarvvE pariJanAzca majjitA bhavan| 34 pazcAt tau svagRhamAnIya tayOH sammukhE khAdyadravyANI sthApitavAn tathA sa svayaM tadyAH sarvvE parivArAzczvarE vizvasantaH sAnandita bhavan| 35 dina upasthitE tau lOkau mOcayEti kathAM kathayituM zAsakAH padAtigaNaM prESitavantaH| 36 tataH kArArakSakAH paulAya tAM vArttAM kathitavAn yuvAM tyAjayituM zAsakA lOkAna prESitavanta idAnIM yuvAM bahi rbhUtva kuzalEna pratiStHETAM| 37 kintu paulastAn avadat rOmilOkayOrAvayOH kamapi dOSam na nizcitya sarvvESAM samakSam AvAM kazaya tAPayitva kArAyAM baddhavantA idAnIM kimAvAM guptaM vistrakSyanti? tanna bhaviSyati, svayamAgatyAvAM bahiH kRtvA nayantu| 38 tAdA padAtibhiH zAsakEbhya EtadvArttAyAM kathitAyAM tau rOmilOkAviti kathAM zrutva tE bhItAH 39 santastayOH sannidhimAgatya vinayam akurvvan aparaM bahiH kRtvA nagarAt prasthAtuM prArthitavantaH| 40 tatastau kArAyA nirgatya ludiyAyA gRham gatavantau tatra bhrAtRgaNaM sakSatkRtya tAn sAntvayitva tasmAt sthAnAt prasthita|

17 paulasIlau AmphipalyApallOniyAnagarAbhyAM gatva yatra yihUdIyAnAM bhajanabhavanamEkam AstE tatra thiSalanIkInagara upasthita| 2 tAdA paulaH svAcArAnusArENa tESAM samIpaM gatva vizrAmavAratrayE taiH sArddham dharmmapustakiyakathAyA vicAraM kRtavAn| 3 phalataH khrISTEna duHkhabhOgaH karttavyaH zmazAnaduthAnanjca karttavyaM yuSmAkAM sannidhau yasya yIzOH prastAvAM karOmi sa IzvarENAbhiSiktaH sa EtAH kathAH prakAzya pramANaM datva sthirIkRtavAn| 4 tasmAt tESAM katipayajana anyadEzIyA bahavo bhaktalOkA bahyaH pradhAnanAryyazca vizvasya paulasIlayOH pazcAdgAmino jAtAH| 5 kintu vizvAsahInA yihUdIyalOkA IrSyaya paripUrNAH santO haTaTsya katinayalampaTalOkAn sagginaH kRtvA janataya nagaramadhyE mahAkalahAM kRtvA yAsOnO gRham Akramya prEritAn dhRtvA lOkanivahasya samIpaM AnEtum cESTitavantaH| 6 tESAmuddEZam aprApya ca yAsOnaM katipayAn bhrAtRMzca dhRtvA nagarAdhipatInAM nikaTamAnIya prOccaiH kathitavanto yE manuSyA jagadudvatItavantastE 'trApyupasthitAH santi, 7 EsA yAsOn AtithyaM kRtvA tAn gRhItavAn| yIzUnAmaka EkO rAjastIti kathayantastE kaisarasyAjnjAviruddham karmma kurvvati| 8 tESAM kathAmimAM zrutva lOkanivaho nagarAdhipatayazca samudvigna bhavan| 9 tAdA yAsOnastadanyESAnjca dhanadaNPam gRhItva tAn parityaktavantaH| 10 tataH paraM bhrAtRgaNO rajanyaM paulasIlau zIghraM birayAnagaraM prESitavAn tau tatrOpasthAya yihUdIyAnAM bhajanabhavanaM gatavantau| 11 tatrasthA lOkAH thiSalanIkisthalOkEbhyO mahAtmAna Asan yata itthAM bhavati na vEti jnjAtuM dinE dinE dharmmagranthasyAlOcanaM kRtvA svairaM kathAm agrhlan| 12 tasmAd anEkE yihUdIyA anyadEzIyAnAM mAnyA striyaH puruSAzcanEkE vyazvasan| 13 kintu birayAnagarE paulEnEzvarIyA katha pracAryyata iti thiSalanIkistha yihUdIyA jnjAtva tatsthAnamapyAgatya lOkAnAM kupravRttim ajanayan| 14 ataEva tasmAt sthAnAt samudREna yAntIti darzayitva bhrAtaraH kSipraM paulaM prAhiNvan kintu sIlatImathiyau tatra sthitavantau| 15 tataH paraM paulasya mArgadarzakAstam AthInInagara upasthApayan pazcAd yuvAM tUrNam Etat sthAnaM AgamiSyathaH sIlatImathiyau pratImAm AjnjAM prApya tE pratyAgatAH| 16 paula AthInInagarE tAvapEkSyA tiSthan tannagaraM pratimAbhiH paripUrNaM dRSTva santaptahRdayO 'bhavat| 17 tataH sa bhajanabhavanE yAn yihUdIyAn bhaktalOkAMzca

haTTE ca yAn apazyat taiH saha pratidinaM vicAritavAn| 18 kintvipikUrIyamatagrahiNaH stOyikIyamatagrAhiNazca kiyantO janAstEsa sArddhaM vyavadanta| tatra kECid akathayan ESa vAcAlaH kiM vaktum icchati? aparE kECid ESa janaH kESAnjcid vidEzlyadEvANAM pracAraka ityanumIyate yataH sa yIzum utthitinjca pracArayat| 19 tE tam arEyapAganAma vicArasthAnam AnIya prAvOcan idaM yannavinaM mataM tvaM prAcIkaza idaM kidRzAm Etad asmAn zrAvaya; 20 yAmimAm asambhavakathAm asmAkaM karNagOcarIkRtavAn asyA bhAvArthaH ka iti vayaM jnjAtum icchAmaH| 21 tadAthIninivAsinastannagarapravAsinazca kEvalaM kasyAzcana navInakathAyAH zravanENa pracAraNENa ca kAlam ayApayan| 22 paulO'rEyapAgasya madhyE tiSThan EtAM kathAM pracAritavAn, hE AthInIyalOkA yUYaM sarvsvathA dEvapUjAyAm Asakta ityaha pratyakSaM pazyAmi| 23 yataH paryyaTanakAlE yuSmAkaM pUJanIyAni pazyan 'avijnjAtEzvarAya` EtallipiuykTAM yajnjavEdImEkAM dRSTavAn; atO na viditVA yaM pUJayadhvE tasyaiva tatvaM yuSmAn prati pracArayAmi| 24 jagatO jagatsthANAM sarvvavastUnAnjca sraSTA ya IzvaraH sa svargapRthivyOrEkAdhipatiH san karanirmmitamandirESu na nivasati; 25 sa Eva sarvvEbhyO jIvanaM prANAN sarvvasAmagrlzca pradadAti; ataEva sa kasyAzcit sAMagyrA abhAvahEtO rmanuSyANAM hastaiH sEvitO bhavatIti na| 26 sa bhUmaNPAlE nivAsArtham EkasmAt zONitAt sarvvAn manuSyAn sRSTvA tESAM pUrvvanirUpitasamayaM vasatisImAnjca niracinOt; 27 tasmAt lOkaiH kEnApi prakArENa mRgayitVA paramEzvarasya tatvaM prAptuM tasya gavESaNAM karaNIyam| 28 kintu sO'smAkaM kasmAccidapi dURtE tiSThatIti nahi, vayaM tEna nizvasanaprazvasanagamanAgamanaprANadhAraNani kurmmaH, punazca yuSmAkamEva katipayAH kavayaH kathayanti 'tasya vaMza vayaM smO hi` iti| 29 ataEva yadi vayam Izvarasya vaMza bhavAmastarhi manuSyai rvidyaya kauzalEna ca takSitaM svarNaM rUPyaM dRSad vaiTESAmIzvaratvam asmAbhi rna jnjAtavyaM| 30 tESAM pUrvvIyalOkAnAm ajnjAnatAM pratIzvarO yadyapi nAvAdhatta tathApIdAnIM sarvvatra sarvvAn manaH parivarttayitum AjnjApayati, 31 yataH svaniyuktEna puruSENa yadA sa pRthivIsthANAM sarvvalOkAnAM vicAraM kariSyati taddinaM nyarUpayat; tasya zmazAnOtthApanEna tasmin sarvvEbhyAH pramANAM prAdAt| 32 tadA zmazAnAd utthAnasya kathAM zrutVA kECid upAhaman, kECidavadan EnAM kathAM punarapi tvattaH zrOSyAmaH| 33 tataH paulastESAM samIpat prasthitavAn| 34 tathApi kECilOkAstEna sArddhaM militVA vyazvasan tESAM madhyE 'rEyapAglyadiyanusyO dAmArInAmA kAcinnArI kiyantO narAzcaSan|

18 tadghaTanAtaH paraM paula AthInInagarAd yAtrAM kRtvA karinthanagaram Agacchat| 2 tasmin samayE klaudiyAH sarvvAn yihUdlyAn rOmAnagaraM vihAya gantum AjnjApayat, tasmAt priskillAnAmna jAyaya sArddham itAliyAdEzAt kinjcitpUrvvam Agamat yaH pantadEzE jAta AkkilanAmA yihUdIyalOkAH paulastaM sAkSAT prApYA tayOH samIpamitavAn| 3 tau dUSyanirmmANajIvinau, tasmAt parasparam EkavRttikatvAt sa tAbhyAM saha uSitVA tat karmmAkarOt| 4 paulaH prativizrAmavAraM bhajanabhavanaM gatVA vicAraM kRtvA yihUdlyAn anyadEzlyAMzca pravRttiM grAhitavAn| 5 slatImathiyayO rmAkidaniyAdEzAt samEtayOH satOH paula uttaptamanA bhUtVA yIzurlzvarENAbhiSikTO bhavatIti pramANAM yihUdlyAnAM samIpe prAdAt| 6 kintu tE 'tIva virOdhaM vidhAya pASaNPIyakathAM kathitavantastataH paulO vASTraM dhunvan EtAM kathAM kathitavAn, yuSmAkaM zONitapAtAparAdho yuSmAn pratyEva bhavatu, tEnAhaM niraparAdho 'dyArabhya bhinnadEzlyANAM samIpaM yAmi| 7 sa tasmAt prasthAya bhajanabhavanasamIpasthasya yustanAmna Izvarabhaktasya bhinnadEzIyasya nivEzanaM prAvizat| 8 tataH kRISpanAmA bhajanabhavanAdhipatiH saparivAraH prabhau vyazvasIt, karinthanagariYA bahavo lOkazca samAkarNya vizvasya majjita abhavan| 9 kSaNadAyAM prabhuh paulaM darzanaM datVA bhASitavAn, mA bhaisIH, mA nirasIH kathAM pracAraya| 10 ahaM tvaya sArddham Asa hiMsArthaM kOpi tvAM sprastuM na zakSyati nagarE'smin madIya lOkA bahava AsatE| 11 tasmAt paulastannagarE prAyENa sArddhavatsaraparyyantAM

saMsthAyEzvarasya kathAm upAdizat| 12 gAlliyanAmA kazcid AkhAyAdEzasya prAPvivaKah samabhavat, tatO yihUdIya EkavAkyAH santaH paulam Akramya vicArasthAnaM nItva 13 mAnuSa ESa vyavasthAya viruddham IzvarabhajanaM karttuM lokAn kupravRttiM grAhayatIti nivEditavantaH| 14 tataH paulE pratyuttaraM dAtum udyatE sati gAlliYA yihUdIyan vyAharat, yadi kasyacid anyAyasya vAtizayaduSTatAcaraNasya vicArO'bhaviSyat tarhi yuSmAkaM kathA mayA sahanIyAbhaviSyat| 15 kintu yadi kEvalaM kathAyA vA nAmno vA yuSmAkaM vyavasthAya vivAdO bhavati tarhi tasya vicAramahaM na kariSyAmi, yUyaM tasya mImAMsAM kuruta| 16 tataH sa tAn vicArasthAnAd dUrIkRtavAn| 17 tadA bhinnadEzIyAH sOsthininAmAnaM bhajanabhavanasya pradhAnAdhipatiM dhRtvA vicArasthAnasya sammukhE prAharan tathApi gAlliYA tESu sarvvakarmmasu na manO nyadadhAt| 18 paulastatra punarbahudinAni nyavasat, tatO bhrAtRgaNAd visarjanaM prApya kinjcanavratanimittaM kiMkriyanagarE ziro muNPayitVA priskillakkiLabhyAM sahitO jalapathEna suriyAdEzaM gatavAn| 19 tata iphiSanagara upasthAya tatra tau visRjya svayaM bhajanabhvanaM pravizya yihUdIyaiH saha vicAritavAn| 20 tE svaiH sArddhaM punaH katipayadinAni sthAtuM taM vyanayan, sa tadanurarIkRtya kathAmEtAM kathitavAn, 21 yirUZAlami AgAmyutsavapAlanArthaM mayA gamaniyAM; pazcAd IzvarEcchAyAM jAtAyAM yuSmAkaM samIpaM pratyAgamiSyAmi| tataH paraM sa tai rvisRSTaH san jalapathEna iphiSanagarAt prasthitavAn| 22 tataH kaisariyAm upasthitaH san nagaraM gatVA samAjAM namaskRtya tasmAd AntiyakhiyanagaraM prasthitavAn| 23 tatra kiyatAlaM yApayitVA tasmAt prasthAya sarvvESAM ziSyANAM manAMsi susthirAni kRtvA kramazO galAtiyAphrugiyAdEzayO rbhramitVA gatavAn| 24 tasminnEva samayE sikandariyanagarE jAta ApallOnAmA zAstravit suvaktA yihUdIya EkO jana iphiSanagaram AgatavAn| 25 sa zikSitaprabhumArgO manasOdyOgI ca san yOhanO majjanamAtraM jnjAtVA yathArthataya prabhOH kathAM kathayan samupAdizat| 26 ESa janO nirbhayatvEna bhajanabhavanE kathayitum ArabdhavAn, tataH priskillakkilau tasyOpadEzakathAM nizamyA taM svayOH samIpaM AnIya zuddharUpENEzvarasya kathAm abOdhayatAm| 27 pazcAt sa AkhAyAdEzaM gantuM matiM kRtavAn, tadA tatrataH ziSyagaNO yathA taM gRhIAti tadarthaM bhrAtRgaNEna samAzvasya patrE likhitE sati, ApallAstrOpasthitaH san anugrahENA pratyayinAM bahUpakarAn akarOt, 28 phalatO yizurabhiSiktastrAtEti zAstrapramANaM datVA prakAzarUpENA pratipannaM kRtvA yihUdIyan niruttarAn kRtavAn|

19 karinthanagara ApallasaH sthitiKAlE paula uttarapradEzairAgacchan iphiSanagaram upasthitavAn| tatra katipayaziSyAn sAkSat prApya tAn apRcchat, 2 yUyaM vizvasya pavitramAtmANaM prApta na vA? tastatE pratyavadan pavitra AtmA diyatE ityasmAbhiH zrutamapi nahI| 3 tadA sa'vadat tarhi yUyaM kEna majjita bhavata? tE'kathayan yOhanO majjanEna| 4 tadA paula uktavAn itaH paraM ya upasthAsyati tasmin arthata yIzukhrISTE vizvasitavyamityuktvA yOhan manaHparivarttanAsUcakEna majjanEna jalE lokAn amajjayat| 5 tAdRzIM kathAM zrutVA tE prabhO rylzukhrISTasya nAmna majjita bhavan| 6 tataH paulEna tESAM gAtrESu kar'E'rpitE tESAmupari pavitra AtmAvARUpHavAn, tasmAt tE nAnAdEziYA bhASA bhaviSyatkathAzca kathitavantaH| 7 tE prAyENa dvAdazajana Asan| 8 paulo bhajanabhavanaM gatVA prAyENa mAsatrayam Izvarasya rAjyasya vicAraM kRtvA lokAn pravartya sHasEna kathAmakathayat| 9 kintu kaThinAntaHkaraNatvAt kiyantO janA na vizvasya sarvvESAM samakSam Etatpathasya nindAM karttuM pravRttaH, ataH paulastESAM samIpat prasthAya ziSyagaNam pRthakkRtvA pratyahaM turAnnanAmnaH kasyacid janasya pATHazAlAyAM vicAraM kRtavAn| 10 itthaM vatsaradvayaM gataM tasmAd AziyAdEzanivAsinaH sarvvE yihUdIya anyadEzIyalOkAzca prabhO rylzOH kathAm azrauSan| 11 paulEna ca Izvara EtAdRzAnyadbhutanI karmmani kRtavAn 12 yat paridhEyE gAtramArjanavastre vA tasya dEhAt piPitalOkAnAm samIpaM AnItE tE nirAmaya jAta apavitra bhUtAzca tEbhyO bahirgatavantaH| 13 tadA

dEzATanakAriNaH kiyantO yihUdiyA bhUtApasAriNO bhUtagrastanOkAnAM sannidhau prabhE ryIzO rnAma japtvA vAkyamidam avadan, yasya kathAM paulaH pracArayati tasya yIzO rnAmnA yuSmAn AjnjApayAmaH| 14 skivanAmnO yihUdiyAnAM pradhAnayAjakasya saptabhiH puttaistatha kRtE sati 15 kazcid apavitrO bhUtAH pratyuditavAn, yIzuM jAnAmi paulanjca paricinOmi kintu kE yUyAM? 16 ityuktvA sOpavitrabhUtagrastO manuSyO lampHAM kRtvA tESAMupari patitvA balEna tAn jitavAn, tasmAttE nagnAH kSatAggAzca santastasmAd gEhAt palAyanta| 17 sA vAg iphiSanagaranivAsinasaM sarvvESAM yihUdiyAnAM bhinnadEzlyAnAM lokAnAnjca zravOgOcarIbhUtA; tataH sarvve bhayaM gatAH prabhO ryIzO rnAmnO yazO 'varddhata| 18 yESAManEkESAM lokAnAM pratitirajAyata ta Agatya svaiH kRTAH kriyAH prakAzarUpENAggIkRtavantaH| 19 bahavO mAyAkarmmakAriNaH svasvagrathAn AnlyA rAzikRtya sarvvESAM samakSam adAhayan, tatO gaNanAM kRtvAbudhyanta panjcAyutarUpyamudrAmUlyapustakAni dagdhAni| 20 itthaM prabhOH katha sarvvadEzaM vyApya prabala jAtA| 21 sarvvESvEtESu karmmasu sampannESu satsu paulO mAkidaniyAkhAyAdEzAbhyAM yirUZalamaM gantuM matiM kRtvA kathitavAn tatsthAnaM yAtrAyAM kRtAyAM satyAM mayA rOmAnagaraM draSTavyaM| 22 svAnugatalOkAnAM tImathiyErAstau dvau janau mAkidaniyAdEzaM prati prahitya svayam AziyAdEzE katipayadinAni sthitavAn| 23 kintu tasmin samayE matE'smin kalahO jAtaH| 24 tatkAraNamidaM, arttimIdEvyA rUpyamandiranirmANEna sarvvESAM zilpinAM yathESTalAbham ajanayat yO dImItriyAnAmA nAPIndhamaH 25 sa tAn tatkarmmajIvinaH sarvvalOkAMzca samAhUya bhASitavAn hE mahEcchA EtEna mandiranirmANENAsmAkaM jIvika bhavati, Etad yUyAM vittha; 26 kintu hastanirmmitezvarA IzvarA nahi paulanAmnA kEnacijjanEna kathAmimAM vyAhRtya kEvalEphiSanagarE nahi prAyEna sarvvasmin AziyAdEzE pravRtitiM grAhayitvA bahulOkAnAM zEmuSI parAvarttitA, Etad yuSmAbhi rDRzyatE zrUyatE ca| 27 tEnAsmAkaM vAnijyasya sarvvatha hAnEH sambhavanaM kEvalamiti nahi, AziyAdEzasthai rVA sarvvajagatsthai rOkaiH pUjyA yArtimi mahAdEvi tasyA mandirasyAvajnjAnasya tasyA aizvaryyasya nAzasya ca sambhAvana vidyatE| 28 EtAdRzIM kathAM zrutvA tE mahAkrOdhanvitAH santa uccaiHkAraM kathitavanta iphiSIyAnAm arttimi dEvi mahati bhavati| 29 tataH sarvvanagaraM kalahEna paripUrNamabhavat, tataH paraM tE mAkidaniyagAyAristArkhanAmAnau paulasya dvau sahararau dhRtvaikacitta raggabhUmiM javEna dhAvitavantaH| 30 tataH paulo lokAnAM sannidhiM yAtum udyatavAn kintu ziSyagaNastaM vAritavAn| 31 paulasyatmiyA AziyAdEzasthAH katipayAH pradhAnalOkAstasya samIpaM naramEkaM prESya tvaM raggabhUmiM mAgA iti nyavEdayan| 32 tatO nAnAlOkAnAM nAnAkathAkathanAt sabha vyAkula jAtA kiM kAraNAd EtAvati janatAbhavat Etad adhikai rOkai rnAjnjAyil| 33 tataH paraM janatAmadhyAd yihUdiyairbahiSkRtaH sikandarO hastEna sagkEtaM kRtvA lokEbhya uttaraM dAtumudyatavAn, 34 kintu sa yihUdiyAloka iti nizcitE sati iphiSIyAnAm arttimi dEvi mahatiti vAkyAM prAyEna panjca danPAN yAvad EkasvareNA lokanivahaiH prOktaM| 35 tatO nagarAdhipatistAn sthirAn kRtvA kathitavAn hE iphiSAyAH sarvve loka AkarNayata, artimImahAdEvyA mahAdEvAt patitAyAstatpratimAyAzca pUjanama iphiSanagarasthAH sarvve lokaH kurvvanti, Etat kE na jAnanti? 36 tasmAd EtatpratikUlaM kEpi kathayituM na zaknuvanti, iti jnjAtvA yuSmAbhiH susthiratvEna sthAtavyam avicya kimapi karmma na karttavyanjca| 37 yAn EtAn manuSyAn yUyamatra samAnayata tE mandiradravyApahAraka yuSmAkaM dEvyA nindakAzca na bhavanti| 38 yadi kanjcana prati dImItriyasya tasya sahayAnAnjca kAcid Apatti rvidyatE tarhi pratinidhiloka vicArasthAnanjca santi, tE tat sthAnaM gatvA uttarapratyuttarE kurvvantu| 39 kintu yuSmAkaM kAcidaparA katha yadi tiSthati tarhi niyamitAyAM sabhAyAM tasyA niSpatti rbhaviSyati| 40 kintvEtasya virOdhasyOttaram yEna dAtuM zaknum EtAdRzasya kasyacit kAraNasyAbhAvAd

adyatanaghaTanAhEtO rAjadrOhiNAMivAsmAkam abhiyOgo bhaviSyatIti zagka vidyatE| 41 iti kathayitvA sa sabhAsthalOkAn visRSTavAn|

20 itthaM kalahE nivRtE sati paulaH ziSyagaNam AhUya visarjanaM prApya mAkidaniyAdEzaM prasthitavAn| 2 tEna sthAnEna gacchan taddEzIyAn ziSyAn bahUpadizya yUnAnIyadEzam upasthitavAn| 3 tatra mAsatrayaM sthitvA tasmAt suriyAdEzaM yAtum udyataH, kintu yihUdIyAstaM hantuM guptA atISThan tasmAt sa punarapi mAkidaniyAmArgENa pratyAgantuM matiM kRtavAn| 4 birayAnagarIyasOpAtraH thiSalanIkIyAristArkhasikundau darbbOnagarIyagAyatImathiyau AziyAdEzIyatukhikatrapihau ca tEna sArddhaM AziyAdEzaM yAvad gatavantaH| 5 EtE sarvvE 'grasarAH santo 'smAn apEkSyA trOyAnagarE sthitavantaH| 6 kiNvazUnyapUpOtsavadinE ca gatE sati vayaM philipinagarAt tOyapathEna gatvA panjcabhi rdinaistrOyAnagaram upasthAya tatra saptadinAnyavAtiStHama| 7 saptAhasya prathamadinE pUpAn bhaMktu ziSyESu militESu paulaH paradinE tasmAt prasthAtum udyataH san tadahni prAyENa kSapAyA yAmadvayaM yAvat ziSyEbhyO dharmmakathAm akathayat| 8 uparisthE yasmin prakOSThE sabhAM kRtvAsan tatra bahavaH pradIpAH prAjvalan| 9 utukhanAmA kazcana yuvA ca vAtAyana upavizan ghOrataranidrAgrasto 'bhUt tadA paulEna bahukSaNaM kathAyAM pracAritAyAM nidrAmagnaH sa tasmAd uparisthatRtIyaprakOSThAd apatat, tatO lokAstaM mRtakalpaM dhRtvOdatoOlayan| 10 tataH paulo'varuhya tasya gAtrE patitvA taM kroPE nidhAya kathitavAn, yUyAM vyAkulA mA bhUta nAyAM prANai rviyuktaH| 11 pazcAt sa punazcOpari gatvA pUpAn bhaMktvA prabhAtaM yAvat kathOpakathanE kRtvA prasthitavAn| 12 tE ca taM jIvantaM yuvAnaM gRhItvA gatvA paramApyAyita jAtAH| 13 anantaraM vayaM pOteNagrasarA bhUtvasmanagaram uttIryya paulaM grahituM matim akurmma yataH sa tatra padbhyAM vrajituM matim kRtvEti nirUpitavAn| 14 tasmAt tatrAsmAbhiH sArddhaM tasmin militE sati vayaM taM nItvA mitulInyupadvIpaM prAptavantaH| 15 tasmAt pOtaM mOcaiyitvA parE'hani khIyOpadvIpasya sammukhaM labdhavantastasmAd EkEnAhna sAMopadvIpaM gatvA pOtaM lAgayitvA trOgulliyE sthitvA parasmin divasE milltanagaram upAtiStHama| 16 yataH paula AziyAdEzE kAlaM yApayitum nAbhilaSan iphiSanagaraM tyaktvA yAtuM mantraNAM sthirIkRtavAn; yasmAd yadi sAdhyaM bhavati tarhi nistArOtsavasya panjcaZattamadinE sa yirUzAlamyupasthAtuM matiM kRtavAn| 17 paulo militAd iphiSaM prati lokaM prahitya samAjasya prAcInAn AhUyAnItavAn| 18 tESu tasya samIpam upasthitESu sa tEbhya imAM kathAM kathitavAn, aham AziyAdEzE prathamAgamanam ArabhyAdya yAvad yuSmAkAM sannidhau sthitvA sarvvasamayE yathAcaritavAn tad yUyAM jAnItha; 19 phalataH sarvvatha namramanAH san bahuzrupAtEna yihudIyAnAm kumantraNAjAtanAnAparIkSAbhiH prabhOH sEvAmakaravaM| 20 kAmapi hitakathAM na gOpAyitavAn tAM pracAryya saprakAzAM gRHE gRHE samupadizyEzvaraM prati manaH parAvarttanIyAM prabhau yIzokhrISTE vizvasanIyAM 21 yihUdIyAnAm anyadEzIyalOkAnAnjca samIpa EtAdRzAM sAKSyAM dadAmi| 22 pazyata sAmpratam AtmanAkRSTaH san yirUzAlamnagarE yAtrAM karOmi, tatra mAmprati yadyad ghaTiSyatE tAnyahaM na jAnAmi; 23 kintu mayA bandhanaM kleZazca bhOktavya iti pavitra AtmA nagarE nagarE pramANaM dadAti| 24 tathApi taM kleZamahaM tRNaya na manyE; IzvarasyAnugrahaviSayakasya susaMvAdasya pramANaM dAtuM, prabhO ryzOH sakAzAda yasyAH sEvAyAH bhAraM prApnavaM tAM sEvAM sAdhayituM sAnandaM svamArgAM samApayitunja nijaprANAnapi priyan na manyE| 25 adhuna pazyata yESAM samIpE'ham IzvarIyArAjyasya susaMvAdam pracAryya bhramaNaM kRtavAn EtAdRzA yUyAM mama vadanaM puna rdraSTuM na prApsyatha EtadapyahaM jAnAmi| 26 yuSmabhyam aham Izvarasya sarvvAn AdEzAn prakAzayituM na nyavarttE| 27 ahaM sarvvESAM lOkAnAM raktapAtadOSAd yannirdOSa AsE tasyAdya yuSmAn sAKSiNaH karOmi| 28 yUyAM svESu tathA yasya vrajasyAdhyakSan AtmA yuSmAn vidhAya nyayugkta tatsarvvasmin sAvadhAnA bhavata, ya samAjanjca prabhu

rnijaraktamUlyEna kritavAna tam avata, 29 yatO mayA gamanE kRtaEva durjayA vRkA yuSmAkaM madhyaM pravizya vrajaM prati nirdayatAm AcariSyanti, 30 yuSmAkamEva madhyAdapi loka utthAya ziSyagaNam apahantuM viparItam upadEkSyantItiyahaM jAnAmi| 31 iti hEtO ryUyaM sacaitanyAH santastiSTata, ahanja sAzrupAtaH san vatsaratrayaM yAvad divAnizama pratijanaM bOdhayituM na nyavartTE tadapi smarata| 32 idAnIM hE bhrAtarO yuSmAkaM niSThAM janayituM pavitrIkRtalOkAnAM madhyE'dhikAranjca dAtuM samarthO ya IzvarastasyAnugrahasya yO vAdazca tayOrubhayO ryuSmAn samArpayam| 33 kasyApi svarNaM rUpyaM vastraM vA prati mayA lObhO na kRtaH| 34 kintu mama matsahacaralOkAnAnjcaAvazyakavyayAya madIyamidaM karadvayam azrAmyad Etad yUyaM jAnItha| 35 anEna prakArENA grahaNad dAnam bhadranti yadvAkyaM prabhu ryIzuH kathitavAn tat smarttuM daridralOkAnAmupakArArthaM zramaM karttunjca yuSmAkam ucitam EtatsarvvaM yuSmAnaham upadiSTavAn| 36 EtAM kathAM kathayitvA sa jAnunI pAtayitvA sarvaiH saha prArthayata| 37 tEna tE krandrantaH 38 puna rmama mukhaM na drakSyatha vizESata ESA ya katha tEnAkathi tatKaraNat zOkam vilApanjca kRtvA kaNThAM dhRtvA cumbitavantaH| pazcAt tE taM pOtAM nItavantaH|

21 tai rvisRSTAH santO vayaM pOtAM bAhayitvA RjumArgENA kOSam upadvIpam Agatya parE'hani rOdiyOpadvIpam AgacchAma tatastasmAt pAtArAyAm upAtiSThAma| 2 tatra phainIkIyAdEzagAminam pOtamEkaM prApya tamAruhya gatavantaH| 3 kuprOpadvIpaM dRSTvA taM savyadizi sthApayitvA suriyAdEzaM gatvA pOtasthadravYAnYavarOhayituM sOranagarE lAgitavantaH| 4 tatra ziSyagaNasya sAKsAtkaraNaya vayaM tatra saptadinAni sthitavantaH pazcAttE pavitrENAtmanA paulaM vyAharan tvaM yirUzAlamnagaraM ma gamaH| 5 tatastESu saptasu dinESu yApitESu satsu vayaM tasmAt sthAnAt nijavartmanA gatavantaH, tasmAt tE sabAlavRddhavanitA asmAbhiH saha nagarasya parisaraparyyantam AgatAH pazcAdvayaM jaladhitaTE jAnupAtaM prArthayAmahi| 6 tataH parasparaM visRSTAH santO vayaM pOtAM gatAstE tu svasvgrRhaM pratyAgatavantaH| 7 vayaM sOranagarAt nAvA prasthAya talimAynagaram upAtiSThAma tatrAsmAkAM samudrIyamArgasyAntO'bhavat tatra bhrAtRgaNaM namaskRtya dinamEkaM taiH sArddham uSatavantaH| 8 parE 'hani paulastasya sagginO vayanjca pratiSThamAnAH kaisariyAnagaram Agatya susaMvAdapracArakAnAM saptajanAnAM philipanAmna Ekasya grHaM pravizyAvatiSThAma| 9 tasya catasrO duhitarO'nUPhA bhaviSyadvAdinya Asan| 10 tatrAsmAsu bahudinAni prOSitESu yihUdIyadEzAd AgatyAgAbanAma bhaviSyadvAdi samupasthitavAn| 11 sOSmAkAM samIpamEtya paulasya kaTibandhanaM gRHItvA nijahastApAdAn baddhvA bhASitavAn yasyEdaM kaTibandhanaM taM yihUdIyalOkA yirUzAlamanagara itthaM baddhvA bhinnadEzlyAnAM karESu samarpayisYantIti vAkyaM pavitra AtMa kathayati| 12 EtAdRzIM kathAM zrutvA vayaM tannagaravAsinO bhrAtarazca yirUzAlamaM na yAtuM paulaM vyanayAmahi; 13 kintu sa pratyAvAdIt, yUyaM kiM kurutha? kiM krandanEna mamAntaHkaraNaM vidIrNaM kariSyatha? prabho ryIzO rnAmnO nimittam yirUzAlami baddhO bhavituM kEvala tanna prANAN dAtumapi sasajjOsmi| 14 tEnAsmAkAM kathAyAm agrhItAyAm Izvarasya yathEcchA tathaiva bhavatvityuktva vayaM nirasyAma| 15 parE'hani pAthEyadvravyANI gRHItvA yirUzAlamaM prati yAtrAm akurmma| 16 tataH kaisariyAnaganarivAsinaH katipayAH ziSyA asmAbhiH sArddham itvA kRpriyEna mnAsannAmna yEna prAcInaziSyEna sArddham asmAbhi rvastavyaM tasya samIpam asmAn nItavantaH| 17 asmAsu yirUzAlamyupasthitESu tatrasthabhrAtRgaNO'smAn AhladEna gRHItavAn| 18 parasmin divasE paulE'smAbhiH saha yAkUbo gRhaM praviSTE lOkapracInAH sarvvE tatra pariSadi saMsthitAH| 19 anantaraM sa tAn natvA svIyapracAraNena bhinnadEzlyAn pratIzvarO yAni karmmAni sAdhitavAn tadIyAM kathAm anukramAt kathitavAn| 20 iti zrutvA tE prabhuM dhanyaM prOcya vAkyamidam abhASanta, hE bhrAta ryihUdlyAnAM madhyE bahusahasrANI loka vizvAsina AsatE kintu tE sarvvE vyavasthAmatAcAriNa Etat pratyakSaM pazyasi| 21 zizUnAM

tvakchEdanAdyAcaraNaM pratiSidhya tvaM bhinnadEzanivAsinO yihUdlyalOkAn mUsAvAkyam
azraddhAtum upadizasIti taiH zrutamastil| 22 tvamatrAgatOsIti vArttAM samAkarNya jananiVAhO
militvAvazyamEvAgamiSyati; ataEva kiM karaNIyam? atra vayaM mantrayitVA samupAyaM
tvAM vadAmastaM tvamAcara| 23 vrataM karttuM kRtasagkalpA yE'smAMka catvArO
mAnavAH santi 24 tAn gRhItVA taiH sahitaH svaM zuciM kuru tathA tESAM zirOmuNPaNE
yO vyayO bhavati taM tvaM dEhil| tathA kRtE tvadlyAcArE yA janazruti rjAyatE sAlIkA kintu
tvaM vidhiM pAlayan vyavasthAnusArENEvAcarasIti tE bhOtsante| 25 bhinnadEzlyAnAM
vizvAsilOkAnAM nikaTE vayaM patraM likhitvEtthaM sthirIkRtavantaH, dEvaprasAdabhOjanaM
raktaM galapIPanamAritaprANibhOjanaM vyabhcAracaitEbhyaH svarakSaNavyatirEkENa
tESAManyavidhipAlanaM karaNIyaM na| 26 tataH paulastAn mAnuSAnAdAya parasmin
divasE taiH saha zuci rbhUtvA mandiraM gatVA zaucakarmmaNO dinESu sampUrNESu
tESAM EkaikArthaM naivEdyAdyutsargO bhaviSyatIti jnjApitavAn| 27 tESu saptasu dinESu
samAptakalpESu AziyAdEzanivAsinO yihUdlyAstaM madhyEmandiraM vilOkya jananiVAhasya
manaHsu kupravRttiM janayitVA taM dhRtVA 28 prOccaiH prAvOcan, hE isrAyElloKAH sarvvE
sAhAyyaM kuruta| yO manuja tESAM lOkAnAM mUsAvyavasthAya Etasya sthAnasyApi
viparItaM sarvvatra sarvvAn zikSayati sa ESaH; vizESataH sa bhinnadEzlyalOkAn mandiram
AnIya pavitrasthAnamEtad apavitramakaraOt| 29 pUrvvaM tE madhyEnagaram iphiSanagarIyaM
traphimaM paulEna sahitaM dRSTavanta EtasmAt paulastaM mandiramadhyam Anayad
ityanvamimata| 30 ataEva sarvvasmin nagarE kalahOtpannatvAt dhAvanto lOkA Agatya paulaM
dhRtVA mandirasya bahirAkRSyAnayan tatKsANad dvArANi sarvvANI ca ruddhAnil| 31 tESu taM
hantumudyatESu yirUzAlamagarE mahAnupadravo jAta iti vArttAyAM sahasrasEnApatEH
karNagOcarIbhUtAyAM satyAM sa tatKsANat sainyaSEnApatigaNanjca gRhItVA javEnAgatavAn|
32 tato lOkAH sEnAgaNEna saha sahasrasEnApatim AgacchantaM dRSTVA paulatAPanAtO
nyavarttanta| 33 sa sahasrasEnApatiH sannidhAvAgamyA paulaM dhRtVA zRgkhaladvayEna
baddham Adizya tAn pRSTavAn ESa kah? kiM karmma cAyaM kRtavAn? 34 tato janasamUhasya
kazcid EkaprakAraM kazcid anyaprakAraM vAkyam araut sa tatra satyaM jnjAtum kalahakAraNAd
azaktaH san taM durgaM nEtum AjnjApayat| 35 tESu sOpAnasyOpari prAptESu lOkAnAM
sahasakAraNAt sEnAgaNaH paulamuttOlya nItavAn| 36 tataH sarvvE lOkAH pazcAdgAminaH
santa EnaM durIkurutEti vAkyam uccairavadan| 37 paulasya durgAnayanasamaye sa tasmai
sahasrasEnApatayE kathitavAn, bhavataH purastAt kathAM kathayitUM kim anumanyatE?
sa tamapRcchat tvaM kiM yUnAnIyaM bhASAM jAnAsi? 38 yO misarIyO janaH pUrvvaM
virOdhaM kRtVA catvAri sahasrANI ghAtakAn sagginaH kRtVA vipinaM gatavAn tvaM kiM saEva
na bhavasi? 39 tada paulo'kathayat ahaM kilikiyAdEzasya tArSanagarIyO yihUdlyO, nAhaM
sAmAnyanagarIyO mAnavaH; ataEva vinayE'haM lAkAnAM samakSaM kathAM kathayitUM
mAmAnujAnISva| 40 tEnAnujnJAtaH paulaH sOpAnOpari tiSThan hastEnEggitaM kRtavAn,
tasmAt sarvvE susthirA abhavan| tada paula ibriyabhASayA kathayitUM Arabhata,

22 hE pitRgaNA hE bhrAtRgaNAH, idANIM mama nivEdanE samavadhatta| 2 tadA sa
ibriyabhASayA kathAM kathayatIti zrutVA sarvvE lOkA atIva niHzabdA santO'tiSThan|
3 pazcAt so'kathayad ahaM yihUdIya iti nizcayaH kilikiyAdEzasya tArSanagaraM
mama janmabhUmiH, EtannagarIyasya gamilIyElanAmno'dhyApakasya ziSyO bhUtvA
pUrvvapuruSANAM vidhivyavasthAnusArENa sampUrNarUpENa zikSitO'bhavam idAnIntanA
yUYaM yAdRza bhavatha tAdRzo'hamaplzvarasEvAyAm udyOgi jAtaH| 4 matamEtad dviSTVA
tadgrAhinarIpuruSan kArAyAM baddhVA tESAM prANanAzaparyyantAM vipakSatAm akaravam|
5 mahAyAjakaH sabhAsadaH prAcInalOkAzca mamaitasyAH kathAyAH pramANaM dAtuM
zaknuvanti, yasmAt tESAM samIpAd dammESakanaganarivAsibhrAtRgaNArtham AjnjApatrANI
gRhItVA yE tatra sthitAstAn danPAYitUM yirUzAlamam AnayanArthaM dammESakanagaraM

gatOsmi| 6 kintu gacchan tannagarasya samIpaM prAptavAn tadA dvitIyapraharavEIyAM
satyAm akasmAd gaganANNirgatya mahatI dipti rmama caturdizi prakAzitavati| 7 tatO mayi
bhUmau patitE sati, hE zaula hE zaula kutO mAM tAPayasi? mAmprati bhASita EtAdRza EkO
ravOpi mayA zrutaH| 8 tadAhaM pratyavadaM, hE prabhE kO bhavAn? tataH sO'vAdIt yaM
tvam tAPayasi sa nAsaratIyO yIzurahaM| 9 mama sagginO lokAstAM diptim dRSTva bhIyaM
prAptAH, kintu mAmpratyuditaM tadvAkyam tE nAbudhyanta| 10 tataH paraM pRSTavAnahaM,
hE prabhO mayA kim karttavyaM? tataH prabhurakathayat, utthAya dammESakanagaraM yAhi
tvayA yadyat karttavyaM nirUpitamAstE tat tatra tvam jnjApayiSyasE| 11 anantaraM tasyAH
kharataradIptEH kArANat kimapi na dRSTva saggigaNEna dhRtahastaH san dammESakanagaraM
vrajitavAn| 12 tannagaranivAsinAM sarvvESAM yihUdIyAnAM mAnyO vyavasthAnusArENa
bhaktazca hanAnIyanAmA mAnava EkO 13 mama sannidhim Etya tiSThan akathayat, hE
bhrAtaH zaula sudRSTi rbhava tasmin danPE'haM samyak taM dRSTavAn| 14 tataH sa mahyaM
kathitavAn yathA tvam IzvarasyAbhiprAyaM vEtsi tasya zuddhasattvajanasya darzanaM prApya
tasya zrlmukhasya vAkyam zRNOSi tannimittam asmAkAM pUrvvapuruSANAM IzvarastvAM
manOnItaM kRtavAnaM| 15 yatO yadyad adrAkSIrazrauSIzca sarvvESAM mAnavAnAM
samIpE tvam tESAM sAKSi bhaviSyasi| 16 ataEva kutO vilambasE? prabhO rnAmna prArthya
nijapApaprakSAlanArthaM majjanAya samuttiSTha| 17 tataH paraM yirUzAlamnagaraM
pratyAgatya mandirE'ham EkadA prArthayE, tasmin samayE'ham abhibhUtaH san prabhUM
sAKSat pazyan, 18 tvam tvaraya yirUzAlamaH pratiSThasva yatO lokAmayi tava sAKSyAM na
grahISyanti, mAmpratyuditaM tasyEdaM vAkyam azrauSam| 19 tatOhaM pratyavAdiSam hE
prabhO pratibhajanabhavanaM tvayi vizvAsinO lokAn baddhvA prahRtavAn, 20 tatha tava
sAKSiNaH stiphAnasya raktapAtanasamayE tasya vinAzAM sammanya sannidhau tiSThan
hantRlOkAnAM vASAmSi rakSitavAn, Etat tE viduH| 21 tataH sO'kathayat pratiSThasva
tvAM dUrasthabhinnadEzlyAnAM samIpaM prESayiSyE| 22 tadA loka EtAvatparyyantAM
tadyAM kathAM zrutva prOccairakathayan, EnaM bhUmaNPalAd dUrIkuruta, EtAdRzajanasya
jIvanaM nOcitam| 23 ityuccaiH kathayitvA vasanAni parityajya gagaNaM prati dhUlIrakSipan
24 tataH sahasrasEnApatiH paulaM durgAbhyantara nEtum samAdizat| Etasya pratikUIAH
santO lokaH kinnimittam EtAvaduccaiHsvaram akurvvan, Etat vEttum taM kazaya prahRtya
tasya parikSAM karttumAdizat| 25 padAtayazcarmmanirmmitarajjubhistasya bandhanaM
karttumudyatAstAstadAnIM paulaH sammukhasthitaM zatasEnApatim uktavAn danPAjnAyAm
aprAptAyAM kim rOmilOkAM praharttuM yuSmAkam adhikArOsti? 26 EnAM kathAM zrutva sa
sahasrasEnApatEH sannidhiM gatva tAM vArttAmavadat sa rOmilOkA EtasmAt sAvadhAnaH
san karmma kuru| 27 tasmAt sahasrasEnApati rgatva tamaprAKSit tvAM kim rOmilOkAH?
iti mAM brUhi| sO'kathayat satyam| 28 tataH sahasrasEnApatiH kathitavAn bahudravinaM
dattvAhaM tat paurasakhyam prAptavAn; kintu paulaH kathitavAn ahaM januna tat prAptO'smi|
29 itthaM sati yE prahArENa taM parikSituM samudyatA Asan tE tasya samIpAt prAtiSThanta;
sahasrasEnApatistaM rOmilOkAM vijnjAya svayam yat tasya bandhanam akArSit tatkArANAd
abibhEt| 30 yihUdIyalOkAH paulam kutO'pavadantE tasya vRttAntaM jnjAtuM vAnjchan
sahasrasEnApatiH parE'hani paulam bandhanAt mOcayitvA pradhAnayAjakan mahAsabhAyAH
sarvvAlOkAzca samupasthAtum Adizya tESAM sannidhau paulam avarOhya sthApitavAn|

23 sabhAsadlOkAn prati paulO'nanyadRSTyA pazyan akathayat, hE bhrAtRgaNa
adya yAvat saralEna sarvvAntaHkaraNEnEzvarasya sAKSad AcarAmi| 2 anEna
hanAnIyanAmA mahAyAjakastaM kapOIE capETEnAhantum samIpasthalOkAn AdiSTavAn|
3 tada paulastamavadat, hE bahiSpariSkRta, IzvarastvAM praharttum udyatOsti, yatO
vyavasthAnusArENa vicArayitum upavizya vyavasthAM lagghitva mAM praharttum AnjApayasi|
4 tatO nikaTastha loka akathayan, tvAM kim Izvarasya mahAyAjakaM nindasi? 5 tataH

paulaH pratibhASitavAn hE bhrAtRgaNa mahAyAjaka ESa iti na buddhaM mayA tadanyacca
 svalOkAnAm adhipatiM prati durvvAkyAM mA kathaya, EtAdrZl lipirasti| 6 anantaraM
 paulastESAM arddhaM sidUkilOkA arddhaM phirUzilOkA iti dRSTvA prOccaiH sabhAsthalOkAn
 avadat hE bhrAtRgaNa ahaM phirUzimatAvalambi phirUzinaH satnAnazca, mRtalOkAnAm
 utthAnE pratyAzAkaraNAD ahamapavAditOsmi| 7 iti kathAyAM kathitAyAM phirUzidUkinOH
 parasparaM bhinnavAkyatvAt sabhAyA madhyE dvau samGhau jAtau| 8 yataH sidUkilOkA
 utthAnaM svargIyadUtA AtmAnazca sarvvESAM EtESAM kamapi na manyantE, kintu phirUzinaH
 sarvvam aggikurvanti| 9 tataH parasparam atizayakOLahale samupasthitE phirUzinAM
 pakSiyAH sabhAstha adhyApakah pratipakSA uttiSThantO 'kathayan, Etasya mAnavasya
 kamapi dOSaM na pazyAmaH; yadi kazcid AtmA vA kazcid dUta EnaM pratyAdizat tarhi
 vayam Izvarasya prAtikUlyEna na yOtsyAmaH| 10 tasmAd atIva bhinnavAkyatvE sati tE paulaM
 khaNPam khaNPam kariSyantItYAzagkayA sahasrasEnApatiH sEnAgaNaM tatsthAnaM yAtuM
 sabhAtO balAt paulaM dhRtvA durgaM nEtanjAjnjApayat| 11 rAtro prabhustasya samIpe
 tiSThan kathitavAn hE paula nirbhayo bhava yathA yirUZAlamnagarE mayi sAKSyAM dattavAn
 tathA rOmAnagarEpi tvayA dAtavyam| 12 dinE samupasthitE sati kiyanto yihUdIyalOkA
 EkamantraNAH santaH paulaM na hatvA bhOjanapAnE kariSyAma iti zaphEna svAn
 abadhnan| 13 catvAriMzajjanEbhyO'dhika lOkA iti paNam akurvvan| 14 tE mahAyAjakAnAM
 prAcInalOkAnAnjca samIpaM gatvA kathayan, vayaM paulaM na hatvA kimapi na bhOkSyAmahE
 dRPhEnAnEna zaphEna baddhvA abhavAma| 15 ataEva sAmprataM sabhAsadlOkaiH saha
 vayaM tasmin kanjcid vizESavicAraM kariSyAmastadartthaM bhavAn zvO 'smAkAM samIpaM tam
 Anayatviti sahasrasEnApatayE nivEdanaM kuruta tEna yuSmAkAM samIpaM upasthitEH pUrvvam
 vayaM taM hantu sajjiSyAma| 16 tada paulasya bhAginEyastESamiti mantraNAM vijnjAya
 durgaM gatvA tAM vArttAM paulam uktavAn| 17 tasmAt paula EkaM zatasEnApatim AhUya
 vAkyamidam bhASitavAn sahasrasEnApatEH samIpe'sya yuvamanuSyasya kinjinnivEdanam
 AstE, tasmAt tatsavidham EnaM naya| 18 tataH sa tamAdAya sahasrasEnApatEH samIpaM
 upasthAya kathitavAn, bhavataH samIpe'sya kimapi nivEdanamAstE tasmAt bandiH paulO
 mAmAhUya bhavataH samIpaM Enam AnEtUM prArthitavAn| 19 tada sahasrasEnApatistasya
 hastaM dhRtvA nirjanasthAnaM nitvA prSThavan tava kiM nivEdanam? tat kathaya| 20
 tataH sOkathayat, yihUdIyalAkAH paule kamapi vizESavicAraM chalam kRtvA taM sabhAM
 nEtUM bhavataH samIpe nivEdayitUM amantrayan| 21 kintu mavata tanna svIkarttavayaM
 yatastESAM madhyEvarttinazcatvAriMzajjanEbhyO 'dhikalOkA EkamantraNA bhUtvA paulaM na
 hatvA bhOjanaM pAnanjca na kariSyAma iti zaphEna baddhAH santO ghAtaka iva sajjiTA
 idAnIM kEvalam bhavato 'numatim apEkSantE| 22 yAmimAM kathAM tvAM nivEditavAn tAM
 kasmaicidapi mA kathayEtyuktvA sahasrasEnApatistaM yuvAnaM visRSTavAn| 23 anantaraM
 sahasrasEnApati rdvau zatasEnApati AhUyEdam Adizat, yuvAM rAtrau praharaikAvaziSTAYAM
 satyAM kaisariyanagaraM yAtuM padAtisainyanAM dvE zatE ghOTakArOhisainyanAM
 saptatiM zaktidhArisainyanAM dvE zatE ca janAn sajjiTAn kurutaM| 24 paulam ArOhayitUM
 phIlIkSADhipatEH samIpaM nirvVighnaM nEtunjca vAhanAni samupasthApayataM| 25 aparaM
 sa patraM likhitvA dattavAn tallikhitamEtat, 26 mahAmahimazrIyuktaphIlIkSADhipatayE
 klaudiyaluSiyasya namaskAraH| 27 yihUdIyalOkAH pUrvvam EnaM mAnavaM dhRtvA
 svahastai rhanthum udyata EtasminnantarE sasainyOhaM tatrOpasthAya ESa janO rOmIya
 iti vijnjAya taM rakSitavAn| 28 kinnimittaM tE tamapavadantE tajnjAtuM tESA sabhAM
 tamAnAyitavAn| 29 tatatastESAM vyavasthAyA viruddhaya kayAcana kathaya so'pavAdito'bhavat,
 kintu sa zRgkhalabandhanArhO vA prANanAzArhO bhavatlDrzaH kOPYaparAdhO mayAsya
 na dRSTaH| 30 tathApi manuSyasyAsya vadhArthaM yihUdIya ghAtakaiva sajjiTA EtAM
 vArttAM zrutvA tatksaNaT tava samIpaMEnaM prESitavAn asyApavAdakAMzca tava samIpaM

gatvApavaditum AjnjApayam| bhavataH kuzalaM bhUyAt| 31 sainyaNa AjnjAnusArENa paulaM gRhItvA tasyAM rajanyaM AntipAtrinagaram Anayat| 32 parE'hani tEna saha yAtuM ghOTakArUPhasainyaNaM sthApayitvA parAvRtya durgaM gatavAn| 33 tataH parE ghOTakArOhisainyaNaH kaisariyAnagaram upasthAya tatpatram adhipateEH karE samarpya tasya samIpE paulam upasthApatavAn| 34 tadAdhipatistatpatraM paThitvA pRSThavAN ESa kimpradEzIyO janaH? sa kilikiyApradEzIya EkO jana iti jnjAtvA kathitavAn, 35 tavApavAdakagaNa Agate tava kathAM zROSyAmi| hErOdrAjagRhE taM sthApayitum AdiSTavAn|

24 panjcabhyO dinEbhyaH paraM hanAnIyanAmA mahAyAjakO'dhipateEH samakSaM paulasya prAtikUlyEna nivEdayituM tartullanAmAnaM kanjcana vaktAraM prAcInajanAMzca sagginaH kRtvA kaisariyAnagaram Agacchat| 2 tataH paule samAnItE sati tartullastasyApavAdakathAM kathayitum Arabhata hE mahAmahimaphIlIkSa bhavato vayam atinirvighnaM kAlaM yApayAmO bhavataH pariNAmadarzitaya EtaddEzIyanAM bahUni maggalAni ghaTitAni, 3 iti hEtO rvayamatikRtajnjAH santaH sarvvatra sarvvadA bhavato guNAN gAyamaH| 4 kintu bahubhiH kathAbhi rbhavantaM yEna na viranjayAmi tasmAd vinayE bhavAn banukampya madalpakathAM zRNOtu| 5 ESa mahAmArIsvarUpO nAsaratIyamatagrAhisaMghAtasya mukhyO bhUtvA sarvvadEzESu sarvvESAM yihUdIyanAM rAjadrOhAcaraNapravRttIM janayatItyasmAbhi rnizcitaM| 6 sa mandiramapi azuci karttuM cESTitavAn; iti kArANAd vayam EnaM dhRtvA svavyavasthAnusArENa vicArayitum prAvarttAmahi; 7 kintu luSiyaH sahasrasEnApatirAgatya balAd asmAKaM karEbhya EnaM gRhItvA 8 EtasyApavAdakAn bhavataH samIpam Agantum AjnjApayat| vayaM yasmin tamapavAdAmO bhavata padapavAdakathAyAM vicAritAyAM satyAM sarvvaM vRttAntaM vEdituM zakSyate| 9 tato yihUdIya api svIkRtya kathitavanta ESA katha pramANam| 10 adhipatau kathAM kathayitum paulaM pratIggitaM kRtavati sa kathitavAn bhavAn bahUn vatsarAn yAvad EtaddEzasya zAsanaM karOtIti vijnjaya pratyuttaraM dAtum akSObhO'bhavam| 11 adya kEvalaM dvAdaza dinAni yAtAni, aham ArAdhanAM karttuM yirUZAlamanagaraM gatavAn ESA katha bhavata jnjAtuM zakyate; 12 kintvibhE mAM madhyEmandiraM kEnApi saha vitaNPAM kurvvantaM kutrApi bhajanabhavanE nagare vA lOkAn kupravRttIM janayantuM na dRSTavantaH| 13 idANIM yasmin yasmin mAM apavadante tasya kimapi pramANaM dAtuM na zaknuvanti| 14 kintu bhaviSyadvAkyagranthE vyavasthAgranthE ca yA yA katha likhitaste tAsu sarvvAsu vizvasya yanmatam imE vidharmmaM jAnanti tanmatAnusArENaHaM nijapitRpuruSANAm Izvaram ArAdhayAmItyahaM bhavataH samakSam agglkarOmi| 15 dhArmmikANam adhArmmikANanjca pramitalOkAnAmEvOtthAnaM bhaviSyatIti kathAmime svIkurvanti tathAhamapi tasmin IzvarE pratyAzAM karOmi; 16 Izvarasya mANavAnAnjca samIpE yatha nirdOSO bhavAmi tadarthaM satataM yatnavAn smi| 17 bahuSu vatsarESu gatESu svadEzIyalOkAnAM nimittaM dAnIyadravyANI naivEdyAni ca samAdAya punarAgamanaM kRtavAn| 18 tatOhaM zuci rbhUtvA lOkAnAM samAgamaM kalahaM vA na kAritavAn tathApyAziyAdEzIyAH kiyanto yihudIyalOkA madhyEmandiraM mAM dhRtavantaH| 19 mamOpari yadi kAcidapavAdakathAsti tarhi bhavataH samIpam upasthAya tESAmEva sAkSyadAnam ucitam| 20 nOCet pUrVvE mahAsabhAsthAnAM lOkAnAM sannidhau mama daNPAYamAnatvasamaye, ahamadya mRtAnAmutthAnE yuSmAbhi rvicAritOsmi, 21 tESAM madhyE tiSThannaHaM yAmimAM kathAmuccaiH svarENa kathitavAn tadanyO mama kOpi DOSO'labhyata na vEti varam EtE samupasthitalOkA vadantu| 22 tada phIlIkSa EtAM kathAM zrutvA tanmatasya vizESavRttAntaM vijnjAtuM vicAraM sthagitaM kRtvA kathitavAn luSiye sahasrasEnApatau samAyAtE sati yuSmAKaM vicAram ahaM niSpAdayiSyAmi| 23 anantaram bandhanaM vinA paulaM rakSituM tasya sEvanAya sAkSATkaraNAya vA tadyAtmIyabandhujanAn na vArayitunjca zamasEnApatim AdiSTavAn| 24 alpadinAt paraM

phIlIkSO'dhipati rdruSillAnAmnA yihUdIyayA svabhAryyayA sahAgatya paulamAhUya tasya mukhAt khriSTadharmmasya vRttAntam azrauSIt| 25 paulEna nyAyasya parimitabhOgasya caramavicArasya ca kathAyAM kathitAyAM satyAM phIlIkSah kampamAnaH san vyAharad idAnIM yAhi, aham avakAzAM prApya tvAm AhUsyAmi| 26 muktipraptiyarthaM paulEna mahyaM mudrAdAsyantE iti patyAzAM kRtvA sa punaH punastamAhUya tEna sAKaM kathOpakathanaM kRtavAn| 27 kintu vatsaradvayAt paraM parkiyaphISTa phAlIkSasya padaM prAptE sati phIlIkSO yihUdIyAn santuSTAN cikIrSan paulaM baddhaM saMsthApya gatavAn|

25 anantaraM phISTO nijarApyam Agatya dinatrayAt paraM kaisariyAtO yirUzAlamnagaram Agamat| 2 tadA mahAyAjako yihUdIyAnAM pradhAnalOkAzca tasya samakSaM paulam apAvadanta| 3 bhavAn taM yirUzAlamam AnEtum AjnjApayatviti vinIya tE tasmAd anugrahaM vAnjchitavantaH| 4 yataH pathimadhyE gOpanEna paulaM hantum tai rghAtaka niyuktAH| phISTa uttaraM dattavAn paulaH kaisariyAyAM sthAsyati punaralpadinAt param ahaM tatra yAsyAmi| 5 tatastasya mAnuSasya yadi kazcid aparAdhastiSThati tarhi yuSmAKaM yE zaknuvanti tE mayA saha tatra gatvA tamapavadantu sa EtAM kathAM kathitavAn| 6 dazadivasEbhyO'dhikaM vilambya phISTastasmAt kaisariyanagaraM gatvA parasmin divasE vicArAsana upadizya paulam AnEtum AjnjApayat| 7 paulE samupasthitE sati yirUzAlamnagarAd AgatA yihUdIyalOkAstAM caturdizi saMvESTya tasya viruddhaM bahUn mahAdOSAn utthApatavantaH kintu tESAM kimapi pramANaM dAtuM na zaknuvantaH| 8 tataH paulaH svasmin uttaramidam uditavAn, yihUdIyAnAM vyavasthAya mandirasya kaisarasya vA pratikUlaM kimapi karmma nAhaM kRtavAn| 9 kintu phISTO yihUdIyAn santuSTAN karttum abhilaSan paulam abhASata tvAM kiM yirUzAlamaM gatvAsmin abhiyOgE mama sAKSad vicArito bhaviSyasi? 10 tataH paula uttaraM prOktaVAn, yatra mama vicArO bhavitum yOgyaH kaisarasya tatra vicArAsana Eva samupasthitOsmi; ahaM yihUdIyAnAM kAmapi hAniM nAKArSam iti bhavAn yathArthato vijAnAti| 11 kanjcidaparAdhaM kinjcana vadharhaM karmma vA yadyaham akariSyam tarhi prANahananadaNPamapi bhOktum udyatO'bhaviSyAM, kintu tE mama samapavAdaM kurvvanti sa yadi kalpitamAtro bhavati tarhi tESAM karESu mAM samarpayitum kasyApyadhikArO nAsti, kaisarasya nikaTE mama vicArO bhavatu| 12 tadA phISTO mantribhiH sArddhaM saMmantrya paulaya kathitavAn, kaisarasya nikaTE kiM tava vicArO bhaviSyati? kaisarasya samIpaM gamiSyasi| 13 kiyaddinEbhyaH param AgripparAja barNIki ca phISTaM sAKSAT karttum kaisariyanagaram Agatavantau| 14 tadA tau bahudinAni tatra sthitau tataH phISTastaM rAjAnaM paulasya kathAM vijnjApya kathayitum Arabhata paulanAmAnam EkaM bandi phIlIkSO baddhaM saMsthApya gatavAn| 15 yirUzAlami mama sthitiKAlE mahAyAjako yihUdIyAnAM prAcinalOkAzca tam apOdyA tamprati danPAjnjAM prArthayanta| 16 tatOham ityuttaram avadaM yAvad apOditO janaH svApavAdakan sAKSAT kRtvA svasmin yO'parAdha ArOpitastasya pratyuttaram dAtuM suyogaM na prApnOti, tAvatkAlaM kasyApi mAnuSasya prANanAzAjnjApanaM rOmilOkAnAM riti rnahi| 17 tatastESvatrAgatESu parasmin divasE'ham avilambaM vicArAsana upavizya taM mAnuSam AnEtum AjnjApyam| 18 tadanantaraM tasyApavAdaka upasthAya yAdRzam ahaM cintitavAn tAdRzaM kanjcana mahApavAdaM nOthApya 19 svESAM matE tathA paulo yaM sajiVaM vadati tasmin yIzunAmani mRtajanE ca tasya viruddhaM kathitavantaH| 20 tatOhaM tAdRgvicArE saMzayAnaH san kathitavAn tvAM yirUzAlamaM gatvA kiM tatra vicArito bhavitum icchasi? 21 tadA paulO mahArAjasya nikaTE vicArito bhavitum prArthayata, tasmAd yAvatkAlaM taM kaisarasya samIpaM prESayitum na zaknOmi tAvatkAlaM tamatra sthApayitum AdISTavAn| 22 tata AgrippaH phISTam uktavAn, ahamapi tasya mAnuSasya kathAM zrOtum abhilaSAmi| tadA phISTO vyAharat zvastadyAM kathAM tvAM zrOSyasi| 23 parasmin divasE AgrippO barNIki ca mahAsamAgamaM kRtvA pradhAnavAhinIpatibhi nragarasthpradhAnalOkazca saha militva rAjagRhamAgatya

samupasthitau tadA phIStasyAjnjayA paula AnItO'bhavat| 24 tadA phIStAH kathitavAn hE rAJan Agrippa hE upasthitAH sarvvE lOkA yirUzAlamnagarE yihUdIyalOkasamUho yasmin mAnuSE mama samIpE nivEdanaM kRtvA prOccaiH kathAmimAM kathitavAn punaralpakAlamapi tasya jIvanaM nOcitaM tamEtaM mAnuSaM pazyata| 25 kintvESa janaH prANanAzarhaM kimapi karmma na kRtavAn ityajAnAM tathApi sa mahArAjasya sannidhau vicAriTO bhavituM prArthayata tasmAt tasya samIpam taM prESayituM matimakaravam| 26 kintu zrIyuktasya samIpam Etasmin kiM lEkhanIyam ityasya kasyacin nirNayasya na jAtatvAd Etasya vicArE sati yathAhaM lEkhituM kinjcana nizcitaM prApnOmi tadarthaM yuSmAkaM samakSaM vizESatO hE AgripparAja bhavataH samakSam Etam AnayE| 27 yatO bandiprESaNasamayE tasyAbhiyOgasya kinjcidalEkhanam aham ayuktaM jAnAmi|

26 tata AgrippaH paulam avAdIt, nijAM kathAM kathayituM tubhyam anumati rdIyatE| tasmAt paulaH karaM prasAryya svasmin uttaram avAdIt| 2 hE AgripparAja yatKArANAdahaM yihUdIyairapavAditO 'bhavaM tasya vRttAntam adya bhavataH sAKSan nivEdayitumanumatOham idaM svIyaM paramaM bhAgyaM manyE; 3 yatO yihUdIyalOkAnAM madhyE yA yA rItiH sUkSmavicArAzca santi tESu bhavAn vijnjatamaH; ataEva prArthayE dhairyyamavalambya mama nivEdanaM zRNOtu| 4 ahaM yirUzAlamnagarE svadEzIyalOkAnAM madhyE tiSthan A yauvanakAlAd yadrUpam AcaritavAn tad yihUdIyalOkAH sarvvE vidanti| 5 asmAkaM sarvvEbhyaH zuddhatamaM yat phirUzIyamataM tadavalambi bhUtvaHaM kAlaM yApitavAn yE janA A balyakAlAn mAM jAnAnti tE EtAdRzaM sAKSyAM yadi dadAti tarhi dAtuM zaknuvanti| 6 kintu hE AgripparAja IzvarO'smAkaM pUrsvapurusanAM nikaTE yad aggikRtavAn tasya pratyAzAhEtOraham idAnIM vicArasthAnE danPAYamAnOsmi| 7 tasyAggikArasya phalaM prAptum asmAkaM dvAdazavaMza divAnizAM mahAyatnAd IzvarasEvanaM kRtvA yAM pratyAzAM kurvvanti tasyAH pratyAzAyA hEtOrahaM yihUdIyairapavAditO'bhavam| 8 IzvarO mRtAn utthApayisyatIti vAkyAM yuSmAkaM nikaTE'sambhavaM kutO bhavEt? 9 nAsaratIyayIzO rnAmnO viruddhaM nAnAprakArapratikUIAcaraNam ucitam ityahaM manasi yathArthaM vijnjAya 10 yirUzAlamanagarE tadakaravaM phalataH pradhAnayAjakasya nikaTat kSamatAM prApya bahUn pavitralOkAn kArAyAM baddhavAn vizESatatesAM hananasamayE tESAM viruddhAM nijAM sammatim prakAzitavAn| 11 vAraM vAraM bhajanabhavanESu tEbhyO danPaM pradattavAn balAt taM dharmmaM nindayitavAmzca punazca tAn prati mahAkrOdhad unmattaH san vidEzIyanagarAni yAvat tAn tAPitavAn| 12 itthaM pradhAnayAjakasya samIpAt zaktim AjnjApatranjca labdhvA dammESaknagaram gatavAn| 13 tadAhaM hE rAJan mArgamadyE madhyAhnakAlE mama madIyasagginAM lOkAnanjca catasRSu dikSu gaganat prakAzamAnAM bhAskaratOpi tEjasvatim diptim dRSTavAn| 14 tasmAd asmAsu sarvvESu bhUmau patitesu satsu hE zaula hai zaula kutO mAM tAPayasi? kaNTakAnAM mukhE pAdahananaM tava duHsAdhyam ibriyabhASaya gadita EtAdRza EkaH zabDO mayA zrutaH| 15 tadAhaM prSTavAn hE prabhO kO bhavAn? tataH sa kathitavAn yaM yIzUM tvaM tAPayasi soHaM, 16 kintu samuttiSTha tvaM yad dRSTavAn itaH punanjca yadyat tvAM darzayisyaMi tESAM sarvvESAM kAryyanAM tvAM sAKSiNaM mama sEvakanjca karttum darzanam adAm| 17 vizESatO yihUdIyalOkEbhyO bhinnajAtIyEbhyazca tvAM manOnItaM kRtvA tESAM yatha pApamOcanaM bhavati 18 yatha tE mayi vizvasya pavitrikRtAnAM madhyE bhAgam prApnuvanti tadabhiprAyENa tESAM jnjAnacakSUMSi prasannani karttuM tathAndhakArAd dIptim prati zaitAnadhikArAcca IzvaraM prati matIH parAvarttayituM tESAM samIpam tvAM prESyAmi| 19 hE AgripparAja EtAdRzaM svargIyapratyAdEzama agrAhyam akRtvAhaM 20 prathamato dammESaknagarE tatO yirUzAlami sarvvasmin yihUdIyadEzE anyESu dEzESu ca yEna lOkA matim parAvarttya IzvaraM prati parAvarttayantE, manaHparAvarttanayOgyAni karmmAni ca kurvvanti tAdRzam upadEzAM pracAritavAn| 21 EtatkArANAd yihUdIya madhyEmandiraM mAM dhRtvA hantum

udyatAH| 22 tathApi khrISTO duHkhaM bhuktva sarvvESAM pUrvvaM zmazAnAd utthAya nijadEzlyAnAM bhinnadEzlyAnAnjca samIpE dIptiM prakAzayiSyati 23 bhaviSyadvAdigaNO mUsAzca bhAvikAryasya yadidaM pramANam adadurEtad vinAnyAM kathAM na kathayitVA IzvarAd anugrahaM labdhvA mahatAM kSudranANjca sarvvESAM samIpE pramANam dattvAdya yAvat tiStHAmi| 24 tasyamAM kathAM nizamya phISTa uccaiH svarENa kathitavAn hE paula tvam unmattOsi bahuvidyAbhyAsEna tvam hatajnAnO jAtaH| 25 sa uktavAn hE mahAmahima phISTa nAham unmattaH kintu satyaM vivEcanIyanjca vAkyaM prastaumi| 26 yasya sAkSAd akSOBhaH san kathAM kathayAmi sa rAjA tadvRttAntaM jAnAti tasya samIpE kimapi guptaM nEti mayA nizcitaM budhyatE yatastad vijanE na kRtaM| 27 hE AgripparAja bhavAn kiM bhaviSyadvAdigaNOktAni vAkyaNi pratyEti? bhavAn pratyEti tadahaM jAnAmi| 28 tata AgrippaH paulam abhihitavAn tvam pravRttiM janayitVA prAyENa mAmapi khrISTiyAM karOSi| 29 tataH so'vAdIt bhavAn yE yE lOkAzca mama kathAm adya zRNvanti prAyENa iti nahi kintvEtat zRgkhalabandhanaM vinA sarvvathA tE sarvve mAdRza bhavantvitlvasya samIpE prArthayE'ham| 30 EtasyAM kathAyAM kathitAyAM sa rAjA so'dhipati rbarNIki sabhAstha lOkAzca tasmAd utthAya 31 gOpAnE parasparaM vivicya kathitavanta ESa janO bandhanArhaM prANahananArhaM vA kimapi karmma nAkarOt| 32 tata AgrippaH phISTam avadat, yadyESa mAnuSaH kaisarasya nikaTE vicArito bhavituM na prArthayiSyat tarhi muktO bhavitum azakSyat|

27 jalapathEnAsmAkam itOliyAdEzaM prati yAtrAyAM nizcitAyAM satyAM tE yUliyanAmnO mahArAjasya saMghAtAntargatasya sEnApatEH samIpE paulaM tadanyAn katinayajanAMzca samArpayan| 2 vayam AdrAmuttIyAM pOtamEkam Aruhya AziyAdEzasya taTasamIpEna yAtuM matiM kRtvA laggaram utthApya pOtam amOcayAma; mAkidaniyAdEzasthathiSalaniknivAsyAristArkhanAmA kazcid janO'smAbhiH sArddham AsIt| 3 parasmin divasE 'smAbhiH sIdOnnagarE pOTE lAgitE tatra yUliyaH sEnApatiH paulaM prati saujanyaM pradarthya sAntvanArthaM bandhubAndhavAn upayAtum anujajnau| 4 tasmAt pOTE mOcitE sati sammukhavAyOH sambhavAd vayaM kuprOpadvIpasya tIrasamIpEna gatavantaH| 5 kilikiyAyAH pAmphUliyAyAzca samudrasya pAraM gatVA lUkiyAdEzAntargataM murAnagaram upAtiStHAmA| 6 tatsthAnAd itAliyAdEzaM gacchati yaH sikandariyAnagarasya pOtastaM tatra prApya zatasEnApatistaM pOtam asmAn ArOhayat| 7 tataH paraM bahUni dinAni zanaiH zanaiH rgatVA knIdapArzvOpasthtiH pUrvvaM pratikULena pavanEna vayaM salmOnyAH sammukham upasthAya krItiyupadvIpasya tIrasamIpEna gatavantaH| 8 kaSTEna tamuttIryya lAsEyAnagarasyAdhaH sundaranAmakaM khAtam upAtiStHAmA| 9 itthaM bahutithaH kaLO yApita upavAsadinanjcAtItaM, tatkAraNat navartmani bhayagkarE sati paulO vinayEna kathitavAn, 10 hE mahEcchA ahaM nizcayaM jAnAmi yAtrAyAmasyAm asmAkam klEza bahUnAmapacayAzca bhaviSyanti, tE kEvalaM pOtasAmagryOriti nahi, kintvasmAkam prANAnAmapi| 11 tadA zatasEnApatiH paulOktavAkyatOpi karNadhArasya pOtavaNijazca vAkyaM bahumaMsta| 12 tat khAtaM zitakAlE vAsArhasthAnaM na tasmAd avAcIpraticOrdizOH krItiyAH phainikiyakhAtaM yAtuM yadi zaknuvantastarhi tatra zitakAlaM yApayituM prAyENa sarvve mantrayAmAsuH| 13 tataH paraM dakSiNavAyu rmandaM vahatIti vilOkya nijAbhiprAyasya siddhEH suyOgo bhavatIti buddhvA pOtaM mOcayitVA krItiyupadvIpasya tIrasamIpEna calitavantaH| 14 kintvalpakSaNat paramEva urakludOnnAmA pratikUlaH pracanPO vAyu rvahan pOTE'lagit 15 tasyAbhimukhaM gantum pOtasyAzaktatvAd vayaM vAyuna svayaM nItAH| 16 anantaraM klaudInAmna upadvIpasya kUlasamIpEna pOtaM gamayitVA bahunA kaSTEna kSudranAvam arakSama| 17 tE tAmAruhya rajjca pOtasyAdhObhAgam abadhnan tadanantaraM cEt pOto saikatE lagatIti bhayAd vAtavasanAnyamOcayan tataH pOto vAyuna cAlitaH| 18 kintu kramazO vAyOH prabalatvAt pOto dolAyamAnO'bhavat

parasmIn divasE pOtasthAni katipayAni dravyANi tOyE nikSiptAni| 19 tRtIyadivasE vayaM
 svahastaiH pOtasajanadravyANi nikSiptavantaH| 20 tatO bahudinAni yAvat sUryyanakSatrAdIni
 samAcchannAni tato 'tIva vAtyAgamAd asmAKaM prANarakSAyAH kApi pratyAZa nAtiSThat|
 21 bahudinESu lOkairanAhArENa yApitESu sarvvESAM sAKsat paulastiSThan akathayat, hE
 mahEcchAH krItIyupadvIpAt pOtAM na mOcayitum ahaM pUrvvaM yad avadaM tadgrahaNaM
 yuSmAkam ucitam AsIt tathA kRtE yuSmAkam ESA vipad ESO'pacayazca nAghaTiSyEtAm| 22
 kintu sAmprataM yuSmAn vinIya bravImyahaM, yUyaM na kSubhyata yuSmAkam EkasyApi
 prANinO hAni rna bhaviSyati, kEvalasya pOtasya hAni rbhaviSyati| 23 yatO yasyEzvarasya
 lOkO'haM yanjcAhaM paricarAmi tadIya EkO dUtO hyO rAtrau mamAntike tiSThan kathitavAn,
 24 hE paula mA bhaiSIH kaisarasya sammukhE tvayOpasthAtavyaM; tavaitAn sagginO lOkAn
 IzvarastubhyaM dattavAn| 25 ataEva hE mahEcchA yUyaM sthiramanaSO bhavata mahyaM
 yA kathAkathi sAvazyAM ghaTiSyatE mamaitAdRzI vizvAsa IzvarE vidyatE, 26 kintu kasyacid
 upadvIpasyOpari patitavyam asmAbhiH| 27 tataH param AdriyAsamudrE pOtastathaiva
 dOlAyamaNaH san itastatO gacchan caturdazadivasasya rAtRE rdvItIyapraharasamayE kasyacit
 sthalasya samIpamupatiSThatIti pOtIyalOkA anvamanyanta| 28 tatastE jalaM parimAya tatra
 viMzati rvyAmA jalAnIti jnjAtavantaH| kinjciddUrAM gatvA punarapi jalaM parimitavantaH| tatra
 panjcadaza vyAmA jalAni dRSTvA 29 cEt pASANE lagatIti bhayAt pOtasya pazcAdbhAgatazcaturo
 laggarAn nikSipya divAkaram apEkSyA sarvvE sthitavantaH| 30 kintu pOtIyalOkAH pOAgrahbAgE
 laggaranikSEpaM chalaM kRtvA jaladhau kSudranAvam avarOhya palAyitum acESTanta| 31
 tataH paulaH sEnApatayE sainyagaNAya ca kathitavAn, EtE yadi pOtamadhyE na tiSThanti
 tarhi yuSmAkAM rakSaNaM na zakyaM| 32 tadA sEnAgaNO rajjUn chitvA nAvAM jalE patitum
 adadAt| 33 prabhAtasamayE paulaH sarvvAn janAn bhOjanArthaM prArthya vyAharat, adya
 caturdazadinAni yAvad yUyam apEkSamAnA anAhArAH kAlam ayApayata kimapi nAbhuMgdhaM|
 34 atO vinayE'haM bhakSyAM bhujyatAM tato yuSmAkAM maggalaM bhaviSyati, yuSmAkAM
 kasyacijjanasya ziraSaH kEzaikOpi na naMkSyati| 35 iti vyAhRtya paulaM pUpaM gRhItvEzvaraM
 dhanyaM bhASaMANastaM bhaMktvA bhOktum ArabdhavAn| 36 anantaraM sarvvE ca susthirAH
 santaH khAdyAni parpyagRhlan| 37 asmAKaM pOte SaTsaptatyadhikazatadvayalOkA Asan| 38
 sarvvESu lOkESu yathESTaM bhuktavatsu pOtasthan gOdhumAn jaladhau nikSipya taiH pOtasya
 bhArO laghUkRtaH| 39 dinE jATE'pi sa kO dEza iti tada na paryyaclIyata; kintu tatra samataTam
 EkaM khAtaM dRSTvA yadi zaknumastarhi vayaM tasyAbhyantaraM pOtAM gamayAma iti
 matiM kRtvA tE laggarAn chittvA jaladhau tyaktavantaH| 40 tathA karNabandhanaM mOcayitvA
 pradhAnaM vAtavasanam uttOlya tIrasamIpaM gatavantaH| 41 kintu dvayOH samudrayOH
 saggamasthAnE saikatOpari pOte nikSiptE 'grabhAgE bAdhitE pazcAdbhAgE prabalataragO'lagat
 tEna pOtO bhagnaH| 42 tasmAd bandayazcEd bAhubhistarantaH palAyantE ityAzagkayA
 sEnAgaNastAn hantum amantrayat; 43 kintu zatasEnApatiH paulaM rakSitum prayatnaM kRtvA
 tAn taccESTAyA nivartya ityAdiSTavAn, yE bAhutaraNaM jAnanti tE'gre prOllampya samudrE
 patitvA bAhubhistIrttvA kUlAM yAntu| 44 aparam avaziSTA janAH kASThaM pOtIyaM dravyaM
 vA yEna yat prApayatE tadavalambya yAntu; itthaM sarvvE bhUmiM prApya prANai rjIvItAH|

28 itthaM sarvvESu rakSAM prAptESu tatratyOpadvIpasya nAma milItEti tE jnjAtavantaH|
 2 asabhyalOkA yathESTam anakampAM kRtvA varttamAnavRSTEh zItAcca vahniM
 prajjvAlyAsmAkam Atithyam akurvvan| 3 kintu paula indhanAni saMgRhya yadA tasmin
 agrau nirakSipat, tada vahnEH pratApAt EkaH kRSNasarpO nirgatya tasya hastE draSTavAn|
 4 tE'sabhyalOkAstasya hastE sarpam avalambamAnaM dRSTvA parasparam uktavanta
 ESa janO'vazyAM narahA bhaviSyati, yatO yadyapi jaladhE rakSAM prAptavAn tathApi
 pratiphalaDyaka EnaM jIvituM na dadAti| 5 kintu sa hastaM vidhunvan taM sarpam agnimadhyE
 nikSipya kAmapi pIpAM nAptavAn| 6 tato viSajvAlaya Etasya zarIraM sphItaM bhaviSyati yadvA

haThAdayaM prANAn tyakSyatIti nizcitya loka bahukSanAni yAvat tad draSTuM sthitavantaH
 kintu tasya kasyAzcid vipadO'ghaTanAt tE tadviparItaM vijñjAya bhASitavanta ESa kazcid
 dEvO bhavEt| 7 publiyanAmA jana EkstasyOpadvIpasyAdhipatirAsit tatra tasya bhUmyAdi ca
 sthitaM| sa janO'smAn nijagRhaM nItvA saujanyaM prakAzya dinatrayaM yAvad asmAkAM
 Atithyam akarOt| 8 tadA tasya publiyasya pitA jvarAtisArENa pIPyamAnaH san zayyAyAm
 AsIt; tataH paulastasya samIpaM gatvA prArthanAM kRtvA tasya gAtrE hastaM samarpya taM
 svasthaM kRtavAn| 9 itthaM bhUtE tadvIpanivAsina itarEpi rogilOkA AgatyA nirAmaya abhavan|
 10 tasmAttE'smAkam atIva satkAraM kRtavantaH, vizESataH prasthAnasamayE prayOjanIyAni
 nAnadravyANi dattavantaH| 11 itthaM tatra triSu mAsESu gatESu yasya cihnaM diyaskUrI tAdRza
 EkaH sikandariyanagarasya pOtaH zItakAlaM yApayan tasmin upadvIPE 'tiStThat tamEva pOtaM
 vayam Aruhya yAtrAM akurmma| 12 tataH prathamataH surAkUsanagaram upasthAya tatra
 trINi dinAni sthitavantaH| 13 tasmAd AvRtya rIgiyanagaram upasthitAH dinaikasmAt paraM
 dakSiNavayau sAnukUlyE sati parasmin divasE patiyallInagaram upAtiSthAmal| 14 tato'smAsu
 tatratyAM bhrAtRgaNaM prAptESu tE svaiH sArddham asmAn sapta dinAni sthApayitum
 ayatanta, itthaM vayaM rOmAnagaram pratyagacchAmal| 15 tasmAt tatratyAH bhrAtarO'smAkam
 AgamanavArttAM zrutvA Appiyapharam triSTavarNinJya yAvad agrEsaAH santOsmAn sAKSAT
 karttum Agaman; tESAM darzanAt paula IzvaraM dhanyaM vadan AzvAsam AptavAn| 16
 asmAsu rOmAnagaram gatESu zatasEnApatiH sarvvAn bandIn pradhAnasEnApatEH samIPE
 samArpayat kintu paulAya svarakSakapadAtina saha pRthag vastum anumatiM dattavAn| 17
 dinatrayAt paraM paulastaddEzasthAn pradhAnayihUdina AhUtavAn tatastESu samupasthitESu
 sa kathitavAn, hE bhrAtRgaNa nijalOkAnAM pUrvvapuruSANAM vA ritE rviparItaM kinjcana
 karmmAhaM nAkaravaM tathApi yirUzAlamanivAsinO loka mAM bandiM kRtvA rOmilOkAnAM
 hastESu samarpitavantaH| 18 rOmilOkA vicAryya mama prANahananArhaM kimapi kAraNaM na
 prApya mAM mOcayitum aicchan; 19 kintu yihUdilOkAnAm ApattyA mayA kaisaraAjasya
 samIPE vicArasya prArthana karttavYA jAtA nOcEt nijadEzIyalOkAn prati mama kOpyabhiyOgO
 nAsti| 20 EtatkAraNAd ahaM yuSmAn draSTuM saMlapitunjAhUyam isrAyElvazIyAnAM
 pratyAzAhEtOham EtEna zugkhalEna baddho'bhavam| 21 tadA tE tam avAdiSuH, yihUdiyadEzAd
 vayaM tvAmadhi kimapi patraM na prApta yE bhrAtaraH samAyAtAstESAM kOpi tava
 kAmapi vArttAM nAvadat abhadramapi nAkathayacca| 22 tava mataM kimiti vayaM tvattaH
 zrOtumicchAmaH| yad idaM navInaM matamutthitaM tat sarvvatra sarvvESAM nikaTE ninditaM
 jAtama iti vayaM jAnImaH| 23 taistadartham Ekasmin dinE nirUpite tasmin dinE bahava
 Ekatra militvA paulasya vAsagRham Agacchan tasmAt paula A prAtaHkAlAt sandhyAkAlaM
 yAvan mUsAvyavasthAgranthAd bhaviSyadvAdinAM granthEbhyazca yIzOH kathAm utthApya
 Izvarasya rAjyE pramANaM datvA tESAM pravRttiM janayitum cESTitavAn| 24 kEcittu tasya
 kathAM pratyAyan kEcittu na pratyAyan; 25 EtatkAraNAt tESAM parasparam anaiyAt
 sarvvE calitavantaH; tathApi paula EtAM kathAmEkAM kathitavAn pavitra Atma yizayiyasya
 bhaviSyadvaktu rvadanAd asmAkAM pitRpuruSEbhya EtAM kathAM bhadram kathayAmAsa,
 yathA, 26 "upagatyA janAnEtAn tvAM bhASasva vacastvidaM| karNaiH zrOSyatha yUYaM hi kintu
 yUYaM na bhOtsyatha| nEtrai rdrakSyatha yUyanjca jñjAtuM yUYaM na zakSyatha| 27 tE mAnuSA
 yathA nEtraiH paripazyanti naiva hi| karNaiH ryatha na zRNvanti budhyante na ca mAnasaiH|
 vyAvarttayatsu cittAni kALE kutrApi tESu vai| mattastE manujAH svastha yathA naiva bhavanti
 ca| tathA tESAM manuSyANAM santi sthUlA hi buddhayaH| badhiribhUtakarNAzca jAtAzca
 mudrita dRzaH| 28 ata IzvarAd yat paritrANaM tasya vArtta bhinnadEzIyanAM samIpaM prESitA
 taEva tAM grahiSyantIti yUYaM jAnita| 29 EtAdRzyAM kathAyAM kathitAyAM satyAM yihUdinaH
 parasparaM bahuvicAraM kurvvantO gatavantaH| 30 itthaM paulaH sampUrNaM vatsaradvayaM
 yAvad bhATakIyE vAsagRhe vasan yE lokAstasya sannidhim Agacchanti tAn sarvvAnEva

parigRhlān, 31 nirvighnam atizayaniHkSOBham IzvarIyarAjatvasya kathAM pracArayan prabhau
yIzau khrISTE kathAH samupAdizat| iti||

rOmiNaH

1 IzvarO nijaputramadhi yaM susaMvAdaM bhaviSyadvAdibhi rdharmmagranthE pratizrutavAn taM susaMvAdaM pracArayituM pRthakkRta AhUtAH prEritazca prabhO rylZukhrISTasya sEvakO yaH paulaH **2** sa rOmAnagarasthAn IzvarapriyAn AhUtAMzca pavitralOkAn prati patraM likhati| **3** asmAkaM sa prabhu rylZuH khriSTaH zArIrikasambandhEna dAyUdO vaMzOdbhavaH **4** pavitrasyatmanaH sambandhEna cEzvarasya prabhAvavAn putra iti zmazAnAt tasyOthAnEna pratipannaM| **5** aparaM yESAM madhyE yIzuna khriSTEna yUyamapyAhUtAstE 'nyadEzlyalOkAstasya nAmni vizvasya nidEzagrAhiNO yathA bhavanti **6** tadabhiprAyENa vayaM tasmAd anugrahaM prEritatvapadanjca prAptAH| **7** tAtEnAsmAkam IzvarENa prabhuNA yIzukhrISTEna ca yuSmabhyam anugrahaH zAntizca pradlyEtAM| **8** prathamataH sarvvasmin jagati yuSmAkaM vizvAsasya prakAzitatvAd ahaM yuSmAkaM sarvvESAM nimittaM yIzukhrISTasya nAma gRhlan Izvarasya dhanyavAdaM karOMi| **9** aparam Izvarasya prasAdAd bahukALat paraM sAmprataM yuSmAkaM samIpaM yAtuM kathamapi yat suyOGaM prApnOMi, EtadarthaM nirantaram nAmAnyuccArayan nijAsu sarvvaprArthanAsu sarvvadA nivEdayAmi, **10** Etasmin yamahaM tatputrIyasusaMvAdapracaRANEna manasa paricarAmi sa IzvarO mama sAKSi vidyatE| **11** yatO yuSmAkaM mama ca vizvAsEna vayam ubhayE yathA zAntiyuktA bhavAma iti kArANAD **12** yuSmAkaM sthairyyakaraNArthaM yuSmabhyAM kinjcitparamArthadAnadAnAya yuSmAn sAKSat karttuM madlyA vAnjchA| **13** hE bhrAtRgaNa bhinnadEzlyalOkAnAM madhyE yadvat tadvad yuSmAkaM madhyEpi yathA phalaM bhunjJE tadabhiprAyENa muhurmuhu ryuSmAkaM samIpaM gantum udyatO'haM kintu yAvad adya tasmin gamanE mama vighnO jAta iti yUYaM yad ajnjAtAstiSThatha tadaham ucitaM na budhyE| **14** ahaM sabhyAsabhyAnAM vidvadavidvatAnjca sarvvESAM RNI vidyE| **15** ataEva rOmAnivAsinAM yuSmAkaM samIpe'pi yathAzakti susaMvAdaM pracArayitum aham udyatOsmi| **16** yataH khriSTasya susaMvAdO mama lajIAspadaM nahi sa Izvarasya zaktisvarUpaH san A yihUdlyEbhyO 'nyajAtIyAn yAvat sarvvajAtIyAnAM madhyE yaH kazcid tatra vizvasiti tasyaiva trANaM janayati| **17** yataH pratyayasya samaparimANam IzvaradattaM puNyAM tatsusaMvAdE prakAzatE| tadadhi dharmmapustakEpi likhitamidaM "puNyavAn janO vizvAsEna jIviSyati"| **18** ataEva yE mANavAH pApakarmmaNA satyatAM rundhanti tESAM sarvvasya durAcaraNasyAdharmmasya ca viruddhaM svargAd Izvarasya kOpaH prakAzatE| **19** yata Izvaramadhi yadyad jnjEyaM tad IzvaraH svayaM tAn prati prakAzitavAn tasmAt tESAM agOcaraM nahI| **20** phalatastasyAnantazaktIzvaratvAdInyadRzyAnyapi sRSTikAlam Arabhya karmmasu prakAzamAnAni dRzyantE tasmAt tESAM dOSaprakSAlanasya panthA nAsti| (aidios g126) **21** aparam IzvaraM jnjAtvApi tE tam IzvarajnAnEna nAdriyanta kRtajnjA vA na jAtAH; tasmAt tESAM sarvvE tarkA viphalIbhUtAH, aparajca tESAM vivEkazUnyAni manAMsi timirE magnAni| **22** tE svAn jnjAnino jnjAtvA jnjAnahIna abhavan **23** anazvarasyEzvarasya gauravaM vihAya nazvaramanuSyapazupakSyurOGAmiprabhrErAkRtivistApratimAstairAzritAH| **24** itthaM ta Izvarasya satyatAM vihAya mRSAmatam AzritavantaH saccidAnandaM sRSTikarttAraM tyaktvA sRSTavastunaH puJAm sEvAnjca kRtavantaH; (aiñon g165) **25** iti hEtOrIzvarastAn kukriyAyAM samarpya nijanjakucintAbhilASAbhyAM svaM svaM zarIraM parasparam apamAnitaM karttum adadAt| **26** IzvarENa tESu kvabhilASE samarpitESu tESAM yOSitaH svAbhAvikAcaraNam apahAya viparItakRtyE prAvarttanta; **27** tathA puruSA api svAbhAvikayOSitsaggamaM vihAya parasparaM kAmakRzAnuna dagdhAH santaH pumAMsaH puMbhiH sAKaM kukRtyE samAsajya nijanjabhAntEH samucitaM phalam alabhanta| **28** tE svESAM manaHsvIzvarAya sthAnaM dAtum anicchukAstatO hEtOrIzvarastAn prati duSTamanaskatvam avihitakriyatvanjca dattavAn| **29** ataEva tE sarvvE 'nyAyO vyabhicArO duStatvaM lObhO jighAMsa IrSyA vadho vivAdazcAturi

kumatirityAdibhi rduSkarmmabhiH paripUrNAH santaH 30 karNEjapA apavAdina IzvaradvESakA hiMsakA ahagkAriNa AtmazlAghinaH kukarmmOtpAdakAH pitrOrAjnjAlagghakA 31 avicArakA niyamalagghinaH snEharahita atidvESiNO nirdayAzca jAtAH| 32 yE janA EtAdRzAM karmma kurvvanti taEva mRtiyOgyA Izvarasya vicAramIdRzAM jnjAtvApi ta EtAdRzAM karmma svayaM kurvvanti kEvalamiti nahi kintu tAdRzakarmmakAriSu lOkESvapi prlyantE|

2 hE paradUSaka manuSya yaH kazcana tvaM bhavasi tavOttaradAnAya panthA nAsti yatO yasmAt karmmaNaH parastvayA dUSyatE tasmAt tvamapi dUSyasE, yatastaM dUSayannapi tvaM tadvad Acarasi| 2 kintvEtAdRgAcAribhyO yaM danPam IzvarO nizcinOti sa yathArtha iti vayaM jAnImaH| 3 ataEva hE mAnuSa tvaM yAdRgAcAriNO dUSyasi svayaM yadi tAdRgAcarasi tarhi tvam IzvaradaNPAt palAyituM zakSyasIti kiM budhyasE? 4 aparaM tava manasaH parivarttanaM karttum izvarasyAnugrahO bhavati tanna buddhvA tvaM kiM tadIyAnugrahakSamAcirasahiSNutvanidhiM tucchiIkarOSi? 5 tathA svAntaHkaraNasya kaThOratvAt khEdarAhityAccEzvarasya nyAyyavicAraprakAzanasya krOdhasya ca dinaM yAvat kiM svArthaM kOpaM sanjcinOSi? 6 kintu sa EkaikamanujAya tatkarmmAnusArENa pratiphalaM dAsyati; 7 vastutastu yE janA dhairyyaM dhRtvA satkarmma kurvvantO mahimA satkArO'maratvanjcaitAni mRgayantE tEbhyO'nantAyu rdAsyati| (aiOnios g166) 8 aparaM yE janAH satyadharmmam agrhItvA viparItadharmmam gRhIanti tAdRzA virOdhijanAH kOpaM krOdhanjca bhOkSyantE| 9 A yihUdinO'nyadEzinaH paryyantaM yAvantaH kukarmmakAriNaH prANinaH santi tE sarvvE duHkhaM yAtanAjca gamiSyanti; 10 kintu A yihUdinO bhinnadEziparyyantaM yAvantaH satkarmmakAriNO lOKAH santi tAn prati mahimA satkAraH zAntizca bhaviSyanti| 11 Izvarasya vicArE pakSapAtO nAsti| 12 alabdHavyavasthAzAstrai ryaiH pApAni kRtAni vyavasthAzAstrAlabdhatvAnurUpastESAM vinAzO bhaviSyati; kintu labdhavyavasthAzAstra yE pApAnyakurvvanaM vyavasthAnusArAdEva tESAM vicArO bhaviSyati| 13 vyavasthAzrOtAra Izvarasya samIpE niSpApA bhaviSyantiIti nahi kintu vyavasthAcAriNa Eva sapuNyA bhaviSyanti| 14 yatO 'labdhavyavasthAzAstra bhinnadEzIyalOkA yadi svabhAvatO vyavasthAnurUpAn AcArAn kurvvanti tarhyalabdHazAstrAH santO'pi tE svESAM vyavasthAzAstramiva svayamEva bhavanti| 15 tESAM manasi sAKsisvarUpE sati tESAM vitarkESu ca kada tAn dOSiNaH kada vA nirdOSAN kRtavatsu tE svAntarlikhitasya vyavasthAzAstrasya pramanAM svayamEva dadati| 16 yasmin dinE mayA prakAzitasya susaMvAdasyAnusArAd IzvarO yIzukhrISTEna mAnuSANAm antaHkaraNANAM gUPhAbhprAyAn dhRtvA vicArayiSyati tasmin vicAradinE tat prakAziSyatE| 17 pazya tvaM svayaM yihUdIti vikhyAtO vyavasthOpari vizvAsaM karOSi, 18 Izvaramuddizya svaM zLaghasE, tathA vyavasthaya zikSito bhUtva tasyAbhimataM jAnAsi, sarvvAsAM kathAnAM sAraM viviMkSE, 19 aparaM jnjAnasya satyatAyAzcAkarasvarUpaM zAstraM mama samIpE vidyata atO 'ndhalOkANAM mArgadarzayita 20 timirasthitalOkANAM madhyE dIptisvarUpO'jnjAnalOkEbhyO jnjAnadAta zizUnAM zikSayitAhamEvEti manyasE| 21 parAn zikSayan svayaM svaM kiM na zikSayasi? vastutazcauryyaniSEdhavyavasthAM pracArayan tvaM kiM svayamEva cOrayasi? 22 tathA paradAragamanaM pratiSEdhan svayaM kiM paradArAn gacchasi? tathA tvaM svayaM pratimAdvESI san kiM mandirasya dravyANI harasi? 23 yastvaM vyavasthAM zLaghasE sa tvaM kiM vyavasthAm avamatya nEzvaraM sammanyasE? 24 zAstrE yatha likhati "bhinnadEzinAM samIpE yuSmAKaM dOSAd Izvarasya nAmnO ninda bhavati|" 25 yadi vyavasthAM pAlayasi tarhi tava tvakchEdakriyA saphala bhavati; yadi vyavasthAM lagghasE tarhi tava tvakchEdO'tvakchEdO bhaviSyati| 26 yatO vyavasthAzAstrAdiSTadharmmakarmmAcArI pumAn atvakchEdI sannapi kiM tvakchEdinAM madhyE na gaNayiSyatE? 27 kintu labdhazAstrazchinnatvak ca tvaM yadi vyavasthAlagghanaM karOSi tarhi vyavasthApAlakAH svAbhAvikAcchinnatvacO lOkAstvAM kiM na dUSayiSyanti? 28 tasmAd yO bAhYE yihUdi sa yihUdi nahi tathAggasya yastvakchEdaH sa tvakchEdO nahi; 29

kintu yO jana Antariko yihUdi sa Eva yihUdi aparanjca kEvalalikhitayA vyavasthayA na kintu mAnasiko yastvakchEdo yasya ca prazamSa manuSyEbhyo na bhUtvA IzvarAd bhavati sa Eva tvakchEdaH|

3 aparanjca yihUdinaH kiM zrESThatvaM? tathA tvakchEdasya vA kiM phalam? **2** sarvvathA bahUni phalAni santi, vizeSata Izvarasya zAstraM tEbhyo'diyata| **3** kaizcid avizvasanE kRTE tESAM avizvasanAt kim Izvarasya vizvAsyatAyA hAnirutpatsyatE? **4** kEnApi prakArENa nahi| yadyapi sarvvE manuSyA mithyAvAdinastathAplzvaraH satyavAdi| zAstrE yathA likhitamAstE, atastvantu svavAkyEna nirddOSO hi bhaviSyasi| vicArE caiva niSpApO bhaviSyasi na samZayah| **5** asmAkam anyAyEna yadIzvarasya nyAyaH prakAzatE tarhi kiM vadiSyAmaH? ahaM mAnuSANAM kathAmiva kathAM kathayAmi, IzvaraH samucitaM danPAm dattvA kim anyAyI bhaviSyati? **6** ittham na bhavatu, tathA satIzvaraH kathaM jagatO vicArayita bhaviSyati? **7** mama mithyAvAkyavadanAd yadIzvarasya satyatvEna tasya mahimA varddhatE tarhi kasmAdahaM vicArE'parAdhivEna gaNyO bhavAmi? **8** maggalArthaM pApamapi karaNIyamiti vAkyAM tvayA kuto nOcyate? kintu yairucyate tE nitAntaM danPasya pAtrANI bhavanti; tathApi tadvAkyam asmAbhirapyucyata ityasmAkAm glAniM kurvvantaH kiyanto loka vadanti| **9** anyalOkEbhyo vayaM kiM zrESThAH? kadAcana nahi yatO yihUdino 'nyadEzinazca sarvvaEva pApasyAyattA ityasya pramANaM vayaM pUrvvam adadAma| **10** lipi ryathAstE, naikOpi dhArmmiko janaH| **11** tathA njAnIzvarajnJAnI mAnavaH kOpi nAsti hi| **12** vimArgagAminah sarvvE sarvvE duSkarmmakAriNaH| EkO janOpi nO tESAM sAdhukarmma karOti ca| **13** tathA tESAntu vai kaNTha anAvRtazmazAnavat| stutivAdam prakurvvanti jihvAbhistE tu kEvalaM| tESAMOSThasya nimnE tu viSaM tiSThati sarppavat| **14** mukham tESAM hi zApEna kapaTEna ca pUryyatE| **15** raktapAtAya tESAM tu padAni kSipragAni ca| **16** pathi tESAM manuSyANAM nAZaH klEzazca kEvalaH| **17** tE janA nahi jAnanti panthAnaM sukhadAyinaM| **18** paramEzAd bhayam yattat taccakSuSOragOCaraM| **19** vyavasthAyAM yadyalikhati tad vyavasthAdhInAn lokAn uddizya likhatiti vayaM jAnImaH| tatO manuSyamAtrO niruttaraH san Izvarasya sAKSad aparAdhi bhavati| **20** ataEva vyavasthAnurUpaiH karmmbahiH kazcidapi prANIZvarasya sAKSAT sapuNyIkRtO bhavituM na zakSyati yatO vyavasthaya pApajnAnamAtram jAyate| **21** kintu vyavasthAyAH pRthag IzvarENA dEyaM yat puNyAM tad vyavasthAyA bhaviSyadvAdigaNasya ca vacanaiH pramanIkRtaM sad idAnIM prakAzate| **22** yIzukhrISTE vizvAsakaraNAD IzvarENA dattaM tat puNyAM sakalESu prakAzitaM sat sarvvAn vizvAsinaH prati varttatE| **23** tESAM kOpi prabhEdO nAsti, yataH sarvvaEva pApina IzvariyatEjOhInAzca jAtAH| **24** ta IzvarasyAnugrahAd mUlyAM vinA khrISTakRtEna paritrANena sapuNyIkRtA bhavanti| **25** yasmAt svazONitEna vizvAsAt pApanAzako ball bhavituM sa Eva pUrvvam IzvarENA nizcitaH, ittham IzvarIyasahiSNutvAt purAkRtapApAnAM mArjjanakaraNE svIyayAthArthyAM tEna prakAzyate, **26** varttamAnakAllyamapi svayAthArthyAM tEna prakAzyate, aparaM yIzau vizvAsinaM sapuNyIkurvvannapi sa yAthArthikastiSThati| **27** tarhi kutrAtmazlAgha? sA dUrIkRtA; kayA vyavasthaya? kiM kriyArUpavyavasthaya? ittham nahi kintu tat kEvalavizvAsarUpayA vyavasthayaiva bhavati| **28** ataEva vyavasthAnurUpAH kriyA vinA kEvalEna vizvAsena mAnavaH sapuNyIkRtO bhavituM zaknOtItiyasya rAddhAntaM darzayAmaH| **29** sa kiM kEvalayihUdinAm IzvarO bhavati? bhinnadEzinAm IzvarO na bhavati? bhinnadEzinAmapi bhavati; **30** yasmAd Eka IzvarO vizvAsAt tvakchEdino vizvAsEnAtvakchEdinazca sapuNyIkariSyati| **31** tarhi vizvAsena vayaM kiM vyavasthAM lumpAma? ittham na bhavatu vayaM vyavasthAM samsthApayAma Eva|

4 asmAkAm pUrvvapuruSa ibrAhIm kAyikakriyaya kiM labdhavan Etadadhi kiM vadiSyAmaH? **2** sa yadi nijakriyAbhyaH sapuNyO bhavEt tarhi tasyAtmazlAghAM karttuM pantha bhavEditi satyaM, kintvIzvarasya samIpE nahi| **3** zAstrE kiM likhati? ibrAhIm IzvarE vizvasanAt sa

vizvAsastasmai puNyArthaM gaNiTO babhUva| 4 karmmakAriNO yad vEtanaM tad anugrahasya phalaM nahi kintu tEnOpArjitaM mantavyam| 5 kintu yaH pApinaM sapuNyIkarOti tasmin vizvAsinaH karmmahInasya janasya yO vizvAsaH sa puNyArthaM gaNyO bhavati| 6 aparaM yaM kriyAhInam IzvaraH sapuNyIkarOti tasya dhanyavAdaM dAyUd varNayAmAsa, yathA, 7 sa dhanyO'ghAni mRSTAni yasyAgAMsyAvRtAni ca| 8 sa ca dhanyaH parEzEna pApaM yasya na gaNyate| 9 ESa dhanyavAdastvakchEdinam atvakchEdinaM vA kaM prati bhavati? ibrahImO vizvAsaH puNyArthaM gaNita iti vayaM vadAmaH| 10 sa vizvAsastasya tvakchEditvAvasthAyAM kim atvakchEditvAvasthAyAM kasmin samayE puNyamiva gaNitaH? tvakchEditvAvasthAyAM nahi kintvatvakchEditvAvasthAyAM| 11 aparanjca sa yat sarvVESAm atvakchEdinAM vizvAsinAM AdipuruSO bhavEt, tE ca puNyavattvEna gaNyEran; 12 yE ca lOKAH kEvalaM chinnatvacO na santo 'smatpUrvvapuruSa ibrahIm achinnatvak san yEna vizvAsamArgEna gatavAn tEnaiva tasya pAdacihnEna gacchanti tESAM tvakchEdinAmapyAdipuruSO bhavEt tadartham atvakchEdinO mAnavasya vizvAsAt puNyam utpadyata iti pramANasvarUpaM tvakchEdacihnAM sa prApnOt| 13 ibrahIm jagatO'dhikArI bhaviSyati yaiSA pratijnJA taM tasya vaMzanjca prati pUrvvam akriyata sA vyavasthAmUlIkA nahi kintu vizvAsajanyapuNyamUlIkA| 14 yatO vyavasthAvalambinO yadyadhikAriNO bhavanti tarhi vizvAsO viphalO jAyatE sA pratijnjApi luptaiva| 15 adhikantu vyavasthA kOPaM janayati yatO 'vidyamAnAyAM vyavasthAyAm AjnjAlagghanaM na sambhavati| 16 ataEva sA pratijnJA yad anugrahasya phalaM bhavEt tadarthaM vizvAsamUlIkA yatastathAtvE tadvaMzasamudAyaM prati arthatO yE vyavasthaya tadvaMzasambhavAH kEvalaM tAn prati nahi kintu ya ibrahImIyavizvAsEna tatsambhavAstAnapi prati sA pratijnJA sthAsnurbhavati| 17 yO nirjIvAn saIvAn avidyamAnAni vastUni ca vidyamAnAni karOti ibrahImO vizvAsabhUmEstasyEzvarasya sAkSAT so'smAkAM sarvVESAm AdipuruSa AstE, yathA likhitaM vidyate, ahaM tvAM bahujAtInAM AdipuruSaM kRtVA niyuktavAn| 18 tvadIyastAdRzO vaMzO janiSyate yadidaM vAkyaM pratizrutaM tadanusArAd ibrahIm bahudEzIyalOkAnAM AdipuruSO yad bhavati tadarthaM so'napEkSitavyamapyapEkSamANO vizvAsaM kRtavAn| 19 aparanjca kSINavizvAsO na bhUtVA zatavatsaravayaskatvAt svazarIrasya jarAM sArAnAmnaH svabhAryyAyA rajOnivRttinjca tRNaya na mEnE| 20 aparam avizvAsAd Izvarasya pratijnjAvacanE kamapi saMzayaM na cakAra; 21 kintvIzvarENa yat pratizrutaM tat sAdhayituM zakyata iti nizcitaM vijnjAya dRPhavizvAsaH san Izvarasya mahimAnaM prakAzayAnjcaAra| 22 iti hEtOstasya sa vizvAsastadIyapuNyamiva gaNayAnjcaKrE| 23 puNyamivAgaNyata tat kEvalasya tasya nimittaM likhitaM nahi, asmAkAM nimittamapi, 24 yatO'smAkAM pApanAzArthaM samarpitO'smAkAM puNyaprAptyarthanjcaOthApitO'bhavat yO'smAkAM prabhu rIzustasyOthApayitarIzvarE 25 yadi vayaM vizvasAmastarhyasmAkamapi saEva vizvAsaH puNyamiva gaNayiSyate|

5 vizvAsEna sapuNyIkRta vayaM IzvarENa sArddhaM prabhuNAsmAkAM yIzukhrISTEna mElanaM prAptAH| 2 aparaM vayaM yasmin anugrahAzrayE tiStHAmastanmadhyaM vizvAsamArgEna tEnaivAnIta vayaM IzvarIyavibhavaprAptipratyAzaya samAnandAmaH| 3 tat kEvalaM nahi kintu kleZabhOgE'pyAnandAmO yataH kleZAd dhairyyaM jAyata iti vayaM janImaH, 4 dhairyyaAcca parIkSitatvaM jAyate, parIkSitatvAt pratyAzA jAyate, 5 pratyAzatO vRIPitavtaM na jAyate, yasmAd asmabhyaM dattEna pavitrENAtmanAsmAkam antaHkaraNANizvarasya prEmavAriNA siktAni| 6 asmAsu nirupAyESu satsu khrISTa upayukTE samayE pApinAM nimittaM svIyan prANAn atyajat| 7 hitakAriNO janasya kRte kOpi prANAn tyaktuM sAhasaM karttuM zaknOti, kintu dhArmmikasya kRte prAyENa kOpi prANAn na tyajati| 8 kintvasmAsu pApiSu satsvapi nimittamasmAkAM khrISTaH svaprANAn tyaktavAn, tata IzvarOsmAn prati nijaM paramaprEmANaM darzitaVAn| 9 ataEva tasya raktapAtEna sapuNyIkRta vayaM nitAntaM tEna kOPAd uddhAriSyAmahE| 10 phalatO vayaM yadA ripava

Asma tadEzvarasya putrasya maraNEna tEna sArddhaM yadyasmAkaM mElanaM jAtaM tarhi mElanaprAptAH santO'vazyAM tasya jIvanEna rakSAM lapsyAmahE| 11 tat kEvalaM nahi kintu yEna mElanam alabhAmahi tEnAsmAkaM prabhuNA yIzukhrISTEna sAmpratam IzvarE samAnandAmazca| 12 tathA sati, EkEna mAnuSEna pApAm pApEna ca maraNAM jagatIM prAvizat aparaM sarvvESAM pApitvAt sarvvE mAnuSA mRtE rnighna abhavat| 13 yatO vyavasthAdAnasamayaM yAvat jagati pApam AsIt kintu yatra vyavasthA na vidyatE tatra pApasyApi gaNana na vidyatE| 14 tathApyAdama yAdRzaM pApAm kRtaM tAdRzaM pApAm yai rnAkAri Adamam Arabhya mUsAM yAvat tESamapyupari mRtyU rAjatvam akarOt sa Adam bhAvyAdamO nidarzanamEvAstE| 15 kintu pApakarmmaNO yAdRzO bhAvastAdRg dAnakarmmaNO bhAvO na bhavati yata Ekasya janasyAparAdhEna yadi bahUnAM maraNam aghaTata tathApIzvarAnugrahastadanugrahamUlakaM dAnanjcaikEna janEnArthAd yIzunA khriSTEna bahuSu bAhulyAtibAhulyEna phalati| 16 aparam Ekasya janasya pApakarmma yAdRk phalayuktaM dAnakarmma tAdRk na bhavati yatO vicArakarmmaikaM pApam Arabhya danPajanakaM babhUva, kintu dAnakarmma bahupApAnyArabhya puNyajanakaM babhUva| 17 yata Ekasya janasya pApakarmmatastEnaikEna yadi maraNasya rAjatvaM jAtaM tarhi yE janA anugrahasya bAhulyaM puNyadAnanjca prApnuvanti ta EkEna janEna, arthAt yIzukhrISTEna, jIvanE rAjatvam avazyAM kariSyanti| 18 EkO'parAdhO yadvat sarvvamAnavAnAM danPagAmI mArgO 'bhavat tadvad EkaM puNyadAnaM sarvvamAnavAnAM jIvanayuktapuNyagAmI mArga Eva| 19 aparam Ekasya janasyAjnjAlagghanAd yathA bahavo 'parAdhinO jAtAstadvad EkasyAjnjAcaraNAd bahavaH sapuNyIkRtA bhavanti| 20 adhikantu vyavasthAgamanAd aparAdhasya bAhulyaM jAtaM kintu yatra pApasya bAhulyaM tatraiva tasmAd anugrahasya bAhulyam abhavat| 21 tEna mRtyunA yadvat pApasya rAjatvam abhavat tadvad asmAkaM prabhuyIzukhrISTadvArAnantajIvanadAyipuNyEnAnugrahasya rAjatvaM bhavati| (aiōnios 9166)

6 prabhUtarUpEna yad anugrahaH prakAzatE tadarthaM pApE tiSThAma iti vAkyAM kiM vayaM vadiSyAmaH? tanna bhavatu| 2 pApAm prati mRtA vayaM punastasmin katham jiviSyAmaH? 3 vayaM yAvantO loka yIzukhrISTE majjita abhavaMa tAvanta Eva tasya maraNE majjita iti kiM yUYaM na jAnitha? 4 tato yathA pituH parAkramEna zmazAnAt khriSta utthApitastathA vayamapi yat nUtanajIvina ivAcarAmastadarthaM majjanEna tEna sArddhaM mRtyurUpE zmazAnE saMsthApitAH| 5 aparaM vayaM yadi tEna saMyuktAH santaH sa iva maraNabhAginO jAtAstarhi sa ivOtthAnabhAginO'pi bhaviSyAmaH| 6 vayaM yat pApasya dAsAH puna rna bhavAmastadartham asmAkaM pAparUpazarIrasya vinAzArtham asmAkaM purAtanapurustEna sAkaM kruzE'hanyatEti vayaM jAnImaH| 7 yo hataH sa pApAt mukta Eva| 8 ataEva yadi vayaM khriSTEna sArddham ahanyAmahi tarhi punarapi tEna sahita jIviSyAma ityatrAsmAkaM vizvAsO vidyatE| 9 yataH zmazAnAd utthApitaH khriSTO puna rna mriyata iti vayaM jAnImaH| tasmin kOpyadhikArO mRtyO rnAsti| 10 aparanjca sa yad amriyata tEnaikadA pApam uddizyAmriyata, yacca jIvati tEnEzvaram uddizya jIvati; 11 tadvad yUYamapi svAn pApam uddizya mRtan asmAkaM prabhuNA yIzukhrISTEnEzvaram uddizya jIvantO jAnIta| 12 aparanjca kutsitAbhilASAN pUrayituM yuSmAkaM martyadEhESu pApam AdhipatyAM na karOtu| 13 aparaM svaM svam aggam adharmmasyAstraM kRtvA pApasEvAyAM na samarpayata, kintu zmazAnAd utthitAniva svAn IzvarE samarpayata svAnyaggAni ca dharmmAsstrasvarUpANizvaram uddizya samarpayata| 14 yuSmAkam upari pApasyAdhipatyAM puna rna bhaviSyati, yasmAd yUYaM vyavasthAyA anAyatta anugrahasya cAyatta abhavata| 15 kintu vayaM vyavasthAyA anAyatta anugrahasya cAyatta abhavaMa, iti kArANat kiM pApAm kariSyAmaH? tanna bhavatu| 16 yatO mRtijanakaM pApAm puNyajanakaM nidEzAcaraNanjcaitayOrdvayO ryasmin AjnjApAlanArthaM bhRtyAniva svAn samarpayatha, tasyaiva bhRtyA bhavatha, Etat kiM yUYaM na jAnitha? 17 aparanjca pUrvaM yUYaM pApasya bhRtyA AstEti satyaM kintu yasyAM

zikSarUpAyAM mUSAyAM nikSiptA abhavata tasyA AkRtiM manObhi rlabdhavanta iti kArANAd Izvarasya dhanyavAdo bhavatu| 18 itthaM yUyaM pApasEvAtO mukTAH santo dharmmasya bhRtyA jAtAH| 19 yuSmAkAM zArIrikyA durbbalatAyA hEtO rmanavavad aham Etad bravImi; punaH punaradharmmakaraNArthaM yadvat pUrvvaM pApAmEdhyayO rbhRtyatvE nijAggAni samArpayata tadvad idAnIM sAdhukarmmakaraNArthaM dharmmasya bhRtyatvE nijAggAni samarpayata| 20 yadA yUyaM pApasya bhRtyA Asta tadA dharmmasya nAyatta Asta| 21 tarhi yAni karmmANi yUyam idAnIM lajjAjanakAni budhyadhvE pUrvvaM tai ryuSmAkAM ko lAbha AsIt? tESAM karmmaNAM phalaM maraNamEval| 22 kintu sAmprataM yUyaM pApasEvAtO mukTAH santa Izvarasya bhRtyA'bhavata tasmAd yuSmAkAM pavitratvarUpaM labhyam anantajIvanarUpanjca phalam AstE| (aiṁnios g166) 23 yataH pApasya vEtanaM maraNAM kintvasmAkAM prabhuNA yIzukhrISTEnAnantajIvanam IzvaradattaM pAritOSikam AstE| (aiṁnios g166)

7 hE bhrAtRgaNa vyavasthAvidah prati mamEdaM nivEdanaM| vidhiH kEvalaM yAvajIvaM manavOparyyadhipatitvaM karOIti yUyaM kiM na jAnItha? 2 yAvatkAlaM pati rjIvati tAvatkAlam UPHa bhAryYA vyavasthaya tasmin baddha tiSthati kintu yadi pati rmriyatE tarhi sA nArI patyu rvyavasthAtO mucyatE| 3 EtatkArANat patyurjIvanakAlE nArI yadyanyaM puruSaM vivahati tarhi sA vyabhicArINI bhavati kintu yadi sa pati rmriyatE tarhi sA tasya vyavasthAyA mukTA satI puruSantarENa vyUPhApi vyabhicArINI na bhavati| 4 hE mama bhrAtRgaNa, IzvaranimittaM yadasmAkAM phalaM jAyatE tadarthaM zmazAnAd utthApitEna puruSEna saha yuSmAkAM vivAhO yad bhavEt tadarthaM khriSTasya zarIrENa yUyaM vyavasthAM prati mRtavantaH| 5 yatO'smAkAM zArIrikAcaraNasamayE maraNanimittaM phalam utpAdayitUM vyavasthaya dUSitaH pApAbhilASO'smAkam aggesu jIvan AsIt| 6 kintu tadA yasyA vyavasthAyA vazE Asmahi sAmprataM tAM prati mRtatvAd vayaM tasya adhInatvAt mukTA iti hEtOrIzvarO'smAbhiH purAtanalikhitanusArAt na sEvitavyaH kintu navInasvabhAvEnaiva sEvitavyaH 7 tarhi vayaM kiM brUmaH? vyavastha kiM pApajanika bhavati? nEtthaM bhavatu| vyavasthAm avidyamAnAyAM pApam kim ityahaM nAvEdaM; kinjca lobhaM mA kArSiriti cEd vyavasthAgranthE likhitaM nAbhaviSyat tarhi lobhaH kimbhUtastadahaM nAjnjAsyaM| 8 kintu vyavasthaya pApam chidraM prApyAsmAkam antaH sarvvavidhaM kutsitAbhilASam ajanayat; yatO vyavasthAyAm avidyamAnAyAM pApam mRtaM| 9 aparaM pUrvvaM vyavasthAyAm avidyamAnAyAm aham ajIvaM tataH param AjnjAyAm upasthitAyAm pApam ajIvat tadAham amriyE| 10 itthaM sati jIvananimitta yAjnjA sA mama mRtyujanikAbhavat| 11 yataH pApam chidraM prApya vyavasthitAdEzEna mAM vanjcaiyitvA tEna mAM ahan| 12 ataEva vyavastha pavitra, AdEzazca pavitro nyAyyo hitakArI ca bhavati| 13 tarhi yat svayaM hitakRt tat kiM mama mRtyujanakam abhavat? nEtthaM bhavatu; kintu pApam yat pAtakamiva prakAzatE tathA nidEzEna pApam yadativa pAtakamiva prakAzatE tadarthaM hitOpAyEna mama maraNam ajanayat| 14 vyavasthAtmabOdhiKeti vayaM jAnImaH kintvahaM zArIratAcArI pApasya krItakigkarO vidyE| 15 yatO yat karmma karOMi tat mama manO'bhimataM nahi; aparaM yan mama manO'bhimataM tanna karOMi kintu yad RtIyE tat karOMi| 16 tathAtvE yan mamAnabhimataM tad yadi karOMi tarhi vyavastha sUttamEti svIkarOMi| 17 ataEva samprati tat karmma mayA kriyata iti nahi kintu mama zarIrasthEna pApEnaiva kriyatE| 18 yatO mayi, arthatO mama zarIrE, kimapyuttamaM na vasati, Etad ahaM jAnAmi; mamEcchukatAyAM tiSthantyAmapyaham uttamakarmmasAdhanE samarthO na bhavAmi| 19 yatO yAmuttamAM kriyAM karttumahaM vAnjchAmi tAM na karOMi kintu yat kutsitaM karmma karttum anicchuko'smi tadEva karOMi| 20 ataEva yadyat karmma karttuM mamEcchA na bhavati tad yadi karOMi tarhi tat mayA na kriyatE, mamAntarvarttinA pApEnaiva kriyatE| 21 bhadraM karttum icchukaM mAM yo 'bhadraM karttuM pravarttayati

tAdRzAm svabhAvamEkaM mayi pazyAmi| 22 aham AntarikapuruSENEzvaravyavasthAyAM santuStA AsE; 23 kintu tadviparItAm yudhyantaM tadanyamEkaM svabhAvaM madIyAggasthitaM prapazyAmi, sa madIyAggasthitapApasvabhAvasyAyattaM mAM karttuM cESTatE| 24 hA hA yO'haM durbhAgyO manujastaM mAm EtasmAn mRtAccharIrAt kO nistArayiSyati? 25 asmAkAm prabhuNA yIzukhrISTEna nistArayitAram IzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmi| ataEva zarIrENa pApavyavasthAyA manasA tu IzvaravyavasthAyAH sEvanaM karOmI|

8 yE janAH khrISTaM yIzum Azritya zArIrikaM nAcaranta AtmikamAcaranti tE'dhunA danPARhA na bhavanti| 2 jIvanadAyakasyAtmanO vyavasthA khrISTayIzunA pApamaraNayO rvyavasthAtO mAmamOcayat| 3 yasmAcchArIrasya durbbalatvAd vyavasthaya yat karmmAsAdhyam IzvarO nijaputraM pApizarIrarUpaM pApanAzakabaliRUpanjca prESya tasya zarIrE pApasya danPAma kurvvan tatkarmma sAdhitavAn| 4 tataH zArIrikaM nAcaritvAsmAbhirAtmikam AcaradbhirvyavasthAgranthe nirddiSTani puNyakarmmANI sarvvANI sAdhyantE| 5 yE zArIrikAcAriNastE zArIrikAn viSayAn bhAvayanti yE cAtmikAcAriNastE AtmanO viSayAn bhAvayanti| 6 zArIrikabhAvasya phalaM mRtyuH kinjcAtmikabhAvasya phalE jIvanaM zAntizca| 7 yataH zArIrikabhAva Izvarasya viruddhaH zatrutAbhAva Eva sa Izvarasya vyavasthAyA adhInO na bhavati bhavitunjca na zaknOti| 8 EtasmAt zArIrikAcAriSu tOSTum IzvarENa na zakyaM| 9 kintvIzvarasyAtma yadi yuSmAkAm madhyE vasati tarhi yUyaM zArIrikAcAriNO na santa AtmikAcAriNO bhavathaH| yasmin tu khrISTasyAtma na vidyatE sa tatsambhavo nahi| 10 yadi khrISTO yuSmAn adhitiSThati tarhi pApam uddizya zarIraM mRtaM kintu puNyamuddizyAtma jIvati| 11 mRtagaNAD yIzu ryEnOthtApitastasyAtma yadi yuSmanmadhyE vasati tarhi mRtagaNAt khrISTasya sa utthApayitA yuSmanmadhyavAsina svakiyAtmanA yuSmAkAm mRtadEhAnapi puna rjIvayiSyati| 12 hE bhrAtRgaNa zarIrasya vayamadhamarNA na bhavAmO'taH zArIrikAcArO'smAbhi rna karttavyaH| 13 yadi yUyaM zarIrikAcAriNO bhavEta tarhi yuSmAbhi rmarttavyamEva kintvAtmanA yadi zarIrakarmmANI ghAtayEta tarhi jIviSyatha| 14 yatO yAvantO loka IzvarasyAtmanAkRSyantE tE sarvva Izvarasya santAna bhavanti| 15 yUyaM punarapi bhayajanakaM dASyabhAvaM na prAptAH kintu yEna bhAvEnEvzvaraM pitaH pitariti prOcya sambOdhayatha tAdRzAm dattakaputratvabhAvam prApnuta| 16 aparanjca vayam Izvarasya santAna Etasmin pavitra Atma svayam asmAkAm AtmAbhiH sArddhaM pramANaM dadAti| 17 ataEva vayaM yadi santAnAstarhyadhikAriNaH, arthAd Izvarasya svattvAdhikAriNaH khrISTEna sahAdhikAriNazca bhavAmaH; aparaM tEna sArddhaM yadi duHkhabhAginO bhavAmastarhi tasya vibhavyaApi bhAginO bhaviSyAmaH| 18 kintvasmAsu yO bhAvIvibhavaH prakAziSyatE tasya samIpe varttamAnakAlinaM duHkhamahaM tRNaya manyE| 19 yataH prANigaNa Izvarasya santAnANaM vibhavaprAptim AkAgkSan nitAntam apEkSatE| 20 aparanjca prANigaNaH svairam allkatAya vazIkRtO nAbhavat 21 kintu prANigaNO'pi nazvaratAdhInatvAt muktaH san Izvarasya santAnANaM paramamuktiM prApsyatItyabhiprAyENa vazIkartra vazIcakraE| 22 aparanjca prasUyamAnAvad vyathitaH san idAniM yAvat kRtsnaH prANigaNa ArttasvaraM karOtitI vayaM jAnImaH| 23 kEvalaH sa iti nahi kintu prathamajAtaphalasvarUpam AtmANaM prApta vayamapi dattakaputratvapadaprAptim arthAt zarIrasya muktiM pratikSamANastadvad antarArttarAvaM kurmmaH| 24 vayaM pratyAzaya trANam alabhAmahi kintu pratyakSavastunO ya pratyAZa sA pratyAZa nahi, yatO manuSyO yat samIkSatE tasya pratyAZAM kutaH kariSyati? 25 yad apratyakSaM tasya pratyAZAM yadi vayaM kurvvImahi tarhi dhairyam avalambya pratikSAMahE| 26 tata AtmApi svayam asmAkAm durbbalatAyAH sahAyatvaM karOti; yataH kiM prArthitavyaM tad bOddhuM vayaM na zaknumaH, kintvaspaSTairArttarAvairAtma svayam asmannimittaM nivEdayati| 27 aparam IzvarAbhimatarUpENa pavitralOkANaM kRtE nivEdayati ya Atma tasyAbhiprAyO'ntaryyAminA jnjAyatE| 28 aparam IzvarIyanirUpaNaNusArENAHUtAH santO yE tasmin prIyantE sarvvANI militva TESAM maggalaM sAdhayanti, Etad vayaM jAnImaH|

29 yata IzvarO bahubhrAtRNAM madhyE svaputraM jyESThaM karttum icchan yAn pUrvvaM lakSyIkRtavAn tAn tasya pratimUrtyAH sAdRzyaprAptyarthAM nyayuMkta| 30 aparanjca tEna yE niyuktAsta AhUtA api yE ca tEnAhUtAstE sapuNyIkRtAH, yE ca tEna sapuNyIkRtAstE vibhavayukTAH| 31 ityatra vayaM kiM brUmaH? IzvarO yadyasmAkAM sapaKSO bhavati tarhi kO vipakSO'smAkAM? 32 AtmaputraM na rakSitVA yO'smAkAM sarvvESAM kRtE taM pradattavAn sa kiM tEna sahAsmabhyam anyAni sarvvANi na dAsyati? 33 IzvarasyAbhirucitESU kEna dOSa ArOpayiSyatE? ya IzvarastAn puNyavata iva gaNayati kiM tEna? 34 aparaM tEbhyO danPadAnAjnjA vA kEna kariSyatE? yO'smannimittaM prANAN tyaktavAn kEvalaM tanna kintu mRtagaNamadyAd utthitavAn, api cEzvarasya dakSiNE pArzVE tiSThan adyApyasmAkAM nimittaM prArthata EvambhUtO yaH khrISTaH kiM tEna? 35 asmAbhiH saha khrISTasya prEmavicchEdaM janayituM kaH zaknOti? kIEZO vyasanaM vA tAPana vA durbhikSaM vA vastrahInatvaM vA prANasaMzayO vA khaggo vA kimEtAni zaknuvanti? 36 kintu likhitam AstE, yathA, vayaM tava nimittaM smO mRtyuvaktrE'khiLaM dinaM| balirdEyo yathA mESO vayaM gaNyAmahE tathA| 37 aparaM yO'smAsu prIyatE tEnaitAsu vipatsu vayaM samyag vijayAmahE| 38 yatO'smAkAM prabhunA yIzukhrISTEnEzvarasya yat prEma tasmAd asmAkAM vicchEdaM janayituM mRtyu rjIvanaM vA divyadUtA vA balavantO mukhyadUtA vA varttamAnO vA bhaviSyAn kaLO vA uccapadaM vA nIcapadaM vAparaM kimapi sRSTavastu 39 vaiTESAM kEnApi na zakyamityasmin dRPhavizvAsO mamAstE|

9 ahaM kanjcid kalpitAM kathAM na kathayAmi, khrISTasya sAkSat satyamEva bravImi pavitrasyatmanaH sAkSan madIyAM mana Etat sAkSyAM dadAti| 2 mamAntaratizayaduHkhaM nirantaraM khEdazca 3 tasmAd ahaM svajAtIyabhrAtRNAM nimittAt svayaM khrISTAcchApAkrAntO bhavitum aiccham| 4 yatasta isrAyElasya vaMza api ca dattakaputratvaM tEJO niyamO vyavasthAdAnaM mandirE bhajanaM pratijnjAH pitRpuruSagaNazcaitESU sarvvESU tESAM adhikArO'sti| 5 tat kEvalaM nahi kintu sarvvAdhyakSaH sarvvadA saccidAnanda IzvarO yaH khrISTaH sO'pi zarIrikasambandhEna tESAM vaMzasambhavaH| (aiõn 165) 6 Izvarasya vAkyAM viphalAM jAtam iti nahi yatKArANAd isrAyELO vaMzE yE jAtAstE sarvVE vastuta isrAyElIyA na bhavanti| 7 aparam ibrahImO vaMzE jAtA api sarvVE tasyaiva santAna na bhavanti kintu ishAkO nAmna tava vaMzO vikhyAtO bhaviSyati| 8 arthAt zarIrikasaMsargAt jAtAH santAna yAvantastAvanta EvEzvarasya santAna na bhavanti kintu pratizravaNad yE jAyantE taEvEzvaravaMzO gaNyatE| 9 yatastatpratizrute rvAkyamEtat, EtAdRzE samayE 'haM punarAgamiSyAmi tatpUrvvaM sArAyAH putra Eko janiSyatE| 10 aparamapi vadAmi svamanO'bhilASata IzvarENa yannirUpitaM tat karmmatO nahi kintvAhvayitu rjAtamEtat yathA siddhyati 11 tadarthaM ribkAnAmikaya yOSita janaikasmAd arthAd asmAkAM ishAkaH pUrvvapuruSAd garbhE dhRtE tasyAH santAnayOH prasavAt pUrvvaM kinjca tayOH zubhAzubhakarmmaNaH karanAT pUrvvaM 12 tAM pratidaM vAkyam uktaM, jyESThaH kaniSThaM sEviSyatE, 13 yathA likhitam AstE, tathApyESavi na prItVA yAkUbi prItavAn ahaM| 14 tarhi vayaM kiM brUmaH? IzvaraH kim anyAyakArI? tathA na bhavatu| 15 yataH sa svayaM mUsAm avadat; ahaM yasmin anugrahaM cikIrSami tamEvAnugRhIAMI, yanjca dayitum icchAMI tamEva dayE| 16 ataEvEcchatA yatamAnEna vA mAnavEna tanna sAdhyatE dayAkArINezvarENaiva sAdhyatE| 17 phirauNi zAstRE likhati, ahaM tvaddvArA matparAkramaM darzayituM sarvvapRthivyAM nijanAma prakAzayitunjca tvAM sthApitavAn| 18 ataH sa yam anugrahItum icchati tamEvAnugRhIAti, yanjca nigrahItum icchati taM nigRhIAti| 19 yadi vadasi tarhi sa dOSAM kuto gRhIAti? tadIyEcchAyAH pratibandhakatvaM karttaM kasya sAmarthyAM vidyate? 20 hE Izvarasya pratipakSa martya tvaM kaH? EtAdRzaM mAM kutaH sRSTavAn? iti kathAM sRSTavastu sraSTRE kiM kathayiSyati? 21 EkasmAn mRtpiNPad utkRSTApakRSTau dvidividhau kalazau karttum kiM kulAlasya sAmarthyAM

nAsti? 22 IzvaraH kOpaM prakAzayituM nijazaktiM jnjApayitunjEcchan yadi vinAzasya yOgyAni krOdhabhAjanAni prati bahukAlaM dIrghasahiSNutAm Azrayati; 23 aparanjca vibhavaprAptyarthAM pUrvvaM niyuktAnyanugrahapAtrANi prati nijavibhavasya bAhulyAM prakAzayituM kEvalayihUdinAM nahi bhinnadEzinAmapi madhyAd 24 asmAniva tAnyAhvayati tatra tava kiM? 25 hOzEyagranthE yathA likhitam AstE, yO lOkO mama nAsIt taM vadiSyAmi madlyakaM| yA jAti rmE'priya cAsIt taM vadiSyAmyahaM priyaM| 26 yUyaM madlyalOkA na yatrEti vAkyamaucyata| amarEzasya santAnA iti khyAsyanti tatra tE| 27 isrAyEllyalOkESu yizAyiyO'pi vAcamEtAM prAcArayat, isrAyEllyavaMzAnAM yA saMkhyA sA tu nizcitaM| samudrasikatAsaMkhyAsamAnA yadi jAyatE| tathApi kEvalaM lOkairalpaistrANaM vrajiSyatE| 28 yatO nyAyEna svaM karmma parEzaH sAdhayiSyati| dEzE saEva saMkSEpAnnijAM karmma kariSyati| 29 yizAyiyO'paramapi kathayAmAsa, sainyAdhyakSaparEzEna cEt kinjcinnOdaziSyata| tadA vayaM sidOmEvAbhaviSyAma vinizcitaM| yadvA vayam amOrAyA agamiSyAma tulyatAM| 30 tarhi vayaM kiM vakSyAmaH? itaradEzlyA lOkA api puNyArtham ayatamAnA vizvAsEna puNyam alabhanta; 31 kintvisrAyElloka vyavasthApAlanEna puNyArthaM yatamAnAstan nAlabhanta| 32 tasya kiM kAraNaM? tE vizvAsEna nahi kintu vyavasthAyAH kriyayA cESTitvA tasmin skhalanajanake pASANE pAdaskhalanaM prAptAH| 33 likhitAM yAdRzam AstE, pazya pAdaskhalArthaM hi siyOni prastarantatha| bAdhAkAranjca pASANA M paristhApitavAnaham| vizvasiSyati yastatra sa janO na trapisiyate|

10 hE bhrAtara isrAyEllyalOkA yat paritrANaM prApnuvanti tadahaM manasAbhilaSan Izvarasya samIpE prArthayE| 2 yata IzvarE tESAM cESTA vidyata ityatrAhaM sAkSyasmi; kintu tESAM sA cESTA sajnjanA nahi, 3 yatasta IzvaradattaM puNyam avijnjAya svakRtapuNyAM sthApayitum cESTamAnA Izvaradattasya puNyasya nighnatvaM na svikurvanti| 4 khrISTa EkaikavizvAsijanAya puNyAM dAtuM vyavasthAyAH phalasarUpO bhavati| 5 vyavasthApAlanEna yat puNyAM tat mUsA varNayAmAsa, yathA, yO janastAM pAlayiSyati sa taddvArA jIviSyati| 6 kintu pratyayEna yat puNyAM tad EtAdRzaM vAkyAM vadati, kaH svargam Aruhya khrISTam avarOhayiSyati? 7 kO vA prEtalOkam avaruhya khrISTaM mRtagaNamadhyAd AnESyatiIti vAk manasi tvaya na gaditavya| (Abyssos g12) 8 tarhi kiM bravIti? tad vAkyAM tava samIpastham arthAt tava vadanE manasi cAstE, tacca vAkyam asmAbhiH pracAryyamAnAM vizvAsasya vAkyamEval 9 vastutaH prabhuM yIzumu yadi vadanEna svikarOSi, tathEzvarastaM zmazAnAd udasthApayad iti yadyantaHkaranEna vizvasiSi tarhi paritrANaM lapsyasE| 10 yasmAt puNyaprAptyartham antaHkaranEna vizvasitavyaM paritrANArthanjca vadanEna svIkartavyaM| 11 zastrE yAdRzaM likhati vizvasiSyati yastatra sa janO na trapisiyate| 12 ityatra yihUdini tadanyalOkE ca kOpi vizESO nAsti yasmAd yaH sarvvESAm advitIyaH prabhuH sa nijayAcakAna sarvvAn prati vadAnyO bhavati| 13 yataH, yaH kazcit paramEzasya nAmna hi prArthayiSyate| sa Eva manujO nUnaM paritrAtO bhaviSyati| 14 yaM yE janA na pratyAyan tE tamuddizya kathaM prArthayiSyante? yE vA yasyAkhyAnaM kadApi na zrUtavantastE taM kathaM pratyESyanti? aparaM yadi pracArayitArO na tiSThanti tadA kathaM tE zrOSyanti? 15 yadi vA prEritA na bhavanti tadA kathaM pracArayiSyanti? yAdRzaM likhitam AstE, yathA, mAggalikaM susaMvAdaM dadatyAniya yE narAH| pracArayanti zAntEzca susaMvAdaM janAstu yE| tESAM caraNapadmAni kidRk zObhAnvitAni hi| 16 kintu tE sarvve taM susaMvAdaM na gRhItavantaH| yizAyiyO yathA likhitavAn| asmatpracArite vAkyE vizvAsamakarOddhi kaH| 17 ataEva zravanAd vizvAsa aizvaravAkyapracArAt zravananjca bhavati| 18 tarhyahaM bravImi taiH kiM nAzrAvi? avazyam azrAvi, yasmAt tESAM zabDO mahIM vyAprOd vAkyanjca nikhilaM jagat| 19 aparamapi vadAmi, isrAyEllyalOkAH kim EtAM kathAM na budhyante? prathamato mUsA idaM vAkyAM prOvAca, ahamuttApayiSyE tAn agaNyamAnavairapi| klekSyAmi jAtim EtAnjca prOnmattabhinnajAtibhiH| 20 aparanjca yizAyiyO'tizayAkSObhENa kathayAmAsa,

yathA, adhi mAM yaistu nAcESTi samprAptastai rjanairahaM| adhi mAM yai rna sampRSTaM
vijñAtastai rjanairahaM|| 21 kintvisrAyEllyalOkAn adhi kathayAnjcaKara, yairAjñAlagghibhi
rOkai rviruddhaM vAkyamucyate| tAn pratyEva dinaM kRTsnaM hastau vistArayAmyahaM||

11 IzvarENa svIklyalOkA apasAritA ahaM kim IdRzaM vAKyaM bravImi? tanna bhavatu
yatO'hamapi binyAmInagOtrIya ibrAhImavaMzIya isrAyEllyalOkO'smi| 2 IzvarENa pUrvvaM
yE pradRSTAstE svIklyalOkA apasAritA iti nahI| aparam EliyOpAkhyAnE zAstrE yallikhitam AstE
tad yUYaM kiM na jAnItha? 3 hE paramEzvara lOkAstvadlyAH sarvvA yajnjavEdIrabhanjjan
tathA tava bhaviSyadvAdinaH sarvvAn aghnan kEvala EkO'ham avaziSTa ASE tE mamApi
prANAN nAzayitUM cESTanate, EtAM kathAm isrAyEllyalOkAnAM viruddham Eliya IzvarAya
nivEdayAmAsa| 4 tatastaM pratIzvarasyOttaraM kiM jAtaM? bAlnAmnO dEvasya sAKSat yai
rjAnUni na pAtitAni tAdRzAH sapta sahasrAni lOkA avazESita mayA| 5 tadvad Etasmin
varttamAnakAlE'pi anugrahENAbhirucitAstESAM avaziSTAH katipayA lOkAH santi| 6 ataEva
tad yadyanugrahENA bhavati tarhi kriyayA na bhavati nO cEd anugrahO'nanugraha Eva, yadi
vA kriyayA bhavati tarhyanugrahENA na bhavati nO cEt kriyA kriyaiva na bhavati| 7 tarhi
kiM? isrAyEllyalOkA yad amRgayanta tanna prApuH| kintvabhirucitalOkAstat prApustadanyE
sarvva andhIbhUtAH| 8 yathA likhitam AstE, ghOranidrAlutAbhAvaM dRSTihInE ca lOcanE|
karNau zrutiVihInau ca pradadau tEbhya IzvaraH|| 9 EtEsmIn dAyUdapi likhitavAn yathA,
atO bhuktyAsanaM tESAM unMATHavad bhaviSyati| vA vaMzayantravad bAdha danPavad vA
bhaviSyati|| 10 bhaviSyanti tathAndhAstE nEtraiH pazyanti nO yathA| vEpathuH kaTidEzasya
tESAM nityaM bhaviSyati|| 11 patanArthaM tE skhalitavanta iti vAcam kimahaM vadAmi?
tanna bhavatu kintu tAn udyOginaH karttuM tESAM patanAd itaradEzlyalOkaiH paritrANaM
prAptaM| 12 tESAM patanaM yadi jagatO lOkAnAM lAbhajanakam abhavat tESAM hrAsO'pi yadi
bhinnadEzinAM lAbhajanako'bhavat tarhi tESAM vRddhiH kati lAbhajanika bhaviSyati? 13 atO
hE anyadEzinO yuSmAn sambOdhyA kathayAmi nijAnAM jñAtibandhUnAM manaHsUdyogaM
janayan tESAM madhyE kiyatAM lOkAnAM yathA paritrANaM sAdhayAmi 14 tannimittam
anyadEzinAM nikaTE prEritaH san ahaM svapadasya mahimAnaM prakAzayAmi| 15 tESAM
nigrahENA yadIzvarENa saha jagatO janAnAM mElanaM jAtaM tarhi tESAM anugRhItatvaM
mRtadEhE yathA jIVanalAbhastadvat kiM na bhaviSyati? 16 aparaM prathamajAtaM phalaM
yadi pavitraM bhavati tarhi sarvvamEva phalaM pavitraM bhaviSyati; tathA mUlAM yadi
pavitraM bhavati tarhi zAKha api tathaiva bhaviSyanti| 17 kiyatInAM zAKhAnAM chEdane
kRTE tvaM vanyajitavRkSasya zAKha bhUtva yadi tacchAKhAnAM sthAnE rOpita sati
jitavRkSlyamUlasya rasaM bhUmKSE, 18 tarhi tAsAM bhinnazAKhAnAM viruddhaM mAM
garvvIH; yadi garvvasi tarhi tvaM mUlAM yanna dhArayasi kintu mUlAM tvAM dhArayatIti
saMsmarA| 19 aparanjca yadi vadasi mAM rOpayitUM tAH zAKha vibhanna abhavan; 20
bhadrAm, apratyayakArANat tE vibhinna jAtAstathA vizvAsakArANat tvaM rOpito jAtastasmAd
ahagkAram akRtvA sasAdhvasO bhava| 21 yata IzvarO yadi svAbhAvikIH zAKha na rakSati
tarhi sAvadhAnO bhava cEt tvAmapi na sthApayati| 22 ityatrEzvarasya yAdRzI kRpA tAdRzaM
bhayAnakatvamapi tvayA dRzyatAM; yE patitAstAn prati tasya bhayAnakatvaM dRzyatAM,
tvanjca yadi tatKRpAzritastiSThasi tarhi tvAM prati kRpA drakSyate; nO cEt tvamapi tadvat
chinnO bhaviSyasi| 23 aparanjca tE yadyapratyayE na tiSThanti tarhi punarapi rOpayiSyantE
yasmAt tAn punarapi rOpayitum izvarasya zaktirAstE| 24 vanyajitavRkSasya zAKha san tvaM
yadi tatazchinnO rItivyatyayEnOttamajitavRkSE rOpito'bhavastarhi tasya vRkSasya svIya yAH
zAKhAstAH kiM punaH svavRkSE saMlagitUM na zaknuvanti? 25 hE bhrAtarO yuSmAkam
AtmAbhimAnO yanna jAyatE tadarthaM mamEdRzI vAnjchA bhavati yUYaM EtannigUPhatattvam
ajAnantO yanna tiSThatha; vastuto yAvatKAlaM sampUrNarUpENa bhinnadEzinAM saMgrahO
na bhaviSyati tAvatKAlam aMzatvEna isrAyEllyalOkAnAm andhata sthAsyati; 26 pazcAt tE

sarvvE paritrAsyantE; EtAdRzAM likhitamapyAstE, AgamiSyati slyOnAd Eko yastrANadAyakaH| adharmmaM yAkubO vaMzAt sa tu dUrIkariSyati| 27 tathA dUrIkariSyAmi tESAM pApAnyahaM yada| tAdA tairEva sArddhaM mE niyamO'yaM bhaviSyati| 28 susaMvAdAt tE yuSmAkAM vipakSA abhavan kintvabhirucitatvAt tE pitRlOkANAM kRtE priyapAtrANI bhavanti| 29 yata Izvarasya dANAd AhvAnAnjca pazcAttApO na bhavati| 30 ataEva pUrvvam IzvarE'vizvAsinaH santO'pi yUYaM yadvat samprati tESAM avizvAsakArANAd Izvarasya kRpApAtrANI jAtAstadvad 31 idANIM tE'vizvAsinaH santi kintu yuSmAbhi rlabdhakRpAkArANAt tairapi kRpA lapsyatE| 32 IzvaraH sarvvAn prati kRpAM prakAzayitUM sarvvAn avizvAsitvE na gaNayati| (eleesE g1653) 33 ahO Izvarasya jnjAnabuddhirUpayO rdhanayOH kIdRk prAcuryaM| tasya rAjazAsanasya tattvaM kIdRg aprApyaM| tasya mArgAzca kIdRg anupalakSyAH| 34 paramEzvarasya sagkalpaM kO jnjAtavAn? tasya mantri vA kO'bhavat? 35 kO vA tasyOpakArI bhRtvA tatkrTE tEna pratyupakarttavyaH? 36 yatO vastumAtramEva tasmAt tEna tasmai cAbhavat tadlyO mahimA sarvvadA prakAzito bhavatu| iti| (aiOn g165)

12 hE bhrAtara Izvarasya kRpayAhaM yuSmAn vinayE yUYaM svaM svaM zarIraM sajIvaM pavitraM grAhyAM balim Izvaramuddizya samutsRjata, ESA sEvA yuSmAkAM yOgyA| 2 aparaM yUYaM sAMsARIka iva mAcarata, kintu svaM svaM svabhAvAM parAvartya nUtanAcARINo bhavata, tata Izvarasya nidEzaH kIdRg uttamO grahaNIyaH sampUrNazcEti yuSmAbhiraNubhAViSyatE| (aiOn g165) 3 kazcidapi janO yOgyatvAdadhikaM svaM na manyatAM kintu IzvarO yasmai pratyayasya yatparimANam adadAt sa tadanusAratO yOgyarUpaM svaM manutAm, IzvarAd anugrahaM prAptaH san yuSmAkAM EkaikaM janam ityAjnjApayAmi| 4 yatO yadvadasmAkAM Ekasmin zarIrE bahUnyaggANI santi kintu sarvvESAmaggANAM kAryyaM samAnaM nahi; 5 tadvadasmAkAM bahutvE'pi sarvvE vayaM khrISTE EkazarIrAH parasparam aggapratyaggatvEna bhavAmaH| 6 asmAd IzvarAnugrahENA vizESaM vizESaM dANam asmAsu prAptESu satsu kOpi yadi bhaviSyadvAkyaM vadati tarhi pratyayasya parimANANusArataH sa tad vadatu; 7 yadvA yadi kazcit sEvanakArI bhavati tarhi sa tatsEvanaM karOtu; athavA yadi kazcid adhyApayitA bhavati tarhi sO'dhyApayatu; 8 tathA ya upadESTA bhavati sa upadizatu yazca dAta sa saralatayA dadAtu yastvadhpatiH sa yatnEnAdhipatitvaM karOtu yazca dayAluH sa hRSTamanasa dayatAm| 9 aparanjca yuSmAkAM prEma kApA TyavarjitaM bhavatu yad abhadraM tad RtIyadhvaM yacca bhadraM tasmin anurajyadhvam| 10 aparaM bhrAtRtvaprEmna parasparaM prIyadhvaM samAdarAd Eko'parajanaM zrESThaM jANIdhvam| 11 tathA kAryyE nirAlasyA manasi ca sOdyOgAH santaH prabhuM sEvadhvam| 12 aparaM pratyAzAyAM Anandita duHkhasamayE ca dhairyyayukta bhavata; prArthanAyAM satataM pravarttadhvam| 13 pavitrANAM dInatAM dUrIkurudhvam atithisEvAyAM anurajyadhvam| 14 yE janA yuSmAn tAPayanti tAN AziSaM vadata zApam adattvA daddhvamAziSam| 15 yE janA Anandanti taiH sArddham Anandata yE ca rudanti taiH saha rudita| 16 aparanjca yuSmAkAM manasAM parasparam EkObhAvO bhavatu; aparam uccapadam anAkAgkSya nicalOkaiH sahApi mArdavam Acarata; svAn jnjAninO na manyadhvam| 17 paramAd apakArAM prApyApi paraM nApakuruta| sarvvESAM dRStitO yat karmmOttamaM tadEva kuruta| 18 yadi bhavituM zakyatE tarhi yathAzakti sarvvalOkaiH saha nirvvirOdhEna kAlaM yApayata| 19 hE priyabandhavaH, kasmaicid apakArasya samucitaM danPaM svayaM na daddhvam, kintvIzvarIyakraOdhAya sthAnaM datta yatO likhitamAstE paramEzvaraH kathayati, dANaM phalasya matkarmma sUCitaM pradadAmyahaM| 20 itikArANAd ripu ryadi kSudhArttastE tarhi taM tvaM prabhOjaya| tathA yadi tRSarttaH syAt tarhi taM paripAyaya| tEna tvaM mastakE tasya jvaladagniM nidhAsyasi| 21 kukriyaya parAjita na santa uttamakriyaya kukriyam parAjayata|

13 yuSmAkAM EkaikajanaH zAsanapadasya nighnO bhavatu yatO yANI zAsanapadANI santi tANI sarvvANizvarENA sthApitANI; IzvaraM vinA padasthApanaM na bhavati| 2 iti

hEtOH zAsanapadasya yat prAtikUlyam tad IzvarIyanirUpaNasya prAtikUlyamEva; aparaM
 yE prAtikUlyam Acaranti tE svESAM samucitaM danPaM svayamEva ghaTayantE| 3 zAstA
 sadAcAriNAM bhayapradO nahi durAcAriNAMeva bhayapradO bhavati; tvaM kiM tasmAn
 nirbhayO bhavitum icchasi? tarhi satkarmmAcara, tasmAd yazO lapsyase, 4 yatastava
 sadAcaraNaya sa Izvarasya bhRtyO'sti| kintu yadi kukarmmAcarasi tarhi tvaM zagkasva yataH sa
 nirarthakaM khaggaM na dhArayati; kukarmmAcAriNAM samucitaM danPpayitum sa Izvarasya
 danPpadabhRtya Eva| 5 ataEva kEvaladanPabhayAnnahi kintu sadasadbOdhdAdapi tasya vazyEna
 bhavitavyaM| 6 EtasmAd yuSmAkaM rAjakaradAnamapyucitaM yasmAd yE karaM gRhlanti ta
 Izvarasya kigkarA bhUtva satatam Etasmin karmmaNi niviSTASTISthanti| 7 asmAt karagrAhiNE
 karaM datta, tathA zulkagrAhiNE zulkaM datta, aparaM yasmAd bhEtavyaM tasmAd bibhIta,
 yazca samAdaraNIyastaM samAdriyadhvam; itthaM yasya yat prApyaM tat tasmai datta| 8
 yuSmAkaM parasparaM prEma vina 'nyat kimapi dEyam RNAM na bhavatu, yatO yaH parasmin
 prEma karOti tEna vyavastha sidhyati| 9 vastutaH paradArAn mA gaccha, narahatyAM mA
 kArSIH, cairyyaM mA kArSIH, mithyAsAkSyAM mA dEhi, lObhaM mA kArSIH, EtAH sarvva
 AjnjA EtAbhyO bhinna yA kAcid AjnjAsti sApi svasamIpavAsini svavat prEma kurvvyitanEna
 vacanEna vEditA| 10 yataH prEma samIpavAsinO'zubhaM na janayati tasmAt prEmna sarvva
 vyavastha pAlayate| 11 pratyayibhavanakALE'smAkAM paritrANasya sAmIpyAd idAnIM tasya
 sAmIpyam avyavahitaM; ataH samayaM vivicyAsmAbhiH sAmpratam avazyamEva nidrAtO
 jAgarttavayaM| 12 bahutarA yAmInI gata prabhAtaM sannidhiM prAptaM tasmAt tAmasyAH
 kriyAH parityajyAsmAbhi rvAsaryA sajjA paridhAtavyA| 13 atO hEtO rvayaM divA vihitaM
 sadAcaraNam AcariSyAmaH| raggarasO mattatvaM lampaTatvaM kAmukatvaM vivAda IrSyA
 caitAni parityakSyAmaH| 14 yUyAM prabhuyIzukhrISTarUpaM paricchadaM paridhaddhvaM
 sukhAbhilASapUraNaya zArIrikAcaraNAM mAcarata|

14yO janO'dRPhavizvAsastaM yuSmAkaM sagginaM kuruta kintu sandEhavicArArthaM
 nahi| 2 yatO niSiddhaM kimapi khAdyadravyaM nAsti, kasyacijjanasya pratyaya
 EtAdRzO vidyate kintvadRPhavizvAsaH kazcidaparO janaH kEvalaM zAkAM bhugktaM| 3
 tarhi yO janaH sAdhAraNAM dravyaM bhugkte sa vizESadravyabhOktAraM nAvajAnlyAt
 tathA vizESadravyabhOktApi sAdhAraNadravyabhOktAraM dOSiNAM na kuryyAt, yasmAd
 Izvarastam agrhIat| 4 hE paradAsasya dUSayitastvaM kaH? nijaprabhOH samIpe tEna
 padasthEna padacyutEna vA bhavitavyaM sa ca padastha Eva bhaviSyati yata IzvarastaM
 padasthaM karttuM zaknOti| 5 aparanjca kazcijjanO dinAd dinaM vizESaM manyate kazcittu
 sarvvaNI dinAni samAnAni manyate, Ekaiko janaH svIyamanasi vivicya nizcinOtu| 6 yO
 janaH kinjcana dinaM vizESaM manyate sa prabhuhaktyA tan manyate, yazca janaH
 kimapi dinaM vizESaM na manyate sO'pi prabhuhaktyA tanna manyate; aparanjca yaH
 sarvvaNI bhakSyadravyANI bhugkte sa prabhuhaktayA tAni bhugkte yataH sa IzvaraM
 dhanyaM vakti, yazca na bhugkte sO'pi prabhuhaktyaiva na bhunjJana IzvaraM dhanyaM
 brUte| 7 aparam asmAkAM kazcit nijanimittaM prANAN dhArayati nijanimittaM mriyate vA
 tanna; 8 kintu yadi vayaM prANAN dhArayAmastarhi prabhunimittaM dhArayAmaH, yadi
 ca prANAN tyajAmastarhyapi prabhunimittaM tyajAmaH, ataEva jIvanE maraNE vA vayaM
 prabhOrEvAsmahE| 9 yatO jivantO mRtAzcEtyubhayESAM lOkANAM prabhutvaprAptyarthaM
 khRISTO mRta utthitaH punarjIvitazca| 10 kintu tvaM nijaM bhrAtaraM kutO dUSayasi? tathA
 tvaM nijaM bhrAtaraM kutastucchaM jAnAsi? khRISTasya vicArasiMhAsanasya sammukhe
 sarvvairasmAbhirupasthAtavyaM; 11 yAdRzaM likhitam AstE, parEzaH zapathaM kurvvan
 vAkyamEtat purAvadat| sarvvO janaH samIpe mE jAnupAtaM kariSyati| jihvaikaika tathEzasya
 nighnatvaM svIkariSyati| 12 ataEva IzvarasamIpe'smAkAM EkaikajanEna nijA katha kathayitavyA|
 13 itthaM sati vayam adyArabhya parasparaM na dUSayantaH svabhRatu rvighno vyAghAtO vA

yanna jAyEta tAdRzImIhAM kurmmahE| 14 kimapi vastu svabhAvatO nAzuci bhavatiItyahaM jAnE tathA prabhunA yIzukhrISTEnApi nizcitaM jAnE, kintu yO janO yad dravyam apavitram jAnItE tasya kREtE tad apavitram AstE| 15 ataEva tava bhakSyadravyENa tava bhrAta zOkAnvitO bhavati tarhi tvaM bhrAtaram prati prEmna nAcarasi| khrISTO yasya kREtE svaprANAn vyayitavAn tvaM nijEna bhakSyadravyENa taM na nAzaya| 16 aparam yuSmAkam uttamaM karmma ninditaM na bhavatu| 17 bhakSyAM pEyanjcEzvararAjyasya sArO nahi, kintu puNyam zAntizca pavitrENAtmanA jAta Anandazca| 18 EtaI ryO janaH khrISTaM sEvatE, sa EvEzvarasya tuStikarO manuSyaizca sukhyAtaH| 19 ataEva yEnAsmAkAM sarvvESAM parasparam aikyaM niStHa ca jAyatE tadEvAsmAbhi ryatitavyaM| 20 bhakSyArtham Izvarasya karmmaNO hAniM mA janayata; sarvvaM vastu pavitramiti satyaM tathApi yO janO yad bhuktva vighnaM labhatE tadarthaM tad bhadraM nahI| 21 tava mAMsabhakSaNasurApAnAdibhiH kriyAbhi ryadi tava bhrAtuH pAdaskhalanaM vighnO vA cAnjalyaM vA jAyatE tarhi tadbhOjanapAnayOstyAgO bhadraH| 22 yadi tava pratyayastiSThati tarhIzvarasya gOcarE svAntarE taM gOpaya; yO janaH svamatEna svam dOSinaM na karOti sa Eva dhanyaH| 23 kintu yaH kazcit samZayya bhugktE'rthAt na pratItya bhugktE, sa EvAvazyam danPARhO bhaviSyati, yatO yat pratyayajaM nahi tadEva pApamayaM bhavati|

15 balavadbhirasmAbhi rdurbbalAnAM daurbbalyaM sOPhavyaM na ca svESAM iSTAcAra AcaritavyaH| 2 asmAkam EkaikO janaH svasamIpadvAsinO hitArthaM niStHArthanja tasyaivESTAcAram Acaratu| 3 yataH khrISTO'pi nijESTAcAram nAcaritavAn, yathA likhitam AstE, tvannindakagaNasyaiva nindAbhi rninditO'smyahaM| 4 aparanjca vayaM yat sahiSNutAsAntvanayO rjanakEna zAstrEna pratyAzAM labhEmahi tannimittaM pUrvvakAlE likhitAni sarvvavacanAnyasmAkam upadEzArthamEva lilikhirE| 5 sahiSNutAsAntvanayOrAkarO ya IzvaraH sa EvaM karOtu yat prabhu rylzukhrISTa iva yuSmAkam EkajanO'nyajanEna sArddhaM manasa aikyam AcarEt; 6 yUyanjca sarvva Ekacitta bhUtva mukhaikEnEvAsmatprabhuyIzukhrISTasya piturIzvarasya guNAN kIrttayEta| 7 aparam Izvarasya mahimnaH prakAzArthaM khrISTO yathA yuSmAn pratyagRhIAt tathA yuSmAkamapyEkO janO'nyajanaM pratigRhIAtu| 8 yathA likhitam AstE, atO'haM sammukhE tiSThan bhinnadEzanivAsinAM| stuvamstvAM parigAsyAmi tava nAmni parEzvara|| 9 tasya dayAlutvAcca bhinnajAtIya yad Izvarasya guNAN kIrttayEyustadarthaM yIzuH khrISTastvakchEdaniyamasya nighno'bhavat ityahaM vadAmi| yathA likhitam AstE, atO'haM sammukhE tiSThan bhinnadEzanivAsinAM| stuvamstvAM parigAsyAmi tava nAmni parEzvara|| 10 aparamapi likhitam AstE, hE anyajAtayO yUyaM samaM nandata tajjanaiH| 11 punazca likhitam AstE, hE sarvvadEzinO yUyaM dhanyaM brUta parEzvaraM| hE tadIyanarA yUyaM kurudhvaM tatprazaMsanaM|| 12 apara yIzAyiyO'pi lilekha, yIzayasya tu yat mUlaM tat prakAziSyatE tadA| sarvvajAtIyanRnAnjca zAsakaH samudESyati| tatrAnyadEzilokaizca pratyAzA prakariSyatE|| 13 ataEva yUyaM pavitrasyAtmanaH prabhAvAd yat sampUrNAM pratyAzAM lapsyadhvE tadarthaM tatpratyAzAjanaka IzvaraH pratyayEna yuSmAn zAntyAnandAbhyAM sampUrNAN karOtu| 14 hE bhrAtarO yUyaM sadbhAvayuktAH sarvvaprakArEna jnjAnEna ca sampUrNAH parasparOpadEzE ca tatparA ityahaM nizcitaM jAnAmi, 15 tathApyahaM yat pragalbhatarO bhavan yuSmAn prabOdhayAmi tasyaikaM kAraNamidaM| 16 bhinnajAtIyAH pavitrENAtmanA pAvitanaivEdyarUpA bhUtva yad grAhya bhavEyustannimittamaham Izvarasya susaMvAdaM pracArayituM bhinnajAtIyanAM madhyE yIzukhrISTasya sEvakatvaM dAnaM IzvarAt labdhavAnasmi| 17 IzvaraM prati yIzukhrISTEna mama zIghAkaraNasya kAraNam AstE| 18 bhinnadEzina AjnjAgrAhiNaH karttuM khrISTO vAkyEna kriyaya ca, AzcaryyalakSaNaizcitrikriyAbhiH pavitrasyAtmanaH prabhAvEna ca yAni karmmani mayA sAdhitavAn, 19 kEvalaM tAnyEva vinAnyasya kasyacit karmmaNO varNanAM karttuM pragalbhO

na bhavAmi| tasmAt A yirUzAlama illUrikaM yAvat sarvvatra khrISTasya susaMvAdaM
 prAcArayaM| 20 anyEna nicitAyAM bhittAvahaM yanna nicinOmi tannimittaM yatra yatra
 sthAnE khrISTasya nAma kadApi kEnApi na jnjApitaM tatra tatra susaMvAdaM pracArayitum
 ahaM yatE| 21 yAdrZaM likhitam AstE, yai rvArttA tasya na prAptA darzanaM taistu lapsyatE|
 yaizca naiva zrutaM kinjcit bOddhuM zakSyanti tE janAH|| 22 tasmAd yuSmatsamIpagamanAd
 ahaM muhurmuhu rnivAritO'bhavaM| 23 kintvidAnIm atra pradEzESu mayA na gataM sthAnaM
 kimapi nAvaziSyatE yuSmatsamIpaM gantum bahuvatsarAnArabhya mAMakInAkAgkSA ca
 vidyata iti hEtOH 24 spAniyAdEzagamanakALE'haM yuSmanmadhyEna gacchan yuSmAn
 ALOkiSyE, tataH paraM yuSmatsambhASaNEna tRptiM parilabhya taddEzagamanArthaM
 yuSmAbhi rvisarjayiSyE, IdRzI madlyA pratyAZa vidyatE| 25 kintu sAmprataM pavitralOkAnAM
 sEvanAya yirUzAlamnagaraM vrajAmi| 26 yatO yirUzAlamasthapavitralOkAnAM madhyE
 yE daridrA arthavizrANanEna tAnupakarttuM mAkidaniyAdEzlyA AkhAyAdEzlyAzca lOKA
 aicchan| 27 ESA tESAM sadicchA yatastE tESAM RNinaH santi yatO hEtO rbhinnajAtlyA
 yESAM paramArthasyAMzinO jAta aihikaviSayE tESAMupakArastaiH karttavyaH| 28 atO mayA
 tat karmma sAdhayitVA tasmin phale tEbhyaH samarpitE yuSmanmadhyEna spAniyAdEzO
 gamiSyatE| 29 yuSmatsamIpe mamAgamanasamayE khrISTasya susaMvAdasya pUrNavarENa
 sambalitaH san aham AgamiSyAmi iti mayA jnjAyatE| 30 hE bhrAtRgaNa prabhO rYizukhrISTasya
 nAmna pavitrasyAtmAnaH prEmna ca vinayE'haM 31 yihUdAdEzasthAnAm avizvAsilOkAnAM
 karEbhyO yadahaM raksAM labhEya madlyaitEna sEvanakarmmaNA ca yad yirUzAlamasthAH
 pavitralOkAstusyEyuH, 32 tadarthaM yUyaM matkRta IzvarAya prArthayamaNA yatadhvaM
 tEnAham IzvarEcchayA sAnandaM yuSmatsamIpaM gatVA yuSmAbhiH sahitaH prANAn
 ApyAyitum pArayiSyAmi| 33 zAntidAyaka IzvarO yuSmAkaM sarvvESAM saggI bhUyAt| iti|

16 kiMkryAnagarIyadharmmasamAjasya paricArika yA phaibInAmikAsmAkaM
 dharmmabhaginI tasyAH kRtE'haM yuSmAn nivEdayAmi, 2 yUyaM tAM prabhUmAzritAM
 vijnjAya tasyA AtithyaM pavitralOkArhaM kurudhvaM, yuSmattastasyA ya upakArO bhavitum
 zaknOti taM kurudhvaM, yasmAt tayA bahUnAM mama cOpakAraH kRtaH| 3 aparanjca
 khrISTasya yIzOH karmmaNi mama sahakAriNau mama prANarakSArthanjca svaprANAn
 paNikRtavantau yau priSkillakkilau tau mama namaskAraM jnjApayadhvaM| 4 tAbhyAm
 upakArAptiH kEvaM mayA svIkarttavYeti nahi bhinnadEzlyaiH sarvvadharmmasamAjairapi| 5
 aparanjca tayO rGrHe sthitAn dharmmasamAjalOkAn mama namaskAraM jnjApayadhvaM|
 tadvat AziyAdEzE khrISTasya pakSE prathamajAtaphalasvarUpO ya ipEnitanAmA mama
 priyabandhustamapi mama namaskAraM jnjApayadhvaM| 6 aparaM bahuzramENAsmAn
 asEvata yA mariyam tAmapi namaskAraM jnjApayadhvaM| 7 aparanjca prERitESu khyAtakIrtti
 madagrE khrISTAzritau mama svajAtlyau sahabandinau ca yAvAndranIkayUniyau tau
 mama namaskAraM jnjApayadhvaM| 8 tathA prabhau matpriyatamam Ampliyamapi mama
 namaskAraM jnjApayadhvaM| 9 aparaM khrISTasEvAyAM mama sahakAriNam UrbbaNANAM
 mama priyatamaM stAkhunja mama namaskAraM jnjApayadhvaM| 10 aparaM khrISTEna
 parikSitam ApilliM mama namaskAraM vadata, AriStabUlasya parijanAMzca mama namaskAraM
 jnjApayadhvaM| 11 aparaM mama jnjAtiM hErOdiyOnaM mama namaskAraM vadata, tathA
 nArkisasya parivArANAM madhyE yE prabhUmAzritAstAn mama namaskAraM vadata| 12
 aparaM prabhOH sEvAyAM parizramakAriNyau truphEnAtruphOSE mama namaskAraM vadata,
 tathA prabhOH sEvAyAm atyantaM parizramakAriNI yA priyA parSistAM namaskAraM
 jnjApayadhvaM| 13 aparaM prabhOrabhircitaM rUphaM mama dharmmamAta yA tasya mAta
 tAmapi namaskAraM vadata| 14 aparam asuMkRtaM phligOnaM harmmaM pAtrabaM harmmim
 EtESAM saggibhrAtRgaNanjca namaskAraM jnjApayadhvaM| 15 aparaM philalagO yUliya
 nRiyastasya bhaginyalumpA caitAn EtaiH sArddhaM yAvantaH pavitralOkA AsatE tAnapi

namaskAraM jnjApayadhvaM| 16 yUyaM parasparaM pavitracumbanEna namaskurudhvaM|
 khrISTasya dharmmasamAjagaNO yuSmAn namaskurutE| 17 hE bhrAtarO yuSmAn vinayE'haM
 yuSmAbhi ryA zikSA labdhA tAm atikramya yE vicchEdAn vighnAMzca kurvvanti tAn
 nizcinuta TESAM saggaM varjayata ca| 18 yatastAdrZA lOkA asmAkAM prabhO rylzukhrISTasya
 dAsA iti nahi kintu svOdarasyaiva dAsAH; aparaM praNayavacanai rmadhuravAkyazca
 saralalOkAnAM manAMsi mOhayanti| 19 yuSmAkam AjnjAgrAhitvaM sarvvatra sarvvai rjnJAtaM
 tatO'haM yuSmAsu sAnandO'bhavaM tathApi yUyaM yat satjnjAnEna jnjAninaH kujnjAnE
 cAtatparA bhavEtEtI mamAbhilASaH| 20 adhikantu zAntidAyaka IzvaraH zaitAnam avilambaM
 yuSmAkAM padAnAm adhO marddiSyati| asmAkAM prabhu rylzukhrISTO yuSmAsu prasAdaM
 kriyat| iti| 21 mama sahakArI tImathiyO mama jnjAtayO lUkiyO yAsOn sOsipAtrazcEmE
 yuSmAn namaskurvvantE| 22 aparam EtatpatralEkhakastarttiyanAmAhamapi prabhO rnAmnA
 yuSmAn namaskarOmi| 23 tathA kRtsnadharmmasamAjasya mama cAtithyakArI gAyO
 yuSmAn namaskarOti| aparam Etannagarasya dhanarakSaka irAstaH kkArttanAmakazcaikO
 bhrAtA tAvapi yuSmAn namaskurutaH| 24 asmAkAM prabhu rylzukhrISTA yuSmAsu
 sarvvESu prasAdaM kriyat| iti| 25 pUrvvakAlikayugESu pracchanna yA mantraNAdhuna
 prakAzita bhUtvA bhaviSyadvAdilikhitagranthagaNasya pramANAd vizvAsEna grahaNArthaM
 sadAtanasyEzvarasyAjnjayA sarvvadEzlyalOkAn jnjApyatE, (aiōnios g166) 26 tasyA mantraNayA
 jnjAnaM labdhvA mayA yAH susaMvAdO yIzukhrISTamadhi pracAryyatE, tadanusArAd yuSmAn
 dharmmE susthirAn karttuM samarthO yO'dvitIyAH (aiōnios g166) 27 sarvvajnja Izvarastasya
 dhanyavAdO yIzukhrISTEna santataM bhUyAt| iti| (aiōn g165)

1 karinthinaH

1 yAvantaH pavitrA lokAH svESAm asmAkanjca vasatisthAnESvasmAkAM prabhO ryIzOH khrISTasya nAmnA prArthayantE taiH sahAhUtAnAM khrISTEna yIzunA pavitrikRtAnAM lokAnAM ya IzvarIyadharmmasamAjaH karinthanagarE vidyate **2** tAM pratIzvarasyEcchayAhUtO yIzukhrISTasya prEritaH paulaH sOsthininAmA bhrAta ca patraM likhati| **3** asmAkAM pitrEzvarENa prabhunA yIzukhrISTEna ca prasAdaH zAntizca yuSmabhyaM dIyatAM| **4** IzvarO yIzukhrISTEna yuSmAn prati prasAdaM prakAzitavAn, tasmAdahaM yuSmannimittaM sarvvadA madIyEzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmi| **5** khrISTasambandhIyaM sAkSyAM yuSmAkAM madhyE yEna prakArENa sapramANam abhavat **6** tEna yUYaM khrISTat sarvvavidhavaktRtAjnjAnAdIni sarvvadhanAni labdhavantaH| **7** tato'smatprabhO ryIzukhrISTasya punarAgamanaM pratikSamANAnAM yuSmAkAM kasyApi varasyAbhAvO na bhavati| **8** aparam asmAkAM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya divasE yUYaM yannirddOSA bhavEta tadarthaM saEva yAvadantaM yuSmAn susthirAn kariSyati| **9** ya IzvaraH svaputrasyAsmatprabhO ryIzukhrISTasyAMzinaH karttuM yuSmAn AhUtavAn sa vizvasanIyaH| **10** hE bhrAtaraH, asmAkAM prabhuyIzukhrISTasya nAmnA yuSmAn vinayE'haM sarvvai ryuSmAbhirEkarUpAni vAkyAni kathyantAM yuSmanmadhyE bhinnasagghATA na bhvantu manOvicArayOraikyEna yuSmAkAM siddhatvaM bhavatu| **11** hE mama bhrAtarO yuSmanmadhyE vivAdA jAta iti vArttAmahaM kIOyyAH parijanai rjnJApitaH| **12** mamAbhiprEtamidaM yuSmAkAM kazcit kazcid vadati paulasya ziSyO'ham ApalloH ziSyO'ham kaiphaH ziSyO'ham khrISTasya ziSyO'hamiti ca| **13** khrISTasya kiM vibhEdaH kRtaH? paulaH kiM yuSmatkRtE kruzE hataH? paulasya nAmnA vA yUYaM kiM majjitAH? **14** kriSpagAyau vinA yuSmAkAM madhyE'nyaH ko'pi mayA na majjita iti hEtOraham IzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmi| **15** EtEna mama nAmnA mAnava mayA majjita iti vaktuM kEnApi na zakyate| **16** aparaM stiphAnasya parijana mayA majjitAstadanyaH kazcid yanmayA majjitastadahaM na vEdmi| **17** khrISTEnAhaM majjanArthaM na prEritaH kintu susaMvAdasya pracArArthamEva; so'pi vAkpaTutaya mayA na pracAritavyaH, yatastatha pracArite khrISTasya kruzE mRtyuH phalahInO bhaviSyati| **18** yatO hEtO ryE vinazyanti tE tAM kruzasya vArttAM pralApamiva manyantE kinjca paritrANaM labhamAnESvasmAsu sA IzvarIyazaktisvarUpA| **19** tasmAditthaM likhitamAstE, jnjAnavatAntu yat jnjAnaM tanmayA nAzayiSyate| vilOpayiSyate tadvad buddhi rbaddhimatAM mayA|| **20** jnjAnI kutra? zAsTri vA kutra? ihalOkasya vicAratatparO vA kutra? ihalOkasya jnjAnaM kimIzvarENa mOhIkRtaM nahi? (aiōn g165) **21** Izvarasya jnjAnAd ihalOkasya mAnavaH svajnjAnEnEzvarasya tattvabOdhaM na prAptavantastasmAd IzvaraH pracArarUpiNA pralApEna vizvAsinaH paritrAtuM rOCitavAn| **22** yihUdIyalOkA lakSaNani didRkSanti bhinnadEzIyalOkAstu vidyAM mRgayantE, **23** vayanjca kruzE hataM khrISTaM pracArayamaH| tasya pracArO yihUdIyai rvighna iva bhinnadEzIyaizca pralApa iva manyate, **24** kintu yihUdlyAnAM bhinnadEzlyAnAnjca madhyE yE AhUtastESu sa khrISTa IzvarIyazaktirivEzvarIyajnjAnamiva ca prakAzate| **25** yata IzvarE yaH pralApa ArOpyate sa mAnavAtiriktaM jnjAnamEva yacca daurbbalyam Izvara ArOpyate tat mAnavAtiriktaM balamEva| **26** hE bhrAtaraH, AhUtayusmadgaNO yaSmAbhirAlOkyatAM tanmadhyE sAMsArikajnjAnEna jnjAnavantaH parAkramiNO vA kulIna vA bahavo na vidyante| **27** yata IzvarO jnjAnavatastrapayituM mURkhalOkAn rOCitavAn balAni ca trapayitum IzvarO durbbalAn rOCitavAn| **28** tathA varttamAnalOkAn saMsthitibhraSTAn karttum IzvarO jagato'pakRSTAn hEyAn avarttamAnAMzCAbhirOCitavAn| **29** tata Izvarasya sAkSAT kEnApyAtmazlAgha na karttavyA| **30** yUyanjca tasmAt khrISTE yIzau saMsthitim prAptavantaH sa IzvarAd yuSmAkAM jnjAnaM puNyaM pavitratvaM muktizca jAtA| **31** ataEva yadvad likhitamAstE tadvat, yaH kazcit zlAghamAnaH syAt zlAghatAM prabhunA sa hi|

2 he bhrAtarO yuSmatsamIpE mamAgamanakAlE'haM vaktRtAyA vidyAyA vA
 naipuNyEnEzvarasya sAKSyAM pracAritavAn tannahi; 2 yatO yIzukhrISTAM tasya kruzE
 hatatvanjca vinA nAnyat kimapi yuSmanmadhyE jnjApayitUM vihitaM buddhavAn| 3
 aparanjAtIva daurbalyabhItikampayukto yuSmAbhiH sArddhamAsaM| 4 aparaM yuSmAkAM
 vizvAsO yat mAnuSikajnjAnasya phalaM na bhavEt kintvIzvarIyazaktEH phalaM bhavEt, 5
 tadarthaM mama vaktRtA madIyapracArazca mAnuSikajnjAnasya madhuravAkyasambalItau
 nAstAM kintvAtmanaH zaktEzca pramANayuktAvAstAM| 6 vayaM jnjAnaM bhASAmahE tacca
 siddhalOkai rjnJAnamiva manyatE, tadihalOkasya jnjAnaM nahi, ihalOkasya nazvarANAM
 adhipatInAM vA jnjAnaM nahi; (aiōn g165) 7 kintu kAlAvasthAyAH pUrvvasmAd yat jnjAnam
 asmAkAM vibhavArtham IzvarENa nizcitya pracchannaM tannigUPham IzvarIyajnjAnaM
 prabhASAmahE| (aiōn g165) 8 ihalOkasyAdhipatInAM kEnApi tat jnjAnaM na labdhaM, labdhE
 sati tE prabhAvaviziSTAM prabhuM kruzE nAhaniSyAn| (aiōn g165) 9 tadvallikhitamAstE,
 nEtrENa kkApi nO dRSTaM karNEnApi ca na zrutaM| manOmadye tu kasyApi na praviSTAM
 kadApi yat|IzvarE priyamANANAM kRtE tat tEna sanjcitaM| 10 aparamIzvaraH svAtmanA
 tadasmAkAM sAKSat prAkAzayat; yata AtmA sarvvamEvAnusandhattE tEna cEzvarasya
 marmmatattvamapi budhyatE| 11 manujasyAntaHsthAmAtmAnaM vinA kEna manujEna tasya
 manujasya tattvaM budhyatE? tadvadIzvarasyAtmAnaM vinA kEnApIzvarasya tattvaM na
 budhyatE| 12 vayanjcEhalOkasyAtmAnaM labdhavantastannahi kintvIzvarasyaivAtmAnaM
 labdhavantaH, tatO hEtOrIzvarENa svaprasAdAd asmabhyaM yad yad dattaM tatsarvvam
 asmAbhi rjnJAtuM zakyatE| 13 taccAsmAbhi rmanuSikajnjAnasya vAkyAni zikSitvA kathyata iti
 nahi kintvAtmatO vAkyAni zikSitvAtmikai rvAkyairAtmikaM bhAvaM prakAzayadbhiH kathyatE|
 14 prANI manuSyA IzvarIAtmanaH zikSAM na gRhIAti yata AtmikavicArENa sA vicAryyEti
 hEtOH sa TAM pralApamiva manyatE bOddhunjca na zaknOti| 15 AtmikO mANavaH sarvvANI
 vicArayati kintu svayaM kEnApi na vicAryyatE| 16 yata Izvarasya manO jnjAtvA tamupadESTuM
 kaH zaknOti? kintu khriSTasya manO'smAbhi rlabdhaM|

3 he bhrAtaraH, ahamAtmikairiva yuSmAbhiH samaM sambhASituM nAzaknavAM kintu
 zArIrikAcAribhiH khriSTadharmmE zizutulyaizca janairiva yuSmAbhiH saha samabhASE|
 2 yuSmAn kaThinabhakSyAM na bhOjayan dugdham apAyayAM yatO yUYaM bhakSyAM
 grahItuM tadA nAzaknuta idAnImapi na zaknutha, yatO hEtOradhunApi zArIrikAcAriNa
 AdvhE| 3 yuSmanmadhyE mAtsaryyavivAdabhEdA bhavanti tataH kim zArIrikAcAriNO nAdvhE
 mAnuSikamArgENa ca na caratha? 4 paulasyAhamityApallOrahamiti vA yadvAkyAM yuSmAkAM
 kaizcit kaizcit kathyatE tasmAd yUYaM zArIrikAcAriNa na bhavatha? 5 paulaH kaH? Apallo rvA
 kaH? tau paricArakamAtrau tayOrEkaikasmai ca prabhu ryAdRk phalamadadAt tadvat tayOrdvArA
 yUYaM vizvAsinO jATAH| 6 ahaM rOpitavAn Apallozca niSiktavAn IzvarazcAvarddhayat| 7
 atO rOpayitRsEktArAvasArau varddhayitEzvara Eva sArAH| 8 rOpayitRsEktArau ca samau
 tayOrEkaikazca svazramayOgyaM svavEtanaM lapsyatE| 9 AvAmIzvarENa saha karmmakAriNau,
 Izvarasya yat kSEtram Izvarasya yA nirmmitiH sA yUYamEva| 10 Izvarasya prasAdAt mayA
 yat padaM labdhaM tasmAt jnjAnina GRhakarINEva mayA bhittimUlaM sthApitaM tadupari
 cAnyEna nicIyatE| kintu yEna yannicIyatE tat tEna vivicyatAM| 11 yatO yIzukhrISTarUpaM
 yad bhittimUlaM sthApitaM tadanyat kimapi bhittimUlaM sthApayitUM kEnApi na zakyatE|
 12 EtadbhittimUlasOpari yadi kEcit svarNarUpyamaNikASThatRNanalAn nicinvanti, 13
 tarhyEkaikasya karmma prakAziSyatE yataH sa divasastat prakAzayiSyati| yatO hatOstana
 divasEna vahnimayEnOdEtavyaM tata Ekaikasya karmma kIdRzametasya pariKSA bahnina
 bhaviSyati| 14 yasya nicayanarUpaM karmma sthAsnu bhaviSyati sa vEtanaM lapsyatE| 15
 yasya ca karmma dhakSyatE tasya kSati rbhaviSyati kintu vahnE rmirgatajana iva sa svayaM
 paritrANAM prApsyati| 16 yUYam Izvarasya mandiraM yuSmanmadhyE cEzvarasyAtmA

nivasatIti kiM na jAnltha? 17 Izvarasya mandiraM yEna vinAzyatE so'plIzvarENa vinAzayiSyatE yata Izvarasya mandiraM pavitramEva yUyaM tu tanmandiram AdhvE| 18 kOpi svaM na vanjcyatAM| yuSmAkaM kaczana cEdihalOkasya jnjAnEna jnjAnavAnahamiti budhyatE tarhi sa yat jnjAnI bhavEt tadarthaM mUPhO bhavatu| (aiōn g165) 19 yasmAdihalOkasya jnjAnam Izvarasya sAkSat mUPhatvamEva| Etasmin likhitamapyAstE, tikSNA yA jnjAninAM buddhistayA tAn dharatIzvarah| 20 punazca| jnjAninAM kalpana vEtti paramEzO nirarthakAH| 21 ataEva ko'pi manujairAtmAnaM na zlAghatAM yataH sarvvANi yuSmAkamEva, 22 paula vA Apallo rVA kaiphA vA jagad vA jIvanaM vA maraNam vA varttamAnaM vA bhaviSyadvA sarvvANyEva yuSmAkaM, 23 yUyanjca khrISTasya, khrISTazcEzvarasya|

4 loka asmAn khrISTasya paricArakAn Izvarasya nigUThavAkyadhanasyAdhyakSAMzca manyantAM| 2 kinjca dhanAdhyakSEna vizvasanlyEna bhavitavyamEtadEva lokai ryAcyatE| 3 atO vicArayadbhi ryuSmAbhiranyaiH kaizcin manujai rVA mama parIkSaNaM mayAtIva laghu manyatE 'hamapyAtmAnaM na vicArayAmi| 4 mayA kimapyaparAddhamityahaM na vEdmi kintvEtE na mama niraparAdhatvaM na nizclyatE prabhurEva mama vicArayitAsti| 5 ata upayuktasamayAt pUrvvam arthataH prabhOrAgamanAt pUrvvam yuSmAbhi rvicArO na kriyatAM| prabhurAgatyA timirENa pracchannAni sarvvANi dipayiSyati manasAM mantraNAzca prakAzayiSyati tasmin samaya IzvarAd Ekaikasya prazaMsA bhaviSyati| 6 hE bhrAtaraH sarvvANyEtAni mayAtmAnam ApallavanjcOddizya kathitAni tasyaitat kAraNaM yuyaM yathA zAstriyavidhimatikramya mAnavam atIva nAdariSyadhba ItthanjcaikEna vaiparItyAd aparENa na zlAghiSyadhba EtAdRzIM zikSAmAvayOrdRSTAntAt lapsyadhvE| 7 aparAt kastvAM vizESayati? tubhyaM yanna datta tAdRzaM kiM dhArayasi? adattEnEva dattEna vastunA kutaH zlAghasE? 8 idAnImEva yUyaM kiM tRptA labdhadhanA vA? asmAsvavidyamAnESu yUyaM kiM rAjatvapaDaM prAptAH? yuSmAkaM rAjatvaM mayAbhilaSitaM yatastEna yuSmAbhiH saha vayamapi rAjAMzinO bhaviSyAmaH| 9 prEritA vayaM zESA hantavyAzcEvEzvarENa nidarzitAH| yatO vayaM sarvvalOkAnAm arthataH svargIyadUtAnAM mAnavAnAnjca kautukAspadAni jAtAH| 10 khrISTasya kRtE vayaM mUPhAH kintu yUyaM khrISTEna jnjAninaH, vayaM durbbala yUyanjca sabalah, yUyaM sammAnita vayanjcaApamAnitAH| 11 vayamadyApi kSudhArttAstrSNArttA vastrahInAstAPita AzramarahitAzca santaH 12 karmmaNi svakarAn vyApArayantazca duHkhaiH kAlaM yApayAmaH| garhitairasmAbhirAZiH kathyatE dUrikRtaiH sahyatE ninditaiH prasAdyatE| 13 vayamadyApi jagataH sammArjanlyOgyA avakarA iva sarvvai rmanyAmahE| 14 yuSmAn trapayitumahamEtAni likhAmIti nahi kintu priyatmajAniva yuSmAn prabOdhayAmi| 15 yataH khrISTadharmmE yadyapi yuSmAkaM dazasahasrANi vinEtArO bhavanti tathApi bahavo janaka na bhavanti yatO'hamEva susaMvAdEna yIzukhrISTE yuSmAn ajanayaM| 16 atO yuSmAn vinayE'haM yUyaM madanugAminO bhavata| 17 ityarthaM sarvvESu dharmmasamAjESu sarvvatra khrISTadharmmayOgyA yE vidhayO mayOpadizyantE tAn yO yuSmAn smArayiSyatyEvambhUtaM prabhOH kRtE priyaM vizvAsinanjca madlyatanayaM tImathiyaM yuSmAkaM samIpaM prESitavAnahaM| 18 aparamahaM yuSmAkaM samIpaM na gamiSyAmIti buddhvA yuSmAkaM kiyantO loka garvvanti| 19 kintu yadi prabhEricchA bhavati tarhyahamavilambaM yuSmatsamIpaMupasthAya tESAM darpadhmAtAnAM lOkAnAM vAcAM jnjAsyAmIti nahi sAmarthyamEva jnjAsyAmi| 20 yasmAdIzvarasya rAjatvaM vAgyuktaM nahi kintu sAmarthyayuktaM| 21 yuSmAkaM ka vAnjchA? yuSmatsamIpe mayA kiM danPAPANinA gantavyamuta prEmanamratAtmayuktEna vA?

5 aparaM yuSmAkaM madhyE vyabhicArO vidyatE sa ca vyabhicArastAdRzO yad dEvapUjakAnAM madhyE'pi tattulyO na vidyatE phalatO yuSmAkamEkO janO vimAtRgamaNaM kRruta iti vArtta sarvvatra vyAptA| 2 tathAca yUyaM darpadhmAtA AdhbE, tat karmma yEna

kRtaM sa yathA yuSmanmadhyAd dUrIkriyatE tathA zOkO yuSmAbhi rna kriyatE kim Etat? 3 avidyamAnE madyazarIrE mamAtmA yuSmanmadhyE vidyatE atO'haM vidyamAna iva tatkarmmakAriNO vicAraM nizcitavAn, 4 asmatprabhO ryIzukhrISTasya nAmna yuSmAkAm madlyAtmanazca milanE jAtE 'smatprabhO ryIzukhrISTasya zakteH sAHAyyEna 5 sa naraH zarIranAzArthamasmAbhiH zayatAnO hastE samarpayitavyastatO'smAkAm prabhO ryIzO rdivasE tasyAtmA rakSAM gantuM zakSyati| 6 yuSmAkAm darpO na bhadrAya yUYaM kimEtanna jAnItha, yathA, vikAraH kRtsnazaktUnAM svalpakiNvEna jAyatE| 7 yUYaM yat navInazaktusvarUpA bhavEta tadarthaM purAtanaM kiNvam avamArjjata yatO yuSmAbhiH kiNvazUnyai rbhavitavyaM| aparam asmAkAm nistArOtsavlyamESazAvakO yaH khrISTaH so'smadarthaM balikRtO 'bhavat| 8 atAH purAtanakiNvEnArthaTO duStatAjighAMsArUpENa kiNvEna tannahi kintu sAralyasatyatvarUpayA kiNvazUnyatayAsmAbhirutsavaH karttavyaH| 9 vyAbhicAriNAM saMsargO yuSmAbhi rvihAtavya iti mayA patrE likhitaM| 10 kintvaihikalOkANAM madhyE yE vyabhicAriNO lObhina upadrAviNO dEvapUjaka vA tESAM saMsargaH sarvvathA vihAtavya iti nahi, vihAtavyE sati yuSmAbhi rjagato nirgantavyamEva| 11 kintu bhrAtRtvEna vikhyAtaH kazcijjanO yadi vyabhicAri lObhi dEvapUjako nindakO madyapa upadrAvi vA bhavEt tarhi tAdRzEna manavEna saha bhOjanapAnE'pi yuSmAbhi rna karttavyE ityadhuna mayA likhitaM| 12 samAjabahiHsthitANAM lOkANAM vicArakaraNE mama ko'dhikAraH? kintu tadantargatANAM vicAraNaM yuSmAbhiH kiM na karttavyaM bhavEt? 13 bahiHsthanAM tu vicAra IzvarENa kAriSyatE| atO yuSmAbhiH sa pAtaki svamadhyAd bahiSkriyatAM|

6 yuSmAkamEkasya janasyAparENa saha vivAdE jAtE sa pavitralOkai rvicAramakArayan kim adhArmmikalOkai rvicArayitUM prOtsahatE? 2 jagato'pi vicAraNaM pavitralOkaiH kAriSyata Etad yUYaM kiM na jAnItha? atO jagad yadi yuSmAbhi rvicArayitavyaM tarhi kSudratamavicArESu yUYaM kimasamarthAH? 3 dUtA apyasmAbhi rvicArayiSyanta iti kiM na jAnItha? ata aihikaviSayAH kim asmAbhi rna vicArayitavyA bhavEyuH? 4 aihikaviSayasya vicArE yuSmAbhiH karttavyE yE lOKAH samitau kSudratamAsta Eva niyujyantAM| 5 ahaM yuSmAn trapayitumiccham vadAmi yRSmanmadhyE kimEko'pi manuSyastAdRg buddhimAnnahi yO bhrAtRvivAdavicAraNE samarthaH syAt? 6 kinjcaiko bhrAta bhrAtrAnyEna kimavizvAsinAM vicArakanAM sAKSad vivadate? yaSmanmadhyE vivAdA vidyanta Etadapi yuSmAkAm dOSaH| 7 yUYaM kutO'nyAyasahanaM kSatisahanaM vA zrEyo na manyadhve? 8 kintu yUYamapi bhrAtRnEva pratyanyAyaM kSatinjca kurutha kimEtat? 9 Izvarasya rAjyE'nyAyakAriNAM lOkAnAmadhikArO nAstyEtad yUYaM kiM na jAnItha? mA vanjcyadhvaM, yE vyabhicAriNO dEvArccinaH pAradArikAH strivadAcAriNaH puMmaithunakAriNastaskarA 10 lObhinO madyapA nindakA upadrAviNO vA ta Izvarasya rAjyabhAginO na bhaviSyanti| 11 yUyanjcaivaMvidha loka Asta kintu prabhO ryIzO rAmnAsmadIzvarasyAtmanA ca yUYaM prakSalitAH pAvitAH sapuNyIkRtAzca| 12 madarthaM sarvvaM dravyam apratiSiddhaM kintu na sarvvaM hitajanakAM|madarthaM sarvvamapratiSiddhaM tathApyahaM kasyApi dravyasya vazIkRtO na bhaviSyAmi| 13 udarAya bhakSyANI bhakSyEbhayazOdaram, kintu bhakSyOdarE IzvarENa nAzayiSyETE; aparaM dEhO na vyabhicArAya kintu prabhavE prabhuzca dEhAya| 14 yaczEzvaraH prabhutumthApitavAn sa svazaktyAsmanapyutthApayiSyati| 15 yuSmAkAm yAni zarIrANI tAni khrISTasyAggAniti kiM yUYaM na jAnItha? atAH khrISTasya yAnyaggAni tAni mayApahRtya vEzyAya aggAni kiM kAriSyante? tanna bhavatu| 16 yaH kazcid vEzyAyAm AsajyatE sa tayA sahaikadEhO bhavati kiM yUYamEtanna jAnItha? yatO likhitamAstE, yathA, tau dvau janAvEkAggau bhaviSyataH| 17 manava yAnyanyAni kaluSANi kurvvatE tAni vapu rna samAvizanti kintu vyabhicAriNA svavigrahasya viruddhaM kalmaSaM kriyatE| 18 manava yAnyanyAni kaluSANi kurvvatE tAni vapu rna samAvizanti kintu vyabhicAriNA svavigrahasya viruddhaM kalmaSaM kriyatE| 19 yuSmAkAm yAni vapUMsi tAni yuSmadantaHsthitasyEzvarAllabdhasya

pavitrasyaAtmanO mandirANI yUyanjca svESAM svAminO nAdhvE kimEtad yuSmAbhi rna jnjAyatE? 20 yUyAM mUlyEna krItA atO vapurmanObhyAM IzvarO yuSmAbhiH pUjyatAM yata Izvara Eva tayOH svAmI|

7 aparanjca yuSmAbhi rmAM prati yat patramalEkhi tasyOttaramEtat, yOSitO'sparzanaM manujasya varaM; 2 kintu vyabhicArabhayAd Ekaikasya puMsaH svaklyabhAryYA bhavatu tadvad EkaikasyA yOSitO 'pi svaklyabhartTA bhavatu| 3 bhAryyAyai bhartrA yadyad vitaraNIyAM tad vitrIyyatAM tadvad bhartrE'pi bhAryyaya vitaraNIyAM vitrIyyatAM| 4 bhAryyAyAH svadEhE svatvaM nAsti bhartturEva, tadvad bhartturapi svadEhE svatvaM nAsti bhAryyAyA Eva| 5 upOSaNapArthanayOH sEvanArtham EkamantraNAnAM yuSmAkAM kiyatKAlAM yAvad yA pRthaksthiti rbhavati tadanyO vicchEdO yuSmanmadhyE na bhavatu, tataH param indriyANAm adhairyyAt zayatAn yad yuSmAn parikSAM na nayEt tadarthaM punarEkatra milata| 6 Etad AdEzatO nahi kintvanujnAta Eva mayA kathyatE, 7 yatO mamAvasthEva sarvvamAnavAnAmavasthA bhavatviti mama vAnjchA kintvIzvarAd EkEnaikO varO'nyEna cAnyO vara itthamEkaikEna svaklyavarO labdhaH| 8 aparam akRtavivAhAn vidhavAzca prati mamaitannivEdanaM mamEva tESAMavasthiti rbhadra; 9 kinjca yadi tairindriyANI niyantum na zakyantE tarhi vivAhaH kriyatAM yataH kAmadahanAd vyUPhatvaM bhadraM| 10 yE ca kRtavivAhAstE mayA nahi prabhunaivaitad AjnjApyantE| 11 bhAryyA bharttRtaH pRthak na bhavatu| yadi vA pRthagbhUtA syAt tarhi nirvivAha tiSThatu svIyapatinA vA sandadhAtu bharttApi bhAryyAM na tyajatu| 12 itarAn janAn prati prabhu rna braviti kintvahaM bravImi; kasyacid bhrAturyOSid avizvAsinI satyapi yadi tEna sahavAsE tuSyati tarhi sa tEna na tyajyatAM| 13 tadvat kasyAzcid yOSitaH patiravizvAsI sannapi yadi tayA sahavAsE tuSyati tarhi sa tayA na tyajyatAM| 14 yatO'vizvAsI bhartTA bhAryyaya pavitrIbhUtAH, tadvadavizvAsinI bhAryyA bhartrA pavitrIbhUtA; nOcEd yuSmAkamapatyAnyazucInyabhaviSyAn kintvadhunA tAni pavitrANi santi| 15 avizvAsI janO yadi vA pRthag bhavati tarhi pRthag bhavatu; EtEna bhrAtA bhaginI vA na nibadhyatE tathApi vayamIzvarENa zAntayE samAhUtAH| 16 hE nAri tava bharttuH paritrANaM tvattO bhaviSyati na vEti tvaya kiM jnjAyatE? hE nara tava jAyAyAH paritrANaM tvattE bhaviSyati na vEti tvaya kiM jnjAyatE? 17 EkaikO janaH paramEzvarAllabdhAM yad bhajatE yasyAnjcaAvasthAyAM IzvarENAhvAyI tadanusArENaivAcaratu tadahaM sarvvasamAjasthAn AdizAmi| 18 chinnatvag bhRtvA ya AhUtAH sa prakRSTatvak na bhavatu, tadvad achinnatvag bhUtva ya AhUtAH sa chinnatvak na bhavatu| 19 tvakchEdaH sArO nahi tadvadatvakchEdO'pi sArO nahi kintvIzvarasyAjnjAnAM pAlanamEva| 20 yO janO yasyAmavasthAyAMAhvAyI sa tasyAmEvAvatiSThatAM| 21 dAsaH san tvaM kimAhUtO'si? tanma cintaya, tathAca yadi svatantrO bhavitum zaknuyAstarhi tadEva vRNu| 22 yataH prabhunAhUtO yO dAsaH sa prabhO rmOcitajanaH| tadvad tEnAhUtAH svatantrO janO'pi khriSTasya dAsa Eva| 23 yUyAM mUlyEna krItA atO hEtO rmAnavAnAM dAsa mA bhavata| 24 hE bhrAtarO yasyAmavasthAyAM yasyAhvAnamabhavat tayA sa Izvarasya sAKSat tiSThatu| 25 aparam akRtavivAhAn janAn prati prabhOH ko'pyAdEzO mayA na labdhaH kintu prabhOranukampaya vizvAsyO bhUtO'ham yad bhadraM manyE tad vadAmi| 26 varrttamAnAt klEzasamayAt manuSyasyAnUPhatvaM bhadrAmi mayA budhyatE| 27 tvaM kiM yOSiti nibaddho'si tarhi mOcanaM prAptum mA yatasva| kiM vA yOSitO muktO'si? tarhi jAyAM mA gavESaya| 28 vivAhaM kurvvata tvaya kimapi nAparAdhyatE tadvad vyUhyamAnaya yuvatyApi kimapi nAparAdhyatE tathAca tAdRzau dvau janau zArIrikaM klEzaM lapsyEtE kintu yuSmAn prati mama karuNA vidyatE| 29 hE bhrAtarO'hamidaM bravImi, itaH paraM samayo'tiva saMkSiptaH, 30 ataH kRtadArairakRtadArairiva rudadbhiczArudadbhiriva sAnandaizca nirAnandairiva krEtRbhiczAbhAgibhirivAcaritavyaM 31 yE ca saMsArE caranti tai rnAticaritavyaM yata ihaleKasya kautuko vicalati| 32 kintu yUyAM yannizcintA bhavEtEti mama vAnjchA| akRtavivAhO janO yathA prabhuM paritOSayEt tathA prabhuM cintayati, 33

kintu krtavivAho janO yathA bhAryyAM paritOSayEt tathA saMsAraM cintayati| 34 tadvad UPhayOSitO 'nUPhA viziSyatE| yAnUPhA sA yathA kAyamanasOH pavitrA bhavEt tathA prabhuM cintayati yA cOPhA sA yathA bharttAraM paritOSayEt tathA saMsAraM cintayati| 35 ahaM yad yuSmAn mRgabandhinyA parikSipEyaM tadarthaM nahi kintu yUYaM yadaninditA bhUtVA prabhOH sEvAnE'bAdham AsaktA bhavEta tadarthamEtAni sarvvANI yuSmAkAM hitAya mayA kathyantE| 36 kasyacit kanyAyAM yauvanaprAptAyAM yadi sa tasyA anUPhatvaM nindanIyaM vivAhaZca sAdhayitavya iti manyatE tarhi yathAbhilASaM karOtu, EtEna kimapi nAparAtsyati vivAhaH kriyatAM| 37 kintu duHkhEnAkliStAH kazcit pitA yadi sthiramanOGataH svamanO'bhilASasAdhanE samarthazca syAt mama kanyA mayA rakSitavyEti manasi nizcinOti ca tarhi sa bhadram karmma karOti| 38 atO yO vivAhaM karOti sa bhadram karmma karOti yazca vivAhaM na karOti sa bhadratarAM karmma karOti| 39 yAvatKAlAM pati rjivati tAvad bhAryyA vyavasthaya nibaddhA tiSthati kintu patyau mahAnidrAM gate sA muktibhUYa yamabhilaSati tEna saha tasyA vivAHO bhavitUM zaknOti, kintvEtat kEvalAM prabhuhaktAnAM madhyE| 40 tathAca sA yadi niSpatika tiSthati tarhi tasyAH kSEmaM bhaviSyatiIti mama bhAvah| aparam IzvarasyAtmA mamApyanta rvidyata iti mayA budhyatE|

8 dEvaprasAdE sarvvESAM asmAkAM jnjAnamAstE tadvayaM vidmaH| tathApi jnjAnAM garvvaM janayati kintu prEmatO niStHa jAyatE| 2 ataH kazcana yadi manyatE mama jnjAnamAsta iti tarhi tEna yAdRzaM jnjAnAM cESTitavyaM tAdRzaM kimapi jnjAnamadyApi na labdhaM| 3 kintu ya IzvarE prIyatE sa IzvarENApi jnjAyatE| 4 dEvatAbaliprasAdabhakSaNE vayamidaM vidmO yat jaganmadhyE ko'pi dEVO na vidyatE, EkazcEzvarO dvitIyO nAstIti| 5 svargE pRthivyAM vA yadyapi kESucid Izvara iti nAmArOpyatE tAdRzAzca bahava IzvarA bahavazca prabhavO vidyantE 6 tathApyasmAkamadvitIya IzvaraH sa pitA yasmAt sarvvESAM yadarthanjcAsmAkAM sRSTi rjAtA, asmAkanjcAdvitIyAH prabhuH sa ylzuH khrISTO yEna sarvvavastUnAM yEnAsmAkamapi sRSTiH kRtA| 7 adhikantu jnjAnAM sarvvESAM nAsti yataH kECidadyApi dEvatAM sammanya dEvaprasAdamiva tad bhakSyAM bhunjatE tEna durbbalatayA tESAM svAntAni malImasAni bhavanti| 8 kintu bhakSyadravyAd vayam IzvarENA graHyA bhavAmastannahi yatO bhugktvA vayamutKRSTA na bhavAmastadvadabhugktvApyapakRSTA na bhavAmaH| 9 atO yuSmAkAM yA kSamata sA durbbalAnAm unMAtHasvarUpA yanna bhavEt tadarthaM sAvadhAnA bhavata| 10 yatO jnjAnaviziStastvaM yadi dEValayE upaviStAH kEnApi dRzyasE tarhi tasya durbbalasya manasi kiM prasAdabhakSaNa utsAHO na janiSyatE? 11 tathA sati yasya kRtE khrISTO mamAra tava sa durbbalo bhrAtA tava jnjAnAt kiM na vinaMkSyati? 12 ityanEna prakArENA bhrAtRNAM viruddham aparAdhyadbhistESAM durbbalAni manAMsi vyAghAtayadbhizca yuSmAbhiH khrISTasya vaiparItYEnAparAdhyatE| 13 atO hEtOH pizitAzanaM yadi mama bhrAtu rvighnasvarUpaM bhavEt tarhyahaM yat svabhrAtu rvighnajanako na bhavEyaM tadarthaM yAvajjivanaM pizitaM na bhOkSyE| (aiṅ g165)

9 ahaM kim EkaH prEritO nAsmi? kimahaM svatantrO nAsmi? asmAkAM prabhu ryIzuH khrISTAH kiM mayA nAdarzi? yUYamapi kiM prabhunA madlyazramaphalasvarUpA na bhavatha? 2 anyalOkAnAM kRtE yadyapyahaM prEritO na bhavEyaM tathAca yuSmatkRtE prEritO'smi yataH prabhunA mama prEritatvapadasya mudrAsvarUpA yUYamEvAdhvE| 3 yE loka mayi dOSamArOpayanti tAn prati mama pratyuttaramEtat| 4 bhOjanapAnayOH kimasmAkAM kSamata nAsti? 5 anyE prEritAH prabhO rbhrAtarau kaiphAzca yat kurvvanti tadvat kAnjcit dharmmabhaginIM vyUHya tayA sArddhaM paryyaTituM vayaM kiM na zaknumaH? 6 sAMsArikazramasya parityAgAt kiM kEvalamahaM barNabbAzca nivAritau? 7 nijadhanavyayEna kaH saMgrAmaM karOti? ko vA drAkSAkSEtraM kRtvA tatphalAni na bhugkte? ko vA pazuvrajaM pAlayan tatpayO na pivati? 8 kimahaM kEvalAM mAnuSikAM

vAcAm vadAmi? vyavasthAyAM kimEtAdRzAM vacanaM na vidyate? 9 mUsAvyavasthAgranthE likhitamAstE, tvam zasyamarddakavRSasyAsyaM na bhaMtsyasIti| IzvarENa ballvarddAnAmEva cintA kiM kriyate? 10 kiM vA sarvvathAsmAkAM kRtE tadvacanaM tEnOktaM? asmAkamEva kRtE tallikhitaM| yAH kSEtraM karSati tEna pratyAzAyuktEna karSTavyaM, yazca zasyAni marddayati tEna lAbhapratyAzAyuktEna mardditavyaM| 11 yuSmatkRtE'smAbhiH pAratrikANi bIjAni rOpitAni, atO yuSmAkamaihikaphalAnAM vayam aMzinO bhaviSyAmaH kimEtat mahat karmma? 12 yuSmAsu yo'dhikArastasya bhAginO yadyanyE bhavEyustarhyasmAbhistato'dhikaM kiM tasya bhAgibhi rna bhavitavyaM? adhikantu vayaM tEnAdhikArENa na vyavahRtavantaH kintu khrISTiyasusaMvAdasya ko'pi vyAghAtO'smAbhiryanna jAyEta tadarthaM sarvvam sahAmahE| 13 aparaM yE pavitravastUnAM paricaryyAM kurvvanti tE pavitravastutO bhakSyANi labhantE, yE ca vEdyAH paricaryyAM kurvvanti tE vEdisthavastUnAm aMzinO bhavantyEtad yUyaM kiM na vida? 14 tadvad yE susaMvAdaM ghOSayanti taiH susaMvAdEna jIvitavyamiti prabhunAdiSTaM| 15 ahamEtESAM sarvvESAM kimapi nAzritavAn mAM prati tadanusArAt AcaritavyamityAzayEnApi patramidaM mayA na likhyatE yataH kEnApi janEna mama yazaso mudhAkaraNAt mama maraNAM varaM| 16 susaMvAdaghESaNAt mama yazO na jAyatE yatastadghOSaNAM mamAvazyakaM yadyahaM susaMvAdaM na ghOSayEyaM tarhi mAM dhik| 17 icchukEna tat kurvvatA mayA phalaM lapsyatE kintvanicchukE'pi mayi tatkarmmaNO bhArO'rpiTo'sti| 18 EtEna mayA labhyaM phalaM kiM? susaMvAdEna mama yo'dhikAra AstE tAM yadabhadrabhAvEna nAcarEyaM tadarthaM susaMvAdaghOSaNasamayE tasya khrISTiyasusaMvAdasya nirvyayikaraNamEva mama phalaM| 19 sarvvESAM anAyatto'haM yad bhUrizo lOkAn pratipadyE tadarthaM sarvvESAM dAsatvamagglkRtavAn| 20 yihUdIyAn yat pratipadyE tadarthaM yihUdIyAnAM kRtE yihUdIyaivAbhavaM| yE ca vyavasthAyattAstAn yat pratipadyE tadarthaM vyavasthAnAyatto yo'haM so'haM vyavasthAyattAnAM kRtE vyavasthAyattaivAbhavaM| 21 yE cAlabdhavyavasthAstAn yat pratipadyE tadartham Izvarasya sAKSAd alabdhavyavastho na bhUtva khrISTEna labdhavyavastho yo'haM so'ham alabdhavyavasthAnAM kRtE'labdhavyavastha ivAbhavaM| 22 durbbalAn yat pratipadyE tadarthamahaM durbbalAnAM kRtE durbbalaivAbhavaM| itthaM kEnApi prakArENa katipayA lOkA yanmayA paritrANAM prApnuystadarthaM yo yAdRza AsIt tasya kRtE 'haM tAdRzaivAbhavaM| 23 idRza AcAraH susaMvAdArthaM mayA kriyate yatO'haM tasya phalAnAM sahabhAgI bhavitumicchAmi| 24 paNyalAbhArthaM yE dhAvanti dhAvatAM tESAM sarvvESAM kEvala EkaH paNyaM labhatE yuSmAbhiH kimEtanna jnjAyate? atO yUyaM yathA paNyaM lapsyadhvE tathaiva dhAvata| 25 malla api sarvvabhOgE parimitabhOginO bhavanti tE tu mlanAM srajaM lipsantE kintu vayam amlAnAM lipsAmahE| 26 tasmAd ahamapi dhAvami kintu lakSyamanuddizya dhAvami tannahi| ahaM mallaiva yudhyami ca kintu chAyAmAghAtayanniva yudhyami tannahi| 27 itarAn prati susaMvAdaM ghOSayitvAhaM yat svayamagrAhyO na bhavAmi tadarthaM dEham Ahanmi vazlkurvvE ca|

10 hE bhrAtaraH, asmatpitRpuruSANadhi yUyaM yadajnjAta na tiSThatEti mama vAnjchA, tE sarvve mEghAdhaHsthitA babhUvuH sarvve samudramadhyEna vavrājuH, 2 sarvve mUsAmuddizya mEghasamudrayO rmajjitA babhUvuH 3 sarvva Ekam AtmikaM bhakSyAM bubhujira Ekam AtmikaM pEyaM papuzca 4 yataste'nucarata AtmikAd acalAt labdhaM tOyaM papuH so'calaH khrISTaEva| 5 tathA satyapi tESAM madhyE'dhikESu lOkESvIzvarO na santutOSETi hEtOStE prantarE nipAtitAH| 6 Etasmin tE 'smAkAm nidarzanasvarUpA babhUvuH; ataste yathA kutsitAbhilASiNO babhUvurasMabhistathA kutsitAbhilASibhi rna bhavitavyaM| 7 likhitamAstE, lOkA bhOkTuM pAtunjcOpavivizustataH kRIPitumtthitA itayanEna prakArENa tESAM kaizcid yadvad dEvapUjA kRtA yuSmAbhistadvat na kriyatAM| 8 aparaM tESAM kaizcid yadvad vyabhicAraH kRtastEna caikasmin dinE trayOviMzatisahasrANi lOkA nipAtitAstadvad

asmAbhi rvyabhiArO na karttavyaH| 9 tESAM kECid yadvat khriSTaM parikSitavantastasmAd bhujgai rnaSTAZca tadvad asmAbhiH khriSTO na parikSitavyaH| 10 tESAM kECid yathA vAkkalahaM kRtavantastatkAraNAt hantrA vinAzitAzca yuSmAbhistadvad vAkkalahO na kriyatAM| 11 tAn prati yAnyEtAni jaghaTirE tAnyasmAkAM nidarzanAni jagataH zESayugE varttamAnAnAm asmAkAM zikSarthaM likhitAni ca babhUvuH| (aiOn g165) 12 ataEva yAH kazcid susthiraMmanyAH sa yanna patEt tatra sAvadhAnO bhavatu| 13 mAnuSikaparikSATiriktA kApi parikSA yuSmAn nAkrAmat, Izvarazca vizvAsyaH sO'tizaktyAM parikSAyAM patanAt yuSmAn rakSiSyati, parikSA ca yad yuSmAbhiH sOPhuM zakyatE tadarthaM tayA saha nistArasya panthAnaM nirUpayiSyati| 14 hE priyabhrAtaraH, dEvapUjAtO dUram apasarata| 15 ahaM yuSmAn vijjnAn matvA prabhASE mayA yat kathyatE tad yuSmAbhi rvivicyatAM| 16 yad dhanyavAdapAtram asmAbhi rdhanyaM gadyatE tat kiM khriSTasya zONitasya sahabhAgitvaM nahi? yazca pUpO'smAbhi rbhajatE sa kiM khriSTasya vapuSaH sahabhAgitvaM nahi? 17 vayaM bahavaH santo'pyEkapUpasvarUpA EkavapuHsvarUpAzca bhavAmaH, yatO vayaM sarvva EkapUpasya sahabhAginaH| 18 yUyaM zAririkam isrAyEliyavaMzaM nirikSadhvaM| yE balInAM mAMsAni bhunjjatE tE kiM yajnjavEdyAH sahabhAginO na bhavanti? 19 ityanEna mayA kiM kathyatE? dEvata vAstaviki dEvatAyai balidAnaM vA vAstavikaM kiM bhavEt? 20 tannahi kintu bhinnajAtibhi ryE balayO dIyantE ta IzvarAya tannahi bhUtEbhyaEva dIyantE tasmAd yUyaM yad bhUtAnAM sahabhAginO bhavathEtyahaM nAbhilaSAmi| 21 prabhOH kaMsEna bhUtAnAmapi kaMsEna pAnaM yuSmAbhirasAdhyaM; yUyaM prabhO rbhOjyasya bhUtAnAmapi bhOjyasya sahabhAginO bhavituM na zaknutha| 22 vayaM kiM prabhUM sparddhiSyAmahE? vayaM kiM tasmAd balavantaH? 23 mAM prati sarvvaM karmmApratiSiddhaM kintu na sarvvaM hitajanakaM sarvvam apratiSiddhaM kintu na sarvvaM niSThAjanakaM| 24 AtmahitaH kEnApi na cESTitavyaH kintu sarvvaiH parahitazcESTitavyaH| 25 ApaNE yat krayyaM tad yuSmAbhiH saMvEdasyArthaM kimapi na pRSTvA bhujyatAM 26 yataH pRthivi tanmadhyasthanjca sarvvaM paramEzvarasya| 27 aparam avizvAsilOkAnAM kEnacit nimantrita yUyaM yadi tatra jigamiSatha tarhi tEna yad yad upasthApyatE tad yuSmAbhiH saMvEdasyArthaM kimapi na pRSTvA bhujyatAM| 28 kintu tatra yadi kazcid yuSmAn vadEt bhakSyamEtad dEvatAyAH prasAda iti tarhi tasya jnjApayituranurOdhat saMvEdasyArthanjca tad yuSmAbhi rna bhOktavyaM| pRthivi tanmadhyasthanjca sarvvaM paramEzvarasya, 29 satyamEtat, kintu mayA yAH saMvEdO nirdizyate sa tava nahi parasyaiva| 30 anugrahapAtrENA mayA dhanyavAdaM kRtvA yad bhujyatE tatKaraNAd ahaM kutO nindiSyE? 31 tasmAd bhOjanaM pAnam anyadvA karmma kurvadbhi ryuSmAbhiH sarvvamEvEzvarasya mahimnaH prakAzArthaM kriyatAM| 32 yihUdIyAnAM bhinnajAtIyAnAm Izvarasya samAjasya vA vighnajanakai ryuSmAbhi rna bhavitavyaM| 33 ahamapyAtmahitam acESTamAnO bahUNAM paritrANArthaM tESAM hitaM cESTamAnaH sarvvaviSayE sarvvESAM tuSTikarO bhavAmItyanEnAhaM yadvat khriSTasyAnugAmi tadvad yUyaM mamAnugAminO bhavata|

11 hE bhrAtaraH, yUyaM sarvvasmin kAryyE mAM smaratha mayA ca yAdRgupadiSTastAdRgAcarathaitatkAraNAt mayA prazaMsanIyA Adhbe| 2 tathApi mamaiSA vAnjchA yad yUyamidam avagata bhavatha, 3 Ekaikasya puruSasyOttamAggasvarUpaH khriSTaH, yOSitazcOttamAggasvarUpaH pumAn, khriSTasya cOttamAggasvarUpa IzvaraH| 4 aparam AcchAditOttamAggEna yEna puMsA prArthanA kriyata IzvarIyavANI kathyatE vA tEna svIyOttamAggam avajnjAyatE| 5 anAcchAditOttamAggayA yaya yOSita ca prArthanA kriyata IzvarIyavANI kathyatE vA tayApi svIyOttamAggam avajnjAyatE yataH sa muNPitaziraHsadRza| 6 anAcchAditamastaka yA yOSit tasyAH ziraH muNPanIyamEva kintu yOSitaH keZacchEdanaM zirOmUNPanaM vA yadi lajjAjanakaM bhavEt tarhi tayA svazira AcchAdyatAM| 7 pumAn Izvarasya pratimUrttiH pratitEjaHsvarUpazca tasmAt tEna zirO nAcchAdanIyaM kintu

sImantInI puMsaH pratibimbasvarUpA| 8 yatO yOSAtaH pumAn nOdapAdi kintu puMsO yOSid udapAdi| 9 adhikantu yOSitaH kRTE puMsaH sRSTi rna babhUva kintu puMsaH kRTE yOSitaH sRSTi rbabhUva| 10 iti hEtO rdUtAnAm AdarAd yOSita zirasyadhInatAsUcakam AvaraNaM dharttavyaM| 11 tathApi prabhO rvidhinA pumAMsaM vinA yOSinna jAyAtE yOSitanjca vinA pumAn na jAyAtE| 12 yatO yathA puMsO yOSid udapAdi tathA yOSitaH pumAn jAyAtE, sarvvavastUni cEzvarAd utpadyantE| 13 yuSmAbhirEvaitad vivicyatAM, anAvRtayA yOSita prArthanaM kiM sudRzyaM bhavEt? 14 puruSasya dirghakEzatvaM tasya lajjAjanakaM, kintu yOSitO dirghakEzatvaM tasyA gauravajanakaM 15 yata AcchAdanAya tasyai kEza datta iti kiM yuSmAbhiH svabhAvatO na zikSyatE? 16 atra yadi kazcid vivaditum icchEt tarhyasmAkam IzvarIyasamitInAnjca tAdRzI rIti rna vidyatE| 17 yuSmAbhi rna bhadrAya kintu kutsitAya samAgamyatE tasmAd EtAni bhASamANena mayA yUYaM na prazaMsanlyAH| 18 prathamataH samitau samAgatAnAM yuSmAkaM madhyE bhEdAH santIti vArtta mayA zrUyatE tanmadhyE kinjcit satyaM manyatE ca| 19 yatO hEtO ryuSmanmadhyE yE parikSitAstE yat prakAzyantE tadarthaM bhEdai rbhavitavyamEva| 20 Ekatra samAgatai ryuSmAbhiH prabhAvaM bhEjyaM bhujyata iti nahi; 21 yatO bhOjanakAlE yuSmAkamEkaikEna svakIyaM bhakSyam tUrNaM grasyatE tasmAd Eko janO bubhukSitastiSThatai, anyazca paritRptO bhavati| 22 bhOjanapAnArthaM yuSmAkaM kiM vEzmAni na santi? yuSmAbhi rva kim Izvarasya samitiM tucchIkRtya dInA loka avajnjAyantE? ityanEna mayA kiM vaktavyaM? yUYaM kiM mayA prazaMsanlyAH? Etasmin yUYaM na prazaMsanlyAH| 23 prabhutO ya upadEzO mayA labdhO yuSmAsu samarpitazca sa ESAH| 24 parakarasarpaNakSapAyAM prabhu rylzuH pUpamAdAyEzvaraM dhanyaM vyAhRtya taM bhagktva bhASitavAn yuSmAbhirEtad gRhyatAM bhujyatAnjca tad yuSmatkRTE bhagnaM mama zarIraM; mama smaraNArthaM yuSmAbhirEtat kriyatAM| 25 punazca bhEjanAt paraM tathaiva kaMsam AdAya tEnOktaM kaMsO'yaM mama zONitEna sthApitO nUtananiyamaH; yativAraM yuSmAbhirEtat pIyatE tativAraM mama smaraNArthaM pIyatAM| 26 yativAraM yuSmAbhirESa pUpO bhujyatE bhAjanEnAnEna pIyatE ca tativAraM prabhOrAgamanaM yAvat tasya mRtyuH prakAzyatE| 27 aparanjca yaH kazcid ayOgyatvEna prabhOrimaM pUpam aznAti tasyAnEna bhAjanEna pivati ca sa prabhOH kAyArudhirayO rdaNPadAyI bhaviSyati| 28 tasmAt mAnavEnAgra AtmAna parikSyazca pazcAd ESA pUpO bhujyatAM kaMsEnAnEna ca pIyatAM| 29 yEna cAnarhatvEna bhujyatE pIyatE ca prabhOH kAyam avimRzata tEna danPaprAptayE bhujyatE pIyatE ca| 30 EtatkAraNAd yuSmAkaM bhUrizo loka durbbala rOgiNazca santi bahavazca mahAnidrAM gatAH| 31 asmAbhi ryadyAtmavicArO'kAriSyata tarhi danPO nAlapsyata; 32 kintu yadAsmAkam vicArO bhavati tadA vayaM jagatO janaiH samaM yad danPam na labhAmahE tadarthaM prabhuna zAstiM bhujmahaE| 33 hE mama bhrAtaraH, bhOjanArthaM militAnAM yuSmAkam EkEnEtarO'nugRhyatAM| 34 yazca bubhukSitaH sa svagRhE bhugktAM| danPaprAptayE yuSmAbhi rna samAgamyatAM| EtadbhinnaM yad AdESTavyaM tad yuSmatsamIpAgamanakAlE mayAdEkSyatE|

12 hE bhrAtaraH, yUYaM yad AtmikAn dAyAn anavagatAstiSThatha tadahaM nAbhilaSAmi| 2 pUrvvaM bhinnajAtIya yUYaM yadvad vinitAstadvad avAkpratimAnAm anugAmina Adhbam iti jAnItha| 3 iti hEtOrahaM yuSmabhyaM nivEdayAmi, IzvarasyAtmanA bhASamANaH ko'pi yIzUm zapta iti na vyAharati, punazca pavitrENAtmanA vinItaM vinAnyah ko'pi yIzUm prabhuriti vyAharttuM na zaknOti| 4 dAyA bahuvidhAH kintvEka Atma 5 paricaryyAzca bahuvidhAH kintvEkaH prabhuH| 6 sAdhanAni bahuvidhAni kintu sarvvESu sarvvasAdhaka Izvara EkaH| 7 Ekaikasmai tasyAtmanO darzanaM parahitArthaM dIyatE| 8 Ekasmai tEnAtmanA jnjAnavAkyam dIyatE, anyasmai tEnaivAtmanAdiSTaM vidyAvAkyam, 9 anyasmai tEnaivAtmanA vizvAsaH, anyasmai tEnaivAtmanA svAsthyadAnazaktiH, 10 anyasmai duHsAdhyasAdhanazaktiranyasmai

cEzvarlyAdEzaH, anyasmai cAtimAnuSikasyAdEzasya vicArasAmarthyam, anyasmai parabhASAbhASaNazaktiranyasmai ca bhASArthabhASaNasAmaryaM dIyatE| 11 EkEnAdvitiyEnAtmanA yathAbhilASam Ekaikasmai janAyaikaikaM dAnaM vitarata tAni sarvvANI sAdhyantE| 12 dEha EkaH sannapi yadvad bahvaggayukto bhavati, tasyaikasya vapuSO 'ggAnAM bahutvEna yadvad EkaM vapu rbhavati, tadvat khrIStaH| 13 yatO hEtO ryihUdibhinnajAtIyadAsasvatantRA vayaM sarvvE majjanEnaikEnAtmanaikadEhIkRtAH sarvvE caikAtmabhukta abhavAma| 14 EkEnAggEna vapu rna bhavati kintu bahubhiH| 15 tatra caraNaM yadi vadEt nAhaM hastastasmAt zarIrasya bhAgO nAsmIti tarhyanEna zarIraT tasya viyOgO na bhavati| 16 zrOtraM vA yadi vadEt nAhaM nayanaM tasmAt zarIrasyaMzO nAsmIti tarhyanEna zarIraT tasya viyOgO na bhavati| 17 kRtsnaM zarIraM yadi darzanEndriyaM bhavEt tarhi zravanEndriyaM kutra sthAsyati? tat kRtsnaM yadi vA zravanEndriyaM bhavEt tarhi ghraNEndriyaM kutra sthAsyati? 18 kintvidAnIm IzvarENa yathAbhilaSitaM tathaivAggapratyaggAnAm EkaikaM zarIre sthApitaM| 19 tat kRtsnaM yadyEkAggarUpi bhavEt tarhi zarIre kutra sthAsyati? 20 tasmAd aggAni bahUni santi zarIraM tvEkamEva| 21 ataEva tvayA mama prayOjanaM nAstIti vAcam pANiM vaditUM nayanaM na zaknOti, tathA yuvAbhyAM mama prayOjanaM nAstIti mUrddha caraNau vaditUM na zaknOtiH; 22 vastutastu vighrasya yAnyaggAnyasmAbhi rdurbbalAni budhyantE tAnyEva saprayOjanAni santi| 23 yAni ca zarIramadhyE'vamanyAni budhyatE tAnyasmAbhiradhikaM zObhyantE| yAni ca kudRzyAni tAni sudRzyatarAni kriyantE 24 kintu yAni svayaM sudRzyAni tESAM zObhanam niSprayOjanaM| 25 zarIramadhyE yad bhEdO na bhavEt kintu sarvvANYaggAni yad aikyabhAvEna sarvvESAM hitaM cintayanti tadartham IzvarENApradhAnam AdaraNIyaM kRtvA zarIraM viracitaM| 26 tasmAd EkasyAggasya pIPayAM jAtAyAM sarvvANYaggAni tEna saha pIPyantE, Ekasya samAdarE jAtE ca sarvvANI tEna saha saMhRSyantI| 27 yUyanjca khriSTasya zarIraM, yuSmAkam Ekaikazca tasyaikaikam aggaM| 28 kECit kECit samitAvIzvarENa prathamataH prEritA dvitIyata IzvarIyAdEzavaktArastRtIyata upadESTARo niyuktAH, tataH paraM kEbhyO'pi citrakAryyasAdhanasAmarthyam anAmayakaraNazaktirupakRtau lokazAsanE vA naipuNyam nAnAbhASAbhASaNasAmarthyam vA tEna vyatAri| 29 sarvvE kiM prEritAH? sarvvE kim IzvarlyAdEzavaktAraH? sarvvE kim upadESTARAH? sarvvE kim citrakAryyasAdhakAH? 30 sarvvE kim anAmayakaraNazaktiyuktAH? sarvvE kim parabhASAVAdinaH? sarvvE vA kiM parabhASArthaprakAzakAH? 31 yUYaM zrESThadAyAn labdhUM yatadhvaM| anEna yUYaM mayA sarvvOttamamArgaM darzayitavyAH|

13 martyasvarglyANAM bhASA bhASamANO'haM yadi prEmahInO bhavEyaM tarhi vAdakatAlasvarUpO ninAdakAribhErIsvarUpazca bhavAmi| 2 aparanjca yadyaham IzvarlyAdEzAPHyaH syAM sarvvANI guptavAkyAni sarvvavidyAnjca jAnIyAM pUrNavizvAsaH san zailAn sthAnAntarIkarttuM zaknuyAnjca kintu yadi prEmahInO bhavEyaM tarhyagaNanIya Eva bhavAmi| 3 aparaM yadyaham annadAnEna sarvvasvaM tyajEyaM dAhanAya svazarIraM samarpayEyanjca kintu yadi prEmahInO bhavEyaM tarhi tatsarvvaM madarthaM niSphalaM bhavati| 4 prEma cirasahiSnu hitaiSi ca, prEma nirdvESam azaThaM nirgarvvanjca| 5 aparaM tat kutsitaM nAcarati, AtmacESTAM na kurute sahasA na krudhyati parAniSTaM na cintayati, 6 adharmmE na tuSyati satya Eva santuSyati| 7 tat sarvvaM titikSatE sarvvatra vizvasiti sarvvatra bhadraM pratikSatE sarvvaM sahatE ca| 8 prEmnO lopaH kadApi na bhaviSyati, IzvarlyAdEzakathanaM lopsyatE parabhASAbhASaNAM nivarttiSyatE jnjAnamapi lopaM yAsyati| 9 yatO'smAkam jnjAnaM khaNPamAtram IzvarlyAdEzakathanamapi khaNPamAtraM| 10 kintvasmAsu siddhatAM gatESu tAni khaNPamAtraNI lopaM yAsyantE| 11 bAlyakAlE'haM bAla ivAbhASE bAla ivAcintayanjca kintu yauvanE jAtE tatsarvvaM bAlaAcaraNaM parityaktavAn| 12 idAnIm abhramadhyEnAspaSTaM darzanam asmAbhi rlabhyatE kintu tAdA sAkSAT darzanaM

lapsyatE| adhuna mama jnjAnam alpiSThaM kintu tadAhaM yathAvagamyastathaivAvagato bhaviSyAmi| 13 idAnIM pratyayaH pratyAZa prEma ca trINyEtAni tiSThanti tESAM madhyE ca prEma zrESThaM|

14 yUyAM prEmAcaraNE prayatadhvam AtmikAn dAyAnapi vizESata IzvarIyAdEzakathanasAmarthyaM prAptuM cESTadhvaM| 2 yO janaH parabhasAM bhASatE sa mAnuSan na sambhasatE kintvIzvarameva yataH kEnApi kimapi na budhyate sa cAtmanA nigUPhavAkyAni kathayati; 3 kintu yO jana IzvarIyAdEzAM kathayati sa parESAM niSThAyai hitOpadEzAya sAntvanAyai ca bhASatE| 4 parabhasAvAdyAtmana Eva niSThAM janayati kintvIzvarIyAdEzavAdI samitE rniSThAM janayati| 5 yuSmAkAM sarvvESAM parabhasAbhASaNaM icchAmyahaM kintvIzvarIyAdEzakathanam adhikamapicchAmi| yataH samitE rniSThAyai yEna svavAkyAnAm arthO na kriyate tasmAt parabhasAvAdita IzvarIyAdEzavAdI zrEyan| 6 hE bhrAtaraH, idAnIM mayA yadi yuSmatsamIpaM gamyate tarhIzvarIyadarzanasya jnjAnasya vEzvarIyAdEzasya vA zikSya vA vAkyAni na bhASitva parabhasAM bhASAMANena mayA yUyAM kimupakAriSyadhve? 7 aparaM vaMzIvallakyAdisu niSprANiSu vAdyayantrESu vAditESu yadi kkaNA na viziSyante tarhi kiM vAdyam kiM vA gAnaM bhavati tat kEna boddhuM zakyate? 8 aparaM raNatUrya nisvaNO yadyavyaktO bhavEt tarhi yuddhaya kAH sajjisyate? 9 tadvat jihvAbhi ryadi sugamyA vAk yuSmAbhi rna gadyeta tarhi yad gadyate tat kEna bhotsyate? vastuto yUyAM digAlapina iva bhaviSyatha| 10 jagati katiprakArA uktayo vidyante? tASAmEkApi nirarthika nahi; 11 kintUktErarthO yadi mayA na budhyate tarhyahaM vaktra mIeccha iva maMsyE vaktApi mayA mIeccha iva maMsyate| 12 tasmAd AtmikadAyalipsavo yUyAM samitE rniSThArthaM prAptabahuvara bhavituM yatadhvaM, 13 ataEva parabhasAvAdI yad arthakarO'pi bhavEt tat prArthayatAM| 14 yadyahaM parabhasaya prarthanam kuryam tarhi madhya Atma prArthayate, kintu mama buddhi rniSphala tiSThati| 15 ityanEna kiM karanIyam? aham AtmanA prArthayiSyE buddhyApi prArthayiSyE; aparaM AtmanA gAsyAmi buddhyApi gAsyAmi| 16 tvam yadAtmanA dhanyavAdaM karOSi tada yad vadasi tad yadi zisyEnEvOpasthitEna janEna na buddhyate tarhi tava dhanyavAdasyAntE tathAstviti tEna vaktAM katham zakyate? 17 tvam samyag Izvaram dhanyam vadasiti satyam tathApi tatra parasya niSTha na bhavati| 18 yuSmAkAM sarvvEbhyO'ham parabhasAbhASANE samarthO'smiti kArANAd Izvaram dhanyam vadAmi; 19 tathApi samitau parOpadEzArthaM mayA kathitAni panca vAkyAni varaM na ca lakSaM parabhasIyAni vAkyAni| 20 hE bhrAtaraH, yUyAM buddhya BalakAiva mA bhUta parantu duStataya zizavaiva bhUtvA buddhya siddha bhavata| 21 zAstra idaM likhitamAstE, yatha, ityavOcat parEzo'ham AbhasISya imAn janAn| bhASAbhiH parakIyAbhi rvaktraizca paradEzibhiH| tatha mayA kRE'pImE na grahISyanti madvacah|| 22 ataEva tat parabhasAbhASaNaM avizAsinaH prati cihnarUpAM bhavati na ca vizvAsinaH prati; kintvIzvarIyAdEzakathanaM nAvizvAsinaH prati tad vizvAsinaH pratyEva| 23 samitibhukTESu sarvvESu Ekasmin sthAnE militva parabhasAM bhASAMANESu yadi jnjAnAkAgkSiNO'vizvAsinO vA tatrAgacchEyustarhi yuSmAn unmattAn kiM na vadiSyanti? 24 kintu sarvvESvIzvarIyAdEzAM prakAzayatsu yadyavizvAsi jnjAnAkAgkSI vA kazcit tatrAgacchati tarhi sarvvairEva tasya pApajnjAnaM parikSA ca jAyate, 25 tatastasyAntaHkaranasya guptakalpanAsu vyaktibhUtAsu sO'dhOmukhaH patan IzvaramArAdhya yuSmanmadhya IzvarO vidyate iti satyam kathAmEtAM kathayiSyati| 26 hE bhrAtaraH, sammilitAnAM yuSmAkAM EkEna gitam anyEnOpadEzo'nyEna parabhasAnyEna aizvarikadarzanam anyEnArthabOdhakam vAKyaM labhyate kimEtat? sarvvamEva paraniSThArthaM yuSmAbhiH kriyatAM| 27 yadi kazcid bhASAntaram vivakSati tarhyEkasmin diNE dvijanEna trijanEna vA parabhasa kathyatAM tadadhikairna kathyatAM tairapi paryyAyAnusArAt kathyatAM, EkEna ca tadarthO bOdhayatAM| 28 kintvarthAbhidhAyakaH kO'pi yadi na vidyate tarhi sa samitau vAcamyamaH sthitvEzvarAyAtmanE ca katham kathayatu|

29 aparaM dvau trayO vEzvarIyAdEzavaktAraH svaM svamAdEzaM kathayantu tadanyE ca taM vicArayantu| 30 kintu tatrAparENa kEnacit janEnEzvarIyAdEzE labdhE prathamEna kathanAt nivarttitavyaM| 31 sarvvE yat zikSAM sAntvanAnjca labhantE tadarthaM yUyaM sarvvE paryyAyENEzvarIyAdEzaM kathayituM zaknutha| 32 IzvarIyAdEzavaktRNAM manAMSi tESAM adhinAni bhavanti| 33 yata IzvaraH kuzAsanajanako nahi suzAsanajanaka EvEti pavitralOkAnAM sarvvasamitiSu prakAzatE| 34 aparanjca yuSmAkaM vanitAH samitiSu tUSNImbhUtAstiSThantu yataH zAstralikhitEna vidhinA tAH kathApracAraNAt nivAritAstAbhi rnighrAbhi rbhavitavyaM| 35 atata yadi kimapi jijnjAsantE tarhi gEhESu patIn pRccchantu yataH samitimadhyE yOSitAM kathAkathanaM nindanyaM| 36 aizvaraM vacaH kiM yuSmatto niragamata? kEvalaM yuSmAn va tat kim upAgataM? 37 yaH kazcid Atmanam IzvarIyAdEzavaktAram AtmanAviSTaM va manyatE sa yuSmAn prati mayA yad yat likhyatE tatprabhunAjnjApitam Ityurari karOtul| 38 kintu yaH kazcit ajnjO bhavati so'jnja Eva tiSThatul| 39 ataEva hE bhrAtaraH, yUyam IzvarIyAdEzakathanasAmarthyam labdhUM yatadhvaM parabhASAbhASANamapi yuSmAbhi rna nivAryyatAM| 40 sarvvakarmmANi ca vidhyanusArataH superipATyA kriyantAM|

15 hE bhrAtaraH, yaH susaMvAdO mayA yuSmatsamIpE nivEditO yUyanjca yaM gRhItavanta Azritavantazca taM puna ryuSmAn vijnjApayAmil| 2 yuSmAkaM vizvAsO yadi vitathO na bhavEt tarhi susaMvAdayuktAni mama vAkyAni smarataM yuSmAkaM tEna susaMvAdEna paritrANaM jAyatE| 3 yatO'haM yad yat jnjApitastadanusArAt yuSmAsu mukhyAM yAM zikSAM samArpayam sEyaM, zAstrAnusArAt khriSTO'smAkaM pApamOcanArthaM prANAn tyaktavAn, 4 zmazAnE sthApitazca tRtIyadinE zAstrAnusArAt punarutthApitaH| 5 sa cAgrE kaiphai tataH paraM dvAdazasiSyEbhyO darzanaM dattavAn| 6 tataH paraM panjcazatAdhikasaMkhyakEbhyO bhrAtRbhyO yugapad darzanaM dattavAn tESAM kEcit mahAnidrAM gatA bahutarAzcAdyApi varttantE| 7 tadanantaram yAkUbAya tatpazcat sarvvEbhyaH prEritEbhyO darzanaM dattavAn| 8 sarvvazESE'kAlajAtatulyO yo'haM, so'hamapi tasya darzanaM prAptavAn| 9 Izvarasya samitiM prati daurAtmyAcaraNAd ahaM prEritanAma dharttum ayOgyastasmAt prEritAnAM madhyE kSudratamazcAsmil| 10 yAdRzO'smi tAdRza IzvarasyAnugrahENaivAsmi; aparaM mAM prati tasyAnugrahO niSphalO nAbhavat, anyEbhyaH sarvvEbhyO mayAdhikaH zramaH kRtaH, kintu sa mayA kRtastannahi matsahakAriNEzvarasyAnugrahENaiva| 11 ataEva mayA bhavEt tai rva bhavEt asmAbhistAdRzI vArtta ghOSyatE saiva ca yuSmAbhi rvizvAsEna gRhIta| 12 mRtyudazataH khriSTa utthApita iti vArtta yadi tamadhi ghOSyatE tarhi mRtalOkAnAm utthiti rnAstIti vAg yuSmAkaM madhyE kaizcit kutaH kathyatE? 13 mRtAnAm utthiti ryadi na bhavEt tarhi khriSTO'pi noTthApitaH 14 khriSTazca yadyanutthApitaH syAt tarhyasmAkaM ghOSaNaM vitathaM yuSmAkaM vizvAsO'pi vitathaH| 15 vayanjcEzvarasya mRSAsAkSiNO bhavAmaH, yataH khriSTA stEnOtthApitaH iti saKSyam asmAbhirIzvaramadhi dattaM kintu mRtAnAmutthiti ryadi na bhavEt tarhi sa tEna noTthApitaH| 16 yatO mRtAnAmutthiti ryati na bhavEt tarhi khriSTO'pyutthApitatvaM na gataH| 17 khriSTasya yadyanutthApitaH syAt tarhi yuSmAkaM vizvAsO vitathaH, yUyam adyApi svapApESu magnAstiSThatha| 18 aparaM khriSTAzrita yE mAnava mahAnidrAM gatAste'pi nAZaM gataH| 19 khriSTO yadi kEvalamihalOkE 'smAkaM pratyAzAbhUmiH syAt tarhi sarvvamartyEbhyO vyayama durbhAgyAH| 20 idAnIM khriSTO mRtyudazata utthApitO mahAnidrAgatAnAM madhyE prathamaphalasvarUpO jAtazca| 21 yatO yadvat mAnuSadvArA mRtyuH prAdurbhUtastadvat mAnuSadvArA mRtAnAM punarutthitirapi pradurbhUtA| 22 Adama yatha sarvvE maraNadhIna jAtAstatha khriSTEna sarvvE jIvayiSyantE| 23 kintvEkaikEna janEna nije nije paryyAya utthAtavyaM prathamataH prathamajAtaphalasvarUpEna khriSTEna, dvitIyastasyAgamanasamayE khriSTasya lokaiH| 24 tataH param antO bhaviSyati tadAnIM sa sarvvaM zAsanam adhipatitvaM parAkramanjca luptva svapitarIzvarE rAjatvaM samarpayisyati| 25 yataH khriSTasya ripavaH sarvvE yAvat tEna

svapAdayOradhO na nipAtayiSyante tAvat tEnaiva rAjatvaM karttavyaM| 26 tEna vijEtavyO yah zESaripuH sa mRtyurEva| 27 likhitamAstE sarvvaNI tasya pAdayO rvazikRtAni| kintu sarvvaNyEva tasya vazikRtAnItiyukTE sati sarvvaNI yEna tasya vazikRtAni sa svayaM tasya vazibhUto na jAta iti vyaktaM| 28 sarvveSu tasya vazibhUtESu sarvvaNI yEna putrasya vazikRtAni svayaM putro'pi tasya vazibhUto bhaviSyati tata IzvaraH sarvveSu sarvva Eva bhaviSyati| 29 aparaM parEtalOkAnAM vinimayEna yE majjyante taiH kiM lapsyate? yESAM parEtalOkAnAm utthitiH kEnApi prakArEna na bhaviSyati tESAM vinimayEna kutO majjanamapi tairaggIkriyate? 30 vayamapi kutaH pratidNPam prANabhitiM aggikurmmahE? 31 asmatprabhunA yIzukhrISTEna yuSmatto mama yA zLaghAstE tasyAH zapathaM kRtva kathayAmi dinE dinE'haM mRtyuM gacchAmi| 32 iphiSanagarE vanyapazubhiH sArddhaM yadi laukikabhAvAt mayA yuddhaM kRtaM tarhi tEna mama ko lAbhaH? mRtAnAm utthiti ryadi na bhavEt tarhi, kurmmo bhOjanapAnE'dya zvastu mRtyu rbhaviSyati| 33 ityanEna dharmmAt mA bhraMzadhvaM| kusaMsargENa lOkAnAM sadAcArO vinazyati| 34 yUYaM yathOCitaM sacaitanyAstiSThata, pApam mA kurudhvaM, yatO yuSmAkAM madhya IzvarIyajnAnahInAH kE'pi vidyante yuSmAkAM trapAyai mayEdaM gadyate| 35 aparaM mRtalOkAH katham utthAsyanti? kIdRzaM vA zarIraM labdhvA punarESyantiti vAkyaM kaccit prakSyati| 36 hE ajnja tvayA yad bIjam upyate tad yadi na mriyeta tarhi na jIvayiSyate| 37 yayA mUrtya nIrgantavyaM sA tvayA nOpyate kintu zuSkAM bIjamEva; tacca gOdhumAdinAM kimapi bIjam bhavituM zaknOti| 38 IzvarENEva yathAbhilASaM tasmai mUrtti rdIyate, Ekaikasmai bIjaya svA svA mUrttirEva dIyate| 39 sarvvaNI palalAni naikavidhAni santi, manusyapazupakSimatsyAdinAM bhinnarUpAni palalAni santi| 40 aparaM svargIya mUrtyayah pArthiva mUrtyayazca vidyante kintu svargIyanAm EkarUpaM tEjaH pArthivanAnjca tadanyarUpaM tEjo'sti| 41 sUryasya tEja EkavidhaM candrasya tEjastadanyavidhaM tArANanjca tEjo'nyavidhaM, tArANAM madhyE'pi tEjasastAratamyAM vidyate| 42 tatra likhitamAstE yathA, 'AdipuruSa Adam jIvatprANI babhUva, ` kintvantima Adam (khrISTO) jIvanadAyaka AtmA babhUva| 43 yad upyate tat tucchaM yaccOthAsyati tad gauravAnvitaM; yad upyate tannirbbalaM yaccOthAsyati tat zaktiyuktaM| 44 yat zarIram upyate tat prANANAM sadma, yacca zarIram utthAsyati tad AtmanaH sadma| prANasadmasvarUpaM zarIram vidyate, AtmasadmasvarUpamapi zarIram vidyate| 45 tatra likhitamAstE yathA, AdipuruSa Adam jIvatprANI babhUva, kintvantima Adam (khrISTO) jIvanadAyaka AtmA babhUva| 46 Atmasadma na prathamaM kintu prANasadmaiva tatpazcAd Atmasadma| 47 AdyaH puruSE mRda utpannatvAt mRNmayO dvtiyazca puruSaH svargAd AgataH prabhuH| 48 mRNmayO yAdRza sIt mRNmayAH sarvve tAdRza bhavanti svargIyazca yAdRzo'sti svargIyAH sarvve tAdRza bhavanti| 49 mRNmayasya rUpaM yadvad asmAbhi rdhAritaM tadvat svargIyasya rUpamapi dhArayiSyate| 50 hE bhrAtaraH, yuSmAn prati vyAharAmi, Izvarasya rAjyE raktamAMSayOradhikArO bhavituM na zaknOti, akSayatvE ca kSayasyAdhikArO na bhaviSyati| 51 pazyatAhaM yuSmabhyaM nigUPHAM kathAM nivEdayAmi| 52 sarvvairasmAbhi rmahAnidra na gamiSyate kintvantimadine tUryyAM vAditAyAm Ekasmin vipale nimiSaikamadhyE sarvvai rUpAntaraM gamiSyate, yatastUri vAdiSyate, mRtalOkAzcAkSayIbhUta utthAsyanti vayanjca rUpAntaraM gamiSyAmaH| 53 yataH kSayanIyEnaitEna zarIrenAKSayatvaM parihitavyaM, maraNadhInEnaitEna dEhEna cAmaratvaM parihitavyaM| 54 Etasmin kSayanIyE zarIre 'kSayatvaM gate, Etasman maraNadhInE dEHe cAmaratvaM gate zAstrE likhitaM vacanamidaM sEtsyati, yathA, jayEna grasate mRtyuH| 55 mRtyO tE kaNTakAM kutra paraloka jayaH kka tE|| (HadEs g86) 56 mRtyOH kaNTakAM pApamEva pApasya ca balaM vyavastha| 57 Izvarazca dhanyO bhavatu yataH so'smAkAM prabhunA yIzukhrISTEnAsmAn jayayuktAn vidhApayati| 58 atO hE mama priyabhRAtaraH; yUYaM susthira nizcalAzca bhavata prabhOH sEvAyAM yuSmAkAM parizramO niSphalo na bhaviSyatiInjAtva prabhOH kAryyE sadA tatparA bhavata|

16 pavitralOkAnAM kRtE yO'rthasaMgrahastamadhi gAlAtIyadEzasya samAjA mayA yad
 AdiSTastad yuSmAbhirapi kriyatAM| 2 mamAgamanakAlE yad arthasaMgراهO na
 bhavEt tannimittaM yuSmAkamEkaikEna svasampadAnusArAt sanjcayAM kRtvA saptAhasya
 prathamadivase svasamIpE kinjcit nikSipyatAM| 3 tatO mamAgamanasamayE yUyAM yAnEva
 vizvAsyA iti vEdiSyatha tEbhyO'haM patrANi dattvA yuSmAkaM taddAnasya yirUzAlamaM
 nayanArthaM tAn prESayiSyAmi| 4 kintu yadi tatra mamApi gamanam ucitaM bhavEt tarhi
 tE mayA saha yAsyanti| 5 sAmprataM mAkidaniyAdEzamahaM paryyaTAmi taM paryyaTya
 yuSmatsamIpam AgamiSyAmi| 6 anantaraM kiM jAnAmi yuSmatsannidhim avasthAsyE
 zltakAlamapi yApayiSyAmi ca pazcAt mama yat sthAnaM gantavyaM tatraiva yuSmAbhirahaM
 prErayatavyaH| 7 yatO'haM yAtrAkAlE kSaNamAtraM yuSmAn draSTuM nEcchAmi kintu
 prabhU ryadyanujAnlyAt tarhi kinjcid dIrghakAlaM yuSmatsamIpE pravastum icchAmi| 8
 tathApi nistArOtsavAt paraM panjcAzattamadinaM yAvad iphiSapuryyAM sthAsyAmi| 9
 yasmAd atra kAryyasAdhanArthaM mamAntike bRhad dvAraM muktaM bahavo vipakSA
 api vidyantE| 10 timathi ryadi yuSmAkaM samlpam AgacchEt tarhi yEna nirbhayaM
 yuSmanmadhyE varttEta tatra yuSmAbhi rmanO nidhlyatAM yasmAd ahaM yAdRk so'pi
 tAdRk prabhOH karmmaNE yatate| 11 ko'pi taM pratyanAdaram na karOtu kintu sa
 mamAntikaM yad Agantum zaknuAt tadarthaM yuSmAbhiH sakuzalam prESyatAM| bhrAtRbhiH
 sArddhamahaM taM pratikSE| 12 ApalluM bhrAtaramadhyahaM nivEdayAmi bhrAtRbhiH
 sAkAM so'pi yad yuSmAkaM samIpaM vrajEt tadarthaM mayA sa punaH punaryAcitaH
 kintvidANIM gamanaM sarvvathA tasmai nArOcata, itaHparaM susamayaM prApya sa
 gamiSyati| 13 yUyAM jAgRta vizvAsE susthira bhavata pauruSaM prakAzayata balavanto
 bhavata| 14 yuSmAbhiH sarvvANi karmmANi prEmna niSpadyantAM| 15 hE bhrAtaraH, ahaM
 yuSmAn idam abhiyAcE stiphAnasya parijana AkhAyAdEzasya prathamajAtaphalasvarUpAH,
 pavitralOkAnAM paricaryyAyai ca ta AtmanO nyavEdayan iti yuSmAbhi rjnAyatE| 16 atO
 yUyamapi tAdRzalOkAnAm asmatsahAyAnAM zramakAriNanjca sarvvESAM vazya bhavata| 17
 stiphAnaH pharttUnAta AkhAyikazca yad atrAgaman tEnAham AnandAmi yatO yuSmAbhiryat
 nyUnitaM tat taiH sampUrtaM| 18 tai ryuSmAkaM mama ca manAMsyApyAyitAni| tasmAt
 tAdRzA loka yuSmAbhiH sammantavyAH| 19 yuSmabhyaM AziyAdEzasthasamAjAnAM
 namaskRtim AkkilapriskillayOstanmaNPapasthasamitEzca bahunamaskRtim prajANIta| 20 sarvvE
 bhrAtaro yuSmAn namaskurvvantE| yUyAM pavitracumbanEna mithO namata| 21 paulO'haM
 svakaralikhitaM namaskRtim yuSmAn vEdayE| 22 yadi kazcid yIzukhrISTE na prIyatE tarhi sa
 zApagrastO bhavEt prabhurAyAti| 23 asmAkaM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasyAnugrahO yuSmAn prati
 bhUyAt| 24 khrISTaM yIzum AzritAn yuSmAn prati mama prEma tiSThatu| iti||

2 karinthinaH

1 IzvarasyEcchaya yIzukhrISTasya prEritaH paulastimathirbhrAta ca dvAvEtau karinthanagarasthAyai Izvariyasamitaya AkhAyAdEzasthEbhyaH sarvvEbhyaH pavitralOkEbhyazca patraM likhataH| **2** asmAkaM tAtasyEzvarasya prabhOryIzukhrISTasya cAnugrahaH zAntizca yuSmAsu varttatAM| **3** kRpAluH pitA sarvvasAntvanAkArIzvarazca yO'smatprabhOryIzukhrISTasya tAta IzvaraH sa dhanyO bhavatu| **4** yatO vayam IzvarAt sAntvanAM prApya tayA sAntvanaya yat sarvvavidhakliSTAn lOkAn sAntvayituM zaknuyAma tadarthaM so'smAkaM sarvvakIEzasamayE'smAn sAntvayati| **5** yataH khrISTasya kleZA yadvad bAhulyEnAsmAsu varttantE tadvad vayaM khrISTEna bahuAntvanAPhyA api bhavAmah| **6** vayaM yadi klizyAmahE tarhi yuSmAkaM sAntvanAparitrANayOH kRtE klizyAmahE yatO'smAbhi ryAdRzAni duHkhAni sahyantE yuSmAkaM tAdRzaduHkhAnAM sahanEna tau sAdhayiSyEtE ityasmIn yuSmAnadhi mama dRPhA pratyAZa bhavati| **7** yadi vA vayaM sAntvanAM labhAmahE tarhi yuSmAkaM sAntvanAparitrANayOH kRtE tAmapi labhAmahE| yatO yUyAM yAdRg duHkhAnAM bhAginO'bhavata tAdRk sAntvanAya api bhAginO bhaviSyathEti vayaM jAnImah| **8** hE bhrAtaraH, AziyAdEzE yAH kleZO'smAn AkRamyat taM yUyAM yad anavagatAstiSThata tanmayA bhadraM na manyatE| tEnAtizaktikIEzEna vayamatIva pIPitAstasmAt jIvanarakSaNE nirupAyA jAtAzca, **9** atO vayaM svESu na vizvasya mRtalOkAnAm utthApayitarIzvarE yad vizvAsaM kurmmastadartham asmAbhiH prANadaNPO bhOktavya iti svamanasi nizcitaM| **10** EtAdRzabhayagkarAt mRtyO ryO 'smAn atrAyatEdAnImapi trAyatE sa itaH paramapyasmAn trAsyatE 'smAkam EtAdRzi pratyAZa vidyatE| **11** EtadarthamasmatkRtE prArthanaya vayaM yuSmAbhirupakarttavyAstatha kRtE bahubhi ryAcitO yO'nugrahO'smAsu varttiSyatE tatKrtE bahubhirIzvarasya dhanyavAdO'pi kAriSyatE| **12** aparanjca saMsAramadhyE vizESatO yuSmanmadhyE vayaM sAMsArikyA dhiya nahi kintvIzvarasyAnugrahENakuTilatAm IzvarIyasAralyanjcAcaritavantO'trAsmAkaM manO yat pramaNaM dadAti tEna vayaM zLaghAmahE| **13** yuSmAbhi ryad yat paThyatE gRhyatE ca tadanyat kimapi yuSmabhyam asmAbhi rna likhyatE taccAntaM yAvad yuSmAbhi rgrahISyata ityasmAkam AZa| **14** yUyamitaH pUrvvamapyasmAn aMzatO gRHItavantaH, yataH prabhO rylzukhrISTasya dinE yadvad yuSmAsvasmAkaM zLaghA tadvad asmAsu yuSmAkamapi zLaghA bhaviSyati| **15** aparAm yUyAM yad dvitIyAM varaM labhadhvE tadarthamitaH pUrvvam tayA pratyAZaya yuSmatsamIpaM gamiSyAmi **16** yuSmaddEzEna mAkidaniyAdEzAm vrajitvA punastasmAt mAkidaniyAdEzAt yuSmatsamIpaM Etya yuSmAbhi ryihUdAdEzAm prESayiSyE cEti mama vAnjchAsIt| **17** EtAdRzi mantraNA mayA kiM cAnjcalyEna kRta? yad yad ahaM mantrayE tat kiM viSayiOkaiava mantrayANa Adu svIkRtya pazcAd asvikurvve? **18** yuSmAn prati mayA kathitAni vAkyAnyagrE svIkRtAni zeSE'svikRtAni nAbhavan EtEnEzvarasya vizvastatA prakAzatE| **19** mayA silvAnEna timathina cEzvarasya putro yO yIzukhrISTO yuSmanmadhyE ghOSitaH sa tEna svIkRtaH punarasvikRtazca tannahi kintu sa tasya svIkArasvarUpaEva| **20** Izvarasya mahima yad asmAbhiH prakAzEta tadartham IzvarENa yad yat pratijnAtaM tatsarvvaM khrISTEna svIkRtaM satyIbhUtanjca| **21** yuSmAn asmAMzcAbhiSicya yAH khrISTE sthAsnUn karOti sa Izvara Eva| **22** sa cAsmAn mudrAgkitAn akArSIt satyAgkArasya paNakharUpam AtmAnAm asmAkam antaHkaraNESu nirakSipacca| **23** aparAm yuSmAsu karuNAM kurvvan aham EtAvatKAlaM yAvat karinthanagaraM na gataVan iti satyamEtasmin IzvaraM sAkSiNaM kRtvA mayA svaprANAnAM zapathaH kriyatE| **24** vayaM yuSmAkaM vizvAsasya niyantArO na bhavAmah kintu yuSmAkam Anandasya sahAyA bhavAmah, yasmAd vizvAsE yuSmAkaM sthiti rbhavati|

2 aparanjcAhaM punaH zOkAya yuSmatsannidhiM na gamiSyAmIti manasi niracaiSaM| **2** yasmAd ahaM yadi yuSmAn zOkayuktAn karOmi tarhi mayA yAH zOkayuktikRtastaM vinA

kEnAparENaHaM harSayiSyE? 3 mama yO harSaH sa yuSmAkaM sarvvESAM harSa EvEti nizcitaM mayAbOdhi; ataEva yairahaM harSayitavyastai rmadupasthitisamayE yanmama zOkO na jAyEta tadarthaMeva yuSmabhyam EtAdRzaM patraM mayA likhitaM| 4 vastutastu bahuklEzasya manaHpIPayAzca samayE'haM bahvazrupAtE na patramEkaM likhitavAn yuSmAkaM zOkArthaM tannahi kintu yuSmAsu madIyaprEmabAhulyasya jnjApanArthaM| 5 yEnAhaM zOkayuktikRtastE na kEvalamahaM zOkayuktikRtastannahi kintvMzatO yUYaM sarvvE'pi yatO'hamatra kasmIMzcid dOSamArOpayituM nEcchAmi| 6 bahUnAM yat tarjjanaM tE na janEnAlambhi tat tadarthaM pracuraM| 7 ataH sa duHkhasAgarE yanna nimajjati tadarthaM yuSmAbhiH sa kSantavyaH sAntvayitavyazca| 8 iti hEtOH prarthayE'haM yuSmAbhistasmin dayA kriyatAM| 9 yUYaM sarvvakarmmaNi mamAdEzaM gRhItha na vEti parIkSitum ahaM yuSmAn prati likhitavAn| 10 yasya yO dOSO yuSmAbhiH kSamyatE tasya sa dOSO mayApi kSamyatE yazca dOSO mayA kSamyatE sa yuSmAkaM kRtE khriSTasya sAKSat kSamyatE| 11 zayatAnaH kalpanAsmAbhirajnjAtA nahi, atO vayaM yat tE na na vanjyAmahE tadarthaM asmAbhiH sAvadhAnai rbhavitavyaM| 12 aparanjca khriSTasya susaMvAdaghOSaNArthaM mayi trOyAnagaramAgatE prabhOH karmmaNE ca madarthaM dvArE mukte 13 satyapi svabhAtustItasyAvidyamAnatvAt madIyatmanaH kApi zAnti rna babhUva, tasmAd ahaM tAn visarjjanaM yAcitva mAkidaniyAdEzaM gantuM prasthAnam akaravaM| 14 ya IzvaraH sarvvaD khriSTEnAsmAn jayinaH karOti sarvvatra cAsmAbhistadiyajnjAnasya gandhaM prakAzayati sa dhanyaH| 15 yasmAd yE trANaM lapsyantE yE ca vinAzAM gamiSyanti tAn prati vayam IzvarENA khriSTasya saugandhyaM bhavAmaH| 16 vayam EkESAM mRtyavE mRtyugandha aparESAnjca jIvanAya jIvanagandha bhavAmaH, kintvEtAdRzakarmmasAdhanE kaH samarthO'sti? 17 anyE bahavO loka yadvad Izvarasya vAkyam mRSazikSayA mizrayanti vayaM tadvat tanna mizrayantaH saralabhAvEnEzvarasya sAKSad IzvarasyAdEzAt khriSTEna kathAM bhASAmahE|

3 vayaM kim AtmaprazaMsanaM punarArabhAmahE? yuSmAn prati yuSmatto vA parESAM kESAnjcid ivAsmAkamapi kiM prazaMsApatrESu prayOjanam AstE? 2 yUYamEvAsmAkaM prazaMsApatraM taccAsmAkam antaHkaraNESu likhitaM sarvvamAnavaizca jnjEyaM paThanIyanjca| 3 yatO 'smAbhiH sEvitaM khriSTasya patraM yUYapEva, tacca na masyA kintvamarasyEzvarasyAtmana likhitaM pASANapatrESu tannahi kintu kravyamayESu hrTpatrESu likhitamiti suspaSTaM| 4 khriSTEnEzvaraM pratyasmAkam IdRzO dRPhavizvAsO vidyatE; 5 vayaM nijaguNENA kimapi kalpayituM samartha iti nahi kintvIzvarAdasmAkaM sAmarthyaM jAyatE| 6 tE na vayaM nUtaniyamasyArthatO 'kSarasAMsthAnasya tannahi kintvAtmana Eva sEvanasAmarthyaM prAptAH| akSarasAMsthAnaM mRtyujanakaM kintvAtma jIvanadAyakaH| 7 akSarai rvilikhitapASANarUpiNI ya mRtyOH sEvA sA yadIdRk tEjasvini jAtA yattasyAcirasthAyinastEjasaH kAraNAt mUsasO mukham isrAyElIyalOkaiH saMdraSTuM nAzakyata, 8 tarhyAtmanaH sEvA kiM tatO'pi bahutEjasvini na bhavEt? 9 danPajanika sEvA yadi tEjOyukta bhavEt tarhi puNyajanika sEvA tatO'dhikaM bahutEjOyukta bhaviSyati| 10 ubhayOstulanAyAM kRtAyAm EkasyAstEjO dvitIyAyAH prakharatarENA tEjasA hInatEjO bhavati| 11 yasmAd yat lOPanIyaM tad yadi tEjOyuktaM bhavEt tarhi yat cirasthAyI tad bahutaratEjOyuktamEva bhaviSyati| 12 IdRzIM pratyAzAM labdhva vayaM mahatIM pragalbhatAM prakAzayAmaH| 13 isrAyElIyalOkA yat tasya lOPanIyasya tEjasaH zESaM na vilOkayEustadarthaM mUsa yAdRg AvaraNENA svamukham AcchAdayat vayaM tAdRk na kurmmaH| 14 tESAM manAMsi kaThinIbhUtAni yatastESAM paThanasamayE sa purAtanO niyamastEnAvaraNEnAdyApi pracchannastiSThati| 15 tacca na dUrIbhavati yataH khriSTEnaiva tat lupyatE| mUsasaH zAsrasya pATHasamayE'dyApi tESAM manAMsi tEnAvaraNena pracchAdyantE| 16 kintu prabhuM prati manasi parAvRtTE tad AvaraNaM dUrIkAriSyatE|

17 yaH prabhuH sa Eva sa AtmA yatra ca prabhOrAtmA tatraiva muktiH| 18 vayanjca sarvvE'nAcchAditEnAsyEna prabhOstEjasaH pratibimBaM gRhlanta AtmasvarUpENa prabhunA rUpAntarIkRtA varddhamAnatEjOyuktAM tAmEva pratimUrttiM prApnumaH|

4 aparanjca vayaM karuNabhAJO bhUtva yad Etat paricArakapadam alabhAmahi nAtra klAmyAmah, 2 kintu trapAyuktAni pracchannakarmmANi vihAya kuTilatAcaraNamakurvanta IzvarIyavAkyam mithyAvAkyairamizrayantaH satyadharmmasya prakAzanEnEzvarasya sAkSAt sarvvamAnavAnAM saMvEdagOcarE svAn prazamsanIyAn darzayAmah| 3 asmAbhi rghOSitaH susaMvAdO yadi pracchannaH; syAt tarhi yE vinaMkSyanti tESAmEva dRSTitaH sa pracchannaH; 4 yata Izvarasya pratimUrtti ryaH khriSTastasya tEjasaH susaMvAdasya prabhA yat tAn na dIpayEt tadartham iha lOkasya dEvO'vizvAsinAM jnjAnanayanam andhIkRtavAn EtasyOdAharaNaM tE bhavanti| (aiōn g165) 5 vayaM svAn ghOSayAma iti nahi kintu khriSTaM yIzUM prabhumEvAsmAMzca yIzOH kRtE yuSmAkaM paricArakAn ghOSayAmah| 6 ya IzvarO madhyEtimiraM prabhAM dIpanAyAdizata sa yIzukhriSTasyAsya IzvarIyatEjasO jnjAnaprabhAyA udayArtham asmAkam antaHkaraNESu dIpitavAn| 7 aparaM tad dhanam asmAbhi rmRNmayESu bhAjanESu dhAryyatE yataH sAdbhutA zakti rnAsmAkAM kintvIzvarasyaivEti jnjAtavyaM| 8 vayaM padE padE pIPyAmahE kintu nAvasIdAmah, vayaM vyAkulAH santo'pi nirupAyA na bhavAmah; 9 vayaM pradrAvyamAnA api na klAmyAmah, nipAtita api na vinazyAmah| 10 asmAkAM zarIrE khriSTasya jIvanaM yat prakAzEta tadarthaM tasmin zarIrE yIzO rmaraNamapi dhArayAmah| 11 yIzO rjIvanaM yad asmAkAM marttyadEhE prakAzEta tadarthaM jIvantO vayaM yIzOH kRtE nityaM mRtyau samarpyAmahE| 12 itthaM vayaM mRtyAkrAntA yUyanjca jIvanAkrAntAH| 13 vizvAsakArANadEva samabhASi mayA vacaH| iti yathA zAstrE likhitaM tathaivAsmAbhirapi vizvAsajanakam AtmANaM prApya vizvAsaH kriyatE tasmAcca vacAMsi bhASyantE| 14 prabhu rYIzU ryEnOthApitaH sa yIzunAsmAnaputthApayiSyati yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM svasamIpa upasthApayiSyati ca, vayam Etat jAnImah| 15 ataEva yuSmAkAM hitAya sarvvamEva bhavati tasmAd bahUNaM pracurAnugrahaprApte rbahulOkANAM dhanyavAdEnEzvarasya mahima samyak prakAziSyate| 16 taTO hEtO rvayaM na klAmyAmah kintu bhAyapuruso yadyapi kSIyatE tathApyAntarikaH puruso dinE dinE nUtanAyate| 17 kSaNamAtrasthAyI yadEtat laghiSThaM duHkhaM tad atibAhulyEnAsmAkam anantakAlasthAyI gariSThasukhaM sAdhayati, (aiōnios g166) 18 yatO vayaM pratyakSAn viSayAn anuddizyApratyakSAn uddizAmah| yatO hEtOH pratyakSaviSayAH kSaNamAtrasthAyinaH kintvapratyakSA anantakAlasthAyinaH| (aiōnios g166)

5 aparam asmAkam Etasmin pArthivE dUSyarUpE vEzmani jIrNE satIzvarENa nirmmitam akaraktam asmAkam anantakAlasthAyI vEzmaikaM svargE vidyata iti vayaM jAnImah| (aiōnios g166) 2 yatO hEtOrEtasmin vEzmani tiSThantO vayaM taM svargIyAm vAsaM paridhAtum AkAgkSyamANA niHzvasAmah| 3 tathApIdAnImapi vayaM tEna na nagnaH kintu parihitavasana manyAmahE| 4 Etasmin dUSyE tiSThanatO vayaM klizyamAnA niHzvasAmah, yatO vayaM vAsaM tyaktum icchAmastannahi kintu taM dvitIyAm vAsaM paridhAtum icchAmah, yatastatha kRtE jIvanEna martyaM grasiSyate| 5 EtadarthaM vayaM yEna srSTAH sa Izvara Eva sa cAsmabhyaM satyagkArasya paNasvarUpam AtmANaM dattavAn| 6 ataEva vayaM sarvvadOtsuka bhavAmah kinjca zarIrE yAvad asmAbhi rnyuSyate tAvat prabhuto dUrE proSyata iti jAnImah, 7 yatO vayaM dRSTimArgE na carAmah kintu vizvAsamArgE| 8 aparanjca zarIrAd dUrE pravastuM prabhOH sannidhau nivastunjAkAgkSyamANA utsuka bhavAmah| 9 tasmAdEva kArANad vayaM tasya sannidhau nivasantastasmAd dUrE pravasantO vA tasmai rOcituM yatAmahE| 10 yasmAt zarIrAvasthAyAm EkaikEna kRtANAM karmmaNAM zubhAzubhaphalaprAptayE sarvvaismAbhiH khriSTasya vicArAsanasammukha upasthAtavyaM| 11 ataEva prabhO rbhayAnakatvaM vijnjAya vayaM manujAn anunayAmah kinjczvarasya gOcarE saprakAZa bhavAmah, yuSmAkAM

saMvEdagOcarE'pi saprakAzA bhavAma ityAzaMsAmahE| 12 anEna vayaM yuSmAkaM sannidhau punaH svAn prazaMsAma iti nahi kintu yE manO vinA mukhaiH zlAghantE tEbhyaH pratyuttaradAnAya yUyaM yathAsmAbhiH zlAghituM zaknutha tAdRzam upAyaM yuSmabhyaM vitarAmaH| 13 yadi vayaM hatajnjAnA bhavAmastarhi tad IzvarArthakaM yadi ca sajnAnA bhavAmastarhi tad yuSmadarthakaM| 14 vayaM khrISTasya prEmnA samAkRSyAmahE yataH sarvvESAM vinimayEna yadyEkO janO'mriyata tarhi tE sarvvE mRta ityAsmAbhi rbudhyatE| 15 aparanjca yE jIvanti tE yat svArthaM na jIvanti kintu tESAM kRtE yO janO mRtaH punarutthApitazca tamuddizya yat jIvanti tadarthamEva sa sarvvESAM kRtE mRtavAn| 16 atO hEtOritaH paraM ko'pyasmAbhi rjAtitO na pratijnjAtavyaH|yadyapi pUrvvaM khrISTO jAtitO'smAbhiH pratijnjAtastathApIdAnIM jAtitaH puna rna pratijnjAyatE| 17 kEnacit khrISTa AzritE nUtanA sRSTi rbhavati purAtanAni lupyantE pazya nikhilAni navInAni bhavanti| 18 sarvvanjcaitad Izvarasya karma yatO yIzukhrISTEna sa EvAsmAn svEna sArddhaM saMhitavAn sandhAnasambandhyAM paricaryyAm asmAsu samarpitavAMzca| 19 yataH IzvaraH khrISTam adhiSThAya jagatO janAnAm AgAMsi tESAm RNamiva na gaNayan svEna sArddhaM tAn saMhitavAn sandhivArttAm asmAsu samarpitavAMzca| 20 atO vayaM khrISTasya vinimayEna dautyaM karma sampAdayAmahE, IzvarazcAsmAbhi ryuSmAn yAyAcyatE tataH khrISTasya vinimayEna vayaM yuSmAn prArthayAmahE yUyamIzvarENa sandhatta| 21 yatO vayaM tEna yad IzvarIyapuNyAM bhavAmastadarthaM pApEna saha yasya jnjAtEyaM nAsIt sa Eva tEnAsmAkaM vinimayEna pApAH kRtaH|

6 tasya sahAyA vayaM yuSmAn prArthayAmahE, IzvarasyAnugraho yuSmAbhi rvRtha na grhyatAM| 2 tEnOktamEtat, saMzroSyAmi zubhE kaIE tvadyAM prArthanAm ahaM| upakAraM kariSyAmi paritrANadinE tava| pazyatAyAM zubhakAlaH pazyatEdaM trANadinaM| 3 asmAkaM paricaryyA yanniSkalagka bhavEt tadarthaM vayaM kutrApi vighnaM na janayAmah, 4 kintu pracurasahiSNuta kIEzo dainyaM vipat tAPanA kArAbandhanaM nivAsahInatvaM parizramO jAgaraNam upavasanaM 5 nirmmalatvaM jnjAnaM mRduzilAta hitaiSita 6 pavitra Atma niSkapaTaM prEma satyAlApa IzvarIyazakti 7 rdakSiNavAmAbhyAM karAbhyAM dharmmAstradhAraNaM 8 manApamAnayOrakhyAtisukhyAtyo rbhAgitvam EtaiH sarvvairIzvarasya prazaMsyAn paricArakAn svAn prakAzayAmah| 9 bhramakasamaM vayaM satyavAdino bhavAmah, aparicitasamaM vayaM suparicita bhavAmah, mRtakalpA vayaM jIvAmah, danPyamAnA vayaM na hanyAmahE, 10 zOkayuktAzca vayaM sadAnandAmah, daridrA vayaM bahUn dhaninaH kurmmaH, akinjcanAzca vayaM sarvvaM dhArayAmah| 11 hE karinthinaH, yuSmAkaM prati mamAsyAM muktaM mamAntaHkaraNanjca vikasitaM| 12 yUyaM mamAntarE na sagkOcitaH kinjca yUyamEva sagkOciticittaH| 13 kintu mahyaM nyAyyaphaladAnArthaM yuSmAbhirapi vikasitai rbhavitavyam ityahaM nijabAlakAniva yuSmAn vadAmi| 14 aparam apratyayibhiH sArddhaM yUyam EkayugE baddha mA bhUta, yasmAd dharmmAdharmmayOH kaH sambandho'sti? timirEna sarddhaM prabhAya vA ka tulanaSti? 15 billyAladEvEna sAkaM khrISTasya vA ka sandhiH? avizvAsina sArddhaM vA vizvAsilOkasyAMzaH kaH? 16 Izvarasya mandirEna saha vA dEvapratimAnAM ka tulana? amaryEzvarasya mandiraM yUyamEva| IzvarENa taduktaM yathA, tESAM madhyE'haM svAvAsaM nidhAsyAmi tESAM madhyE ca yAtAyAtaM kurvvan tESAm IzvarO bhaviSyAmi tE ca malloka bhaviSyanti| 17 atO hEtOH paramEzvaraH kathayati yUyaM tESAM madhyAd bahirbhUya pRthag bhavata, kimapyamEdhyaM na sprZata; tEnAhaM yuSmAn grahiSyAmi, 18 yuSmAkaM pitA bhaviSyAmi ca, yUyanjca mama kanyAputra bhaviSyathEti sarvvazaktimata paramEzvarENOktaM|

7 ataEva hE priyatamaH, EtAdRzIH pratijnjAH prApairasmAbhiH zarIrAtmanOH sarvvamAlinyam apamRjyEzvarasya bhaktyA pavitrAcAraH sAdhyatAM| 2 yUyam asmAn

gRhlIta| asmAbhiH kasyApyanyAyO na kRtaH kO'pi na vanjcitaH| 3 yuSmAn dOSiNaH karttamahaM vAkyamEtad vadAmIti nahi yuSmAbhiH saha jIvanAya maraNaya vA vayaM yuSmAn svAntaHkaraNai rdhArayAma iti pUrvvaM mayOktaM| 4 yuSmAn prati mama mahEtsAho jAyatE yuSmAn adhyaMaha bahu zLAghE ca tEna sarvvakIzAsamayE'haM sAntvanayA pUrNO harSEna praphullitazca bhavAmi| 5 asmAsu mAkidaniyAdEzam AgatESvasmAkAM zarIrasya kAcidapi zAntI rnAbhavat kintu sarvvato bahi rvirOdhEnAntazca bhItYA vayam apIPyAmahi| 6 kintu namrANAM sAntvayitA ya IzvaraH sa tItasyAgamanEnAsmAn asAntvayat| 7 kEvalaM tasyAgamanEna tannahi kintu yuSmattO jAtayA tasya sAntvanayApi, yatO'smAsu yuSmAkAM hArddavilApAsaktatvESvasmAkAM samIpE varNitESu mama mahAnandO jAtaH| 8 ahaM patrENa yuSmAn zOkayuktAn kRtavAn ityasmAd anvatapyE kintvadhunA nAnutapyE| tEna patrENa yUYaM kSaNamAtraM zOkayuktIbhUtA iti mayA dRzyatE| 9 ityasmin yuSmAkAM zOkEnAhaM hRSyAmi tannahi kintu manaHparivarttanAya yuSmAkAM zOkO'bhavad ityanEna hRSyAmi yatO'smattO yuSmAkAM kApi hAni ryanna bhavEt tadarthaM yuSmAkAM IzvarIyaH zOkO jAtaH| 10 sa IzvarIyaH zOkAH paritrANajanakaM niranutApaM manaHparivarttanaM sAdhayati kintu sAMsArikaH zOkO mRtyuM sAdhayati| 11 pazyata tEnEzvarIyENa zOkEna yuSmAkAM kiM na sAdhitaM? yatnO dOSaprakSAlanam asantuSTatvaM hArddam AsaktatvaM phaladAnanjaitAni sarvvANI| tasmin karmmaNi yUYaM nirmmaLa iti pramANaM sarvvENa prakArENa yuSmAbhi rdattaM| 12 yEnAparAddhaM tasya kRtE kiMvA yasyAparAddhaM tasya kRtE mayA patram aLEkhi tannahi kintu yuSmAnadhyasmAkAM yatnO yad Izvarasya sAKsAd yuSmatsamIpE prakAzEta tadarthamEva| 13 uktakArANAd vayaM sAntvanAM prApTAH; tAnjca sAntvanAM vinAvarO mahAhlAdastItasyAhlAdAdasmAbhi rIabdhaH, yatastasyAtma sarvvai ryuSmAbhistRpataH| 14 pUrvvaM tasya samIpE'haM yuSmAbhiryad azLAghE tEna nAlajjE kintu vayaM yadvad yuSmAn prati satyabhAvEna sakalam abhASAmahi tadvat tItasya samIpE'smAkAM zLaghanamapi satyaM jAtaM| 15 yUYaM kidRk tasyAjnjA apAlayata bhayakampAbhyAM taM gRhitavantazcaItasya smaraNAd yuSmAsu tasya snEhO bAhulyEna varttatE| 16 yuSmAsvahaM sarvvamAzaMsE, ityasmin mamAhlAdO jAyatE|

8 hE bhrAtaraH, mAkidaniyAdEzasthAsu samitiSu prakAzitO ya IzvarasyAnugrahastamahaM yuSmAn jnjApayAmi| 2 vastutO bahukIzeparIkSAsamayE tESAM mahAnandO'tIvadinAta ca vadAnyatAyAH pracuraphalam aPhalayataM| 3 tE svEcchayA yathAzakti kinjcAtizakti dAna udyukta abhavan iti mayA pramANIkriyatE| 4 vayanjca yat pavitralOkEbhyastESAM dAnam upakArArthakam aMzananjca gRhlAmastad bahununayEnAsmAn prArthitavantaH| 5 vayaM yAdRk pratyaiQkSAmahi tAdRg akRtvA tE'grE prabhavE tataH param IzvarasyEcchayAsmabhyamapi svAn nyavEdayan| 6 atO hEtOstvaM yathArabdhavAn tathaiva karinthinAM madhyE'pi tad dAnagrahaNaM sAdhayEti yuSmAn adhi vayaM tItaM prArthayAmahi| 7 atO vizvAsO vAkpaTutA jnjAnaM sarvvOtsAho 'smAsu prEma caitai rguNai ryUYaM yathAparAn atizEdhve tathaivaitEna guNEnApyatizEdhvaM| 8 Etad aham AjnjayA kathayAmIti nahi kintvanyESAM utsAhakArANAd yuSmAkamapi prEmnaH sAralyaM parIkSitumicchata mayaitat kathyatE| 9 yUYanjcAsmatprabhO ryIzukhrISTasyAnugrahAM jAnItha yatastasya nirdhanatvEna yUYaM yad dhaninO bhavatha tadarthaM sa dhani sannapi yuSmatkRtE nirdhanO'bhavat| 10 Etasmin ahaM yuSmAn svavicAraM jnjApayAmi| gataM saMvatsaram Arabhya yUYaM kEvalaM karmma karttaM tannahi kintvicchukatAM prakAzayitumapyupAkrAbhyadhvaM tatO hEtO ryuSmatkRtE mama mantraNA bhadrA| 11 atO 'dhunA tatkarmmasAdhanaM yuSmAbhiH kriyatAM tEna yadvad icchukatAyAm utsAhastadvad Ekaikasya sampadanusArENa karmmasAdhanam api janiSyatE| 12 yasmin icchukata vidyatE tEna yanna dhAryyatE tasmAt sO'nugRhyata iti nahi kintu yad dhAryyatE tasmAdEva| 13 yata itarESAM virAmENa yuSmAkanjca kLEzEna bhavitavyaM tannahi kintu samatayaiva| 14

varttamAnasamayE yuSmAkaM dhanAdhikyEna tESAM dhananyUnatA pUrayitavyA tasmAt tESAMapyAdhikyEna yuSmAkaM nyUnatA pUrayiSyatE tEna samata janiSyatE| 15 tadEva zAstrE'pi likhitam AstE yathA, yEnAdhikaM saMgRhItaM tasyAdhikaM nAbhavat yEna cAlpaM saMgRhItaM tasyAlpaM nAbhavat| 16 yuSmAkaM hitAya tItasya manasi ya Izvara imam udyOgaM janitavAn sa dhanyO bhavatu| 17 tItO'smAkaM prArthanAM gRhItavAn kinjca svayam udyuktaH san svEcchayA yuSmatsamIpaM gatavAn| 18 tEna saha yO'para Eko bhrAtAsmAbhiH prESitaH susaMvAdAt tasya sukhyAtyA sarvvAH samitayO vyAptAH| 19 prabhO rgauravAya yuSmAkam icchukatAyai ca sa samitibhirEtasyai dAnasEvAyai asmAkaM saggitvE nyayOjyata| 20 yatO yA mahOpAyanasEvAsmAbhi rvidhIyate tAmadhi vayaM yat kEnApi na nindyAmahE tadarthaM yatAmahE| 21 yataH kEvalaM prabhOH sAkSAt tannahi kintu mAnavAnAmapi sAkSAt sadAcAraM karttum AlOCamahE| 22 tAbhyAM sahApara Eko yO bhrAtAsmAbhiH prESitaH so'smAbhi rbahuvI SayESu bahavArAn parIkSita udyOgIva prakAzitazca kintvadhunA yuSmAsu dRPhavizvAsAt tasyOtsAhO bahu vavRdhE| 23 yadi kazcit tItasya tattvaM jijnjAsatE tarhi sa mama sahabhAgI yuSmanmadhyE saharArI ca, aparayO rbhrAtrOstattvaM vA yadi jijnjAsatE tarhi tau samitInAM dUtau khrISTasya pratibimbau cEti tEna jnjAyatAM| 24 atO hEtOH samitInAM samakSaM yuSmatprEmnO'smAkaM zLaghAyazca prAmANyaM tAn prati yuSmAbhiH prakAzayitavyaM|

9 pavitralOkAnAm upakArArthakasEvAmadhi yuSmAn prati mama likhanaM niSprayOjanaM| 2 yata AkhAyAdEzastha lOKa gatavarSam Arabhya tatKaryya udyatAH santIti vAkyEnAhaM mAkidanIyalOkAnAM samIpe yuSmAkaM yAm icchukatAmadhi zLaghE tAm avagatO'smi yuSmAkaM tasmAd utsAhAccAparESAM bahUnAm udyOgo jAtaH| 3 kinjcaitasmin yuSmAn adhyasmAkaM zLaghA yad atathyA na bhavEt yUyanjca mama vAkyAnusArAd yad udyatAstiStHeta tadarthamEva tE bhrAtarO mayA prESitAH| 4 yasmAt mayA sArddhaM kaizcit mAkidanIyabhrAtRbhIrAgatya yUyamanudyata iti yadi dRzyatE tarhi tasmAd dRPhavizvAsAd yuSmAkaM lajja janiSyata ityasmAbhi rna vaktavyaM kintvasmAkamEva lajja janiSyatE| 5 atAH prAk pratijnjAtaM yuSmAkaM dAnaM yat sanjcitaM bhavEt tacca yad grAhakatAyAH phalam abhUtva dAnazIlAtAyA Eva phalaM bhavEt tadarthaM mamAgre gamanAya tatsanjcayanAya ca tAn bhrAtRn AdESTumahaM prayOjanam amanyE| 6 aparamapi vyAharAmi kEnacit kSudrabhAvEna bIjESUptESu svalpAni zasyAni karttiSyantE, kinjca kEnacid bahudabhavEna bIjESUptESu bahUni zasyAni karttiSyantE| 7 EkaikEna svamanasi yathA nizcIyate tathaiva dIyatAM kEnApi kAtarENa bhItEna vA na dIyatAM yata IzvarO hRSTamAnasE dAtari prIyatE| 8 aparam IzvarO yuSmAn prati sarvvavidhaM bahupradaM prasAdaM prakAzayitum arhati tEna yUyaM sarvvaviSayE yathESTaM prApya sarvvENa satkarmmaNA bahuphalavantO bhaviSyatha| 9 Etasmin likhitamAstE, yathA, vyayatE sa janO rAyAM durgatEbhyO dadAti ca| nityasthAyI ca taddharmmaH (aiñ g165) 10 bljaM bhEjanIyam annanjca vaptrE yEna vizrANyate sa yuSmabhyam api bljaM vizrANya bahullkariSyati yuSmAkaM dharmmaphalAni varddhayiSyati ca| 11 tEna sarvvaviSayE sadhanIbhUtai ryuSmAbhiH sarvvaviSayE dAnazIlAtAyAM prakAzitAyAm asmAbhirIzvarasya dhanyavAdaH sAdhayiSyatE| 12 EtayOpakArasEvaya pavitralOkAnAm arthAbhAvasya pratikArO jAyata iti kEvalaM nahi kintvIzcarasya dhanyavAdO'pi bAhulyEnOtpAdyate| 13 yata EtasmAd upakArakaraNAd yuSmAkaM parIkSitatvaM buddhva bahubhiH khrISTasusaMvAdAggIkaraNE yuSmAkam AjnjAgrAhitvat tadbhAgitvE ca tAn aparAMzca prati yuSmAkaM dAtRrtvAd Izvarasya dhanyavAdaH kAriSyatE, 14 yuSmadarthaM prArthanAM kRtva ca yuSmAsvIzvarasya gariSThAnugrahAd yuSmAsu taiH prEma kAriSyatE| 15 aparam IzvarasyAnirrvacanIyadAnAt sa dhanyO bhUyAt|

10 yuSmatpratyakSE namraH kintu parOkSE pragalbhaH paulo'haM khrISTasya kSAntyA
vinytA ca yuSmAn prArthayE| 2 mama prArthanIyamidaM vamaM yaiH zArIrikAcAriNO
manyAmahE tAn prati yAM pragalbhatAM prakAzayitUM nizcinOmi sA pragalbhatA samAgatEna
mayAcaritavya Na bhavatu| 3 yataH zarIre carantO'pi vamaM zArIrikaM yuddhaM na kurmmaH|
4 asmAkaM yuddhAstrAni ca na zArIrikAni kintvIzvarENa durgabhanjanAya prabalAni bhavanti,
5 taizca vamaM vitarkAn IzvriyatattvAjnAnasya pratibandhikAM sarvvAM cittasamunnatinjca
nipAtayAmah sarvvasagkalpanjca bandinaM kRtvA khrISTasyAjnAgrAhiNaM kurmmaH, 6
yuSmAkam AjnAgrAhitvE siddhE sati sarvvasyAjnAlagghanasya pratIkArAM karttum udyatA
AsmahE ca| 7 yad dRSTigOCaraM tad yuSmAbhi rdRzyatAM| ahaM khrISTasya loka iti svamanasi
yEna vijnjAyatE sa yathA khrISTasya bhavati vayam api tathA khrISTasya bhavAma iti
punarvivicya tEna budhyatAM| 8 yuSmAkaM nipAtAya tannahi kintu niSThAyai prabhunA dattam
yadasmAkaM sAmarthyaM tEna yadyapi kinjcid adhikaM zLaghE tathApi tasmAnna trapISyE| 9
ahaM patrai ryuSmAn trAsayAmi yuSmAbhirEtanna manyatAM| 10 tasya patraNi gurutarAni
prabalAni ca bhavanti kintu tasya zArIrasAkSAtkArO durbbala AlApazca tucchanIya iti kaizcid
ucyatE| 11 kintu parOkSE patrai rbhASamANA vamaM yAdRzAH prakAzAmahE pratyakSE
karmma kurvvantO'pi tadRzA Eva prakAziSyAmahE tat tAdRzEna vAcAlEna jnjAyatAM| 12
svaprazasakAnAM kESAnjcinmadhyE svAn gaNayitUM taiH svAn upamAtUM vA vamaM
pragalbha Na bhavAmaH, yatastE svaparimANEna svAn parimimatE svaizca svAn upamibhatE
tasmAt nirbbOdha bhavanti ca| 13 vayam aparimitEna na zLaghiSyAmahE kintvIzvarENa
svarajjvA yuSmaddeZagAmi yat parimANam asmadarthaM nirUpitaM tEnaiva zLaghiSyAmahE|
14 yuSmAkaM dEzO'smAbhiragantavyastasmAd vamaM svasImAm ullagghAmahE tannahi yataH
khrISTasya susaMvAdEnAparESAM prAg vayamEva yuSmAn prAptavantaH| 15 vamaM svasImAm
ullagghya parakSEtrENa zLaghAmahE tannahi, kinjca yuSmAkaM vizvAsE vRddhiM gatE
yuSmaddeZE'smAkaM simA yuSmAbhirdirghaM vistArayiSyatE, 16 tEna vamaM yuSmAkaM
pazcimadiksthESu sthAnESu susaMvAdaM ghOSayiSyAmaH, itthaM parasImAyAM parENa yat
pariSkRtaM tEna na zLaghiSyAmahE| 17 yaH kazcit zLaghamAnaH syAt zLaghatAM prabhunA
sa hi| 18 svEna yaH prazamsyatE sa parIkSitO nahi kintu prabhunA yaH prazamsyatE sa Eva
parIkSitaH|

11 yUyAM mamAjnjAnatAM kSaNaM yAvat sOPhum arhatha, ataH sA yuSmAbhiH sahyatAM|
2 IzvarE mamAsaktatvAd ahaM yuSmAnadhi tapE yasmAt satIM kanyAmiva yuSmAn
Ekasmin varE'rthataH khrISTE samarpayitum ahaM vAgdAnam akArSaM| 3 kintu sarPENa
svakhalataya yadvad havA vanjcayAnjcaKE tadvat khrISTAM prati satItvAd yuSmAkaM
bhraMzaH sambhaviSyatIti bibhEmi| 4 asmAbhiraNakhyApitO'paraH kazcid yIzu ryadi kEnacid
AgantukEnAkhyApyatE yuSmAbhiH prAgalabdha AtMa vA yadi labhyatE prAgagRhItaH
susaMvAdO vA yadi gRhyatE tarhi manyE yUyAM samyak sahiSyadhvE| 5 kintu mukhyEbhyah
prEritEbhyo'haM kEnacit prakArENa nyUnO nAsmiti budhyE| 6 mama vAkpaTutAyA
nyUnatvE satyapi jnjAnasya nyUnatvaM nAsti kintu sarvvaviSayE vamaM yuSmadgOCarE
prakAzAmahE| 7 yuSmAkam unnatyai mayA namratAM svIkRtyEzvarasya susaMvAdO
vina vEtanaM yuSmAkaM madhyE yad aghOSyata tEna mayA kiM pApam akAri? 8
yuSmAkaM sEvanAyAham anyasamitibhyO bhRti gRhlan dhanamapahrTavan, 9 yadA ca
yuSmanmadhyE'va'rtte tadA mamArthAbhAve jAtE yuSmAkaM kO'pi mayA na pIPitaH; yatO
mama so'rthAbhAvO mAkidaniyAdEzAd Agatai bhrAtRbhi nyavAryata, itthamahaM kKApi
viSayE yathA yuSmAsu bhArO na bhavAmi tathA mayAtmarakSA kRta karttavYA ca| 10
khrISTasya satyata yadi mayi tiSThatai tarhi mamaiSA zLaghA nikhilAkhyAdEzE kEnApi na
rOtsyatE| 11 Etasya kAraNaM kiM? yuSmAsu mama prEma nAstyEtat kiM tatkAraNaM? tad
IzvarO vEtti| 12 yE chidramanviSyanti tE yat kimapi chidraM na labhantE tadarthamEva

tat karmma mayA kriyatE kAriSyatE ca tasmAt tE yEna zLaghaNtE tEnAsmAkAm samAnA bhaviSyanti| 13 tAdRzA bhAktaprEritAH pravanjcaKAh kAravO bhUtVA khriSTasya prEritAnAM vEzAM dhArayanti| 14 taccAzCaryyaM nahi; yataH svayaM zayatAnapi tEjasvidUtasya vEzAM dhArayati, 15 tatastasya paricAraka api dharmmaparicArakanAM vEzAM dhArayantiyadbhutaM nahi; kintu tESAM karmmANi yAdRzAni phalAnyapi tAdRzAni bhaviSyanti| 16 ahaM puna rvadAmi ko'pi mAM nirbbOdhaM na manyatAM kinjca yadyapi nirbbOdho bhavEyaM tathApi yUyaM nirbbOdhamiva mAManugRhya kSaNaikaM yAvat mamAtmazlAghAM anujAnIta| 17 EtasyAH zLaghaYa nimittaM mayA yat kathitavyaM tat prabhunAdiSTEnEva kathyatE tannahi kintu nirbbOdhenEva| 18 aparE bahavaH zArIrikazlAghAM kurvvatE tasmAd ahamapi zLaghiSyE| 19 buddhimantO yUyaM sukhEna nirbbOdhanAm AcArAM sahadhvE| 20 ko'pi yadi yuSmAn dAsAn karOTi yadi vA yuSmAkAM sarvvasvaM grasati yadi vA yuSmAn harati yadi vAtmAbhimAnI bhavati yadi vA yuSmAkAM kapOlam Ahanti tarhi tadapi yUyaM sahadhvE| 21 daurbalyAd yuSmAbhiravamAnitA iva vayaM bhASAMahE, kintvaparasya kasyacid yEna pragalbhatA jYatE tEna mamApi pragalbhatA jYata iti nirbbOdhenEva mayA vaktavyaM| 22 tE kim ibrilOkAH? ahamapIbrI| tE kim isrAyEllyAH? ahamapIsrAyEllyAH| tE kim ibrahImO vaMzAH? ahamapIbrahImO vaMzAH| 23 tE kiM khriSTasya paricArakah? ahaM tEbhyO'pi tasya mahAparicArakah; kintu nirbbOdha iva bhASE, tEbhyO'pyahaM bahuparizramE bahuprahArE bahuvAraM kArAyAM bahuvAraM prANanAzasaMzayE ca patitavAn| 24 yihUdiyairahaM panjcaRtva UnacatvAriMzatprahArairAhatastrirvEtrAghAtam EkakRtvaH prastarAghAtanjca praptavAn| 25 vAratrayaM pOtabhanjjanEna kliSTO'ham agAdhasalile dinamEkaM rAtrimEkAnjca yApatavAn| 26 bahuvAraM yAtrAbhi rnanInAM sagkaTai rdasyUnAM sagkaTaiH svajAtIyAnAM sagkaTai rbhinnajAtIyAnAM sagkaTai rnarasya sagkaTai rmarubhUmEH sagkaTai sAgarasya sagkaTai rbhAktabhrAtRNAM sagkaTaiZca 27 parizramakEzAbhyAM vAraM vAraM jAgaraNena kSudhAtRSNAbhyAM bahuvAraM nirAhArENa zitanagnatAbhyAnjcaAhaM kAlaM yApatavAn| 28 tAdRzAM naimittikaM duHkhaM vinAhaM pratidinam Akulo bhavAmi sarvvasAM samitInAM cinta ca mayi varttatE| 29 yEnAhaM na durbbalibhavAmi tAdRzAM daurbalyaM kaH pApnOti? 30 yadi mayA zLaghitavyaM tarhi svadurbalatAmadhi zLaghiSyE| 31 mayA mRSAvAkyAM na kathiyata iti nityaM prazaMsanIyO'smAkAM prabhO rYIzukhrISTasya tAta IzvarO jAnAti| (aiñ g165) 32 dammESakanagarE'ritArAjasya kAryyAdhyakSO mAM dharttum icchan yadA sainyaistad dammESakanagaram arakSayat 33 tadAhaM lokaiH piTakamadhyE prAcIragavAkSENAvarOhitastasya karAt trANaM prApaM|

12 AtmazlAghA mamAnupayukta kintvahaM prabhO rdarzanAdEzAnAm AkhyAnaM kathayituM pravarttE| 2 itazcaturdazavatsarEbhyah pUrvvaM mayA paricita EkO janastRtIyaM svargamanIyata, sa sazarIrENa niHzarIrENa vA tat sthAnamanIyata tadahaM na jAnAmi kintvIzvarO jAnAti| 3 sa mAnavaH svargaM nItaH san akathyAni marttyavAgatItAni ca vAkyAni zruttavAn| 4 kintu tadAnIM sa sazarIrO niHzarIrO vASIt tanmayA na jnjAyatE tad IzvarENaiva jnjAyatE| 5 tamadhyahaM zLaghiSyE mAMadhi nAnyEna kEnacid viSayENa zLaghiSyE kEvalaM svadaurbalyaM zLaghiSyE| 6 yadyaham AtmazlAghAM karttum icchEyaM tathApi nirbbOdha iva na bhaviSyAmi yataH satyamEva kathayiSyAmi, kintu loka mAM yAdRzAM pazyanti mama vAkyAM zruttvA vA yAdRzAM mAM manyatE tasmAt zrESThaM mAM yanna gaNayanti tadarthamahaM tatO viraMsyAmi| 7 aparam utkRSTadarzanaprAptitO yadaham AtmAbhimAnI na bhavAmi tadarthaM zarIrvEdhakam EkAM zUlaM mahyam adAyI tat madlyAtmAbhimAnanivAraNArthaM mama tAPayitA zayatAnO dUtaH| 8 mattastasya prasthAnaM yAcitumahaM tristamadhi prabhummudizya prArthanAM kRtavAn| 9 tataH sa mAMuktavAn mamAnugrahastava sarvvasAdhakaH, yatO daurbalyat mama zaktiH pUrNatAM gacchatIti| ataH khriSTasya zakti ryanmAM Azrayati tadarthaM svadaurbalyaM mama

zAghanaM sukhadaM| 10 tasmAt khrISTahEtO rdaurbbalayanindAdaridratAvipakSatAkaSTAdiSu santuSyAmyahaM| yadAhaM durbbalo'smi tadaiva sabalo bhavAmi| 11 EtEnAtmazlAghanEnAhaM nirbbOdha ivAbhavaM kintu yUyaM tasya kAraNaM yatO mama prazaMsA yuSmAbhirEva karttavyAsit| yadyapyam agaNyO bhavEyaM tathApi mukhyatamEbhyaH prEritEbhyaH kEnApi prakArENa nAhaM nyUnO'smi| 12 sarvvathAdbhutakriyAzaktikalSaNaiH prEritasya cihnAni yuSmAkaM madhyE sadhairyyaM mayA prakAzitAni| 13 mama pAlanArthaM yUyaM mayA bhArAkrAntA nAbhavataitad EkaM nyUnatvaM vinAparAbhyaH samitibhyO yuSmAkaM kiM nyUnatvaM jAtaM? anEna mama doSaM kSamadhvaM| 14 pazyata rTiyavAraM yuSmatsamIpaM gantumudyatO'smi tatrApyahaM yuSmAn bhArAkrAntAn na kariSyAmi| yuSmAkaM sampattimahaM na mRgayE kintu yuSmAnEva, yataH pitroH kRtE santAnAnAM dhanasanjcayo'nupayuktaH kintu santAnAnAM kRtE pitro rdhanasanjcaya upayuktaH| 15 aparanjca yuSmAsu bahu prIyamANO'pyahaM yadi yuSmatto'IpaM prama labhE tathApi yuSmAkaM prANarakSarthaM sAnandaM bahu vyayaM sarvvavyayanjca kariSyAmi| 16 yUyaM mayA kinjcidapi na bhArAkrAntA iti satyaM, kintvahaM dhUrttaH san chalEna yuSmAn vanjcitavAn Etat kiM kEnacid vaktavyaM? 17 yuSmatsamIpaM mayA yE lOKAH prahitAstESAMekEna kiM mama ko'pyarthalAbho jAtaH? 18 ahaM titaM vinIya tEna sArddhaM bhrAtaramEkaM prESitavAn yuSmattastItEna kim arthO labdhaH? Ekasmin bhAva Ekasya padacihnESu cAvAM kiM na caritavantau? 19 yuSmAkaM samIpe vayaM puna rdOSakSALanakathAM kathayAma iti kiM budhyadhve? hE priyatamaH, yuSmAkaM niSThArthaM vayamIzvarasya samakSaM khrISTEna sarvvANyEtAni kathayAmaH| 20 ahaM yadAgamiSyAmi, tadA yuSmAn yAdRzAn draSTuM nEcchAmi tAdRzAn drakSyAmi, yUyamapi mAM yAdRzaM draSTuM nEcchatha tAdRzaM drakSyatha, yuSmanmadhyE vivAda IrSyA krOdho vipakSatA parApavAdaH karNEjapanaM darpaH kalahazcaite bhaviSyanti; 21 tEnAhaM yuSmatsamIpaM punarAgatya madlyEzvarENa namayiSyE, pUrvvaM kRtapApAn lOKAn svIyAzucitAvEzyAgamanalampaTatAcaraNAd anutApam akRtavantO dRSTva ca tAnadhi mama zoKo janiSyata iti bibhEmi|

13 EtattRtiyavAram ahaM yuSmatsamIpaM gacchAmi tEna sarvva katha dvayOstrayanAM va sAkSiNAM mukhEna nizcESyate| 2 pUrvvaM yE kRtapApAstEbhyO'nyEbhyazca sarvvEbhyO mayA pUrvvaM kathitaM, punarapi vidyanAnEnEvEdAnIm avidyamAnEna mayA kathyate, yadA punarAgamiSyAmi tadAhaM na kSamiSyE| 3 khrISTO mayA katham kathayatyEtasya pramANaM yUyaM mRgayadhve, sa tu yuSmAn prati durbbalo nahi kintu sabala Eva| 4 yadyapi sa durbbalataya kruza ArOpyata tathApiIzvarIyazaktaya jIvati; vayamapi tasmin durbbala bhavAmaH, tathApi yuSmAn prati prakAzitayEzvarIyazaktya tEna saha jIviSyAmaH| 5 atO yUyaM vizvAsayukta Adhve na vEti jnjAtumAtmaparIkSAM kurudhvaM svAnEvAnusandhatta| yIzuH khrISTO yuSmanmadhyE vidyate svAnadhi tat kiM na pratijAnitha? tasmin avidyamAnE yUyaM niSpramANA bhavatha| 6 kintu vayaM niSpramANA na bhavAma iti yuSmAbhi rbhOtsyate tatra mama pratyAza jAyate| 7 yUyaM kimapi kutsitaM karmma yanna kurutha tadaham Izvaramuddizya prArthayE| vayaM yat prAmANika iva prakAzAmahE tadarthaM tat prArthayAmaha iti nahi, kintu yUyaM yat sadAcAraM kurutha vayanjca niSpramANA iva bhavAmastadarthaM| 8 yataH satyatAya vipakSatAM karttuM vayaM na samarthaH kintu satyatAyAH sAhAyyaM karttumEva| 9 vayaM yadA durbbala bhavAmastada yuSmAn sabalan dRSTvAnandAmO yuSmAkaM siddhatvaM prArthayAmahE ca| 10 atO hEtOH prabhu ryuSmAkaM vinAzAya nahi kintu niSThAyai yat sAmarthyam asmabhyaM dattavAn tEna yad upasthitikALE kATHinyaM mayAcaritavyaM na bhavEt tadartham anupasthitEna mayA sarvvANyEtAni likhyante| 11 hE bhrAtaraH, zESE vadAmi yUyam Anandata siddha bhavata parasparaM prabOdhayata, Ekamanaso bhavata praNayabhAvam Acarata| prEmazAntyOrAkara

IzvarO yuSmAkaM sahAyO bhUyAt| 12 yUyaM pavitracumbanEna parasparaM namaskurudhvaM|
13 pavitralOkAH sarvvE yuSmAn namanti| 14 prabhO ryIzukhrISTasyAnugraha Izvarasya prEma
pavitrasyAtmanO bhAgitvanjca sarvvAn yuSmAn prati bhUyAt| tathAstu|

gAlAtinaH

1 manuSyEbhyO nahi manuSyairapi nahi kintu yIzukhrISTEna mRtagaNamadhyAt tasyOtthApayitra pitrEzvarENa ca prEritO yO'haM paulaH sO'haM 2 matsahavarttinO bhrAtarazca vayaM gAlAtIyadEzasthAH samitIH prati patraM likhAmaH| 3 pitrEzvarENAsmAMka prabhunA yIzunA khriSTEna ca yuSmabhyam anugrahaH zAntizca dIyatAM| 4 asmAKaM tAtEzvarEsyEcchAnusArENa varrttamAnAt kutsitasaMsArAd asmAn nistArayituM yO (aiōn g165) 5 yIzurasmAKaM pApahEtOrAtmOtsargaM kRtavAn sa sarvvadA dhanyO bhUyAt| tathAstu| (aiōn g165) 6 khriSTasyAnugrahENa yO yuSmAn AhUtavAn tasmAnnivRtya yUyam atitUrNam anyaM susaMvAdam anvavarttata tatrAhaM vismayaM manyE| 7 sO'nyasusaMvAdaH susaMvAdO nahi kintu kECit mAnavA yuSmAn canjcalikurvanti khriSTIyasyaMvAdasya viparyyayaM karttuM cESTantE ca| 8 yuSmAKaM sannidhau yaH susaMvAdO'smAbhi rghOSitastasmAd anyaH susaMvAdO'smAKaM svargIyadUtAnAM vA madhyE kEnacid yadi ghOSyatE tarhi sa zaptO bhavatu| 9 pUrvvaM yadvad akathayAma, idAnImahaM punastadvat kathayAmi yUyAM yaM susaMvAdaM gRhItavantastasmAd anyO yEna kEnacid yuSmatsannidhau ghOSyatE sa zaptO bhavatu| 10 sAmprataM kamaham anunayAmi? IzvaraM kiMvA mAnavAn? ahaM kiM mAnuSEbhyO rOCituM yatE? yadyaham idAnImapi mAnuSEbhyO ruruciSEya tarhi khriSTasya paricArakO na bhavAmi| 11 hE bhrAtaraH, mayA yaH susaMvAdO ghOSitaH sa mAnuSAnna labdhastadahaM yuSmAn jnjApayAmi| 12 ahaM kasmAccit manuSyAt taM na gRhItavAn na vA zikSitavAn kEvalaM yIzOH khriSTasya prakAzanAdEva| 13 purA yihUdimatacAri yadAham AsaM taDA yAdRzam AcaraNam akaravam Izvarasya samitim pratyativOpadravaM kurvvan yAdRk taM vyanAzayaM tadavazyam zrutaM yuSmAbhiH| 14 aparanjca pUrvvapuruSaparamparAgatESu vAkyESvanyApEkSATivAsaktaH san ahaM yihUdidharmmatE mama samavayaskaN bahUn svajAtIyAn atyazayi| 15 kinjca ya IzvarO mAtRgarbhasthaM mAM pRthak kRtvA svIyAnugrahENAHUtavAn 16 sa yadA mayi svaputraM prakAzituM bhinnadEzlyAnAM samIpe bhaya taM ghOSayitunjAbhyalaSat tadAhaM kravyazONitAbhyAM saha na mantrayitva 17 pUrvvaniyuktAnAM prEritAnAM samIpaM yirUzAlamaM na gatvAravadEzama gatavAn pazcAt tatsthAnAd dammESakanagaraM parAvRtyAgatavAn| 18 tataH paraM varSatrayE vyatItE'haM pitaraM sambhASituM yirUzAlamaM gatvA panjadazadinAni tEna sArddham atiSThaM| 19 kintu taM prabhO rbhrAtaraM yAkUbanjca vinA prEritAnAM nAnyAM kamapyapazyAM| 20 yAnyEtAni vAkyAni mayA likhyantE tAnyanRtAni na santi tad IzvarO jAnAti| 21 tataH param ahaM suriyAM kilikiyanjca dEzau gatavAn| 22 tadAnIM yihUdAdEzasthAnAM khriSTasya samitInAM lokaH sAKSAT mama paricayamaprApya kEvalaM janazrutimimAM labdhavantaH, 23 yO janaH pUrvvam asmAn pratyupadravamakarOt sa taDA yaM dharmmamanAzayat tamEvEdAnIM pracArayatIti| 24 tasmAt tE mAmadhIzvaraM dhanyamavadan|

2 anantaram caturdazasu vatsarESu gatESvahaM barNabba saha yirUzAlamanagaraM punaragacchaM, tadAnOM Ittamapi svasagginam akaravaM| 2 tatKAlE'ham IzvaradarzanAd yAtrAM akaravaM mayA yaH parizramO'kAri kAriSyatE vA sa yanniSphalo na bhavEt tadarthaM bhinnajAtlyAnAM madhyE mayA ghOSyamANaH susaMvAdastatratyEbhyO lokEbhyO vizESatO mAnyEbhyO narEbhyO mayA nyavEdyata| 3 tatO mama saharastitO yadyapi yUnAnIya AsIt tathApi tasya tvakchEdO'pyAvazyako na babhUva| 4 yatazchalEnAgata asmAn dAsAn karttum icchavaH katipayA bhAktabhrAtaraH khriSTEna yIzunAsmabhyAM dattaM svAtantryam anusandhAtuM cArA iva samAjaM prAvizan| 5 ataH prakRtE susaMvAdE yuSmAKam adhikArO yat tiSThEt tadarthaM vayaM danPAikamapi yAvad AjnjAgrahaNENa tESAM vazya nAbhavAma| 6 parantu yE loka mAnyAstE yE kECid bhavEyustAnahaM na

gaNayAmi yata IzvaraH kasyApi mAnavasya pakSapAtaM na karOti, yE ca mAnyAstE mAM kimapi navInaM nAjnjApayan| 7 kintu chinnatvacAM madhyE susaMvAdapracAraNasya bhAraH pitari yathA samarpitastathaivAcchinnatvacAM madhyE susaMvAdapracAraNasya bhArO mayi samarpita iti tai rbubudhE| 8 yatazchinnatvacAM madhyE prEritatvakarmmaNE yasya yA zaktiH pitaramAzritavatI tasyaiva sA zakti rbhinnajAtIyAnAM madhyE tasmai karmmaNE mAmapyAzritavatI| 9 atO mahyaM dattam anugrahaM pratijnjAya stambhA iva gaNita yE yAkUb kaiphA yOhan caite sahAyatAsUcakaM dakSiNahastagrahaMNa vidhAya mAM barNabbAnjca jagaduH, yuvAM bhinnajAtIyAnAM sannidhiM gacchataM vayaM chinnatvacA sannidhiM gacchAmaH, 10 kEvalaM daridrA yuvAbhyAM smaraNiyA iti| atastadEva karttum ahaM yatE sma| 11 aparam AntiyakhiyAnagaraM pitara AgatE'haM tasya dOSitvat samakSaM tam abhartsayaM| 12 yataH sa pUrvvam anyajAtIyaiH sArddham AhAramakarOt tataH paraM yAkUbaH samIpAt katipayajanESvAgatESu sa chinnatvagmanuSyEbhyO bhayEna nivRtya pRthag abhavat| 13 tatO'parE sarvvE yihUdinO'pi tEna sArddhaM kapaTAcAram akurvvan barNabbA api tESAM kApaTyEna vipathagAmyabhavat| 14 tatastE prakRtasusaMvAdarUpE saralapathE na carantI dRSTvAhaM sarvvESAM sAKSat pitaram uktavAn tvAM yihUdi san yadi yihUdimataM vihAya bhinnajAtIya ivAcarasi tarhi yihUdimatAcaraNaya bhinnajAtIyan kutaH pravarttasya? 15 AvAM janmanA yihUdinau bhavAvO bhinnajAtIyau pApinau na bhavAvah 16 kintu vyavasthApAlanEna manuSyah sapuNyO na bhavati kEvalaM yIzau khRISTE yO vizvAsastEnaiva sapuNyO bhavati buddhvAvamapi vyavasthApAlanaM vinA kEvalaM khRISTE vizvAsEna puNyaprAptayE khRISTE yIzau vyazvasiva yatO vyavasthApAlanEna ko'pi mAnavaH puNyAM prAptuM na zaknOti| 17 parantu yIzuna puNyaprAptayE yatamAnAvapyAvAM yadi pApinau bhavAvastarhi kiM vaktavyaM? khRISTaH pApasya paricAraka iti? tanna bhavatu| 18 mayA yad bhagnaM tad yadi mayA punarnirmmIyatE tarhi mayaiVatmadOSaH prakAzyatE| 19 ahaM yad IzvarAya jIvAmi tadarthaM vyavasthayA vyavasthAyai amriyE| 20 khRISTEna sArddhaM kruze hatO'smi tathApi jIvAmi kintvahaM jIvAmIti nahi khRISTa Eva madanta rjIvati| sAmprataM sazarIrENa mayA yajjivitaM dhAryyatE tat mama dayAkAriNi madarthaM svIyaprANatyAgini cEzvaraputrE vizvasatA mayA dhAryyatE| 21 ahamIzvarasyAnugrahaM nAvajAnAmi yasmAd vyavasthayA yadi puNyAM bhavati tarhi khRISTO nirarthakamamriyata|

3 he nirbbOdha gAlAtilOkAH, yuSmAkaM madhyE kruze hata iva yIzuH khRISTO yuSmAkaM samakSaM prakAzita sIt atO yUyAM yathA satyaM vAKyaM na gRhItitha tathA kEnAmuhyata? 2 ahaM yuSmattaH kathAmEkAM jijnjAsE yUyam AtmAnaM kEnAlabhadhvaM? vyavasthApAlanEna kiM vA vizvAsavAkyasya zravanEna? 3 yUyAM kim IdRg abOdha yad AtmanA karmmArabhyA zarIrENa tat sAdhayitum yatadhvE? 4 tarhi yuSmAkaM gurutarO duHkhabhOgaH kiM niSphalo bhaviSyati? kuphalayukto vA kiM bhaviSyati? 5 yO yuSmabhyam AtmAnaM dattavAn yuSmanmadhya AzcaryyANI karmmANI ca sAdhitavAn sa kiM vyavasthApAlanEna vizvAsavAkyasya zravanEna vA tat kRtavAn? 6 likhitamAstE, ibrAhIma IzvarE vyazvasIt sa ca vizvAsastasmai puNyArthaM gaNito babhUva, 7 atO yE vizvAsAzritAsta EvEbrAhImaH santAnA iti yuSmAbhi rjnAjAyatAM| 8 IzvarO bhinnajAtIyan vizvAsEna sapuNyIkariSyatIti pUrvvam jnjAtva zAstradAta pUrvvam ibrAhImaM susaMvAdaM zrAvayana jagAda, tvatto bhinnajAtIyAH sarvva AziSaM prApsyantIti| 9 atO yE vizvAsAzritAstE vizvAsinEbrAhIma sArddham AziSaM labhantE| 10 yAvanto loka vyavasthAyAH karmmaNyAzrayanti tE sarvvE zApAdhIna bhavanti yatO likhitamAstE, yathA, "yaH kazcid Etasya vyavasthAgranthasya sarvvavAkyANI nizcidraM na pAlayati sa zapta itI|" 11 Izvarasya sAKSat ko'pi vyavasthayA sapuNyO na bhavati tada vyaktaM yataH "puNyavAn mAnavO vizvAsEna jIvIyatIti" zAsrIyAM vacaH| 12 vyavasthA tu vizvAsasambandhinI na bhavati kintvEtANI yaH pAlayiSyati sa Eva tai rjIvIyatItiniyamasambandhinI| 13 khRISTO'sman parikriya vyavasthAyAH zApAt

mOcItavAn yatO'smAkaM vinimayEna sa svayaM zApAspadamabhavat tadadhi likhitamAstE, yathA, "yaH kazcit tarAvullambyatE sO'bhizapta iti|" 14 tasmAd khrISTEna yIzuvErvAhIma AzI rbhinnajAtIyalOkESu varttatE tEna vayaM pratijnjAtam AtmAnaM vizvAsEna labdhUM zaknumaH| 15 hE bhrAtRgaNa mAnuSANAM rITyanusArENaHaM kathayAmi kEnacit mAnavEna yO niyamaO niracAyi tasya vikRti rvRddhi rVA kEnApi na kriyatE| 16 parantvibrAhImE tasya santAnAya ca pratijnjAH prati zuzruvirE tatra santAnazabdaM bahuvacanAntam abhUtVA tava santAnAyEtyEkavacanAntaM babhUva sa ca santAnaH khrISTa Eva| 17 ataEvAhaM vadAmi, IzvarEna yO niyamaH purA khrISTamadhi niracAyi tataH paraM triMzadadhikacatuHzatavatsarESu gatESu sthApitA vyavastha taM niyamaM nirarthakIkRtya tadyapratijnjA lOptuM na zaknOti| 18 yasmAt sampadadhikArO yadi vyavasthaya bhavati tarhi pratijnjayA na bhavati kintvIzvaraH pratijnjayA tadadhikArivam ibrAhImE 'dadAt| 19 tarhi vyavastha kimbhUtA? pratijnjA yasmai pratizrutA tasya santAnasyAgamanaM yAvad vyabhicAranivArANarthaM vyavasthApi datta, sa ca dUtairAjnjApitA madhyasthasya karE samarpitA ca| 20 naikasya madhyasthO vidyatE kintvIzvara Eka Eva| 21 tarhi vyavastha kim Izvarasya pratijnjAnAM viruddha? tanna bhavatu| yasmAd yadi sa vyavastha jIvanadAnEsamarthAbhaviSyat tarhi vyavasthayaiva puNyalAbho'bhaviSyat| 22 kintu yIzukhrISTE yO vizvAsastatsambandhiyAH pratijnjAyAH phalaM yad vizvAsilOkEbhyO dIyatE tadarthaM zAstradAtA sarvvAn pApAdhInAn gaNayati| 23 ataEva vizvAsasyAnAgatasamayE vayaM vyavasthAdhInAH santO vizvAsasyOdayaM yAvad ruddha ivArakSyAmahE| 24 itthaM vayaM yad vizvAsEna sapuNyIbhavAmastadarthaM khrISTasya samIpam asmAn nEtuM vyavasthAgrathO'smAkaM vinEtA babhUva| 25 kintvadhunAgatE vizvAsE vayaM tasya vinEturanadhIna bhavama| 26 khrISTE yIzau vizvasanAt sarvve yUyam Izvarasya santAna jAtAH| 27 yUyAM yAvantO lOKAH khrISTE majjitA bhavata sarvve khrISTaM parihitavantaH| 28 atO yuSmanmadhyE yihUdiyUnAninO rdAsasvatantroyO ryOSAPuruSayOzca ko'pi vizESO nAsti; sarvve yUyAM khrISTE yIzAvEka Eva| 29 kinjca yUyAM yadi khrISTasya bhavatha tarhi sutarAm ibrAhImaH santAnaH pratijnjayA sampadadhikAriNazzAdhvE|

4 ahaM vadAmi sampadadhikArI yAvad bAlastiSThati tAvat sarvvasvasyAdhipatiH sannapi sa dAsAt kEnApi viSayEna na viziSyatE 2 kintu pitra nirUpitaM samayaM yAvat pAlakAnAM dhanAdhyakSANAnjca nighnastiSThati| 3 tadvad vayamapi bAlyakALE dAsA iva saMsArasyAkSaramAlAya adhInA AsmahE| 4 anantaram samayE sampUrNatAM gatavati vyavasthAdhInAnAM mOcanArtham 5 asmAkAM putratvaprAptyarthanjcEzvaraH striyA jAtaM vyavasthAyA adhinIbhUtanjca svaputraM prESitavAn| 6 yUyAM santAna bhavata tatKArANAd IzvaraH svaputrasyaAtmAnAM yuSmAkam antaHkaraNani prahitavAn sa cAtMa pitaH pitarityAhvAnaM kArayati| 7 ata idAnIM yUyAM na dAsAH kintuH santAna Eva tasmAt santAnatvAcca khrISTEnEzvarIyasampadadhikAriNO'pyAdhvE| 8 aparanjca pUrvvaM yUyam IzvaraM na jnjAtVA yE svabhAvato'nIzvarAstESAM dAsatvE'tiSThata| 9 idAnIm IzvaraM jnjAtVA yadi vEzvarEna jnjAtA yUyAM kathaM punastAni viphalAni tucchAni cAkSarAni prati parAvarttituM zaknutha? yUyAM kim punastESAM dAsa bhavitumicchatha? 10 yUyAM divasAn mAsAn tithIn saMvatsarAMzca sammanyadhvE| 11 yuSmadarthaM mayA yaH parizramO'kArI sa viphalo jAta iti yuSmAnadhyahaM bibhEmi| 12 hE bhrAtaraH, ahaM yAdRzO'smi yUyamapi tAdRzA bhavatEti prArthayE yatO'hamapi yuSmattulyO'bhavaM yuSmAbhi rmama kimapi nAparAddhaM| 13 pUrvvamahaM kalEvarasya daurbhalyEna yuSmAn susaMvAdam ajnjApayamiti yUyAM jAnitha| 14 tadAnIM mama parIkSakaM zArIraklEzAM dRSTvA yUyAM mAm avajnjAya RTIyitavantastannahi kintvIzvarasya dUtamiva sAKSAT khrISTa yIzumiva vA mAM gRhItavantaH| 15 atastadAnIM yuSmAkAM ya dhanyatAbhavat sa kka gatA? tadAnIM yUyAM yadi svESAM nayanAnyutpATya mahyaM dAtum azakSyata tarhi tadapyakariSyatEti pramanam ahaM dadAmi|

16 sAmpratamahaM satyavAditvAt kiM yuSmAkaM ripu rjAtO'smi? 17 tE yuSmatkRtE sparddhantE kintu sA sparddhA kutsitA yatO yUyaM tAnadhi yat sparddhadhvaM tadarthaM tE yuSmAn pRthak karttum icchanti| 18 kEvaLaM yuSmatsamIpE mamOpasthitisamayE tannahi, kintu sarvvadaiva bhadramadhi sparddhanaM bhadraM| 19 hE mama bAlakAH, yuSmadanta ryAvat khRISTO mUrtimAn na bhavati tAvad yuSmatkArANat punaH prasavavEdanEva mama vEdanA jAyatE| 20 ahamidAnIM yuSmAkaM sannidhiM gatvA svarAntarENa yuSmAn sambhASituM kAmayE yatO yuSmAnadhi vyAkulo'smi| 21 hE vyavasthAdhInatAkAgkSiNaH yUyaM kiM vyavasthAyA vacanaM na gRhIlItha? 22 tanmAM vadata| likhitamAstE, ibrahImO dvau putrAvAsAtE tayOrEko dAsyAM dvitiyazca patnyAM jAtaH| 23 tayO ryO dAsyAM jAtaH sa zArIrikaniyamEna jajnjE yazca patnyAM jAtaH sa pratijnjaya jajnjE| 24 idamAkhyAnaM dRSTantasvarUpaM| tE dvE yOSitAvIzvarIyasandhi tayOrEka sInayaparvvatAd utpanna dAsajanayitri ca sA tu hAjira| 25 yasmAd hAjiraZabdEnAravadEzasthasInayaparvvatO bOdhyatE, sA ca varrtamAnAyA yirUzAlampuryyAH sadRzI| yataH svabAlaiH sahitA sA dAsatva AstE| 26 kintu svargIyA yirUzAlampurI patni sarvvESAM asmAkaM mAta cAstE| 27 yAdRzAm likhitam AstE, "vandhyE santAnahInE tvaM svaram jayajayAM kuru| aprasUtE tvayOllAsO jayAzabdazca gIyatAM| yata Eva sanAthAyA yOSitaH santatE rgaNAt| anAthA yA bhavEnnArI tadapatyAni bhUrizaH||" 28 hE bhrAtRgaNa, imhAk iva vayam pratijnjaya jAtAH santAnAH| 29 kintu tadAnIM zArIrikaniyamEna jAtaH putro yadvad AtmikaniyamEna jAtaM putram upAdravat tathAdhunApi| 30 kintu zAsTrE kiM likhitaM? "tvam imAM dAsIM tasyAH putranjCapasAraya yata ESa dAsIputraH patniPutrENa samaM nOttarAdhikArI bhaviyyatIti|" 31 ataEva hE bhrAtaraH, vayam dAsyAH santAnA na bhUtva pAtnyAH santAnA bhavAmaH|

5 khRISTO'smabhyaM yat svAtantryaM dattavAn yUyaM tatra sthirAstiSThata dAsatvayugEna puna rna nibadhyadhvaM| 2 pazyatAhaM paulo yuSmAn vadAmi yadi chinnatvacO bhavatha tarhi khRISTEna kimapi nOPakAriSyadhvE| 3 aparaM yaH kazcit chinnatvag bhavati sa kRtsnavyavasthAyAH pAlanam IzvarAya dhAryatIti pramANaM dadAmi| 4 yuSmAkaM yAvantO loka vyavasthaya sapuNylbhavitum cESTantE tE sarvve khRISTAd bhraSTA anugrahAt patitAzca| 5 yatO vayam AtmanA vizvAsat puNyalAbhAzAsiddhaM pratikSamahE| 6 khRISTE yIzau tvakchEdAtvakchEdayOH kimapi guNaM nAsti kintu prEmna saphalo vizvAsa Eva guNayuktaH| 7 pUrvvaM yUyaM sundaram adhAvata kintvidAnIM kEna bAdhAM prApya satyatAM na gRhIlItha? 8 yuSmAkaM sA mati ryuSmadAhvAnakAriNa IzvarAnna jAta| 9 vikAraH kRtsnazaktUnAM svalpakiNvEna jasayatE| 10 yuSmAkaM mati rvikAraM na gamiSyatItiyahaM yuSmAnadhi prabhunAzamsE; kintu yo yuSmAn vicAralayati sa yaH kazcid bhavEt samucitaM danPaM prApasyati| 11 parantu hE bhrAtaraH, yadyaham idAnIm api tvakchEdaM pracArayEyaM tarhi kuta upadravaM bhunjijya? tatkrTE kruzaM nirbbAdham abhaviSyat| 12 yE janA yuSmAkaM cAnjalyaM janayanti tESAM chEdanamEva mayAbhilaSyatE| 13 hE bhrAtaraH, yUyaM svAtantryArtham AhUtA AdhvE kintu tatsvAtantryadvArENa zArIrikabhAvO yuSmAn na pravizatu| yUyaM prEmna parasparaM paricaryyAM kurudhvaM| 14 yasmAt tvaM samIpavAsini svavat prEma kuryyA ityEkAjnjA kRtsnAyA vyavasthAyAH sArasaMgahaH| 15 kintu yUyaM yadi parasparaM daMdazyadhvE 'zAzyadhvE ca tarhi yuSmAkam Eko'nyEna yanna grasyatE tatra yuSmAbhiH sAvadhAnai rbhavitavyaM| 16 ahaM bravImi yUyam AtmikAcAraM kuruta zArIrikAbhilASaM ma pUrayata| 17 yataH zArIrikAbhilASa AtmanO viparItaH, AtmikAbhilASazca zarIrasya viparItaH, anayOrubhayOH parasparaM virOdho vidyatE tEna yuSmAbhi ryad abhilaSyatE tanna karttavayam| 18 yUyaM yadyAtmanA viniyadhvE tarhi vyavasthAyA adhIna na bhavatha| 19 aparaM paradAragamanaM vEzyAgamanam azucita kAmukata pratimApUjanam 20 indrajAlaM zatrutvaM vivAdO'ntarjvalanaM krOdhaH kalaho'naikyAM 21 pArthakyam IrSyA vadho mattatvaM lampaTatvamityAdini spaStatvEna zArIrikabhAvasya karmmani santi| pUrvvaM

yadvat mayA kathitaM tadvat punarapi kathyatE yE janA EtAdRzAni karmmAnyAcaranti tairIzvarasya rAjyE'dhikAraH kadAca na lapsyatE| 22 kinjca prEmAnandaH zAntizcirasahiSNuta hitaiSitA bhadratvaM vizvAsyata titikSA 23 parimitabhOjivamityAdInyAtmanaH phalAni santi tESAM viruddha kApi vyavastha nahi| 24 yE tu khrISTasya lOkAstE ripubhirabhilASaizca sahitaM zAririkabhAvaM kruzE nihatavantah| 25 yadi vayam AtmanA jIvAmastarhyAtmikAcArO'smAbhiH karttavyaH, 26 darpaH parasparaM nirbhartsanaM dvESazcAsmAbhi rna karttavyAni|

6 hE bhrAtaraH, yuSmAkaM kazcid yadi kasmiMzcit pApE patati tarhyAtmikabhAvayuktai ryuSmAbhstitikSabhAvaM vidhAya sa punarutthApyatAM yUYamapi yathA tAdRkparIkSAyAM na patatha tathA sAvadhAna bhavata| 2 yuSmAkam EkaikO janaH parasya bhAraM vahatvanE na prakArENa khrISTasya vidhiM pAlayata| 3 yadi kazcana kSudraH san svaM mahAntaM manyatE tarhi tasyAtmavanjcanA jAyatE| 4 ata EkaikE na janE na svakIyakarmmaNaH parIkSA kriyatAM tE na paraM nAlOkya kEvalam AtmAlOkanAt tasya zlagha sambhaviSyati| 5 yata EkaikO janaH svakIyaM bhAraM vakSyati| 6 yO janO dharmmOpadEzaM labhatE sa upadESTArAm svIyasarvvasampatte rbhAginAM karOtu| 7 yuSmAkaM bhrAnti rna bhavatu, IzvarO nOpahavitavyaH, yE na yad bljam upyate tE na tajiAtaM zasyaM karttiSyatE| 8 svazarIrArthaM yE na bljam upyate tE na zarIrAd vinAzarUpaM zasyaM lapsyatE kintvAtmanaH krtE yE na bljam upyate tEnAtmatO'nantajIvitarUpaM zasyaM lapsyatE| (aiōnios g166) 9 satkarmmakaraNE'smAbhirazrAntai rbhavitavyaM yatO'klAntaustiSThadbhirasmAbhirupayuktasamayE tat phalAni lapsyantE| 10 atO yAvat samayastiSThati tAvat sarvvAn prati vizESatO vizvAsavEzmavAsinaH pratyasmAbhi rhitAcAraH karttavyaH| 11 hE bhrAtaraH, ahaM svahastE na yuSmAn prati kiyadvRhat patraM likhitavAn tad yuSmAbhi rdRzyatAM| 12 yE zAririkaviSayE sudRzya bhavitumicchanti tE yat khrISTasya kruzasya kArANAdupadravasya bhAginO na bhavanti kEvalaM tadarthaM tvakchEdE yuSmAn pravarttayanti| 13 tE tvakchEdagrAhiNO'pi vyavasthAM na pAlayanti kintu yuSmaccharIrAt zLaghAlAbhArthaM yuSmAkaM tvakchEdam icchanti| 14 kintu yEnAhaM saMsArAya hataH saMsArO'pi mahyaM hatastadasmAtprabhO ryzIzukhrISTasya kruzaM vinAnyatra kutrApi mama zLaghanaM kadApi na bhavatu| 15 khrISTE yIzau tvakchEdAtvakchEdayOH kimapi guNaM nAsti kintu navInA sRSTirEva guNayukta| 16 aparaM yAvantO lOkA Etasmin mArgE caranti tESAM IzvarIyasya kRtsnasyEsrAyElazca zAnti rdayAlAbhazca bhUyAt| 17 itaH paraM ko'pi mAM na kliznAtu yasmAd ahaM svagAtrE prabhO ryzIzukhrISTasya cihnAni dhArayE| 18 hE bhrAtaraH asmAkaM prabhO ryzIzukhrISTasya prasAdO yuSmAkam Atmani sthEyAt| tathAstu|

iphiSiNaH

1 IzvarasyEcchayA yIzukhrISTasya prEritaH paula iphiSanagarasthAn pavitrAn khrISTayIzau vizvAsinO lokAn prati patraM likhati| **2** asmAkaM tAtasyEzvarasya prabhO rylzukhrISTasya cAnugrahaH zAntizca yuSmAsu varttatAM| **3** asmAkaM prabhO rylzOH khrISTasya tAta IzvarO dhanyO bhavatu; yataH sa khrISTEnAsmabhyaM sarvvam AdhyAtmikaM svarglyavaram dattavAn| **4** vayaM yat tasya samakSaM prEmnA pavitrA niSkalagkAzca bhavAmastadarthaM sa jagataH sRSTE pUrvvaM tEnAsmAn abhirOcitavAn, nijAbhilaSitAnurOdhAcca **5** yIzunA khrISTEna svasya nimittaM putratvapadE'smAn svaklyAnugrahasya mahattvasya prazaMsArthaM pUrvvaM niyuktavAn| **6** tasmAd anugrahAt sa yEna priyatamEna putrENAsmAn anugRhItavAn, **7** vayaM tasya zONitEna muktim arthataH pApakSamAM labdhavantaH| **8** tasya ya IdRzO'nugrahanidhistasmAt so'smabhyaM sarvvavidhaM jnjAnaM buddhinjca bAhulyarUpENa vitaritavAn| **9** svargapRthivyO ryadyad vidyate tatsarvvam sa khrISTE saMgrahISyati hitaiSiNA **10** tEna kRtO yO manOrathaH sampUrNatAM gatavatsu samayESu sAdhayitavyastamadhi sa svaklyAbhilASasya nigUPhAM bhAvam asmAn jnjApatavAn| **11** pUrvvaM khrISTE vizvAsinO yE vayam asmattO yat tasya mahimnaH prazaMsA jAyate, **12** tadarthaM yaH svaklyEcchAyAH mantraNAtaH sarvvANI sAdhayati tasya manOrathAd vayaM khrISTEna pUrvvaM nirUpitAH santO'dhikAriNO jAtAH| **13** yUyamapi satyaM vAkyam arthato yuSmatparitrANasya susaMvAdaM nizamya tasminnEva khrISTE vizvasitavantaH pratijnjAtEna pavitrENAtmanA mudrayEvAgkitAzca| **14** yatastasya mahimnaH prakAzaya tEna krItAnAM lokAnAM mukti ryAvanna bhaviSyati tAvat sa AtmAsmAkam adhikAritvasya satyagkArasya paNasvarUpO bhavati| **15** prabhau yIzau yuSmAkaM vizvAsaH sarvvESu pavitralOkESu prEma cAsta iti vArttAM zrutvAhamapi **16** yuSmAnadhi nirantaram IzvaraM dhanyaM vadan prArthanAsamayE ca yuSmAn smaran varamimaM yAcAmi| **17** asmAkaM prabhO rylzukhrISTasya tAtO yaH prabhAvAkara IzvaraH sa svaklyatattvajnjAnAya yuSmabhyaM jnjAnajanakam prakAzitavAkyabOdhakanjcaAtmAnaM dEYat| **18** yuSmAkaM jnjAnacakSUMSi ca dlptiyuktAni kRtvA tasyAhvAnaM kIdRzyA pratyAzaya sambalitaM pavitralOkAnAM madhyE tEna dattO'dhikAraH kIdRzaH prabhAvanidhi rivzvAsiSu cAsmAsu prakAzamAnasya **19** tadyamahAparAkramasya mahatvaM kIdRg anupamaM tat sarvvam yuSmAn jnjApayatu| **20** yataH sa yasyAH zakteH prabalatAM khrISTE prakAzayan mRtagaNamadhyAt tam utthApatavAn, **21** adhipatitvapadaM zAsanapadaM parAkramO rAjatvanjcaEtinAmAni yAvanti padAnIha lOkE paralOkE ca vidyantE tESAM sarvvESAM UrddhvE svargE nijadakSiNapArzvE tam upavEzitivAn, (aiõn g165) **22** sarvvANI tasya caraNayOradhO nihitavAn ya samitistasya zarIraM sarvvatra sarvvESAM pUrayituH pUraKANjca bhavati tam tasya mUrddhAnaM kRtvA **23** sarvvESAM uparyyupari niyuktavAMzca saiva zaktirasmasvapi tEna prakAzyate|

2 purA yUyam aparAdhaiH pApaizca mRtAH santastAnyAcaranta ihalOkasya saMsArAnusArENAKAzarAjyasyAdhipatim (aiõn g165) **2** arthataH sAmpratam AjnjAlagghivaMzESu karmmakAriNam AtmAnam anvavrajata| **3** tESAM madhyE sarvvE vayamapi pUrvvaM zarIrasya manaskAmanAyAnjcaEhAM sAdhayantaH svazarIrasyaAbhilASAN AcarAma sarvvE'nya iva ca svabhAvataH krOdhabhajanAnyabhavAma| **4** kintu karuNAnidhirIzvarO yEna mahAprEmnAsmAn dayitavAn **5** tasya svaprEmnO bAhulyAd aparAdhai rmRtAnapyasmAn khrISTEna saha jIvitavAn yatO'nugrahAd yUYaM paritrANaM prAptAH| **6** sa ca khrISTEna yIzunAsmAn tEna sArddham utthApatavAn svarga upavEzitivAMzca| **7** itthaM sa khrISTEna yIzunAsmAn prati svahitaiSitaya bhAviyugESu svaklyAnugrahasyaAnupamaM nidhiM prakAzayitum icchati| (aiõn g165) **8** yUyam anugrahAd vizvAsEna paritrANaM prAptAH, tacca yuSmanmUlakaM nahi kintvIzvarasyaiva dAnaM, **9** tat karmaNAM phalam api nahi,

ataH kEnApi na zLaghitavyaM| 10 yatO vayaM tasya kAryyaM prAg IzvarENa nirUpitAbhiH satkriyAbhiH kAlayApanAya khrISTE yIzau tEna mRSTAzca| 11 purA janmanA bhinnajAtIyA hastakRtaM tvakchEdaM prAptai rIokaizAcchinnatvaca itinAmna khyAtA yE yUyaM tai ryuSmAbhiridaM smarttavyaM 12 yat tasmin samayE yUyaM khrISTAD bhinna isrAyElalOkAnAM sahavAsAd dUrasthAH pratijnjAsambalitaniamAnAM bahiH sthitAH santO nirAza nirIzvarAzca jagatyAdhvam iti| 13 kintvadhuna khrISTE yIzAvAzrayaM prApya purA dUravarttinO yUyaM khrISTasya zONitEna nikaTavarttinO'bhavata| 14 yataH sa EvAsmAkAM sandhiH sa dvayam EkIkRtavAn zatrutArUpiNIM madhyavarttinIM prabhEdakabhittim bhagnavAn daNPAjnAyuktaM vidhizAstraM svazarIrENa luptavAMzca| 15 yataH sa sandhiM vidhAya tau dvau svasmin EkaM nutanaM mAnavaM karttuM 16 svakiyakruze zatrutAM nihatyA tEnaivaikasmin zarIrE tayO rdvayOrIzvarENa sandhiM kArayituM nizcatavAn| 17 sa cAgatyA dUravarttinO yuSmAn nikaTavarttinO 'smAMzca sandhE rmaggalavArttAM jnjApitavAn| 18 yatastasmAd ubhayapakSIyA vayam EkEnAtmanA pituH samIpaM gamanAya sAmarthyAM prAptavantaH| 19 ata idAnIM yUyam asamparkIyA vidEzinazca na tiSThanataH pavitralOkaiH sahavAsina Izvarasya vEzmavAsinazcAdhve| 20 aparaM prEritA bhaviSyadvAdinazca yatra bhittimUlasvarUpAstatra yUyaM tasmin mULE nicIyadhve tatra ca svayaM yIzuh khrISTAH pradhAnaH kONasthaprastaraH| 21 tEna kRtsnA nirmmitiH saMgrathyamAnA prabhOH pavitraM mandiraM bhavitum varddhatE| 22 yUyamapi tatra saMgrathyamAnA AtmanEzvarasya vAsasthAnAM bhavatha|

3 atO hEtO rbhinnajAtIyAnAM yuSmAkAM nimittaM yIzukhrISTasya bandi yaH sO'haM paulO bravImi| 2 yuSmadartham IzvarENa mahyaM dattasya varasya niyamaH kIdRzastad yuSmAbhirazrAvIti manyE| 3 arthataH pUrvvaM mayA saMkSEpENa yathA likhitaM tathAhaM prakAzitavAkyEnEzvarasya nigUPhaM bhAvaM jnjApitO'bhavaM| 4 atO yuSmAbhistat paThitva khrISTamadhi tasminnigUPhE bhAvE mama jnjAnaM kIdRzaM tad bhOtsyatE| 5 pUrvvayugESu mAnavasantAnAstaM jnjApita nAsan kintvadhuna sa bhAvastasya pavitrAn prEritAn bhaviSyadvAdinazca pratyAtmanA prakAzitO'bhavat; 6 arthata Izvarasya zakteH prakAzAt tasyAnugrahENa yO varO mahyam adAyI tEnAhaM yasya susaMvAdasya paricArakO'bhavaM, 7 tadvArA khrISTEna bhinnajAtIyA anyaiH sArddham EkAdhikArA EkazarIrA EkasyAH pratijnjAyA aMzinazca bhaviSyantIti| 8 sarvvESAM pavitralOkAnAM kSudratamAya mahyaM varO'yam adAyI yad bhinnajAtIyAnAM madhyE bOdhaGagasya guNanidhEH khrISTasya maggalavArttAM pracArayAmi, 9 kAlAvasthAtaH pUrvvasmAcca yO nigUPhahAva IzvarE gupta AsIt tadIyaniyamaM sarvvAn jnjApayAmi| (aiōn g165) 10 yata Izvarasya nAnArUpaM jnjAnaM yat saMprataM samityA svargE prAdhAnyaparAkramayuktAnAM dUtAnAM nikaTE prakAzyatE tadarthaM sa yIzuna khrISTEna sarvvAni sRSTavAn| 11 yatO vayaM yasmin vizvasya dRPhabhaktyA nirbhayatAm Izvarasya samAgamE sAmarthyanjca 12 prAptavantastamasmAkAM prabhuM yIzUM khrISTamadhi sa kAlAvasthAyAH pUrvvaM taM manOrathaM kRtavAn| (aiōn g165) 13 atO'haM yuSmannimittaM duHkhabhOgEna klAntim yanna gacchAmIti prArthayE yatastadEva yuSmAkAM gauravaM| 14 atO hEtOH svargapRthivyOH sthithaH kRtsno vaMzO yasya nAmna vikhyAtastam 15 asmatprabhO rylzukhrISTasya pitaramuddizyAhaM jAnuni pAtayitva tasya prabhAvanidhitO varamimaM prArthayE| 16 tasyAtmanA yuSmAkAM AntarikapuruSasya zakte rvRddhiH kriyatAM| 17 khrISTastu vizvAsEna yuSmAkAM hRdayESu nivasatu| prEmaNi yuSmAkAM baddhamUlatvaM susthiratvanjca bhavatu| 18 itthaM prasthatAyA dirghatAyA gabhIratAyA uccatAyAzca bOdhaA sarvvaiH pavitralOkaiH prApya sAmarthyAM yuSmAbhi rlabhyatAM, 19 jnjAnAtiriktaM khrISTasya prEma jnjAyatAm Izvarasya sampUrNavRddhiparyyantaM yuSmAkAM vRddhi rbhavatu ca| 20 asmAkAM antarE yA zaktiH prakAzatE tayA sarvvAtiriktaM karmma

kurvvan asmAkaM prArthanAM kalpanAnjCAtikramituM yaH zaknOti 21 khrISTayIzunA samitE
rmadhyE sarvvESu yugESu tasya dhanyavAdO bhavatu| iti| (aiñ g165)

4 atO bandirahaM prabhO rnAmnA yuSmAn vinayE yUyaM
yEnAhvAnEnAhUtAstadupayuktarUpENa 2 sarvvathA namratAM mRdutAM titikSAM
parasparaM pramnA sahiSNutAnjCacarata| 3 praNayabandhanEna cAtmana EkyaM rakSitUM
yatadhvaM| 4 yUyam EkazarIra EkAtmAnazca tadvad AhvAnEna yUyam EkapratyAzAprAptayE
samAhUtAH| 5 yuSmAkam EkaH prabhurEkO vizvAsa EkaM majjanaM, sarvvESAM tAtaH 6
sarvvOparisthaH sarvvavyApI sarvvESAM yuSmAkaM madhyavartti caika Izvara AstE| 7 kintu
khrISTasya dAnaparimANAnusArAd asmAkam Ekaikasmai vizESO varO'dAyil| 8 yatha likhitam
AstE, "Urddhvam Aruhya jEtRn sa vijitya bandinO'karOt| tataH sa manujEbhyO'pi svIyAn
vyazrANayad varAn||" 9 Urddhvam AruhyEtivAkyasyAyamarthaH sa pUrvvaM pRthivIrUpaM
sarvvAdhaHsthitaM sthAnam avatIrNavAn; 10 yaczAvatIrNavAn sa Eva svargANam
uparyyuparyyArUPhavAn yataH sarvvANI tEna pUrayitavyAnil| 11 sa Eva ca kAMzcana prEritAn
aparAn bhaviSyadvAdinO'parAn susaMvAdapracArakan aparAn pAlakan upadEzakAMzca
niyuktavAn| 12 yAvad vayaM sarvvE vizvAsasyEzvaraputraviSayakasya tattvajnjAnasya caikyAM
sampUrNaM puruSarthanjCARTHataH khrISTasya sampUrNaparimANasya samaM parimANam
na prApnumastAvat 13 sa paricaryyAkarmmasAdhanAya khrISTasya zarIrasya niSThAyai
ca pavitralOkAnAM siddhatAyAstAdRzam upAyaM nizcitavAn| 14 ataEva mAnuSANAM
cAturItO bhramakadhUrttatAyAzchalAcca jAtEna sarvvENa zikSAvAyuna vayaM yad
bAlakA iva dOLAyamAnA na bhrAmyAma ityasmAbhi ryatitavyaM, 15 prEmnA satyatAm
AcaradbhiH sarvvaviSayE khrISTam uddizya varddhitavyanjca, yataH sa mUrddhA, 16
tasmAccaikaikasyAggasya svasvaparimANAnusArEna sAhAyyakaraNAd upakArakaiH sarvvaiH
sandhibhiH kRtsnasya zarIrasya saMyOgE sammilanE ca jAtE prEmnA niSThAM labhamAnaM
kRtsnaM zarIraM vRddhiM prApnOti| 17 yuSmAn ahaM prabhunEdaM bravImyAdizAmi ca, anyE
bhinnajAtIya iva yUyaM pUna rmAcarata| 18 yatate svamanOmAyAm AcarantyAntarikAjnjAnAt
mAnasikakATHinyAcca timirAvRtabuddhaya IzvarIyajivanasya bagIrbhUtAzca bhavanti, 19
svAn caitanyazUnyAn kRtvA ca lObhEna sarvvavidhAzaucAcaraNaya lampaTatAyAM svAn
samarpitavantaH| 20 kintu yUyaM khrISTaM na tAdRzaM paricitavantaH, 21 yatO yUyaM taM
zrutavantO yA satyA zikSA yIzuto labhya tadanusArAt tadyOpadEzaM prAptavantazcEti
manyE| 22 tasmAt pUrvvakAlikAcArakArI yaH purAtanapuruso mAyAbhilASai rnazyati taM
tyaktvA yuSmAbhi rmAnasikabhAvO nUtanikarttavayaH, 23 yO navapurusa IzvarAnurUpENa
puNyEna satyatAsahitEna 24 dhArmmikatvEna ca sRSTaH sa Eva paridhAtavyazca| 25 atO yUyaM
sarvvE mithyAkathanaM parityajya samIpavAsibhiH saha satyAlapaM kuruta yatO vayaM
parasparam aggapratyagga bhavAmaH| 26 aparaM krOdhe jAtE pApaM mA kurudhvam, azAntE
yuSmAkaM rOSEsUryyO'staM na gacchatu| 27 aparaM zayatAnE sthAnaM mA datta| 28 cOraH
punazcairyayM na karOtu kintu dInAya dAnE sAmarthyAM yajjAyate tadarthaM svakarAbhyAM
sadvRttyA parizramaM karOtu| 29 aparaM yuSmAkaM vadanEbhyaH ko'pi kadAlApO na
nirgacchatu, kintu yEna zrOturupakArO jAyate tAdRzaH prayOjanIyaniSThAyai phaladAyaka
AlApO yuSmAkaM bhavatu| 30 aparanjca yUyaM muktidinaparyyantam Izvarasya yEna
pavitrenAtmanA mudrayAgkita abhavata taM zOkAnvitaM mA kuruta| 31 aparaM kaTuvAkyAM
rOSaH kOSaH kalahO ninda sarvvavidhadVESazcaitANI yuSmAkaM madhyAd dUrIbhavantu| 32
yUyaM parasparaM hitaiSiNaH kOmAlAntaHkaraNAzca bhavata| aparam IzvaraH khrISTEna
yadvad yuSmAkaM dOSan kSamitavAn tadvad yUyamapi parasparaM kSamadhvaM|

5 atO yUyaM priyabAlakA ivEzvarasyAnukArINO bhavata, 2 khrISTa iva prEmAcArAm
kuruta ca, yataH so'smAsu prEmA kRtavAn asmAkaM vinimayEna cAtmanivEdanaM kRtvA

grAhyasugandhArthakam upahAraM balinjEzvarAca dattavAn| 3 kintu vEzyAgamanaM sarvvavidhAzaucakriyA lObhazcaitESAm uccAraNamapi yuSmAkaM madhyE na bhavatu, EtadEva pavitralOkAnAm ucitaM| 4 aparaM kutsitAlApaH pralApaH zLESOKtizca na bhavatu yata EtAnyanucitAni kintvIzvarasya dhanyavAdo bhavatu| 5 vEzyAgAmyzaucAcArI dEvapUjaka iva gaNyO lObhI caitESAM kOSi khriSTasya rAjyE'rthata Izvarasya rAjyE kamapyadhikAraM na prApSyatIti yuSmAbhiH samyak jnjAyatAM| 6 anarthakavAkyEna ko'pi yuSmAn na vanjcayatu yatastAdRgAcArahEtOranAjnjAgrAhiSu lOkESvIzvarasya koPo varttatE| 7 tasmAd yUyaM taiH sahabhAginO na bhavata| 8 pUrvvaM yUyam andhakArasvarUpA AdhvaM kintvidAnIM prabhunA dIptisvarUpA bhavatha tasmAd dIptEH santAnA iva samAcarata| 9 dIptE ryat phalaM tat sarvvavidhahitaiSitAyAM dharmmE satyAlApE ca prakAzatE| 10 prabhavE yad rOcate tat parikSadhvaM| 11 yUyaM timirasya viphalakarmmaNAm aMzinO na bhUtVA tESAM dOSitvaM prakAzayata| 12 yataStE lOKa rahami yad yad Acaranti taduccAraNam api lajjAjanakaM| 13 yatO diptyA yad yat prakAzyatE tat tayA cakAsyate yacca cakAsti tad dIptisvarUpaM bhavati| 14 EtatKArANAd uktam AstE, "hE nidrita prabudhyasva mRtEbhyazcOtthitiM kuru| tatKrtE sUryyavat khriSTaH svayaM tvAM dyOtayiSyati|" 15 ataH sAvadhAnA bhavata, ajnjAnA iva mAcarata kintu jnjAnina iva satarkam Acarata| 16 samayaM bahumUlyAM gaNayadhvaM yataH kAla abhadraH| 17 tasmAd yUyam ajnjAnA na bhavata kintu prabhOrabhimitaM kiM tadavagata bhavata| 18 sarvvAnAzajanakEna surApAnEna matta MA bhavata kintvAtmanA pUryyadhvaM| 19 aparaM gitai rgAnaiH pAramArthikakIrttanaizca parasparam AlapantO manasa sArddhaM prabhun uddizya gAyata vAdayata ca| 20 sarvvadA sarvvaviSayE'smatprabhO yIzOH khriSTasya nAmna tAtam IzvaraM dhanyaM vadata| 21 yUyam IzvarAd bhItAH santa anyE'parESAM vazibhUtA bhavata| 22 hE yOSitaH, yUyaM yatha prabhOstatha svasvasvAminO vazaggata bhavata| 23 yataH khriSTO yadvat samitE rmUrddhA zarIrasya trAta ca bhavati tadvat svAmI yOSitO mUrddhA| 24 ataH samiti ryadvat khriSTasya vazibhUtA tadvad yOSidbhirapi svasvasvAminO vazatA svikarttavA| 25 aparanjca hE puruSAH, yUyaM khriSTa iva svasvayOSitsu priYadhvaM| 26 sa khriSTO'pi samitau prItavAn tasyAH kRtE ca svaprANAn tyaktavAn yataH sa vAkyE jalamajjanEna tAM pariSkRtya pAvayitum 27 aparaM tilakavalyAdivihInAM pavitrAM niSkalagkAnjca tAM samitiM tEjasvinIM kRtvA svahastE samarpayitunjAbhilaSitavAn| 28 tasmAt svatanuvat svayOSiti prEmakaraNam puruSasyOcitaM, yEna svayOSiti prEma kriyate tEnAtmaprEma kriyate| 29 ko'pi kadApi na svakIyAM tanum RtIyitavAn kintu sarvvE tAM vibhrati puSNanti ca| khriSTO'pi samitiM prati tadEva karOti, 30 yatO vayaM tasya zarIrasYAggAni mAMsAsthiNi ca bhavamaH| 31 EtadarthaM manavaH svamAtApitarO parityajya svabhAryyAyAm AsaMkSyati tau dvau janAvEkAggau bhaviSyataH| 32 EtannigUPhavAkyAM gurutaraM mayA ca khriSTasamiti adhi tad ucyatE| 33 ataEva yuSmAkam Ekaiko jana Atmavat svayOSiti priyatAM bhAryyApi svAminaM samAdarttuM yatatAM|

6 hE bAlakAH, yUyaM prabhun uddizya pitrOrAjnjAgrAhiNO bhavata yatastat nyAyyaM| 2 tvaM nijapitaraM mAtaranjca sammanyasvEti yo vidhiH sa pratijnAyuktaH prathamO vidhiH 3 phalatastasmAt tava kalyANaM dEzE ca dIrghakAlam Ayu rbhaviSyatIti| 4 aparaM hE pitaraH, yUyaM svabAlakAn mA rOSayata kintu prabhO rvinItYAdEzAbhyAM tAn vinayata| 5 hE dAsAH, yUyaM khriSTam uddizya sabhayAH kampAnvitAzca bhUtVA saralAntaHkaraNairaihiKaprabhUnAm AjnjAgrAhiNO bhavata| 6 dRSTigOcarIyaparicaryyA mAnuSEbhyO rOcituM mA yatadhvaM kintu khriSTasya dAsa iva niviSTamanObhirlzcarasyEcchAM sAdhayata| 7 manavAn anuddizya prabhunEvOddizya sadbhAvEna dAsyakarmma kurudhvaM| 8 dAsamuktayO ryEna yat satkarmma kriyate tEna tasya phalaM prabhutO lapsyata iti jAnIta ca| 9 aparaM hE prabhavaH, yuSmAbhi rbhartsanaM vihAya tAn prati nyAyyAcaraNam kriyatAM yazca kasyApi pakSapAtaM na karOti yuSmAkamapi tAdRza

EkaH prabhuH svargE vidyata iti jnjAyatAM| 10 adhikantu hE bhrAtaraH, yUyaM prabhunA
 tasya vikramayuktazaktyA ca balavantO bhavata| 11 yUyaM yat zayatAnazchalAni nivArayituM
 zaknutha tadartham IzvarIyasusajjAM paridhaddhvaM| 12 yataH kEvalaM raktamAMsAbhyAm
 iti nahi kintu kartRtvaparAkramayuktaistimirarAgyasyEhalOkasyAdhipatibhiH svargOdbhavai
 rduSTATmabhirEva sArddham asmAbhi ryuddhaM kriyatE| (aiōn g165) 13 atO hEtO ryUyaM yayA
 saMkulE dinE'vasthAtuM sarvvANi parAjitya dRPhAH sthAtunja zakSyatha tAm IzvarIyasusajjAM
 gRhlIta| 14 vastutastu satyatvE na zRgkhalE na kaTiM baddhva puNyE na varmmaNA vakSa
 AcchAdya 15 zAntEH suvArttayA jAtam utsAhaM pAdukAyugalaM padE samarpya tiSThata| 16
 yE na ca duSTATmanO'gnibANAn sarvvAn nirvvApayituM zakSyatha tAdRzaM sarvvAcchAdakaM
 phalakaM vizvAsaM dhArayata| 17 zirastraM paritrANam AtmanaH khagganjCzvarasya vAkyAM
 dhArayata| 18 sarvvasamayE sarvvayAcanE na sarvvaprArthanE na cAtmanA prArthanAM
 kurudhvaM tadarthaM dRPhAkAgkSayA jAgrataH sarvvESAM pavitralOkAnAM kRtE sadA
 prArthanAM kurudhvaM| 19 ahanja yasya susaMvAdasya zRgkhalabaddhaH pracArakadUto'smi
 tam upayuktEnOtsAhE na pracArayituM yathA zaknuyAM 20 tathA nirbhayE na svarENotsAhE na
 ca susaMvAdasya nigUPhavAkyapracArAya vaktRtA yat mahyaM dIyatE tadarthaM mamApi
 kRtE prArthanAM kurudhvaM| 21 aparaM mama yAvasthAsti yacca mayA kriyatE tat sarvvaM
 yad yuSmAbhi rnjAyatE tadarthaM prabhunA priyabhrAta vizvAsyaH paricArakazca tukhiko
 yuSmAn tat jnjApayiSyati| 22 yUyaM yad asmAkam avasthAM jAnitha yuSmAkaM manAMsi ca
 yat sAntvanAM labhantE tadarthamEvAhaM yuSmAkaM sannidhiM taM prESitavAna| 23 aparam
 IzvaraH prabhu ryIzukhrISTazca sarvvEbhyO bhrAtRbhyaH zAntiM vizvAsasahitaM prEma ca
 dEyAt| 24 yE kEcit prabhau yIzukhrISTE'kSyaM prEma kurvanti tAn prati prasAdo bhUyAt|
 tathAstu|

philipinaH

1 paulatImathinAmAnau yIzukhrISTasya dAsau philipinagarasthAn khrISTayIzOH sarvvAn pavitrAlOkAn samitEradhyaKSAN paricArakAMzca prati patraM likhataH| **2** asmAkaM tAta IzvaraH prabhU ryIzukhrISTazca yuSmabhyaM prasAdasya zAntEzca bhOgaM dEyAstAM| **3** ahaM nirantaraM nijasarvvaprArthanAsu yuSmAkaM sarvvESAM kRTE sAnandaM prArthanAM kurvvan **4** yati vArAn yuSmAkaM smarAmi tati vArAn A prathamAd adya yAvad **5** yuSmAkaM susaMvAdabhAgitvakArANAD IzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmi| **6** yuSmanmadhyE yEnOttamaM karmma karttum Arambhi tEnaiva yIzukhrISTasya dinaM yAvat tat sAdhayiSyata ityasmIn dRPhavizvAsO mamAstE| **7** yuSmAn sarvvAn adhi mama tAdRzO bhAvO yathArthO yatO'haM kArAvasthAyAM pratyuttarakaraNE susaMvAdasya prAmANYakaraNE ca yuSmAn sarvvAn mayA sArddham EkAnugrahasya bhAginO matvA svahRdayE dhArayAmi| **8** aparam ahaM khrISTayIzOH snEhvat snEhEna yuSmAn kIdRzaM kAgkSami tadadhIzvarO mama sAKSi vidyatE| **9** mayA yat prArthyatE tad idaM yuSmAkaM prEma nityaM vRddhiM gatvA **10** jnjAnasya viziSTANAM parIkSikAyAzca sarvvavidhabuddhE rbAhulyaM phalatu, **11** khrISTasya dinaM yAvad yuSmAkaM sAralyaM nirvighnatvanjca bhavatu, Izvarasya gauravAya prazamaAyai ca yIzunA khrISTEna puNyaphalANAM pUrNatA yuSmabhyaM diyatAm iti| **12** hE bhrAtaraH, mAM prati yad yad ghaTitaM tEna susaMvAdapracArasya bAdha nahi kintu vRddhirEva jAta tad yuSmAn jnjApayituM kAmayE'haM| **13** aparam ahaM khrISTasya kRTE baddho'smIti rAjapuryyAm anyasthAnESu ca sarvvESAM nikaTE suspaSTam abhavat, **14** prabhUsambandhiyA anEkE bhrAtarazca mama bandhanAd AzvAsaM prApya varddhamAnEnOtsAhEna niHkSOBhaM kathAM pracArayanti| **15** kECid dvESAD virOdhAccAparE kECicca sadbhAvAt khrISTaM ghOSayanti; **16** yE virOdhAt khrISTaM ghOSayanti tE pavitrabhAvAt tanna kurvvantO mama bandhanAni bahutarakLOzadAyIni karttum icchanti| **17** yE ca prEmna ghOSayanti tE susaMvAdasya prAmANYakaraNE'haM niyukto'smIti jnjAtvA tat kurvvanti| **18** kiM bahunA? kApaTyAt saralabhAvAd vA bhavEt, yEna kEnacit prakArENa khrISTasya ghOSaNA bhavatItyasmin aham AnandAmyAnandiSyAmi ca| **19** yuSmAkaM prArthanaya yIzukhrISTasyAtmanazcOpakArENa tat mannistArajanakaM bhaviSyatIti jAnAmi| **20** tatra ca mamAkAgkSA pratyAzA ca siddhiM gamiSyati phalato'haM kEnApi prakArENa na lajjiSyE kintu gatE sarvvasmin kaLE yadvat tadvad idAnImapi sampUrNOTsAhadvArA mama zarIrENa khrISTasya mahimA jIvanE maraNE vA prakAziSyatE| **21** yatO mama jIvanaM khrISTaya maraNanjca lAbhaya| **22** kintu yadi zarIrE mayA jIvitavyaM tarhi tat karmmaphalaM phaliSyati tasmAt kiM varitavyaM tanmayA na jnjAyatE| **23** dvAbhyAm ahaM sampIPyE, dEhavAsatyajanAya khrISTEna sahavAsAya ca mamAbhilASO bhavati yatastat sarvvOttamaM| **24** kintu dEhE mamAvasthityA yuSmAkam adhikaprayOjanaM| **25** aham avasthAsyE yuSmAbhiH sarvvaiH sArddham avasthitiM kariSyE ca tayA ca vizvAsE yuSmAkaM vRddhyAnandau janiSyEtE tadahaM nizcitaM jAnAmi| **26** tEna ca mattO'rthatO yuSmatsamIpe mama punarupasthitatvAt yUYaM khrISTEna yIzunA bahutaram AhlAdaM lapsyadhvE| **27** yUYaM sAvadhAna bhUtva khrISTasya susaMvAdasyOpayuktam AcAraM kurudhvaM yatO'haM yuSmAn upAgatya sAKSat kurvvan kiM vA dUrE tiSThan yuSmAkaM yAM vArttAM zrOtum icchAmi sEyaM yUYam EkAtmAnastiSThatha, Ekamanasa susaMvAdasambandhiyavizvAsasya pakSE yatadhvE, vipakSaizca kEnApi prakArENa na vyAkullkriyadhva iti| **28** tat tESAM vinAzasya lakSaNaM yuSmAkanjcEzvaradattaM paritrANasya lakSaNaM bhaviSyati| **29** yatO yEna yuSmAbhiH khrISTE kEvalavizvAsaH kriyatE tannahi kintu tasya kRTE kIEzo'pi sahyatE tAdRzO varaH khrISTasyAnurOdhAd yuSmAbhiH prApi, **30** tasmAt mama yAdRzaM yuddhaM yuSmAbhiradarzi sAmprataM zrUyatE ca tAdRzaM yuddhaM yuSmAkam api bhavati|

2 khrISTAd yadi kimapi sAntvanaM kazcit prEmajAtO harSaH kinjcid AtmanaH samabhAgitvaM
 kAcid anukampa kRpA vA jAyatE tarhi yUyaM mamAhlAdaM pUrayanta 2 EkabhAvA
 EkaprEmANa Ekamanasa EkacESTAzca bhavata| 3 virOdhAd darpAd vA kimapi mA
 kuruta kintu namratayA svEbhyO'parAn viziSTAn manyadhvaM| 4 kEvalam AtmahitAya
 na cESTamAnAH parahitAyApi cESTadhvaM| 5 khrISTasya yIzO ryAdRzaH svabhAvO
 yuSmAkam api tAdRzO bhavatu| 6 sa IzvararUpI san svaklyAm IzvaratulyatAM zLaghAspadaM
 nAmanyata, 7 kintu svaM zUnyaM kRtvA dAsarUpI babhUva narAkRtiM lEbhe ca| 8
 itthaM naramUrttim Azritya namratAM svikRtya mRtyOrarthataH kruzIyamRtyOrEva
 bhOgAyAjnjAgrAhI babhUva| 9 tatKaraNAd IzvarO'pi taM sarvvOnnataM cakAra yacca
 nAma sarvvESAM nAmnAM zrESThaM tadEva tasmai dadau, 10 tatastasmai yIzunAmnE
 svargamartyapAtAlasthitaiH sarvvai rjAnupAtaH karttavayaH, 11 tAtasthEzvarasya mahimnE ca
 yIzukhrISTaH prabhuriti jihvAbhiH svikarttavayaM| 12 atO hE priyatamaH, yuSmAbhi ryadvat
 sarvvaD kriyatE tadvat kEvaLE mamOpasthitikALE tannahi kintvidAnIm anupasthitE'pi mayi
 bahutarayatnEnAjnjAM gRhItva bhayakampAbhyAM svasvapariTrANaM sADhyatAM| 13 yata
 Izvara Eva svaklyAnurOdhAd yuSmanmadhyE manaskAmanAM karmmasiddhinjca vidadhAti| 14
 yUyaM kalahavivAdarvijatam AcAraM kurvvantO'nindanlyA akuTila 15 Izvarasya niSkalagkAzca
 santAnAiva vakrabhAvAnAM kuTilAcAriNAnjca lOkAnAM madhyE tiSThata, 16 yatastESAM
 madhyE yUyaM jivanavAkyam dhArayantO jagatO dIpakA iva dIpyadhvE| yuSmAbhistathA kRtE
 mama yatnaH parizramO vA na niSphalO jAta ityahaM khrISTasya dinE zLaghAM karttuM
 zakSyAmi| 17 yuSmAkAM vizvAsArthakAya balidAnAya sEvanAya ca yadyapyahaM nivEditavyO
 bhavEyaM tathApi tEnAnandAmi sarvvESAM yuSmAkam AnandasyAMzI bhavAmi ca| 18
 tadvad yUyamapyAnandata madlyAnandasyAMzinO bhavata ca| 19 yuSmAkam avasthAm
 avagatyAhamapi yat sAntvanAM prApnuayAM tadarthaM timathiyam tvaraya yuSmatsamIpaM
 prESayiSyAmIlti prabhau pratyAzAM kurvvE| 20 yaH satyarUpENa yuSmAkAM hitaM cintayati
 tAdRza EkabhAvastasmAdanyaH kO'pi mama sannidhau nAsti| 21 yatO'parE sarvve yIzOH
 khrISTasya viSayAn na cintayanta AtmaviSayAn cintayanti| 22 kintu tasya parIkSitatvaM
 yuSmAbhi rjnJAyatE yataH putrO yAdRk pituH sahakArI bhavati tathaiva susaMvAdasya
 paricaryyAyAM sa mama sahakArI jAtaH| 23 ataEva mama bhAvidazAM jnjAtva tatKaNAt tamEva
 prESayituM pratyAzAM kurvvE 24 svayam ahamapi tUrNaM yuSmatsamIpaM gamiSyAmItyAzAM
 prabhunA kurvvE| 25 aparaM ya ipAphradItO mama bhrAtA karmmayuddhAbhyAM mama
 sahAyazca yuSmAkAM dUtO madlyOpakArAya pratinidhizcAsti yuSmatsamIpe tasya prESaNam
 Avazyakam amanyE| 26 yataH sa yuSmAn sarvvAn akAgkSata yuSmAbhistasya rOgasya
 vArttAzrAvIti buddhVA paryyazOcacca| 27 sa pIpayA mRtakalpO'bhavaditi satyaM kintvIzvarastaM
 dayitavAn mama ca duHkhAt paraM punarduHkhaM yanna bhavEt tadarthaM kEvalaM taM
 na dayitVA mAmapI dayitavAn| 28 ataEva yUyaM taM vilOkya yat punarAnandEta mamApi
 duHkhasya hrAsO yad bhavEt tadartham ahaM tvaraya tam aprESayaM| 29 atO yUyaM prabhOH
 kRtE sampUrNEnAnandEna taM gRhIta tAdRzAn lOkAMzCAdaraNiyAn manyadhvaM| 30 yatO
 mama sEvanE yuSmAkAM truTiM pUrayituM sa prANAN paNIkRtya khrISTasya kAryyArthaM
 mRtAprAyE'bhavat|

3 hE bhrAtaraH, zESE vadAmi yUyaM prabhAvAnandata| punaH punarEkasya vacO lEkhanaM
 mama klEzadam nahi yuSmadarthanjca bhramanAzakAM bhavati| 2 yUyaM kukkurEbhyah
 sAvadhAnA bhavata duSkarmmakAribhyaH sAvadhAnA bhavata chinnamUlEbhyO lOkEbhyazca
 sAvadhAnA bhavata| 3 vayamEva chinnatvacO lOkA yatO vayam AtmanEzvaraM sEvAmahE
 khrISTEna yIzunA zLaghAmahE zarIreNa ca pragalbhatAM na kurvvAmahE| 4 kintu
 zarIre mama pragalbhatAyAH kAranaM vidyatE, kazcid yadi zarIreNa pragalbhatAM
 cikIrSati tarhi tasmAd api mama pragalbhatAyA gurutaraM kAranaM vidyatE| 5 yatO'ham

aSTamadivasE tvakchEdaprApta isrAyElvaMzlyO binyAmlnagOSThlya ibrikulajAta ibriyo
 vyavasthAcaraNE phirUzi 6 dharmmOtsAhakAraNAt samitErupadravakarI vyavasthAtO labhyE
 puNyE cAnindanyaH| 7 kintu mama yadyat labhyam AsIt tat sarvvam ahaM khrISTasyAnurOdhAt
 kSatim amanyE| 8 kinjcAdhunApyahaM matprabhOH khrISTasya yIzO rjnjanasyOtkRSTatAM
 buddhvA tat sarvvam kSatim manyE| 9 yatO hEtOrahaM yat khrISTaM labhEya vyavasthAtO
 jAtaM svaklyapuNyanja na dhArayan kintu khrISTE vizvasanAt labhyaM yat puNyam IzvarENa
 vizvAsaM dRSTvA dIyatE tadEva dhArayan yat khrISTE vidyEya tadarthaM tasyAnurOdhAt
 sarvvESAM kSatim svIkRtya tAni sarvvANyavakarAniva manyE| 10 yatO hEtOrahaM khrISTaM
 tasya punarutthitE rguNaM tasya duHkhAnAM bhAgitvanja jnjAtvA tasya mRtyOrAkRtinja
 gRhItvA 11 yEna kEnacit prakArENa mRtAnAM punarutthitiM prAptuM yatE| 12 mayA
 tat sarvvam adhuna prApi siddhata vAlambhi tannahi kintu yadartham ahaM khrISTEna
 dhAritastad dhArayituM dhAvAmi| 13 hE bhrAtaraH, mayA tad dhAritam iti na manyatE
 kintvEtadaikamAtraM vadAmi yAni pazcAt sthitAni tAni vismRtyAham agrasthitAnyuddizya 14
 pUrNayatrEna lakSyAM prati dhAvan khrISTayizunOrddhvAt mAm Ahvayata IzvarAt jEtRpNaM
 prAptuM cESTE| 15 asmAkAM madhyE yE siddhAstaiH sarvvaistadEva bhAvyAtAM, yadi ca
 kanjcana viSyam adhi yuSmAkam aparO bhAvO bhavati tarhIzvarastamapi yuSmAkAM prati
 prakAzayiSyati| 16 kintu vayaM yadyad avagata AsmatatrAsmAbhirEko vidhirAcaritavya
 EkabhAvai rbhavitavyanjca| 17 hE bhrAtaraH, yUyAM mamAnugAminO bhavata vayanjca
 yAdRgAcaraNasya nidarzanassvarUpA bhavAmastAdRgAcAriNO lokAn AlOkayadhvaM| 18
 yatO'nEkE vipathE caranti tE ca khrISTasya kruzasya zatrava iti purA mayA punaH punaH
 kathitam adhunApi rudata mayA kathyatE| 19 tESAM zESadaza sarvvanaAza udarazcEzvarO
 lajja ca zLagha pRthivyAnjca lagnaM manaH| 20 kintvasmAkAM janapadaH svargE vidyatE
 tasmAccAgamiSyantaM trAtAraM prabhuM yIzukurhISTaM vayaM pratikSAMahE| 21 sa ca
 yaya zaktya sarvvANyEva svasya vazikarttuM pArayati tayAsmAkam adhamaM zarIraM
 rUpAntarIkRtya svaklyatEjOmayazarIrasya samAkAraM kariSyati|

4 hE madlyAnandamukuTasvarUpAH priyatama abhISTatama bhrAtaraH, hE mama
 snEhapAtrAH, yUyam itthaM pabhau sthirAstiSThata| 2 hE ivadiyE hE suntukhi yuvAM
 prabhau EkabhAvE bhavatam Etad ahaM prArthayE| 3 hE mama satya sahakArin tvAmapi
 viniya vadAmi EtayOrupakArastvaya kriyatAM yatastE klIminAdibhiH sahakAribhiH sArddhaM
 susaMvAdapracAraNaya mama saHAyyArthaM parizramam akurvvatAM tESAM sarvvESAM
 nAMAni ca jIvanapustake likhitAni vidyantE| 4 yUyAM prabhau sarvvadAnandata| puna rvadAmi
 yUyam Anandata| 5 yuSmAkAM vinItatvaM sarvvamAnavai rjnjanAyatAM, prabhuH sannidhau
 vidyatE| 6 yUyAM kimapi na cintayata kintu dhanyavAdayuktAbhyAM prArthanAyAnjcAbhyAM
 sarvvaviSayE svaprArthanIyam IzvarAya nivEdayata| 7 tathA kRta IzvarIya yA zAntih sarvvAM
 buddhim atizEtE sA yuSmAkAM cittAni manAMsi ca khrISTE yIzau rakSiSyati| 8 hE bhrAtaraH,
 zESE vadAmi yadyat satyam AdaraNIyaM nyAyyaM sAdhu priyaM sukhyAtam anyENa yEna
 kEnacit prakArENa vA guNayuktaM prazaMsanIyaM vA bhavati tatraiva manAMsi nidhadhvaM|
 9 yUyAM mAM dRSTvA zrutva ca yadyat zikSitavantO gRhItavantazca tadEvAcarata tasmAt
 zAntidAyaka IzvarO yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM sthAsyati| 10 mamOpakArAya yuSmAkAM yA
 cinta pUrvvam AsIt kintu karmmadvAraM na prApnOt idANIM sA punaraphalat ityasmin
 prabhau mama paramAhlAdO'jAyata| 11 ahaM yad dainyakAraNAd idaM vadAmi tannahi yatO
 mama yA kAcid avastha bhavEt tasyAM santOSTum azikSayaM| 12 daridratAM bhOktuM
 zaknOmi dhanAphyatAm api bhOktuM zaknOmi sarvvathA sarvvaviSayESu vinItO'haM
 pracuratAM kSudhAnjca dhanaM dainyanjcAvagato'smi| 13 mama zaktidAyakEna khrISTEna
 sarvvamEva mayA zakyaM bhavati| 14 kintu yuSmAbhi rdainyanivAraNaya mAm upakRtya
 satkarmmAkari| 15 hE philipiyaLOkAH, susaMvAdasyOdayakALE yadAhaM mAkidaniyAdEzAt

pratiSThe tadA kEvalAn yuSmAn vinAparayA kayApi samityA saha dAnAdAnayO rmama
ko'pi sambandhO nAsId iti yUyamapi jAnltha| 16 yatO yuSmAbhi rmama prayOjanAya
thiSalanlknagaramapi mAM prati punaH punardAnaM prESitaM| 17 ahaM yad dAnaM mRgayE
tannahi kintu yuSmAkaM lAbhavarddhakaM phalaM mRgayE| 18 kintu mama kasyApyabhAvO
nAsti sarvvaM pracuram AstE yata Izvarasya grAhyaM tuSTijanakaM sugandhinaivEdyasvarUpaM
yuSmAkaM dAnaM ipAphraditAd gRhItvAhaM paritRptO'smi| 19 mamEzvarO'pi khrISTEna
yIzunA svakiyavibhavanidhitaH prayOjanIyaM sarvvaviSayaM pUrNarUpaM yuSmabhyaM
dEyAt| 20 asmAkaM piturizvarasya dhanyavAdO'nantakAlaM yAvad bhavatu| AmEn| (aiōn g165) 21
yUyaM yIzukhrISTasyaikaikaM pavitrajanaM namaskuruta| mama saggibhrAtarO yUSmAn
namaskurvatE| 22 sarvve pavitraOkA vizESataH kaisarasya parijana yuSmAn namaskurvatE|
23 asmAkaM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya prasAdaH sarvvAn yuSmAn prati bhUyAt| AmEn|

kalasinaH

1 IzvarasyEcchayA yIzukhrISTasya prEritaH paulastImathiyO bhrAta ca kalasInagarasthAn pavitrAn vizvastAn khrISTAZritabhrAtRn prati patraM likhataH| **2** asmAkaM tAta IzvaraH prabhU rylZukhrISTazca yuSmAn prati prasAdaM zAntinjca kriyAstAM| **3** khrISTE ylzau yuSmAkaM vizvAsasya sarvvAn pavitralOkAn prati prEmnazca vArttAM zrutvA **4** vayaM sadA yuSmadarthaM prArthanAM kurvvantaH svargE nihitAyA yuSmAkaM bhAvisampadaH kArANat svakiyaprabhO rylZukhrISTasya tAtam IzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmaH| **5** yUyaM tasyA bhAvisampadO vArttAM yayA susaMvAdarUpiNyA satyavANyA jnjApitAH **6** sA yadvat kRsnam jagad abhigacchati tadvad yuSmAn apyabhyagamat, yUyanjca yad dinam ArabhyEzvarasyAnugrahasya vArttAM zrutvA satyarUpEna jnjAtavantastadArabhya yuSmAkaM madhyE'pi phalati varddhate ca| **7** asmAkaM priyaH sahadAsO yuSmAkaM kRte ca khrISTasya vizvastaparicArakO ya ipaphrAstad vAkyAM **8** yuSmAn AdiSTavAn sa EvAsmAn AtmanA janitaM yuSmAkaM prEma jnjApitavAn| **9** vayaM yad dinam Arabhya tAM vArttAM zrutavantastadArabhya nirantaraM yuSmAkaM kRte prArthanAM kurmmaH phalato yUyaM yat pUrNAbhyAm AtmikajnjAnavuddhibhyAm IzvarasyAbhitamaM sampUrNarUpENAvagaccheta, **10** prabhO ryOgyaM sarvvatha santOSajanakanjcaAcAraM kuryyAtArthata IzvarajnjAnE varddhamAnAH sarvvasatkarmmarUpaM phalaM phalEta, **11** yatha cEzvarasya mahimayuktayA zakyA sAnandEna pUrNAM sahiSNutAM titikSANjcaAcaritUM zakSyatha tAdRzEna pUrNabalEna yad balavanto bhavEta, **12** yazca pitA tEjOVAsinAM pavitralOkAnAm adhikArasyAMzitvAyAsmAn yOgyAn kRtavAn taM yad dhanyaM vadEta varam EnaM yAcAmahE| **13** yataH so'smAn timirasya karttRtvAd uddhRtya svakiyasya priyaputrasya rAjyE sthApitavAn| **14** tasmAt putrAd vayaM paritranAm arthataH pApamOcanaM prAptavantaH| **15** sa cAdRzyasyEzvarasya pratimUrTiH kRtsnAyAH sRSTERAdikarttA ca| **16** yataH sarvvamEva tEna sasRjE siMhAsanarAjatvaparakramAdIni svargamarttyasthitAni dRzyAdRzyAni vastUni sarvvANI tEnaiva tasmai ca sasRjirE| **17** sa sarvvESAM Adih sarvvESAM sthitikArakazca| **18** sa Eva samitirUpAyAstano rmUrddha kinjca sarvvaviSayE sa yad agriyO bhavEt tadarthaM sa Eva mRtAnAM madhyAt prathamata utthito'grazca| **19** yata Izvarasya kRtsnaM pUrNatvaM tamEvAvAsayitUM **20** kruzE pAtitEna tasya raktEna sandhiM vidhaya tEnaiva svargamarttyasthitAni sarvvANI svEna saha sandhApayitunjcaEzvarENAbhileSE| **21** pUrvvaM dUrastha duSkriyAratamanaskatvAt tasya ripavazcAsta yE yUyaM tAn yuSmAn api sa idAnIM tasya mAMsalazarIrE maraNEsa svEna saha sandhApitavAn| **22** yataH sa svasammukhe pavitrAn niSkalagkAn anindanlyAMzca yuSmAn sthApayitum icchati| **23** kintvEtadarthaM yuSmAbhi rbaddhamUlaiH susthiraizca bhavitavyam, AkAzamaNPalasyAdhaHsthitAnAM sarvvalOkAnAM madhyE ca ghuSyamANO yaH susaMvAdO yuSmAbhirazrAvi tajjAtAyAM pratyAzAyAM yuSmAbhiracalai rbhavitavyaM| **24** tasya susaMvAdasyaikaH paricArakO yO'ham paulaH so'ham idAnIm AnandEna yuSmadarthaM duHkhanI saHE khrISTasya klEzabhOgasya yOMzo'pUrNastamEva tasya tanOH samiteH kRte svazarIrE pUrayAmi ca| **25** yata Izvarasya mantraNaya yuSmadartham IzvarIyavAkyasya pracArasya bhArO mayi samapitastasmAd ahaM tasyAH samiteH paricArako'bhavaM| **26** tat nigUPhaM vAkyAM pUrvvayugESu pUrvvapuruSEbhyaH pracchannam AsIt kintvidAnIM tasya pavitralOkAnAM sannidhau tEna prAkAzyata| (aiōn g165) **27** yatO bhinnajAtlyAnAM madhyE tat nigUPhavAkyAM kldRggauravanidhisambalitaM tat pavitralOkAn jnjApayitum IzvarO'bhyalaSat| yuSmanmadhyavartti khrISTa Eva sa nidhi rgairavAzAbhUmizca| **28** tasmAd vayaM tamEva ghOSayanto yad EkaikaM manavaM siddhibhUtaM khrISTE sthApayEma tadarthamEkaikaM

mAnavaM prabOdhayAmaH pUrNajnAnEna caikaikaM mAnavaM upadizAmaH| 29 EtadarthaM tasya yA zaktiH prabalarUpEna mama madhyE prakAzatE tayAhaM yatamAnaH zrAbhyAmi|

2 yuSmAkaM lAyadikEyAsthabhrAtrNAnjca kRtE yAvantO bhrAtarazca mama zArIrikamukhaM na dRSTavantastESAM kRtE mama kiyAn yatnO bhavati tad yuSmAn jnjApayitum icchAmi| 2 phalataH pUrNabuddhirUpadhanabhOgAya prEmnA saMyuktAnAM tESAM manAMsi yat piturIzvarasya khrISTasya ca nigUPhavAkyasya jnjAnArthaM sAntvanAM prApnuuyurtyarthamahaM yate| 3 yato vidyAjnjAnayOH sarvVE nidhayaH khrISTE guptAH santi| 4 ko'pi yuSmAn vinayavAkyEna yanna vanjcaYEt tadartham EtAni mayA kathyantE| 5 yuSmatsannidhau mama zarIrE'varttamAnE'pi mamAtmA varttatE tEna yuSmAkaM surItiM khrISTavizvAsE sthiraivanjca dRSTvAham AnandAmi| 6 atO yUYaM prabhuM yIzukhrISTaM yAdRg gRhItavantastAdRk tam anucarata| 7 tasmin baddhamUIAH sthApitAzca bhavata yA ca zikSA yuSmAbhi rIabdha tadanusArAd vizvAsE susthirAH santastEnaiva nityaM dhanyavAdaM kuruta| 8 sAvadhAna bhavata mAnuSikazikSata ihalOkasya varNamAlAtazcOtpanna khrISTasya vipakSA yA darzanavidya mithyApratArana ca tayA ko'pi yuSmAkaM kSatim na janayatu| 9 yata Izvarasya kRtsna pUrNatA mUrItimatI khrISTE vasati| 10 yUYanjca tEna pUrNA bhavatha yataH sa sarvVESAM rAjatvakarttRtvapadAnAM mUrddhAsti, 11 tEna ca yUYam ahastakRtatvakchEdEnArthatO yEna zArIrapApAnAM vigrasatyajyatE tEna khrISTasya tvakchEdEna chinnavacO jAtA 12 majjanE ca tEna sArddhaM zmazAnaM prAptAH puna rmRtAnAM madhyat tasyOtthApayiturIzvarasya zakteH phalaM yo vizvAsastadvArA tasminEva majjanE tEna sArddham utthApita bhavata| 13 sa ca yuSmAn aparAdhaiH zArIrikAtvakchEdEna ca mRtAn dRSTvA tEna sArddhaM jIvitavAn yuSmAkaM sarvvAn aparAdhan kSamitavAn, 14 yacca danPAjnjArUpaM RNapatram asmAkaM viruddham AsIt tat pramArjItavAn zalAkAbhiH kruze baddhvA dUrIkRtavAMzca| 15 kinjca tEna rAjatvakarttRtvapadAni nistEjAMsi kRtvA parAjItAn ripUniva pragalbhataY sarvvESAM dRSTigOcarE hrEpitavAn| 16 atO hEtOH khAdyAkhaDyE pEyApEyE utsavaH pratipad vizrAmavAracaitESu sarvvESu yuSmAkaM nyAyAdhipatirUpaM kamapi mA gRhIta| 17 yata EtAni chAyAsvarUpAni kintu satya mUrItiH khrISTaH| 18 aparanjca namrata svargadUtAnAM sEva caitAdrzam iStakarmmAcaran yaH kazcit parOkSaviSayAn pravizati svakiYazArIrikabhAvEna ca mudha garvvitaH san 19 sandhibhiH zirAbhizcOpakRtaM saMyuktanjca kRtsnaM zarIraM yasmAt mUrddhata IzvarIyavRddhiM prApnOti taM mUrddhAnaM na dhAryati tEna mAnavEna yuSmattaH phalApaharaNaM nAnujAnIta| 20 yadi yUYaM khrISTEna sArddhaM saMsArasya varNamAlAyai mRta bhavata tarhi yai rdravyai rbhOgEna kSayaM gantavyaM 21 tAni mA sprza mA bhUMkSva mA gRhANeti mAnavairAdiSTAn zikSitAMzca vidhIn 22 AcarantO yUYaM kutaH saMsArE jIvanta iva bhavatha? 23 tE vidhayaH svEcchAbhaktyA namratayA zarIraKlEzanEna ca jnjAnavidhivat prakAzantE tathApi tE'gaNyAH zArIrikabhAvavarddhakAzca santi|

3 yadi yUYaM khrISTEna sArddham utthApita bhavata tarhi yasmin sthAnE khrISTA Izvarasya dakSiNaparzvE upaviSTa AstE tasyOrddhvasthAnasya viSayAn cESTadhvaM| 2 pArthivaviSayESu na yatamAna UrddhvasthaviSayESu yatadhvaM| 3 yato yUYaM mRtavantO yuSmAkaM jIvitanjca khrISTEna sArddham IzvarE guptam asti| 4 asmAkaM jIvanasvarUpaH khrISTO yadA prakAziSyatE tada tEna sArddhaM yUYamapi vibhavEna prakAziSyadhvE| 5 atO vEzyAgamanam azucikriya rAgah kutsitAbhilASO dEvapUjAtulyO lObhazcaitAni rpAthavapurusaSyaAggAni yuSmAbhi rni hanyantAM| 6 yata EtEbhyaH karmabhya AjnjAlagghinO lokAn pratIzvarasya krOdho varttatE| 7 pUrsvaM yadA yUYaM tAnyupAjIvata tadA yUYamapi tAnyEvAcarata; 8 kintvidAnIM krOdho ROSO jihimSiSA durmukhata vadananirgatakAlapazcaitAni sarvvAni dUrIkurudhvaM| 9 yUYaM parasparaM mRSakathAM

na vadata yatO yUyaM svakarmmasahitaM purAtanapurusaM tyaktavantaH 10 svasraSTuH pratimUrtyA tattvajnjAnAya nUtanikRtaM navInapurusaM parihitavantazca| 11 tEna ca yihUdibhinnaJAtIyayOzchinnatvagacchinnatvacO rmlEcchaskuthIyayO rdAsamuktayOzca ko'pi vizESO nAsti kintu sarvvESu sarvvaH khriSTA EvAstE| 12 ataEva yUyam Izvarasya manObhilaSitAH pavitrAH priyAzca loka iva snEhayuktAm anukampAM hitaiSitAM namratAM titikSAM sahiSNutAnjca paridhaddhvaM| 13 yUyam EkaikasyAcaraNaM sahadhvaM yEna ca yasya kimapyaparAdhyatE tasya taM doSaM sa kSamatAM, khriSTO yuSmAkaM doSan yadvad kSamitavAn yUyamapi tadvat kurudhvaM| 14 vizESataH siddhijanakaEna prEmabandhanEna baddhA bhavata| 15 yasyAH prAptayE yUyam Ekasmin zarIrE samAhUtA abhavata sEzvarIya zAnti ryuSmAkaM manAMsyadhitiSthatu yUyanjca kRtajnja bhavata| 16 khriSTasya vAkyam sarvvavidhajnjAnAya sampUrNarUpENa yuSmadantarE nivamatu, yUyanjca gltai rgAnaiH pAramArthikasagkIrttanaijca parasparam Adizata prabOdhayata ca, anugRhItatvAt prabhun uddizya svamanObhi rgAyata ca| 17 vAcA karmmaNA vA yad yat kuruta tat sarvvaM prabho ryIzO rnAmna kuruta tEna pitaram IzvaraM dhanyaM vadata ca| 18 hE yOSitaH, yUyam svAminAM vazya bhavata yatastadEva prabhavE rOcate| 19 hE svAminAH, yUyam bhAryyAsu priyadhvaM tAH prati paruSALapaM mA kurudhvaM| 20 hE bAlAH, yUyam sarvvaviSayE pitrOrAjnjAgrAhiNO bhavata yatastadEva prabhoH santOSajanakaM| 21 hE pitaraH, yuSmAkaM santAna yat kAtara na bhavEyustadartHaM tAn prati mA rOSayata| 22 hE dAsAH, yUyam sarvvaviSaya aihikaprabhUnAm AjnjAgrAhiNO bhavata drSTigOcarIyasEvayA manAvEbhyO rOcituM mA yatadhvaM kintu saralAntaHkaraNaiH prabho rbhAtya kAryyaM kurudhvaM| 23 yacca kurudhvE tat manUsamanuddizya prabhun uddizya praphullamanasa kurudhvaM, 24 yatO vayaM prabhutaH svargAdhikArarUpaM phalaM lapsyAmaha iti yUyam jAnitha yasmAd yUyam prabhoH khriSTasya dAsa bhavatha| 25 kintu yaH kazcid anucitaM karma karOti sa tasyAnucitakarmmaNaH phalaM lapsyatE tatra ko'pi pakSapAtO na bhaviSyati|

4 aparanjca hE adhipatayaH, yUyam dAsan prati nyAyyaM yathArthanjcaAcaraNaM kurudhvaM yuSmAkamapyEkO'dhipatiH svargE vidyata iti jAnita| 2 yUyam prArthanAyAM nityaM pravarttadhvaM dhanyavAdaM kurvvantastatra prabuddhAstiSthata ca| 3 prArthanAKALE mamApi kRtE prArthanAM kurudhvaM, 4 phalataH khriSTasya yannigUPhavAkyakArANad ahaM baddho'bhavaM tatprakAzAyEzvarO yat madartHaM vAgdvAraM kuryat, ahanjca yathOcitaM tat prakAzayituM zaknuyAm Etat prArthayadhvaM| 5 yUyam samayaM bahumUlyam jnjAtva bahiHsthAn lokaAn prati jnjAnAcAraM kurudhvaM| 6 yuSmAkam AlapaH sarvvaDAnugrahasUcako lavaNena susvAduzca bhavatu yasmai yaduttaram dAtavyaM tad yuSmAbhiravagamyatAM| 7 mama ya dazAkti tAM tukhikanAmA prabhau priyo mama bhrAta vizvasanIyaH paricArakaH sahadAsazca yuSmAn jnjApayiSyati| 8 sa yad yuSmAkaM dazAM jAnIyAt yuSmAkaM manAMsi sAntvayEcCa tadarthamEvAhaM 9 tam OnISimanAmAnanjca yuSmaddEzIyaM vizvastaM priyanjca bhrAtaram prESitavAn tau yuSmAn atratyAM sarvvavArttAM jnjApayiSyataH| 10 AriSTARkhanAmA mama sahabandi barNabba bhAginEyo mArko yuSTanAmna vikhyAtO yIzuzcaite chinnatvacO bhrAtarO yuSmAn namaskAraM jnjApayanti, tESAM madhyE mArkamadhi yUyam pUrvvam AjnjApitAH sa yadi yuSmatsamIpam upatiSthEt tarhi yuSmAbhi rgRhayatAM| 11 kEvalamEta IzvararAjyE mama sAntvanAjanakAH sahakAriNO'bhavan| 12 khriSTasya dAsO yo yuSmaddEzIya ipaphrAH sa yuSmAn namaskAraM jnjApayati yUyanjcaEzvarasya sarvvasmin manO'bhilASE yat siddhAH pUrNAzca bhavEta tadartham sa nityaM prArthanaya yuSmAkaM kRtE yatate| 13 yuSmAkaM lAyadikEyAsthitAnAM hiyarApalisthitAnAnjca bhrATRnAM hitAya so'tIva cESTata ityasmin ahaM tasya sAKSI bhavAmi| 14 lukanAmA priyazcikitsako dImAzca yuSmabhyaM namaskurvvate| 15 yUyam lAyadikEyAsthan bhrATRn numphAM tadgrhasthitAM samitinjca mama namaskAraM jnjApayata| 16 aparaM yuSmatsannidhau patrasyaAsya pAThE

kRtE lAyadikEyAsthasamitAvapi tasya pATHO yathA bhavEt lAyadikEyAnjca yat patraM mayA
prahitaM tad yathA yuSmAbhirapi paThyEta tathA cESTadhvaM| 17 aparam ArkhippaM vadata
prabhO ryat paricaryyApadaM tvayAprApi tatsAdhanAya sAvadhAnO bhava| 18 ahaM paulaH
svahastAkSarENa yuSmAn namaskAraM jnjApayAmi yUyaM mama bandhanaM smarata|
yuSmAn pratyAnugrahO bhUyAt| AmEna|

1 thiSalanIkinah

1 paulah silvanastimathiyazca piturizvarasya prabhO rylzukhrISTasya cAzrayaM prAptA thiSalanIklyasamitiM prati patraM likhanti| asmAkaM tAta IzvaraH prabhu rylzukhrISTazca yuSmAn pratyAnugrahaM zAntinjca kriyAstAM| **2** vayaM sarvvESAM yuSmAkaM kRtE IzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmaH prArthanAsamayE yuSmAkaM nAmOccArayAmaH, **3** asmAkaM tAtasyEzvarasya sAkSat prabhau ylzukhrISTE yuSmAkaM vizvAsEna yat kArhyaM prEmna yaH parizramaH pratyAzaya ca ya titikSA jAyatE **4** tat sarvvaM nirantaram smarAmazca| hE piyabhrAtaraH, yUyam IzvarENAbhirucita loka iti vayaM jAnImaH| **5** yatO'smAkaM susaMvAdaH kEvalazabdEna yuSmAn na pravizya zakyA pavitrENAtmanA mahOtsAhEna ca yuSmAn prAvizat| vayantu yuSmAkaM kRtE yuSmanmadhyE kIdRza abhavAma tad yuSmAbhi rjnJAyatE| **6** yUyamapi bahuklEzabhOgEna pavitrENAtmanA dattEnAnandEna ca vAkyam gRhItvAsmAkaM prabhOzcAnugAminO'bhavata| **7** tEna mAkidaniyAkhAyAdEzayo ryAvanto vizvAsino lokaH santi yUyaM tESAM sarvvESAM nidarzanasvarUpA jAtAH| **8** yatO yuSmattaH pratinAditaya prabhO rvANya mAkidaniyAkhAyAdEzau vyAptau kEvalamEtannahi kintvIzvarE yuSmAkaM yo vizvAsastasya vArtta sarvvatrAzrAvi, tasmAt tatra vAkyakathanam asmAkaM niSprayOjanaM| **9** yatO yuSmanmadhyE vayaM kIdRzaM pravEzaM prAptA yUyanjca kathaM pratima vihAyEzvaraM pratyAvarttadhvam amaram satyamIzvaraM sEvitum **10** mRtagaNamadhyAcca tEnOthhAptasya putrasyArthata AgAmikrOdhad asmAkaM nistArayitu rylzOH svargAd AgamanaM pratIkSitum Arabhadhvam Etat sarvvaM tE lokaH svayam asmAn jnjApayanti|

2 hE bhrAtaraH, yuSmanmadhyE 'smAkaM pravEzo niSphalo na jAta iti yUyaM svayaM jAnItha| **2** aparaM yuSmAbhi ryathAzrAvi tatha pUrvvaM philipInagarE kliSTA ninditAzca santO'pi vayam IzvarAd utsAhaM labdhva bahuyatnEna yuSmAn Izvarasya susaMvAdam abOdhayAma| **3** yatO'smAkaM AdEzo bhrAntEracruzibhAvAd vOtpannaH pravanjanAyukto va na bhavati| **4** kintvIzvarENAsman parikSyA vizvasanlyAn mattvA ca yadvat susaMvAdO'sAsu samArpyata tadvad vayaM mAnavEbhyO na rurOciSamANAH kintvasmadantaHkaraNANAM parikSakAyEzvarAya rurOciSamANA bhASAmahE| **5** vayaM kadApi stutivAdino nAbhavAmEti yUyaM jAnItha kadApi chalavastrENA lObhaM nAcchAdayAmEtyasmin IzvaraH sAkSI vidyatE| **6** vayaM khrISTasya prEritA iva gauravAnvita bhavitum azakSyAma kintu yuSmattaH parasmAd va kasmAdapi mAnavAd gauravaM na lipsamAna yuSmanmadhyE mRdubhAvA bhUtvAvarttAmahil| **7** yathA kAcinMata svaklyazizUn pAlayati tatha vayamapi yuSmAn kAgkSamANA **8** yuSmabhyaM kEvalam Izvarasya susaMvAdama tannahi kintu svaklyaprANAn api dAtum manObhirabhyalaSama, yatO yUyam asmAkaM snEhapAtrANyabhavata| **9** hE bhrAtaraH, asmAkaM zramaH klEzazca yuSmAbhiH smaryyatE yuSmAkaM ko'pi yad bhAragrastO na bhavEt tadarthaM vayaM divAnizAM parizrAmyantO yuSmanmadhya Izvarasya susaMvAdamaghOSayAma| **10** aparanjca vizvAsino yuSmAn prati vayaM kIdRk pavitratvayathArthatvanirdOSatvAcAriNO'bhavAmEtyasmin IzvarO yUyanjca sAKSiNa Adhve| **11** aparanjca yadvat pitA svabAlakan tadvad vayaM yuSmAkam EkaikaM janam upadiStavantaH sAntvitavantazca, **12** ya IzvaraH svIyarAjya vibhavAya ca yuSmAn AhUtavan tadupayuktAcaraNaya yuSmAn pravarttitavantazeti yUyaM jAnItha| **13** yasmin samayE yUyam asmAkaM mukhad IzvarENA pratizrutaM vAkyam alabhadhvaM tasmin samayE tat mAnuSANAM vAkyam na mattvEzvarasya vAkyam mattvA gRhItavanta iti karaNAd vayaM nirantaram IzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmaH, yatastad Izvarasya vAkyam iti satyam vizvAsinAM yuSmAkaM madhyE tasya guNaH prakAzatE ca| **14** hE bhrAtaraH, khrISTAzritavatya Izvarasya yAH samityO yihUdAdEze santi yUyaM tAsAm anukAriNO'bhavata, tadbhukta lokaZca yadvad yihUdilOkEbhyastadvad yUyamapi svajAtIyalOkEbhyO duHkham alabhadhvaM| **15** tE yihUdIyAH prabhuM yIzuM bhaviSyadvAdinazca hatavanto 'smAn

dUrikRtavantazca, ta IzvarAya na rOcantE sarvvESAM mAnavAnAM vipakSA bhavanti ca; 16 aparaM bhinnajAtiyalOkAnAM paritrANArthaM tESAM madhyE susaMvAdaghOSaNAD asmAn pratiSEdhanti cEtthaM svIyapApAnAM parimANam uttarOttaram pUrayanti, kintu tESAM antakArI krOdhasAn upakramatE| 17 hE bhrAtaraH manasa nahi kintu vadanEna kiyatkAlaM yuSmatto 'smAkaM vicchEdE jAtE vayaM yuSmAkaM mukhAni draSTum atyAkAgkSayA bahu yatitavantah| 18 dvirEkakRtvO vA yuSmatsamIpagamanAyAsmAkaM vizESataH paulasya mamAbhilASO'bhavat kintu zayatAnO 'smAn nivAritavAn| 19 yatO'smAkaM kA pratyAzA kO vAnandaH kim vA zIghyakiriTAM? asmAkaM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasyAgamanakAlE tatsammukhasthA yUYaM kim tanna bhaviSyatha? 20 yUYam EvAsmAkaM gauravAnandasvarUpA bhavatha|

3 atO'haM yadA sandEhaM punaH sOPhuM nAzaknuvaM tadAnIm AthinInagara EkAkI sthAtuM nizcitya 2 svabhRAtaraM khriSTasya susaMvAdE sahakAriNanjcEzvarasya paricArakaM timathiyam yuSmatsamIpaM aprESayaM| 3 varttamanaiH klEzaiH kasyApi cAnjcalyaM yatha na jAyatE tatha tE tvayA sthirkriyantAM svakiyadharmmamadhi samAzvAsyantAnjcEti tam Adizam| 4 vayamEtAdRzE klEzE niyukta Asmaha iti yUYaM svayam jAnitha, yatO'smAkaM durgati rbhaviSyatiti vayaM yuSmAkaM samIpe sthitikAlE'pi yuSmAn abOdhayAma, tAdRzamEva cAbhavat tadapi jAnitha| 5 tasmAt parIkSakEna yuSmAsu parIkSitESvasmAkaM parizramO viphalO bhaviSyatiti bhayam sOPhuM yadAhaM nAzaknuvaM tadA yuSmAkaM vizvAsasya tattvAvadhAraNaya tam aprESayaM| 6 kintvadhunA tImathiyO yuSmatsamIpaM asmatsannidhim AgatyA yuSmAkaM vizvAsaprEmaNI adhyasmAn suvArttAM jnjApitavAn vayanja yatha yuSmAn smarAmastathA yUYamapyasmAn sarvvadA praNayEna smaratha draSTum AkAgkSadhvE cEti kathitavAn| 7 hE bhrAtaraH, vArttAmimAM prApya yuSmAnadhi vizESatO yuSmAkaM klEzaduHkhAnyadhi yuSmAkaM vizvAsAd asmAkaM sAntvanAjAyata; 8 yatO yUYaM yadi prabhAvavatiSThatha tarhyanEna vayam adhuna jivAmaH| 9 vayanjcAsmadIyEzvarasya sAKSAd yuSmatto jAtEna yEnAnandEna praphulla bhavAmastasya kRtsnasyAnandasya yOgyarUpENEzvaraM dhanyaM vaditum kathaM zakSyAmah? 10 vayam yEna yuSmAkaM vadanAni draSTuM yuSmAkaM vizvAsE yad asiddhaM vidyatE tat siddhIkarttunjca zakSyAmastAdRzAm varam divAnizam prArthayAmahE| 11 asmAkaM tAtEnEzvarEna prabhunA yIzukhrISTEna ca yuSmatsamIpagamanAyAsmAkaM pantha sugamaH kriyatAM| 12 parasparaM sarvvAMzca prati yuSmAkaM prEma yuSmAn prati cAsmAkaM prEma prabhunA varddhyatAM bahuphalam kriyatAnjca| 13 aparamasmAkaM prabhu ryIzukhrISTaH svakiyaiH sarvvaiH pavitralOkaiH sArddhaM yadAgamiSyati tadA yUYaM yathAsmAkaM tAtasyEzvarasya sammukhE pavitrataya nirdOSA bhaviSyatha tatha yuSmAkaM manAMsi sthirkriyantAM|

4 hE bhrAtaraH, yuSmAbhiH kIdRg AcaritavyaM IzvarAya rOcItavyanja tadadhyasmatto yA zikSA labdha tadanusArAt punaratizayaM yatnaH kriyatAmiti vayaM prabhuyIzunA yuSmAn vinIyAdizAmah| 2 yatO vayaM prabhuyIzunA kIdRzIraJnjA yuSmAsu samarpitavantastad yUYaM jAnitha| 3 IzvarasyAyam abhilASO yad yuSmAkaM pavitratA bhavEt, yUYaM vyabhicArAd dUrE tiSThata| 4 yuSmAkam EkaikO janaH svakiyaM prANadhAraM pavitraM mAnyanja rakSatu, 5 yE ca bhinnajAtiyA loka Izvaram na jAnanti ta iva tat kAmAbhilASasyAdhinaM na karOtu| 6 Etasmin viSayE ko'pyatyAcArI bhUtva svabhRAtaraM na vanjcayatu yatO'smAbhiH pUrvvaM yathOktaM pramanIkRtanja tathaiva prabhurEtAdRzAnAM karmmaNAM samucitaM phalam dAsyati| 7 yasmAd IzvarO'smAn azucitAyai nAhUtavAn kintu pavitratvAyaivAhUtavAn| 8 atO hEtO ryaH kazcid vAKyamEtanna gRhIati sa manuSyam avajAnAtiti nahi yEna svakiyAtma yuSmadantarE samarpitastam Izvaram EvAvajAnAti| 9 bhrAtRSu prEmakaraNamadhi yuSmAn prati mama likhanaM niSprayOjanaM yatO yUYaM parasparaM prEmakaraNayEzvarazikSitA

loka Adhve| 10 kRtsnE mAkidaniyAdEzE ca yAvantO bhrAtaraH santi tAn sarvvAn prati
 yuSmAbhistat prEma prakAzyatE tathApi hE bhrAtaraH, vayaM yuSmAn vinayAmahE yUyaM
 puna rbahutaraM prEma prakAzayata| 11 aparaM yE bahiHsthitAstESAM dRSTigOcarE yuSmAkam
 AcaraNaM yat manOramyAM bhavEt kasyApi vastunazcAbhAvO yuSmAkaM yanna bhavEt,
 12 EtadarthaM yUyam asmatto yAdRzam AdEzaM prAptavantastAdRzaM nirvirOdhAcAraM
 karttuM svasvakarmmaNi manAMmi nidhAtuM nijakaraizca kAryyaM sAdhayituM yatadhvaM|
 13 hE bhrAtaraH nirAza anyE loka iva yUyaM yanna zOcEdhvaM tadarthaM mahAnidrAgatAn
 lokAnadhi yuSmAkam ajnAnata mayA nAbhilaSyatE| 14 yIzu rmRtavAn punaruthitavAMzcEti
 yadi vayaM vizvAsamastarhi yIzum AzritAn mahAnidrAprAptAn lokAnaplzvarO'vazyAM tEna
 sArddham AnESyati| 15 yatO'haM prabhO rvAkyEna yuSmAn idaM jnjApayAmi; asmAkaM
 madhyE yE janAH prabhOrAgamanaM yAvat jIvantO'vazEkSyantE tE mahAnidritAnAm
 agragAminOna na bhaviSyanti; 16 yataH prabhuH siMhanAdEna pradhAnasvargadUtasyOccaiH
 zabdEnEzvariyatUrivAdyEna ca svayaM svargAd avarOkSyati tEna khriSTAzritA mRtalOkAH
 prathamam utthAsyAnti| 17 aparam asmAkaM madhyE yE jIvantO'vazEkSyantE ta AkAzE
 prabhOH sAkSATkaraNArthaM taiH sArddhaM mEghavAhanEna hariSyantE; itthanjca vayaM
 sarvvadA prabhuna sArddhaM sthAsyAmaH| 18 atO yUyam EtAbhiH kathAbhiH parasparaM
 sAntvayata|

5 hE bhrAtaraH, kAlAn samayAMzcAdhi yuSmAn prati mama likhanaM niSprayOjanaM, 2
 yatO rAtrau yAdRk taskarastAdRk prabhO rdinam upasthAsyatIti yUyaM svayamEva samyag
 jAnitha| 3 zAnti nrirvvinghatvanjca vidyata iti yadA mAnava vadiSyanti tadA prasavavEdana
 yadvad garbbhinIm upatiSthati tadvad akasmAd vinAzastAn upasthAsyati tairuddhARo na
 lapsyatE| 4 kintu hE bhrAtaraH, yUyam andhakArENAvRta na bhavatha tasmAt taddinaM
 taskara iva yuSmAn na prApsyati| 5 sarvvE yUyaM dlptEH santAnA divAyAzca santAnA
 bhavatha vayaM nizAvaMzAstimiravaMza vA na bhavAmaH| 6 atO 'parE yathA nidrAgatAH
 santi tadvad asmAbhi rna bhavitavyaM kintu jAgaritavyaM sacEtanaizca bhavitavyaM| 7 yE
 nidrAnti tE nizAyAmEva nidrAnti tE ca mattA bhavanti tE rajanyAmEva mattA bhavanti|
 8 kintu vayaM divasasya vaMza bhavAmaH; atO 'smAbhi rvakSasi pratyayaprEmarUpaM
 kavacaM zirasi ca paritrANAzArUpaM zirastraM paridhAya sacEtanai rbhavitavyaM| 9 yata
 IzvarO'smAn krOdhe na niyujyAsmAkaM prabhuna yIzukhrISTEna paritrANasyAdhikArE
 niyuktavAn, 10 jAgratO nidrAgata vA vayaM yat tEna prabhuna saha jIvAmastadarthaM
 so'smAkaM kRtE prANAN tyaktavAn| 11 ataEva yUyaM yadvat kurutha tadvat parasparaM
 sAntvayata susthirikurudhvanjca| 12 hE bhrAtaraH, yuSmAkaM madhyE yE janAH parizramaM
 kurvvanti prabhO rnAmna yuSmAn adhitiSthantyupadizanti ca tAn yUyaM sammanyadhvaM|
 13 svakarmmahEtuna ca prEmna tAn atIvAdRyadhvamiti mama prArthanA, yUyaM parasparaM
 nirvvirOdhA bhavata| 14 hE bhrAtaraH, yuSmAn vinayAmahE yUyam avihitAcAriNO lokAn
 bhartsayadhvaM, kSudramanasaH sAntvayata, durbbalAn upakuruta, sarvvAn prati sahiSNavo
 bhavata ca| 15 aparaM kamapi pratyaniSTasya phalam aniSTaM kEnApi yanna kriyEta
 tadarthaM sAvadhAnA bhavata, kintu parasparaM sarvvAn mAnavAMzca prati nityaM
 hitAcAriNO bhavata| 16 sarvvadAnandata| 17 nirantaraM prArthanAM kurudhvaM| 18
 sarvvaviSayE kRtajnjatAM svIkurudhvaM yata EtadEva khriSTayIzunA yuSmAn prati prakAzitam
 IzvarAbhimataM| 19 pavitram AtmAnaM na nirvvApayata| 20 IzvariyAdEzaM nAvajAnIta| 21
 sarvvANI parIkSya yad bhadraM tadEva dhArayata| 22 yat kimapi pAparUpaM bhavati tasmAd
 dUraM tiSthata| 23 zAntidAyaka IzvaraH svayaM yuSmAn sampUrNatvEna pavitrAn karOtu,
 aparam asmatprabhO ryIzukhrISTasyAgamanaM yAvad yuSmAkam AtmAnaH prANAH zarIrAni
 ca nikhilAni nirdoSAtvEna rakSyantAM| 24 yO yuSmAn Ahvayati sa vizvasanyO'taH sa tat
 sAdhayiSyati| 25 hE bhrAtaraH, asmAkaM kRtE prArthanAM kurudhvaM| 26 pavitracumbanEna

sarvvAn bhrAtRn prati satkurudhvaM| 27 patramidaM sarvvESAM pavitrANAM bhrAtRnAM
zrutigOcarE yuSmAbhiH paThyatAmiti prabhO rnAmnA yuSmAn zapayAmi| 28 asmAkAM prabhO
ryIzukhrISTasyAnugratE yuSmAsu bhUyAt| AmEn|

2 thiSalanIkinaH

1 paulaH silvAnastImathiyazcEtinAmAnO vayam asmadyatAtam IzvaraM prabhuM
yIzukhrISTanjAzritAM thiSalanIkinaM samitiM prati patraM likhAmaH| **2** asmAkaM tAta
IzvaraH prabhu ryIzukhrISTazca yuSmAsvanugrahaM zAntinjca kriyAstAM| **3** hE bhrAtaraH,
yuSmAkaM kRtE sarvvaDA yathAyOgyam Izvarasya dhanyavAdO 'smAbhiH karttavyaH,
yatO hEtO ryuSmAkaM vizvAsa uttarOttaraM varddhatE parasparam Ekaikasya prEma ca
bahuphalaM bhavati| **4** tasmAd yuSmAbhi ryAvanta upadravakIEzAH sahyantE tESu yad
dhEryyaM yazca vizvAsaH prakAzyatE tatkAraNAd vayam IzvariyasamitiSu yuSmAbhiH
zlAghAmahE| **5** taccEzvarasya nyAyavicArasya pramANaM bhavati yatO yUyaM yasya kRtE
duHkhaM sahadhvaM tasyEzvarIyarAjyasya yOgyA bhavatha| **6** yataH svakIyasvargadUtAnAM
balaiH sahitasya prabhO ryIzOH svargAd AgamanakAlE yuSmAkaM klEzakEbhyaH klEzEna
phaladAnaM sArddhamasmAbhizca **7** klizyamAnEbhyO yuSmabhyaM zAntidAnam IzvarENa
nyAyyaM bhOtsyatE; **8** tadAnIm IzvarAnabhijjEbhyO 'smatprabhO ryIzukhrISTasya
susaMvAdAgrAhakEbhyazca lOkEbhyO jAjvalyamAnEna vahniNA samucitaM phalaM yIzunA
dAsyate; **9** tE ca prabhO rvadanAt parAkramayuktavibhavAcca sadAtanavinAzarUpaM danPaM
lapsyantE, (aiñios g166) **10** kintu tasmin dinE svakIyapavitraOkESu virAjituM yuSmAn aparAMzca
sarvvAn vizvAsilOkAn vismApayitunjca sa AgamiSyati yatO 'smAkaM pramANE yuSmAbhi
rvizvAsO'kAri| **11** atO'smAkam IzvarO yuSmAn tasyAhvAnasya yOgyAn karOtu saujanyasya
zubhaphalaM vizvAsasya guNanjca parAkramENa sAdhayatviti prArthanAsmAbhiH sarvvaDA
yuSmannimittaM kriyatE, **12** yatastatha satyasmAkam Izvarasya prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya
cAnugrahAd asmatprabhO ryIzukhrISTasya nAmnO gauravaM yuSmAsu yuSmAkamapi gauravaM
tasmin prakAziSyatE|

2 hE bhrAtaraH, asmAkaM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasyAgamanaM tasya samIpE 'smAkaM
saMsthitinjcAdhi vayaM yuSmAn idaM prArthayAmahE, **2** prabhEstad dinaM
prAyENOpasthitam iti yadi kaccid AtmanA vAcA vA patrENa vAsmAkam AdEzAM kalpayan
yuSmAn gadati tarhi yUyaM tEna canjalamanasa udvignAzca na bhavata| **3** kEnApi prakArENa
ko'pi yuSmAn na vanjcayatu yatastasmAd dinAt pUrvvaM dharmmalOpEnOpasyAtavyaM,
4 yazca janO vipakSatAM kurvvan sarvvasmAd dEvAt pUjanIyavastuzcOnnaMsyate svam
Izvaramiva darzayan Izvaravad Izvarasya mandira upavEkSyati ca tEna vinAzapAtrENa
pApapuruSENodEtavyaM| **5** yadAhaM yuSmAkaM sannidhAvAsaM tadAnIm Etad akathayamiti
yUyaM kiM na smaratha? **6** samprataM sa yEna nivAryyatE tad yUyaM jAnItha, kintu
svasamayE tEnOdEtavyaM| **7** vidharmmasya nigUPhO guNA idAnImapi phalati kintu yastaM
nivAryati so'dyApi dUrIkRtO nAbhavat| **8** tasmin dUrIkRtE sa vidharmmyudESyati kintu
prabhu ryIzuH svamukhapavanEna taM vidhvaMsayiSyati nijOpasthitEstEjasA vinAzayiSyati
ca| **9** zayatAnasya zaktiprakAzanAd vinAzyamAnAnAM madhyE sarvvavidhAH parAkramA
bhramika AzcaryyakriyA lakSaNanyadharmmajAtA sarvvavidhapatraNA ca tasyOpasthitEH
phalaM bhaviSyati; **10** yatO hEtOstE paritrANaprAptayE satyadharmmasyAnurAgAM na
gRhItavantastasmAt kAraNAd **11** IzvarENa tAn prati bhrAntikaramAyAyAM prESitAyAM tE
mRSAvAkyE vizvasiSyanti| **12** yatO yAvantO mAnavaH satyadharmmE na vizvasyAdharmmENa
tuSyanti taiH sarvvai rdaNPabhAjanaI rbhavitavyaM| **13** hE prabhOH priya bhrAtaraH,
yuSmAkaM kRta Izvarasya dhanyavAdO'smAbhiH sarvvaDA karttavyo yata Izvara A prathamAd
AtmanaH pAvanEna satyadharmmE vizvAsEna ca paritrANArthaM yuSmAn varItavAn **14**
tadarthanjcaSmAbhi rghOSitEna susaMvAdEna yuSmAn AhUyAsmAkam prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya
tEjasO'dhikAriNaH kariSyati| **15** atO hE bhrAtaraH yUyam asmAkaM vAkyaiH patraizca yAM
zikSAM labdhavantastAM kRtsnAM zikSAM dhAryantaH susthira bhavata| **16** asmAkaM

prabhu rylzukhrISTastAta IzvarazcArthatO yO yuSmAsu prEma kRtavAn nityAnjca sAntvanAm
anugrahENottamapratyAzAnjca yuSmabhyaM dattavAn (aiōnios g166) 17 sa svayaM yuSmAkam
antaHkaraNani sAntvayatu sarvvasmin sadvAkyE satkarmmaNi ca susthirIkarOtu ca|

3 hE bhrAtaraH, zESE vadAmi, yUyam asmabhyamidaM prArthayadhvaM yat prabhO rvAkyam
yuSmAkaM madhyE yathA tathaiVAnyatrApi pracarEt mAnyanjca bhavEt; 2 yacca vayam
avivEcakEbhyO duSTEbhyazca lOkEbhyO raksAM prApnuyAma yataH sarvvESAM vizvAsO na
bhavati| 3 kintu prabhu rvizvAsyaH sa Eva yuSmAn sthirIkariSyati duSTasya karAd uddhariSyati
ca| 4 yUyam asmAbhi ryad AdizyadhvE tat kurutha kariSyatha cEtI vizvAsO yuSmAnadhi
prabhunAsmAkaM jAyatE| 5 Izvarasya prEmni khrISTasya sahiSNutAyAnjca prabhuH svayaM
yuSmAkam antaHkaraNani vinayatul| 6 hE bhrAtaraH, asmatprabhO rylzukhrISTasya nAmnA
vayaM yuSmAn idam AdizAmaH, asmatTO yuSmAbhi ryA zikSalambhi tAM vihAya kazcid
bhrAtA yadyavihitAcAraM karOti tarhi yUyaM tasmAt pRthag bhavata| 7 yatO vayaM
yuSmAbhiH katham anukarttavYastad yUyaM svayaM jAnItha| yuSmAkaM madhyE vayam
avihitAcAriNO nAbhavAma, 8 vinAmUlyam kasyApyannaM nAbhuMjmahi kintu ko'pi yad
asmAbhi rbhAragrastO na bhavEt tadarthaM zramENa klEzEna ca divAnizAm kAryam akurmma|
9 atrAsmAkaM adhikArO nAstItthaM nahi kintvasmAkaM anukaraNaya yuSmAn dRSTantaM
darzayitum icchantastad akurmma| 10 yatO yEna kAryyaM na kriyatE tEnAhArO'pi na kriyatAmi
vayaM yuSmatsamIpa upasthitikALE'pi yuSmAn AdizAma| 11 yuSmanmadhyE 'vihitAcAriNaH
kE'pi janA vidyantE tE ca kAryyam akurvanta Alasyam AcarantItyasmAbhiH zrUyatE| 12
tAdRzAn lOkAn asmataprabho rylzukhrISTasya nAmnA vayam idam AdizAma AjnjApayAmazca,
tE zAntabhAvEna kAryyam kurvvantaH svakIyamannaM bhunjjatAM| 13 aparaM hE bhrAtaraH,
yUyaM sadAcaraNE na klAmyata| 14 yadi ca kazcidEtatpatrE likhitAm asmAkam AjnjAM na
gRhIati tarhi yUyaM tAM mAnuSaM lakSayata tasya saMsargaM tyajata ca tEna sa trapiSyatE| 15
kintu tAM na zatruM manyamAna bhrAtaramiva cEtayata| 16 zAntidAta prabhuH sarvvatra
sarvvatha yuSmabhyaM zAntiM dEyAt| prabhu ryuSmAkaM sarvvESAM saggI bhUyAt| 17
namaskAra ESa paulasya mama karENa likhitO'bhUt sarvvasmin patra Etanmama cihnam
EtAdRzairakSarai rmayA likhyatE| 18 asmAkaM prabhO rylzukhrISTasyAnugrahaH sarvvESu
yuSmAsu bhUyAt| AmEn|

1 tImathiyah

1 asmAkaM trANakartturIzvarasyAsmAkaM pratyAzAbhUmEH prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya cAjnjAnusAratO yIzukhrISTasya prEritAH paulaH svakiyaM satyaM dharmmaputraM tImathiyAM prati patraM likhati| **2** asmAkaM tAta IzvarO'smAkaM prabhu ryIzukhrISTazca tvayi anugrahaM dayAM zAntinjca kuryyAstAM| **3** mAkidaniyAdEzE mama gamanakAlE tvam iphiSanagarE tiSThan itarazikSA na grahItavyA, anantESUpAkhyAnESu vaMzAvaliSu ca yuSmAbhi rmanO na nivEzitavyam **4** iti kAMzcit lOkAn yad upadizErEtat mayAdiSTO'bhavaH, yataH sarvvairEtaI rvizvAsayuktEzvarIyaniSTHa na jAyatE kintu vivAdO jAyatE| **5** upadEzasya tvabhprEtaM phalaM nirmmalAntaHkaraNEna satsaMvEdEana niSkapaTavizvAsEana ca yuktaM prEma| **6** kEcit janAzca sarvvANyEtAni vihAya nirarthakakathAnAm anugamanEana vipathagAmino'bhavan, **7** yad bhASantE yacca nizcinvanti tanna budhyamAnA vyavasthOPadESTARo bhavitum icchanti| **8** sA vyavasthA yadi yOgyarUpENa gRhyatE tarhyuttama bhavatIti vayaM jAnImaH| **9** aparaM sA vyavasthA dhArmmikasya viruddhA na bhavati kintvadhArmmiko 'vAdhyO duSTaH pApiSThO 'pavitrO 'zuciH pitRhanta mAtRhanta narahanta **10** vEzyAgAmI puMmaithunI manuSyavikrEtA mithyAvAdi mithyAzapathakArI ca sarvvESAMEtESAM viruddhA, **11** tathA saccidAnandEzvarasya yO vibhavayuktaH susaMvAdO mayi samarpitastadanuyAyihitOPadEzasya viparItaM yat kinjcid bhavati tadviruddhA sA vyavasthEti tadgrAhiNA jnjAtavyaM| **12** mahyaM zaktidAta yO'smAkaM prabhuH khrISTayIzustamahaM dhanyaM vadAmi| **13** yataH purA nindaka upadrAvI hiMsakazca bhUtvApyahaM tEna vizvAsyO 'manyE paricArakatvE nyayuyjE ca| tad avizvAsAcaraNam ajnjAnEana mayA kRtamiti hEtOrahaM tEnAnukampitO'bhavaM| **14** aparaM khrISTE yIzau vizvAsaprEmabhyAM sahitO'smatprabhOranugraho 'tIva pracurO'bhat| **15** pApinaH paritrAtuM khrISTO yIzu rjagati samavatIrNO'bhavat, ESA katha vizvAsanIya sarvvai grahaNIya ca| **16** tESAM pApinAM madhyE'haM prathama AsaM kintu yE mAnava anantajIvanaprAptyarthaM tasmin vizvasiSyanti tESAM dRSTAntE mayi prathamE yIzunA khrISTEana svakiya kRtsnA cirasahiSNuta yat prakAzyatE tadarthamEvAham anukampAM prAptavAn| (aiōnios g166) **17** anAdirakSayO'dRzyO rAjA yO'dvitiyaH sarvvajnja Izvarastasya gauravaM mahimA cAnantakAlaM yAvad bhUyAt| AmEn| (aiōn g165) **18** hE putra tImathiya tvayi yAni bhaviSyadvAkyAni purA kathitAni tadanusArAd aham EnamAdEzaM tvayi samarpayAmi, tasyAbhiprAyO'yaM yattvaM tai rvAkyairuttamayuddhaM karOSi **19** vizvAsaM satsaMvEdanjca dhArayasi ca| anayOH parityAgAt kESAnjcid vizvAsatari bhagnAbhavat| **20** huminAyasikandarau tESAM yau dvau janau, tau yad dharmmanindAM puna rna karttuM zikSEtE tadarthaM mayA zayatAnasya karE samarpitau|

2 mama prathama AdEzO'yaM, prArthanAvinayanivEdanadhanyavAdAH karttavyaH, **2** sarvvESAM mAnavAnAM kRtE vizESatO vayaM yat zAntatvEana nirvvirOdhatvEana cEzcarabhaktim vinilatvanjcaAcarantaH kAlaM yApayAmastadarthaM nRpatInAm uccapadasthAnAnjca kRtE tE karttavyaH| **3** yatO'smAkaM tArakasyEzvarasya sAKSat tadEvOttamaM grAhyanjca bhavati, **4** sa sarvvESAM mAnavAnAM paritrANaM satyajnjAnaprAptinjcEcchati| **5** yata Eko'dvitiya IzvarO vidyatE kinjcezvarE mAnavESu caiko 'dvitiyo madhyasthaH **6** sa narAvatAraH khrISTO yIzu rvidyatE yaH sarvvESAM mukTE rmUlyam AtmadAnaM kRtavAn| EtEana yEna pramanENOpayukTE samayE prakAzitavyaM, **7** tadghOSayita dUtO vizvAsE satyadharmME ca bhinnajAtIyanAm upadEzakazcAhaM nyayUjyE, EtadahaM khrISTasya nAmna yathAtathyaM vadAmi nAnRtaM kathayAmi| **8** atO mamAbhimatamidaM puruSaiH krOdhasandEhau vinA pavitrakarAn uttOlya sarvvasmin sthAnE prArthana kriyatAM| **9** tadvat nAryyO'pi salajjAH saMyatamanaszca satyO yOgyamAcchAdanaM paridadhatu kinjca kEzasaMskAraiH kaNakamuktAbhi rmahArghyaparcichadaizcAtmabhUSaNaM na

kurvvatyAH 10 svIkRtEzvarabhaktInAM yOSitAM yOgyaiH satyarmmabhiH svabhUSaNAM kurvvatAM| 11 nArI sampUrNavinItatvEna nirvirOdhaM zikSatAM| 12 nAryyAH zikSadAnaM puruSAYAjnjAdAnaM vAhaM nAnujAnAmi tayA nirvvirOdhatvam AcaritavyaM| 13 yataH prathamam AdamastataH paraM havAyAH sRSTi rbabhUva| 14 kinjcAdam bhrAntiyuktO nAbhavat yOSidEva bhrAntiyukta bhUtvtAtyAcAriNI babhUva| 15 tathApi nArIgaNO yadi vizvAsE prEmni pavitratAyAM saMyatamanasi ca tiSthati tarhyapatyaprasavartmanA paritrANAM prApsyati|

3 yadi kazcid adhyakSapadam AkAgkSatE tarhi sa uttamaM karmma lipsata iti satyaM| 2 atO'dhyakSENAninditEnaikasyA yOSitO bhartra parimitabhOgEna saMyatamanasa sabhyEnAtithisEvakEna zikSaNE nipuNENA 3 na madyapEna na prahArakEna kintu mRdubhAvEna nirvvivAdEna nirlObhEna 4 svaparivArANAM uttamazAsakEna pUrNavinItatvAd vazyanAM santAnAnAM niyantra ca bhavitavyaM| 5 yata AtmaparivArAn zAsitUM yO na zaknOti tEnEzvarasya samitEstattvAvadhAraNaM kathaM kAriSyate? 6 aparaM sa garvvitO bhUtva yat zayatAna iva danPayOgyO na bhavEt tadarthaM tEna navaziSyENa na bhavitavyaM| 7 yacca nindAyAM zayatAnasya jALE ca na patEt tadarthaM tEna bahiHsthalOkAnAmapi madhyE sukhyAtiyuktEna bhavitavyaM| 8 tadvat paricArakairapi vinItai rdvividhAvAkyarahitai rbahumadyapAnE 'nAsaktai nrirlobhaizca bhavitavyaM, 9 nirmmalasaMvEdEna ca vizvAsasya nigUPhAvAkyam dhAtivyanjca| 10 agrE tESAM parIkSA kriyatAM tataH param anindita bhUtva tE paricaryyAM kurvvantu| 11 aparaM yOSidbhirapi vinItAbhiraNapavAdikAbhiH satarkAbhiH sarvvatra vizvAsyAbhizca bhavitavyaM| 12 paricArakA EkaikayOSitO bharttArO bhavEyuH, nijasantAnAnAM parijanAnAnjca suzAsanaM kuryuzca| 13 yataH sA paricaryyA yai rbhadrarUpENa sAdhyate tE zrESThapadaM prApnuvanti khrISTE yIzau vizvAsEna mahOtsuka bhavanti ca| 14 tvAM pratyEtatpatralEkhanasamayE zIghraM tvatsamIpagamanasya pratyAzA mama vidyate| 15 yadi vA vilambEya tarhIzvarasya grHE 'rthataH satyadharmmasya stambabhittimUlasvarUpAyAm amarEzvarasya samitau tvayA kIdRza AcAraH karttavayastat jnjAtuM zakSyate| 16 aparaM yasya mahattvaM sarvvasvIkRtam IzvarabhaktEstat nigUPhAvAkyamidam IzvarO mAnavadEhE prakAzita AtmanA sapuNyIkRtO dUtaiH sandRSTaH sarvvajAtIyAnAM nikaTE ghOSitO jagatO vizvAsapAtrIbhUtastEjaHprAptayE svargaM nItazcEti|

4 pavitra AtmA spaSTam idaM vAkyam vadati caramakALE katipayalOkA vahninAgkitatvAt 2 kaThOramanasAM kApaTyAd anRtavAdinAM vivAhaniSEdhakAnAM bhakSyavizESaniSEdhakAnAnjca 3 bhUtasvarUpANAM zikSAYAM bhramakAtmanAM vAkyESu ca manAMsi nivEzya dharmmAd bhraMziSyantE| tAni tu bhakSyANI vizvAsinAM svIkRtasatyadharmmANAnjca dhanyavAdasahitAya bhOgAyEzvarENa sasRjirE| 4 yata IzvarENa yadyat sRSTaM tat sarvvam uttamaM yadi ca dhanyavAdEna bhujyatE tarhi tasya kimapi nAgrAhyaM bhavati, 5 yata Izvarasya vAkyEna prArthanaya ca tat pavitribhavati| 6 EtAni vAkyAni yadi tvaM bhrAtRn jnjApayEstarhi yIzukhrISTasyOttamH paricArakO bhaviSyasi yO vizvAsO hitOpadEzazca tvayA gRhItastadIyavAkyairApyAyisyasE ca| 7 yAnyupAkhyAnAni durbhAvAni vRddhayOSitAmEva yOgyAni ca tAni tvayA visRjyantAm IzvarabhaktayE yatnaH kriyatAnjca| 8 yataH zArIriko yatnaH svalpaphalado bhavati kintvIzvarabhaktiraihipakAratrikajIvanayOH pratijnjAyukta satI sarvvatra phalada bhavati| 9 vAkyamEtad vizvasanIyam sarvvai rgrahaNyanjca vayanjca tadarthamEva zrAmyAmO nindAM bhujmMahE ca| 10 yatO hEtOH sarvvamAnavAnAM vizESatO vizvAsinAM trAta yO'mara Izvarastamin vayam vizvasamaH| 11 tvam EtAni vAkyAni pracAraya samupadiza ca| 12 alpavayaSkatvAt kEnApyavajnjEyO na bhava kintvAlApEnAcaraNENA prEmna sadAtmatvEna

vizvAsE na zucitvE na ca vizvAsinAm AdarzO bhava| 13 yAvannAham AgamiSyAmi tAvat tva pAThE cEtayanE upadEzE ca manO nidhatsva| 14 prAcInagaNahastArpaNasahitE na bhaviSyadvAkyE na yaddAnaM tubhyaM vizrANitaM tavAntaHsthE tasmin dAnE zithilamanA mA bhava| 15 EtESu manO nivEzaya, EtESu varttasva, itthanjca sarvvaviSayE tava guNavRddhiH prakAzatAM| 16 svasmin upadEzE ca sAvadhAnO bhUtvAvatiSThasva tat kRtvA tvayAtmaparitrANaM zrOtRANajca paritrANaM sAdhayaSyatE|

5 tvaM prAcInaM na bhartsaya kintu taM pitaramiva yUnazca bhrAtRniva 2 vRddhAH striyazca mAtRniva yuvatIzca pUrNazucitvE na bhaginI riva vinayasva| 3 aparaM satyavidhavAH sammanyasva| 4 kasyAzcid vidhavAyA yadi putrAH pautrA vA vidyantE tarhi tE prathamataH svIyaparijanAM sEvituM pitrOH pratyupakarttunja zikSantAM yatastadEvEzvarasya sAKSAd uttamaM grAhyanjca karmma| 5 aparaM yA nArI satyavidhavA nAthahInA cAsti sA IzvarasyAzrayE tiSThanti divAnizaM nivEdanaprArthanAbhyAM kAlaM yApayati| 6 kintu yA vidhavA sukhabhOgAsakta sA jIvatyapi mRta bhavati| 7 ataEva tA yad anindita bhavEyUstadartham EtAni tvayA nidizyantAM| 8 yadi kazcit svajAtIyAn lOkAn vizESataH svIyaparijanAM na pAlayati tarhi sa vizvAsAd bhraSTO 'pyadhamazca bhavati| 9 vidhavAvargE yasyA gaNanA bhavati tayA SaSTivatsarEbhyO nyUnavayaskaya na bhavitavyaM; aparaM pUrvvam EkasvAmika bhUtvA 10 sA yat zizupOSa nEnAtithisEvanE na pavitralOkAnAM caraNaprakSAlanE na kliSTAnAM upakArE na sarvvavidhasatkarmmaAcaraNE na ca satkarmmakaraNAt sukhyAtiprApta bhavEt tadapyAvazyakaM| 11 kintu yuvatI rvidhavA na gRhAna yataH khrISTasya vaiparItya na tAsAM darpE jAtE tA vivAham icchanti| 12 tasmAcca pUrvvadharmaM parityajya daNpAnIya bhavanti| 13 anantaraM tA gRhAd gRhaM paryyaTantya AlasyaM zikSantE kEvalamAlasyaM nahi kintvanarthakAlapaM parAdhikAracarccAnjcaApi zikSamANA anucitAni vAkyAni bhASantE| 14 atO mamEcchEyaM yuvatyo vidhavA vivAhaM kurvvatAm apatyavatyo bhavantu gRhakarmma kurvvatAnjcaEtthaM vipakSaya kimapi nindAdvArAM na dadatu| 15 yata itaH pUrvvam api kAzcit zayatAnasya pazcAdgAminyO jAtAH| 16 aparaM vizvAsinyA vizvAsino vA kasyApi parivArANAM madhyE yadi vidhavA vidyantE tarhi sa tAH pratipAlayatu tasmAt samitau bhArE 'nArOpitE satyavidhavANAM pratipAlanaM karttuM tayA zakyatE| 17 yE prAnjcaH samitiM samyag adhitiSThanti vizESata IzvaravAkyEnOpadEzE na ca yE yatnaM vidadhate tE dviguNasyAdarasya yOgya mAnyantAM| 18 yasmAt zAstrE likhitamidamAstE, tvaM zasyamarddakavRSasyaM mA badhAnEti, aparamapi kAryyakRd vEtanasya yOgyO bhavati| 19 dvau trIn vA sAKSiNO vinA kasyAcit prAcInasya viruddham abhiyOgastvaya na gRhyatAM| 20 aparaM yE pApamAcaranti tAn sarvvESAM samakSaM bhartsayasva tEnAparESAmapi bhIti rjaniSyatE| 21 aham Izvarasya prabhO rylzukhrISTasya manOnItadivyaUtAnAnjca gOcarE tvAm idam AjnjApayAmi tvaM kasyApyanurOdhE na kimapi na kurvvana vinApakSapAtam EtAna vidhIn pAlaya| 22 kasyApi mUrddhi hastAparNaM tvaraya mAkArSIH| parapApAnAnjcaMzI mA bhava| svaM zucim rakSa| 23 aparaM tavOdarapIPayAH punaH puna durbbalatAyAzca nimittam kEvalam tOyaM na pivan kinjcin madyaM piva| 24 kESAnjcit mAnavAnAM pApAni vicArAt pUrvvam kESAnjcit pazcAt prakAzantE| 25 tathaiva satkarmmaNyapi prakAzantE tadanyatha sati pracchannAni sthAtuM na zaknuvanti|

6 yAvanto loka yugadhAriNO dAsAH santi tE svasvasvAminaM pUrNasamAdarayOgyaM manyantAM nO cEd Izvarasya nAmna upadEzasya ca ninda sambhaviSyati| 2 yESAnjca svAminO vizvAsinaH bhavanti taiste bhrAtRtvAt nAvajnEyAH kintu tE karmmaphalabhOginO vizvAsinaH priyAzca bhavanti hEtOH sEvanIya Eva, tvam EtAni zikSaya samupadiza ca| 3 yaH kazcid itarazikSAM karOti, asmAkAM prabhO rylzukhrISTasya hitavAkyAnIzvarabhakte ryOgyAM zikSANjca na svIkarOti 4 sa darpadhmAtaH sarvvatha jnjAnahInazca vivAdai

rvAgyuddhaizca rOGayuktazca bhavati| 5 tAdRzAd bhAvAd IrSyAvirOdhApavAdaduSTAsUyA bhraSTamanasAM satyajnjAnahInAnAm IzvarabhaktiM lAbhOpAyam iva manyamAnAnAM lOkAnAM vivAdAzca jAyantE tAdRzEbhyO lOkEbhyastvaM pRthak tiSTha| 6 saMyatEcchayA yuktA yEzvarabhaktiH sA mahAlAbhOpAyO bhavatiI satyaM| 7 EtajjagatpravEzanakALE'smAbhiH kimapi nAnAyi tattayajanakALE'pi kimapi nEtUM na zakSyata iti nizcitaM| 8 ataEva khAdyAnyAcchAdanAni ca prApyAsmAbhiH santuSTai rbhavitavyaM| 9 yE tu dhaninO bhavitUM cESTantE tE parIkSAYAm unmAthE patanti yE cAbhilASA mAnavAn vinAzE narakE ca majjayanti tAdRzESvajnAnAhitAbhilASEsvapi patanti| 10 yatO'rthaspRhA sarvvESAM duritAnAM mUlAm bhavati tAmavalambya kEcid vizvAsAd abhraMzanta nAnAkIzEzaizca svAn avidhyan| 11 hE Izvarasya loka tvam EtEbhyaH palAyya dharmma Izvarabhakti rvizvAsaH prEma sahiSNuta kSantizcaitAnyAcara| 12 vizvAsarUpam uttamayuddhaM kuru, anantajlvanam Alambasva yatastadarthaM tvam AhUtO 'bhavaH, bahuAkSiNAM samakSanjcOttamAM pratijnjAM svIkRtavAn| (aiōnios g166) 13 aparaM sarvvESAM jIvayiturIzvarasya sAkSad yazca khRISTO yIzUH pantIyapilAtasya samakSam uttamAM pratijnjAM svIkRtavAn tasya sAkSad ahaM tvAm idam AjnjApayAmi| 14 IzvarENa svasamayE prakAzitavyam asmAkAm prabhO ryIzukhrISTasyAgamanaM yAvat tvayA niSkalagkatvEna nirddOSatvEna ca vidhI rakSyatAM| 15 sa IzvaraH saccidAnandaH, advitIyasamrAT, rAjnjAM rAJa, prabhUnAM prabhuH, 16 amaratAyA advitIya AkaraH, agamyatEjOnivAsI, marttyAnAM kEnApi na dRSTaH kEnApi na dRzyazca| tasya gauravaparAkramau sadAtanau bhUyAstAM| AmEn| (aiōnios g166) 17 ihalOkE yE dhaninastE cittasamunnatiM capalE dhanE vizvAsanjca na kurvvatAM kintu bhOgArtham asmabhyaM pracuratvEna sarvvadAtA (aiōn g165) 18 yO'mara Izvarastasmin vizvasantu sadAcAraM kurvvantu satkarmmadhanEna dhaninO sukala dAtArazca bhavantu, 19 yathA ca satyaM jlvanaM pApnuustathA pAratrikAm uttamasampadaM sanjcinvantvEti tvayAdizyantAM| 20 hE tImathiya, tvam upanidhiM gOpaya kAlpanikavidyAyA apavitraM pralApaM virOdhOkinjca tyaja ca, 21 yataH katipayA lOkAstAM vidyAmavalambya vizvAsAd bhraSTA abhavana| prasAdastava sahAyO bhUyAt| AmEn|

2 tImathiyah

1 khrISTEna yIzunA yA jIvanasya pratijnjA tAmadhIzvarasyEcchayA yIzOH khrISTasyaikaH prEritaH paulo'haM svakiyaM priyaM dharmmaputraM tImathiyAM prati patraM likhAmi| 2 tAta IzvarO'smAkAm prabhU rylzukhrISTazca tvayi prasAdaM dayAM zAntinjca kriyAstAM| 3 aham A pUrvvapuruSAT yam IzvaraM pavitramanasA sEvE taM dhanyaM vadanaM kathayAmi, aham ahOrAtraM prArthanAsamayE tvAM nirantaraM smarAmi| 4 yazca vizvAsaH prathamE loyInAmikAyAM tava mAtAmahyAm unIkInAmikAyAM mAtari cAtiSThat tavAntarE'pi tiSThatIti manyE 5 tava taM niSkapaTaM vizvAsaM manasi kurvvan tavAzrupAtaM smaran yathAnandEna praphallo bhavEyaM tadarthaM tava darzanam AkAgkSE| 6 atO hEtO rmama hastArpaNEna labdhO ya Izvarasya varastvayi vidyatE tam ujvAlayituM tvAM smArayAmi| 7 yata IzvarO'smabhyAM bhayajanakam AtmAnam adattvA zaktiprEmasatarKatAnAm Akaram AtmAnaM dattavAn| 8 ataEvsmAkAm prabhumadhi tasya vandidAsaM mAmadhi ca pramANaM dAtuM na trapasva kintvIzvarIyazaktyA susaMvAdasya kRtE duHkhasya sahabhAgI bhava| 9 so'smAn paritrANapAtrANI kRtavAn pavitrENAhvAnEnAhUtavAMzca; asmatkarmmahEtunEti nahi svIyanirUpANasya prasAdasya ca kRtE tat kRtavAn| sa prasAdaH sRSTEH pUrvvakAlE khrISTEna yIzunAsmabhyam adAyI, (aiōnios g166) 10 kintvadhunAsmAkAm paritrAtu ryIzOH khrISTasyAgamanEna prAkAzata| khrISTO mRtyuM parAJitavAn susaMvAdEna ca jIvanam amaratanjca prakAzitavAn| 11 tasya ghOSayitA dUtazcAnyajAtIyAnAM zikSakazcAhaM niyukto'smi| 12 tasmAt kArANat mamAyAM klEzO bhavati tEna mama lajI na jAyatE yatO'haM yasmin vizvasitavAn tamavagato'smi mahAdinaM yAvat mamOpanidhE rgOpanasya zaktistasya vidyata iti nizcitaM jAnAmi| 13 hitadAyakAnAM vAkyAnAm AdarzarUpENa mattaH zrutAH khrISTE yIzau vizvAsaprEmnOH katha dhAraya| 14 aparam asmadantarvAsina pavitrENatmanA tAmuttamAm upanidhiM gOpaya| 15 AziyAdEzlyAH sarvvE mAM tyaktavanta iti tvAM jAnAsi tESAM madhyE phUgillo harmmaginizca vidyEtE| 16 prabhuranISipharasya parivArAn prati kRpAM vidadhAtu yataH sa punaH puna rmAm ApyAyitavAn 17 mama zRgkhalEna na trapitvA rOmAnagarE upasthitisamayE yatnEna mAM mRgayitvA mamOddEzaM prAptavAn| 18 atO vicAradinE sa yathA prabhOH kRpAbhAjanaM bhavEt tAdRzaM varaM prabhustasmai dEyAt| iphiSanagarE'pi sa kati prakArAI rmAm upakRtavAn tat tvAM samyag vEtsi|

2 hE mama putra, khrISTayIzutO yO'nugrahastasya balEna tvAM balavAn bhava| 2 aparaM bahubhiH sAkSibhiH pramanIKRtAM yAM zikSAM zrutavAnasi tAM vizvAsyESu parasmai zikSAdAnE nipuNESu ca lOkESu samarpaya| 3 tvAM yIzukhrISTasyOttamO yOddhEva klEzaM sahasva| 4 yO yuddhaM karOti sa sAMsArikE vyApArE magnO na bhavati kintu svaniyOjayitRE rOcituM cESTatE| 5 aparaM yO mallai ryudhyati sa yadi niyamAnusArENa na yuddhyati tarhi kirITaM na lapsyatE| 6 aparaM yaH kRSivalaH karmma karOti tEna prathamEna phalabhAgina bhavitavyaM| 7 mayA yaducyatE tat tvayA budhyatAM yataH prabhustubhyaM sarvvatra buddhiM dAsyati| 8 mama susaMvAdasya vacanAnusArAd dAyUdvaMzIyAM mRtagaNamadhyAd utthApitanjca yIzuM khrISTaM smara| 9 tatsusaMvAdakArANad ahaM duSkarmmEva bandhanadAparyyantaM klEzaM bhunjJE kintvIzvarasya vAkyam abaddhaM tiSThati| 10 khrISTEna yIzunA yad anantagauravasahitaM paritrANaM jAyatE tadabhirucitai rlOkairapi yat labhyEta tadarthamahaM tESAM nimittaM sarvvANYEtAni saHE| (aiōnios g166) 11 aparam ESA bhAratI satyA yadi vayaM tEna sArddhaM mriyAmahE tarhi tEna sArddhaM jIvivyAmah, yadi ca klEzaM sahAmahE tarhi tEna sArddhaM rAjatvamapi kariSyAmahE| 12 yadi vayaM tam anaggIkurmmostarhi so 'smAnapyanaggIkariSyati| 13 yadi vayaM na vizvAsAmastarhi sa vizvAsyastiSThati yataH svam apahnOtuM na zaknOti| 14 tvamEtAni smArayan tE yathA niSphalaM zrOTRnam bhraMzajanakaM vAgyuddhaM na kuryyastatha

prabhOH samakSaM dRPhaM vinIyAdizal | 15 aparaM tvam Izvarasya sAKSat svAM parIkSitam anindanIyakarmmakAriNanjca satyamatasya vAkyAnAM sadvibhajanE nipuNanjca darzayituM yatasva | 16 kintvapavitra anarthakakatha dURikuru yatastadAlambina uttarOttaram adharMME varddhiSyante, 17 tESAnjca vAkyAM galitakSatavat kSayavarddhako bhaviSyati tESAM madhyE huminAyaH phillItazcEtinAmAnau dvau janau satyamatAd bhraSTau jAtau, 18 mRtAnAM punarutthiti rvyatItEti vadantau kESAnjcid vizvAsam utpATayatazca | 19 tathApIzvarasya bhittimUlam acalam tiSThati tasmiMzcEyaM lipi rmudrAgkitA vidyate | yathA, jAnAti paramEzastu svakIyAn sarvvamAnavAn | apagacchEd adharMMAcca yaH kazcit khrISTANAmakRt | 20 kintu bRhannikEtanE kEvala suvarNamayAni raupyamayANI ca bhAjanAni vidyanta iti tarhi kASThamayAni mRNmayAnyapi vidyante tESAnjca kiyanti sammAnAya kiyantapamAnAya ca bhavanti | 21 atO yadi kazcid EtAdRzEbhyaH svAM pariSkarOti tarhi sa pAvitaM prabhOH kAryyayOgyaM sarvvasatkAryyAyOpayuktaM sammAnArthakanjca bhAjanaM bhaviSyati | 22 yauvanAvasthAyA abhilASastvayA parityajyantAM dharmMO vizvAsaH prEma yE ca zucimanObhiH prabhUM uddizya prArthanAM kurvvate taiH sArddham aikyabhAvazcaitESu tvayA yatnO vidhiyatAM | 23 aparaM tvam anarthakAn ajnjAnAMzca praznAn vAgyuddhOtpAdakAn jnjAtva dURikuru | 24 yataH prabhO rdAsEna yuddham akarttvayAM kintu sarvvAn prati zAntEna zikSAdAnEcchukEna sahiSNuna ca bhavitavyaM, vipakSazca tEna namratvEna cEtitavyAH | 25 tathA kRtE yadIzvaraH satyamatasya jnjAnArthaM tEbhyO manaHparivarttanarUpaM varaM dadyAt, 26 tarhi te yEna zayatAnEna nijAbhilASasAdhanAya dhRtAstasya jAlAt cEtanAM prApyOddhAraM labdhuM zakSyanti |

3 caramadinESu kleZajanakah samaya upasthAsyantIti jAnIhi | 2 yatastAtkAlika loka AtmaprEmiNO 'rthaprEmiNa AtmazlAghinO 'bhimaninO nindakAH pitrOranAjnjAgrAhiNaH kRtaghna apavitraH 3 prItivarjita asandhEya mRSAPavAdinO 'jitEndriyAH pracaNPA bhadradVESiNO 4 vizvAsaghAtaka duHsAhasinO darpadhmAta IzvarAprEmiNaH kintu sukhaprEmiNO 5 bhaktavEzAH kintvasvikRtabhaktiguNA bhaviSyanti; EtAdRzAnAM lOKAnAM saMmargaM parityaja | 6 yatO yE janAH pracchannaM gEhAn pravizanti pApai rbhAragrasta nAnAvidhAbhilASaizcalita yAH kAminyO 7 nityaM zikSantE kintu satyamatasya tattvajnjAnaM prAptuM kadAcit na zaknuvanti ta dAsIvad vazikurvate ca tE tAdRza lOKAH | 8 yAnni ryAmbrizca yathA mUsamaM prati vipakSatvam akurutAM tathaiva bhraSTamanasO vizvAsaviSayE 'grAhyAzcaite loka api satyamataM prati vipakSatAM kurvanti | 9 kintu tE bahudUram agrasarA na bhaviSyanti yatastayO rmUPhata yadvat tadvad tESAMapi mUPhata sarvvadRzyA bhaviSyati | 10 mamOpadEzaH ziSTatAbhiprAyO vizvAsO rdharyyaM prEma sahiSNutOpadravaH kleza 11 AntiyakhiyAyAm ikaniyE lUstrAyAnjca mAM prati yadyad aghaTata yAMzCOpadravAn aham asahE sarvvamEtat tvam avagato'si kintu tatsarvvataH prabhu rmAm udhRtavAn | 12 parantu yAvanto lOKAH khrISTEna yIzunEzvarabhaktim Acaritum icchanti tESAM sarvvESAM upadravo bhaviSyati | 13 aparaM pApiSThAH khalAzca loka bhrAmyanto bhramayantazcOttarOttaram duSTatvEna varddhiSyante | 14 kintu tvAM yad yad azikSathAH, yacca tvayi samarpitam abhUt tasmin avatiSTha, yataH kasmAt zikSAM prApto'si tad vEtsi; 15 yAni ca dharmmazAstrANI khrISTE yIzau vizvAsEna paritrANaprAptayE tvAM jnjAninaM karttuM zaknuvanti tAni tvAM zaizavakAlad avagato'si | 16 tat sarvvam zAstram IzvarasyAtmanA dattaM zikSayai doSabOdhaAya zOdhanAya dharmmavinayAya ca phalayUKtaM bhavati 17 tEna cEzvarasya lOKo nipuNaH sarvvasmai satkarmmaNE susajjazca bhavati |

4 Izvarasya gOcarE yazca yIzuH khrISTaH svIyAgamanakAlE svarAjatvEna jIvatAM mRtAnAnjca lOKAnAM vicAraM kariSyati tasya gOcarE 'haM tvAM idaM dRPham AjnjApayAmi | 2 tvAM vAkyAM ghOSaya kAlE'kAlE cOtsuko bhava pURNaya sahiSNutaya zikSayA ca lOKAn prabOdhaAya

bhartsaya vinayasva ca| 3 yata EtAdRzaH samaya AyAti yasmin loka yathArtham upadEzam
 asahyamAnAH karNakanPUyanaviziSTA bhUtvA nijAbhilASat zikSakAn saMgrahISyanti 4
 satyamatAcca zrOtrANi nivarttya vipathagAminO bhUtvOpAkhyAnESu pravarttiSyantE; 5
 kintu tvAM sarvvaviSayE prabuddhO bhava duHkhabhOgaM svIkuru susaMvAdapracArakasya
 karmma sAdhaya nijaparicaryAM pUrNatvEna kuru ca| 6 mama prANANAm utsargo bhavati
 mama prasthAnakAlazcOpAtiSThat| 7 aham uttamayuddham kRtavAn gantavyamArgasyAntaM
 yAvad dhAvitavAn vizvAsanjca rakSitaVan| 8 zESaM puNyamukuTaM madarthaM rakSitaM
 vidyatE tacca tasmin mahAdinE yathArthavicArakENa prabhunA mahyaM dAyiSyatE kEvalaM
 mahyam iti nahi kintu yAvantO lOkAstasyAgamanam AkAgkSantE tEbhyaH sarvvEbhyO 'pi
 dAyiSyatE| 9 tvAM tvarayA matsamIpam AgantuM yatasva, 10 yatO dImA aihikasaMsAram
 lhamAnO mAM parityajya thiSalanIkIM gatavAn tathA krISki rgAlAtiyAM gatavAn titazca
 dAlmAtiyAM gatavAn| (aiōn g165) 11 kEvalO lUkO mayA sArddhaM vidyatE| tvAM mArkAM sagginaM
 kRtvAgaccha yataH sa paricaryayA mamOpakArI bhaviSyati, 12 tukhikanjcaham iphiSanagaraM
 prESitavAn| 13 yad AcchAdanavastraM trOyAnagarE kArpasya sannidhau mayA nikSiptaM
 tvamAgamanasamayE tat pustakAni ca vizESatazcarmmagranthAn Anaya| 14 kAMsyakAraH
 sikandarO mama bahvaniSTaM kRtavAn prabhustasya karmmaNAM samucitaphalaM dadAtu| 15
 tvamapi tasmAt sAvadhAnAstiSTha yataH so'smAkAM vAkyAnAm ativa vipakSO jAtaH| 16 mama
 prathamapratyuttarasamayE ko'pi mama sahAyO nAbhavat sarvve mAM paryatyajan tAn prati
 tasya dOSasya gaNana na bhUyAt; 17 kintu prabhu rmama sahAyO 'bhavat yathA ca mayA
 ghOSaNa sAdhyEta bhinnajAtlyAzca sarvve susaMvAdaM zRNuyustathA mahyaM zaktim adadat
 tatO 'haM siMhasya mukhAd uddhRtaH| 18 aparaM sarvvasmAd duSkarmmataH prabhu rmAM
 uddhariSyati nijasvarglyarAjyaM nEtum mAM tArayiSyati ca| tasya dhanyavAdaH sadAkAlaM
 bhUyAt| AmEn| (aiōn g165) 19 tvAM priSkAM Akkilam anISipharasya parijanAMzca namaskuru| 20
 irAstaH karinthanagarE 'tiSThat traphimazca pIPitavAt millItanagarE mayA vyahiyata| 21 tvAM
 hEmantakAlAt pUrvvam AgantuM yatasva| ubUlaH pUdi rIInaH klaudiyA sarvve bhrAtarazca
 tvAM namaskurvvatE| 22 prabhu rylzuH khriSTastavAtmanA saha bhUyAt| yuSmAsvanugrahO
 bhUyAt| AmEn|

tItaH

1 anantajIvanasyAzAtO jAtAyA IzvarabhaktE ryOgyasya satyamatasya yat tatvajnjAnaM yazca vizvAsa IzvarasyAbhirucitalOkai rlabhyatE tadarthaM (aiōnios g166) 2 yIzukhrISTasya prErita Izvarasya dAsaH paulO'haM sAdhAraNavizvAsAt mama prakRtaM dharmmaputraM tItaM prati likhami| 3 niSkapaTa Izvara AdikalAt pUrvvaM tat jIvanaM pratijjAtavAn svanirUpitasamayE ca ghOSaNaya tat prakAzitavAn| 4 mama trAturIzvarasyAjnjaya ca tasya ghOSaNAM mayi samarpitam abhUt| asmAkAM tAta IzvaraH paritrAta prabhu rylzukhrISTazca tubhyam anugrahaM dayAM zAntinjca vitaratu| 5 tvaM yad asampUrNakAryyANi sampUrayE rmadyAdEzAcca pratinagaraM prAcInagaNAN niyOjayEstadarthamahaM tvAM krItiyupadvIpE sthApayitva gatavAn| 6 tasmAd yO narO 'nindita EkasyA yOSitaH svAmI vizvAsinAm apacasyAvAdhyatvasya vA dOSENAlipAnAnjca santAnAnAM janako bhavati sa Eva yOgyaH| 7 yatO hEtOradyakSENEzvarasya gRhAdyakSENEvAnindanIyEna bhavitavyaM| tEna svEcchAcAriNA krOdhinA pAnAsaktEna prahArakENa lobhinA vA na bhavitavyaM 8 kintvatithisEvakEna sallokanurAgiNA vinitEna nyAyyEna dhArmmikENa jitEndriyENa ca bhavitavyaM, 9 upadEzE ca vizvastaM vAkyAM tEna dhAritavyaM yataH sa yad yathArthEnOpadEzEna lokAn vinEtum vighnakAriNazca niruttarAn karttuM zaknuyAt tad AvazyakaM| 10 yataste bahavo 'vAdhya anarthakavAkyavAdinaH pravanjacakAzca santi vizESatazchinnatvacAM madhyE kEcit tAdRzA lokaH santi| 11 tESAnjca vAgrOdha Avazyako yataste kutsitalAbhasyAzayAnucitANI vAkyANI zikSayantO nikhilaparivArANAM sumatiM nAzayanti| 12 tESAM svadEzIya EkO bhaviSyadvAdI vacanamidamuktavAn, yathA, krItIyamAnavAH sarvvE sada kApatyavAdinaH| hiMsrajantusamAnaste 'lasAzcOdarabhArataH|| 13 sAkSyamEtat tathyaM, atO hEtOstvAM tAn gAPhaM bhartsaya tE ca yathA vizvAsE svastha bhavEyu 14 ryihUdIyOpAkhyAnESu satyamatabhraSTANAM manAvAnAm AjnjAsu ca manAMsi na nivEzayEyustathAdiza| 15 zucInAM kRtE sarvvANyEva zucIni bhavanti kintu kalagkitAnAm avizvAsinAnjca kRtE zuci kimapi na bhavati yatasteSAM buddhayaH samvEdAzca kalagkitAH santi| 16 Izvarasya jnjAnaM tE pratijAnanti kintu karmabhistad anagIkurvvatE yataste garhitA anAjnjAgrAhiNaH sarvvasatkarmmaNazcAyOgyAH santi|

2 yathArthasyOpadEzasya vAkyANI tvaya kathyantAM 2 vizESataH prAcinalOkA yathA prabuddha dhIra vinIta vizvAsE prEmni sahiSNutAyAnjca svastha bhavEyustadvat 3 prAcInayOSitO'pi yathA dharmmayOgyam AcAraM kuryyuh paranindaka bahumadyapAnasya nighnAzca na bhavEyuH 4 kintu suzikSAkAriNyaH satya Izvarasya vAkyAM yat na nindyEta tadarthaM yuvatIH suzilatAm arthataH patisnEham apatyasnEham 5 vinItim zucitvaM gRhINitvaM saujanyaM svAminighnanjcaAdizEyustathA tvaya kathyatAM| 6 tadvad yUnO'pi vinItayE prabOdahaya| 7 tvanjca sarvvaviSayE svaM satkarmmaNAM dRSTantaM darzaya zikSayAnjcaAvikRtatvaM dhIratAM yathArthaM 8 nirdDOSanjca vAkyAM prakAzaya tEna vipakSO yuSmAkam apavAdasya kimapi chidraM na prApya trapISyate| 9 dAsAzca yat svaprabhUnAM nighnAH sarvvaviSayE tuSTijanakAzca bhavEyuH pratyuttaram na kuryyuh 10 kimapi nApaharEyuH kintu pUrNAM suvizvastatAM prakAzayEyuriti tAn Adiza| yata EvamprakArENasmakaM trAturIzvarasya zikSA sarvvaviSayE tai rbhUSitavya| 11 yatO hEtOstrANAJanaka IzvarasyAnugrahaH sarvvAn manAvAn pratyuditavAn 12 sa cAsmAn idaM zikSyati yad vayam adharmmaM sAMsArikAbhilASAMzcanaggikRtya vinitatvEna nyAyEnEzvarabhaktya cEhalOke Ayu ryApayAmaH, (aiōn g165) 13 paramasukhasyAzAm arthatO 'smAkAM mahata Izvarasya trANakarttu rylzukhrISTasya prabhAvasyodayaM pratikSAMahE| 14 yataH sa yathAsmAn sarvvasmAd adharmmAt mOcayitva nijAdhikArasvarUpaM

satkarmmasUtsukam Ekam prajAvargaM pAvayEt tadartham asmAkaM kRTE AtmadAnaM
kRtavAn| 15 EtAni bhASasva pUrNasAmarthyEna cAdiza prabOdhyaya ca, kO'pi tvAM
nAvamanyatAM|

3 tE yathA dEzAdhipAnAM zAsakAnAnjca nighna AjnjAgrAhiNzca sarvvasmai satkarmmaNE
susajjAzca bhavEyuH 2 kamapi na nindEyu rnivvirOdhyayaH kSANTAzca bhavEyuH
sarvvAn prati ca pUrNaM mRdutvaM prakAzayEyuzcEti tAN Adiza| 3 yataH pUrvvaM
vayamapi nirbbOdha anAjnjAgrAhiNO bhrAntA nAnAbhilASANAM sukhAnAnjca dAsEyA
duSTatvErSyAcAriNO ghrNitaH parasparaM dvESiNazzAbhavAmaH| 4 kintvasmAkAM
trAturizvarasya yA dayA marttyAnAM prati ca yA prItistasyAH prAdurbhAve jATE 5 vayam
AtmakREbhyO dharmmakarmmabhyastannahi kintu tasya kRpAtaH punarjanmarUpENa
prakSAlanEna pravitrasyAtmanO nUtankaraNEna ca tasmAt paritrANAM prAptaH 6 sa
cAsmAkAM trAtra yIzukhrISTEnAsmadupari tam AtmAnaM pracuratvEna vRSTavAn| 7
itthaM vAyAM tasyAnugrahENa sapuNyibhUya pratyAzayAnantajIvanasyAdhikAriNO jAtAH|
(aiōnios g166) 8 vAkyamEtad vizvasanIyam atO hEtOrIzvarE yE vizvasitavantaste yathA
satkarmmANyanutiSThEyustatha tAN dRPham AjnjApayEti mamAbhimataM|tAnyEvOttamAni
mAnavEbhyaH phaladAni ca bhavanti| 9 mUPhEbhyaH praznavaMzAvalivivAdEbhyO vyavasthAyA
vitaNPAbhyazca nivarttasva yataStA niSphala anarthakAzca bhavanti| 10 yO janO bibhistsustam
EkavAraM dvirvva prabOdhyaya dUrIkuru, 11 yataStAdRzO janO vipathagAmI pApiSTha
AtmadOSakazca bhavatIti tvayA jnjAyatAM| 12 yadAham ArttimAM tuktikaM vA tava samIpaM
prESayiSyAmi tadA tvaM niKapalau mama samIpaM AgantuM yatasva yataStatraivAhaM
zItakAlaM yApayituM matim akArSaM| 13 vyavasthApakaH sInA ApalluzcaitayOH kasyApyabhAvO
yanna bhavEt tadarthaM tau yatnEna tvayA visRjyEtAM| 14 aparam asmadiyalOkA yanniSphala
na bhavEyustadarthaM prayOjanlyOpakArAyA satkarmmANyanuSThAtuM zikSantAM| 15 mama
sagginaH savvE tvAM namaskurvate| yE vizvasAd asmAsu prIyantE tAN namaskuru; sarvvESu
yuSmAsvanugrahO bhUyAt| AmEn|

philOmOnaH

1 khriSTasya yIzO rbandidAsaH paulastIthiyanAmA bhrAta ca priyaM sahakAriNaM phillmOnaM
2 priyaM AppiyAM sahasEnAm ArkhippaM phillmOnasya gRHE sthitAM samitinjca prati
patraM likhataH| **3** asmAkaM tAta IzvaraH prabhu rylzukhriSTazca yuSmAn prati zAntim
anugrahanjca kriyAstAM| **4** prabhuM yIzuM prati sarvvaN pavitralOkAn prati ca tava
prEmavizvAsayO vrRtAntaM nizamyAhaM **5** prArthanAsamayE tava nAmOccArayan nirantaraM
mamEzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmi| **6** asmAsu yadyat saujanyaM vidyatE tat sarvvaM khriSTaM
yIzuM yat prati bhavatIti jnjAnAya tava vizvAsamUlika dAnazllata yat saphala bhavEt
tadaham icchAmi| **7** hE bhrAtaH, tvayA pavitralOkAnAM prANa ApyAyita abhavan EtasmAt
tava prEmnAsmAkaM mahAn AnandaH sAntvanA ca jAtaH| **8** tvayA yat karttavyaM tat
tvAm AjnjApayituM yadyapyahaM khriSTEnAtIvOtsuko bhavEyaM tathApi vRddha **9** idAnIM
yIzukhriSTasya bandidAsazcaivambhUto yaH paulaH sO'haM tvAM vinEtum varaM manyE| **10**
ataH zRgkhalabaddhO'haM yamajanayaM taM madlyatanayam OnISimam adhi tvAM vinayE| **11**
sa pUrvvaM tavAnupakaraka AsIt kintvidAnIM tava mama cOpakAri bhavati| **12** tamEvAhaM
tava samIpaM prESayAmi, atO madlyaprANasvarUpaH sa tvayAnugRhyatAM| **13** susaMvAdasya
kRtE zRgkhalabaddhO'haM paricArakamiva taM svasannidhau varttayitum aicchaM| **14**
kintu tava saujanyaM yad balEna na bhUtvA svEcchAyAH phalaM bhavEt tadarthaM tava
sammatiM vinA kimapi karttavyaM nAmanyE| **15** kO jAnAti kSaNakAlArthaM tvattastasya
vicchEdO'bhavad EtasyAyam abhiprAyO yat tvam anantakAlArthaM taM lapsyasE (aiōnios
g166) **16** puna rdAsamiva lapsyasE tannahi kintu dAsAt zrESThaM mama priyaM tava ca
zArIrikasambandhAt prabhusambandhAcca tatO'dhikaM priyaM bhrAtaramiva| **17** atO hEtO ryadi
mAM sahabhAginaM jAnAsi tarhi mAmiva tamanugRhaNa| **18** tEna yadi tava kimapyaparAddhaM
tubhyaM kimapi dhAryatE vA tarhi tat mamEti viditvA gaNaya| **19** ahaM tat parizOtsyAmi,
Etat paulO'haM svahastEna likhAmi, yatastvam svaprANAn api mahyaM dhAryasi tad
vaktuM nEcchAmi| **20** bhO bhrAtaH, prabhOH kRtE mama vAnjchAM pUraya khriSTasya kRtE
mama prANAn ApyAyaya| **21** tavAjnjAgrAhitvE vizvasya mayA Etat likhyatE mayA yaducyatE
tatO'dhikaM tvayA kAriSyata iti jAnAmi| **22** tatkaraNasamayE madarthamapi vAsagRhaM
tvayA sajjlkriyatAM yatO yuSmAkaM prArthanAnAM phalarUpO vara ivAhaM yuSmabhyaM
dAyiSyE mamEti pratyAzA jAyatE| **23** khriSTasya yIzAH kRtE mayA saha bandiripAphrA **24** mama
sahakAriNO mArka AriSTarkhO dIma lUkazca tvAM namaskAraM vEdayanti| **25** asmAkaM
prabhO rylzukhriSTasyAnugraho yuSmAkam AtmanA saha bhUyAt| AmEn|

ibriNaH

1 purA ya IzvarO bhaviSyadvAdibhiH pitRlOkEbhyO nAnAsamayE nAnAprakAraM kathitavAn **2** sa Etasmin zESakAlE nijaputrENasmabhyaM kathitavAn| sa taM putraM sarvvAdhikAriNaM kRtavAn tEnaiva ca sarvvajaganti sRSTavAn| (aiōn g165) **3** sa putrastasya prabhAvasya pratibimbastasya tattvasya mUrttizcAsti svIyazaktivAkyEna sarvvaM dhattE ca svaprANairasmAkAm pApamArjjanaM kRtvA UrddhvasthAnE mahAmahimnO dakSiNapArzvE samupaviSTavAn| **4** divyadUtagaNAD yathA sa viziSTanAmnO 'dhikAri jAtastathA tEbhyO'pi zrESThO jAtaH| **5** yatO dUtAnAM madhyE kadAcidIzvarENEdaM ka uktaH? yathA, "madIyatanayO 'si tvam adyaiva janitO mayA|" punazca "ahaM tasya pitA bhaviSyAmi sa ca mama putrO bhaviSyati|" **6** aparaM jagati svakiyAdvitIyaputrasya punarAnayanakAlE tEnOktaM, yathA, "Izvarasya sakalai rdUtairESa Eva praNamyatAM|" **7** dUtAn adhi tEnEdam uktaM, yathA, "sa karOti nijAn dUtAn gandhavAhasvarUpakAn| vahnazikhAsvarUpAMzca karOti nijasEvakAn|" **8** kintu putramuddizya tEnOktaM, yathA, "hE Izvara sadA sthAyI tava siMhAsanaM bhavEt| yAthArthyasya bhavEdaNPo rAjadaNPastvadIyakaH| (aiōn g165) **9** puNyE prEma karOSi tvAM kinjcAdharmmam RtIyasE| tasmAd ya Iza IzastE sa tE mitragaNAdapi| adhikAhlAdataiIEna sEcanaM kRtavAn tava||" **10** punazca, yathA, "hE prabhO pRthivImUlam Adau saMsthApitaM tvayA| tathA tvadIyahastEna kRtaM gaganamaNPalaM| **11** imE vinaMkSyatastvantu nityamEvAvatiSThasE| idantu sakalaM vizvaM saMjariSyati vastravat| **12** sagkOcitaM tvayA tattu vastravat parivartsyatE| tvantu nityaM sa EvAsI nrirantAstava vatsarAH||" **13** aparaM dUtAnAM madhyE kaH kadAcidIzvarENEdamuktaH? yathA, "tavArIn pAdapIThaM tE yAvannahi karOmyahaM| mama dakSiNadigbhAgE tAvat tvaM samupAviza||" **14** yE paritrANasyAdhikAriNO bhaviSyanti tESAM paricaryyArthaM prESyamaNAH sEvanakAriNa AtmAnaH kiM tE sarvve dUtA nahi?

2 atO vayaM yad bhramasrOtasA nApanIyAmahE tadarthamasmAbhi ryadyad azrAvi tasmin manAMsi nidhAtavyAni| **2** yatO hEtO dUtaiH kathitaM vAKyaM yadyamOgham abhavat yadi ca tallagghanakAriNE tasyAgrAhakAya ca sarvvasmai samucitaM danPam adIyata, **3** tarhyasmAbhistAdRzaM mahAparitrANam avajnjAya kathaM rakSA prApsyatE, yat prathamataH prabhunA prOktaM tatO'smAn yAvat tasya zrOtrbhiH sthirikRtaM, **4** aparaM lakSaNairadbhutakarmmabhi rvididhazaktiprakAzEna nijEcchAtaH pavitrasyAtmanO vibhAgEna ca yad IzvarENa pramanIkRtam abhUt| **5** vayaM tu yasya bhAvirAjyasya kathAM kathayAmaH, tat tEn divyadUtAnAm adhnIkRtamiti nahI| **6** kintu kutrApi kazcit pramanAM IdRzaM dattavAn, yathA, "kiM vastu mAnavO yat sa nityaM saMsmariyatE tvayA| kiM vA mAnavasantaNO yat sa AlOcyate tvayA| **7** divyadatagaNEbhyaH sa kinjcin nyUnaH kRtastvayA| tEjOgauravarUpENa kirITena vibhUSitaH| sRSTaM yat tE karAbhyAM sa tatprabhutvE niyOjitaH| **8** caraNAdhazca tasyaiva tvayA sarvvaM vazikRtaM||" tEna sarvvaM yasya vazikRtaM tasyAvazIbhUtAm kimapi nAvazESitaM kintvadhunApi vayaM sarvvAni tasya vazIbhUtAni na pazyAmaH| **9** tathApi divyadUtagaNEbhyO yAH kinjcin nyUnIkRto"bhavat taM yIzumu mRtyubhOgahEtOstEjOgauravarUpENa kirITena vibhUSitaM pazyAmaH, yata IzvarasyAnugrahAt sa sarvvesAM kRtE mRtyum asvadata| **10** aparanjca yasmai yEna ca kRtsnaM vastu sRSTaM vidyatE bahusantaNAnAM vibhavAyAnayanakAlE tESAM paritrANAgarasasya duHkhabhOgEna siddhikaraNamapi tasyOpayuktam abhavat| **11** yataH pAvakaH pUyamAnAzca sarvve EkasmAdEvOtpanna bhavanti, iti hEtOH sa tAn bhrAtRn vaditum na lajjate| **12** tEna sa uktavAn, yathA, "dyOtayiSyAmi tE nAma bhrAtRnam madhyatO mama| parantu samitE rmadhyE kariSyE tE prazaMsanaM||" **13** punarapi, yathA, "tasmin vizvasya sthAtAhaM|" punarapi, yathA, "pazyAham apatyAni ca dattAni mahyam IzvarAt|" **14** tESAM apatyAnAM rudhirapalalaviziSTatvAt so'pi tadvat tadvizisto'bhUt tasyAbhIprAyO'yaM yat

sa mRtyubalAdhikAriNaM zayatAnaM mRtyuna balahInaM kuryyAt 15 yE ca mRtyubhayAd yAvajjivanaM dAsatvasya nighna Asan tAn uddhAryEt| 16 sa dUtAnAm upakArI na bhavati kintvibrAhImO vaMzasyaivOpakArI bhavati| 17 aTO hEtOH sa yathA kRpAvAn prajAnAM pApazOdhanArtham IzvarOddEzyaviSayE vizvAsyO mahAyAjako bhavEt tadarthaM sarvvaviSayE svabhRtRNAM sadRzIbhavanaM tasyOcitam AsIt| 18 yataH sa svayaM parIkSAM gatVA yaM duHkhabhOgam avagataStEna parIkSAkrAntAn upakarttuM zaknOti|

3 hE svargIyasyAhvAnasya sahabhAginah pavitrabhRAtarah, asmAKaM dharmmapratijnjAyA dUtO'grasarazca yO yIzutam AlOcadhvaM| 2 mUsA yadvat tasya sarvvaparivAramadhyE vizvAsya AsIt, tadvat ayamapi svaniyOjakasya samIpE vizvAsyO bhavati| 3 parivArAcca yadvat tatsThApayituradhikaM gauravaM bhavati tadvat mUsasO'yaM bahutaragauravasya yOgyO bhavati| 4 Ekaikasya nivEzanasya parijanAnAM sthApayitA kazcid vidyatE yazca sarvvasthApayitA sa Izvara Eva| 5 mUsAzca vakSyamANAnAM sAKSi bhRtya iva tasya sarvvaparijanamadhyE vizvAsyO'bhavat kintu khRISTastasya parijanAnAmadhyakSa iva| 6 vayaM tu yadi vizvAsasyOtsAhaM zlAghananjca zESaM yAvad dhArayAmastarhi tasya parijana bhavAmaH| 7 aTO hEtOH pavitrENatmanA yadvat kathitaM, tadvat, "adya yUYaM kathAM tasya yadi saMzrOtumicchatha| 8 tarhi purA parIkSAYa dinE prAntaramadhyataH| madAjnjAnigrahasthAnE yuSmAbhistu kRtaM yathA| tathA mA kurutEdAnIM kaThinAni manAMsi vah| 9 yuSmAKaM pitarastatra matparIkSAM akurvavata| kurvvadbhi rmE'nusandhAnAM tairadRzyanta matkriyAH| catvAriMzatsamA yAvat krudhdvAhantu tadanvayE| 10 avAdiSam imE lOkA bhrAntAntaHkaraNAH sada| mAMakInAni vartmAni parijananti nO imE| 11 iti hEtOrahaM kOPat zapathaM kRtavAn imaM| prEvEkSyatE janairEtaI rna vizrAmasthalaM mama||" 12 hE bhrAtarah sAvadhAnA bhavata, amarEzvarAt nivarttakO yO'vizvAsastadyuktaM duSTAntaHkaraNaM yuSmAKaM kasyApi na bhavatu| 13 kintu yAvad adyanAma samayO vidyatE tAvad yuSmanmadhyE kO'pi pApasya vanjcanayA yat kaThOrIkRtO na bhavEt tadarthaM pratidinaM parasparam upadizata| 14 yatO vayaM khRISTAsyAMzinO jAtAH kintu prathamavizvAsasya dRPhatvam asmAbhiH zESaM yAvad amOghaM dhArayitavyaM| 15 adya yUYaM kathAM tasya yadi saMzrOtumicchatha, tarhyAjnjAlagghanasthAnE yuSmAbhistu kRtaM yathA, tathA mA kurutEdAnIM kaThinAni manAMsi va iti tEna yaduktaM, 16 tadanusArAd yE zrutvA tasya kathAM na gRHItavantastE kE? kiM mUsasa misaradEzAd AgatAH sarvvE lOkA nahi? 17 kEbhyO vA sa catvAriMzadvarSANi yAvad akrudhyat? pApAM kurvvatAM yESAM kuNapAH prAntarE 'patan kiM tEbhyO nahi? 18 pravEkSyatE janairEtaI rna vizrAmasthalaM mamEti zapathaH kESAM viruddhaM tEnAkAri? kim avizvAsinAM viruddhaM nahi? 19 atastE tat sthAnaM pravESTum avizvAsAt nAzaknuvan iti vayaM vlkSAMahE|

4 aparaM tadvizrAmaprAptEH pratijnjA yadi tiSThAti tarhyasmAKaM kazcit cEt tasyAH phalEna vanjcitO bhavEt vayam EtasmAd bibhImaH| 2 yatO 'smAKaM samIpE yadvat tadvat tESAM samIpE'pi susaMvAdaH pracArItO 'bhavat kintu taiH zrutaM vAKyaM tAn prati niSphalam abhavat, yataStE zrOTarO vizvAsEna sArddhaM tannAmizrayan| 3 tad vizrAmasthAnaM vizvAsibhirasmAbhiH pravizyate yataStEnOktaM, "ahaM kOPat zapathaM kRtavAn imaM, pravEkSyatE janairEtaI rna vizrAmasthalaM mama||" kintu tasya karmmANi jagataH sRSTikAlat samAptAni santi| 4 yataH kasmiMzcit sthAnE saptamaM dinamadhi tEnEdam uktaM, yathA, "IzvaraH saptamE dinE svakRtEbhyaH sarvvakarmmabhYO vizazrAma||" 5 kintvEtasmin sthAnE punastEnOcyate, yathA, "pravEkSyatE janairEtaI rna vizrAmasthalaM mama||" 6 phalatastat sthAnaM kaizcit pravESTavyaM kintu yE purA susaMvAdaM zrutavantastairavizvAsAt tanna praviSTam, 7 iti hEtOH sa punaradyanAmakAM dinaM nirUpya dirghakALE gatE'pi pUrvvOkTAM vAcam dAyUda kathayati, yathA, "adya yUYaM kathAM tasya yadi saMzrOtumicchatha, tarhi

ma kurutEdAniM kaThinAni manAMsi vaH| 8 aparaM yihOzUyO yadi tAn vyazrAmayiSyat tarhi tataH param aparasya dinasya vAg IzvarENA nAkathayiSyata| 9 ata Izvarasya prajAbhiH karttavya Eko vizrAmastiSThati| 10 aparam IzvarO yadvat svakRtakarmmabhyO vizrAmyati| 11 atO vayaM tad vizrAmasthAnaM pravISTO janO'pi svakRtakarmmabhyO vizrAmyati| 12 Izvarasya vAdO'maraH prabhAvaviziSTazca sarvvasmAd dvidhArakhaggAdapi tikSNaH, aparaM prANatmanO rgranthimajjayOzca paribhEdAya vicchEdakArI manasazca sagkalpAnAm abhiprEtAnAnjca vicArakaH| 13 aparaM yasya samIpE svIyA svIyA kathAsmAbhiH kathayitavyA tasyAgOcaraH ko'pi prANI nAsti tasya dRSTau sarvvamEvAnAvRtaM prakAzitanjcAstE| 14 aparaM ya uccatamaM svargaM praviSta EtAdRza Eko vyaktirarthata Izvarasya putrO ylzurasmAkaM mahAyAjako'sti, atO hEtO rvayaM dharmmapratijnjAM dRPham AlambAmahai| 15 asmAkaM yO mahAyAjako 'sti so'smAkaM duHkhai rduHkhitO bhavitum azakto nahi kintu pApaM vinA sarvvaviSayE vayamiva parikSitaH| 16 ataEva kRpAM grahItuM prayOjanIyOpakArArtham anugrahaM prAptunjca vayam utsAhEnAnugrahasiMhAsanasya samIpaM yAmah|

5 yaH kazcit mahAyAjako bhavati sa mAnavAnAM madhyAt nItaH san mAnavAnAM kRta IzvarOddEzyaviSayE'rthata upahARANAM pApArthakabalInAnjca dAna niyujyate| 2 sa cAjnjAnAM bhrAntAnAnjca lOkAnAM duHkhE na duHkhi bhavitum zaknOti, yatO hEtOH sa svayamapi daurbbalayavESTito bhavati| 3 EtasmAt kAranaAcca yadvat lOkAnAM kRte tadvad AtmakRte'pi pApArthakabalidAnaM tE na karttavyaM| 4 sa ghOccapadaH svEcchAtaH kEnApi na gRhyate kintu hARona iva ya IzvarENahUyate tEnaiva gRhyate| 5 EvamprakArENA khrISTO'pi mahAyAjakatvaM grahituM svIyagauravaM svayaM na kRtavAn, kintu "madIyatanayo'si tvam adyaiva janito mayeti" vAcam yastam bhASitavAn sa Eva tasya gauravaM kRtavAn| 6 tadvad anyagItE'pIdamuktaM, tvaM malkISEdakaH zrENyAM yAjako'si sadAtanaH| (aiōnios g165) 7 sa ca dEhavAsakAlE bahukrandanEnAzrupAtE na ca mRtyuta uddharaNE samarthasya pituH samIpe punaH punarvinatiM prarthanAnjca kRtvA tatphalarUpiNIM zagkAtO rakSAM prApya ca 8 yadyapi putro'bhavat tathApi yairaklyata tairAjnjAgrahaNam azikSata| 9 itthaM siddhihUya nijAjnjAgrAhiNAM sarvvESAM anantaparitrANasya kAranaSvarUpO 'bhavat| (aiōnios g166) 10 tasmAt sa malkISEdakaH zrENibhukto mahAyAjaka IzvarENakhyAtaH| 11 tamadhyasmAkaM bahukathAH kathayitavyAH kintu tAH stabdhakarNai ryuSmAbhi rdurgamyAH| 12 yatO yUyAM yadyapi samayasya dirghatvAt zikSaka bhavitum azakSyata tathApiIzvarasya vAkyAnAM yA prathamA varNamAla tAmadhi zikSaprApti ryuSmAkaM punarAvazyaka bhavati, tathA kaThinadravyE nahi kintu dugdhe yuSmAkaM prayOjanam AstE| 13 yO dugdhapAyI sa zizurEvEtikArANat dharmmavAkyE tatparO nAsti| 14 kintu sadasadvicArE yESAM cEtAMsi vyavahArENA zikSitAni tAdRzAnAM siddhalOkAnAM kaThOradravyESu prayOjanamasti|

6 vayaM mRtjanakakarmmabhyO manaHparAvarttanam IzvarE vizvAsO majjanazikSanaM hastArpaNaM mRtalOkAnAm utthAnam 2 anantakAlasthAyivicArAjnjA caitaIH punarbhittimUlaM na sthApayantaH khriSTaviSayakaM prathamOpadEzaM pazcAtkRtya siddhiM yAvad agrasarA bhavama| (aiōnios g166) 3 IzvarasyAnumatya Ca tad asmAbhiH kArI Syate| 4 ya EkakRtvO dIptimaya bhUtva svargIyavararasam AsvaditavantaH pavitrasyAtmanO'MzinO jAta 5 Izvarasya suvAkyAM bhAvikAlasya zaktinjcAsvaditavantazca tE bhraSTva yadi (aiōnios g165) 6 svamanObhirIzvarasya putraM punaH kruzE ghnanti lajjiAspadaM kurvvate ca tarhi manaHparAvarttanAya punastAn navinikarttuM ko'pi na zaknOti| 7 yatO yA bhUmiH svOpari bhUyAH patitaM vRSTiM pivati tatphalAdhikAriNAM nimittam istAni zAkAdInyutpAdayati sa IzvarAd AziSaM prApta| 8 kintu yA bhUmi rgOkSurakaNTakavRkSan utpAdayati sa na grAhyA zApArha ca zESE tasya dAhO bhaviSyati| 9 hE priyatamaH, yadyapi vayam EtAdRzaM vAkyAM

bhASAmahE tathApi yUyaM tata utkRSTAH paritrANapathasya pathikAzcAdhva iti vizvasAmah| 10 yatO yuSmAbhiH pavitralOkAnAM ya upakArO 'kAri kriyatE ca tEnEzvarasya nAmnE prakAzitaM prEma zramanjca vismarttum IzvarO'nyAyakArI na bhavati| 11 aparaM yuSmAkam EkaikO janO yat pratyAzApUraNArthaM zESaM yAvat tamEva yatnaM prakAzayEdityaham icchAmi| 12 ataH zithiLa na bhavata kintu yE vizvAsEna sahiSNutayA ca pratijnjAnAM phalAdhikAriNO jAtAstESAM anugAminO bhavata| 13 IzvarO yadA ibrAhImE pratyajAnAt tada zrESThasya kasyApyaparasya nAmnA zaphaM karttuM nAzaknOt, atO hEtOH svanAmnA zaphaM kRtvA tEnOktaM yathA, 14 "satyam ahaM tvAm AziSaM gadiSyAmi tavAnvayaM varddhayiSyAmi ca|" 15 anEna prakArENa sa sahiSNutAM vidhAya tasyAH pratyAzAyAH phalaM labdhavAn| 16 atha mAnavAH zrESThasya kasyacit nAmnA zapante, zaphazca pramANArthaM tESAM sarvvavivAdAntakO bhavati| 17 ityasmin IzvaraH pratijnjAyAH phalAdhikAriNaH svlyamantraNaya amOghatAM bAhulyatO darzayitumicchana zaphaEna svpratijnjAM sthirikRtavAn| 18 ataEva yasmin anRtakathanam Izvarasya na sAdhyaM tAdRzEnAcalEna viSayadvayEna sammukhastharakSasthalasya prAptayE palAyitAnAm asmAkAM sudRPhA sAntvanA jAyatE| 19 sA pratyAzAsmAkAM manOnaukAyA acalO laggarO bhUtva vicchEdakavastrasyAbhyantaram praviSTA| 20 tatraivaSmAkAM agrasarO yIzuH pravizya malkISEdakaH zrENyAM nityasthAyI yAjako'bhavat| (aiõn g165)

7 zAlamasya rAjA sarvvOparisthasyEzvarasya yAjakazca san yO nRpatInAM mArANat pratyAgatam ibrAhImaM sAkSatkRtyAziSaM gaditavAn, 2 yasmai cEbrAhIm sarvvadravyanAM dazamAMzaM dattavAn sa malkISEdak svanAmno'rthEna prathamato dharmmarAjah pazcat zAlamasya rAjArthataH zAntirAjO bhavati| 3 aparaM tasya pitA mAta vaMzasya nirNaya AyuSa Arambho jIvanasya zESazcaitESAM abhAVO bhavati, itthaM sa Izvaraputrasya sadRzikRtaH, sa tvanantakAlaM yAvad yAjakastiSThati| 4 ataEvAsmAkAM pUrvvapuruSa ibrAhIm yasmai luThitadvavyANAM dazamAMzaM dattavAn sa kIdRk mahAn tad ALOcayata| 5 yAjakatvaprAptA lEvEH santAnA vyavasthAnusArENa lOkEbhyO'rthata ibrAhImO jAtEbhyAH svIyabhrAtRbhyO dazamAMzagrahaNasyAdEzaM labdhavantaH| 6 kintvasau yadyapi tESAM vaMzat nOtpannastathApi ibrAhImO dazamAMzaM gRhItavAn pratijnjAnAM adhikAriNam AziSaM gaditavAMza| 7 aparaM yah zrEyAn sa kSudratarAyAziSaM dadAtityatra ko'pi sandEho nAsti| 8 aparaM idAnIM yE dazamAMzaM gRhInti tE mRtyOradhInA mAnavAH kintu tadAnIM yO gRhItavAn sa jIvatItipramANaprAptah| 9 aparaM dazamAMzagrahi lEvirapIbrAhImdvArA dazamAMzaM dattavAn Etadapi kathayitum zakyatE| 10 yatO yadA malkISEdak tasya pitaram sAkSAT kRtavAn tadAnIM sa lEviH pitururasyAsIt| 11 aparaM yasya sambandhE loka vyavasthAM labdhavantastEna lEvIyayAjakavargENa yadi siddhiH sambhaviSyat tarhi hARONasya zrENyA madhyAd yAjakaM na nirUpyEzvarENa malkISEdakaH zrENyA madhyAd aparasyaikasya yAjakasyOtthApanaM kuta Avazyakam bhaviSyat? 12 yatO yAjakavargasya vinimayEna sutarAM vyavasthAyA api vinimayO jAyatE| 13 aparanjca tad vAkyAM yasyOddEzyaM so'parENa vaMzEna saMyukta'sti tasya vaMzasya ca ko'pi kadApi vEdyAH karmma na kRtavAn| 14 vastutastu yaM vaMzamadhi mUsA yAjakatvasyaikAM kathAmapi na kathitavAn tasmin yihUdAvaMzE'smAkAM prabhu rjanma gRhItavAn iti suspaSTaM| 15 tasya spaSTataram aparaM pramANamidaM yat malkISEdakaH sAdRzyavatAparENa tAdRzEna yAjakEnOdEtavyaM, 16 yasya nirUpaNAM zarIrasambandhiyavidhiyuktayA vyavasthAyA na bhavati kintvakSayajIvanayuktayA zaktya bhavati| 17 yata Izvara idaM sAkSyAM dattavAn, yathA, "tvAm malkISEdakaH zrENyAM yAjako'si sadAtanaH|" (aiõn g165) 18 anEnAgravarttinO vidhE durbbalatAyA niSphalatAyazca hEtOrarthato vyavasthaya kimapi siddhaM na jAtamitihEtOstasya lOpO bhavati| 19 yayA ca vayam Izvarasya nikaTavarttinO bhavAma EtAdRzI zrESThApratyAZa saMsthApyatE| 20 aparaM yIzuH zaphaM vinA na niyuktastasmAdapi sa zrESThaniyamasya madhyastho jAtah| 21 yataste zaphaM vinA yAjaka jATAH kintvasau zaphaEna jAtah yataH sa idamuktaH, yathA, 22 "paramEza idaM zEpE

na ca tasmAnnivartsyatE| tvaM malkISEdakaH zrENyAM yAjako'si sadAtanaH|" (aiōn g165) 23 tE ca bahavo yAjaka abhavan yataste mRtyunA nityasthAyitvAt nivAritAH, 24 kintvasAvanantakAlaM yAvat tiSThati tasmAt tasya yAjakatvaM na parivarttanIyaM| (aiōn g165) 25 tato hETO ryE mAnavAstEnEzvarasya sannidhiM gacchanti tAn sa zESaM yAvat paritrAtuM zaknOti yatastESAM kRtE prArthanAM karttuM sa satataM jIvati| 26 aparam asmAkAM tAdRzamaH yAjakasya prayOjanamAsId yaH pavitro 'hiMsako niSkalagkaH pApibhyO bhinnaH svargAdapyucckRtazca syAt| 27 paraM mahAyAjakanAM yathA tathA tasya pratidinaM prathamaM svapApAnAM kRtE tataH paraM lokAnAM pApAnAM kRtE balidAnasya prayOjanaM nAsti yata AtmabalidAnaM kRtvA tad EkakRtvastEna sampAditaM| 28 yatO vyavasthaya yE mahAyAjaka nirUpyantE tE daurbhalyayukta mAnavAH kintu vyavasthataH paraM zapathayuktEna vAkyEna yo mahAyAjako nirUpitaH so 'nantakAlArthaM siddhaH putra Eval (aiōn g165)

8 kathyamanAnAM vAkyAnAM sArO'yam asmAkAM EtAdRza Eko mahAyAjako'sti yaH svargE mahAmahimnaH siMhAsanasya dakSiNapArzvO samupaviSTavAn 2 yacca dUSyAM na manujaiH kintvIzvarEna sthApitaM tasya satyadUSyasya pavitravastUnAnjca sEvakaH sa bhavati| 3 yata Ekaiko mahAyAjako naivEduAnAM ballnAnjca dAnE niyujyate, atO hEOrEtasyApi kinjcid utsarjanIyaM vidyata ityAvazyakaM| 4 kinjca sa yadi prthivyAm asthAsyat tarhi yAjako nAbhaviSyat, yatO yE vyavasthAnusArAt naivEduAni dadatyEtAdRza yAjaka vidyante| 5 tE tu svargIyavastUnAM dRSTAntEna chAyaya ca sEvAmanutiSThanti yatO mUsasi dUSyAM sAdhayitum udyate satIzvarastadEva tamAdiSTavAn phalataH sa tamuktavAn, yathA, "avadhEhi girau tvAM yadyannidarzanaM darzitaM tadvat sarvvAni tvaya kriyantAM|" 6 kintvidAnIm asau tasmAt zrESThaM sEvakapadaM prAptavAn yataH sa zrESThapratijnjAbhiH sthApitasya zrESThaniyamasya madhyasthO'bhavati| 7 sa prathamO niyamO yadi nirddOSO'bhaviSyata tarhi dvitIyasya niyamasya kimapi prayOjanaM nAbhaviSyat| 8 kintu sa dOSamArOpayan tEbhyaH kathayati, yathA, "paramEzvara idaM bhASatE pazya yasmin samayE'ham isrAyElavaMzEna yihUdAvaMzEna ca sArddham EkaM navinaM niyamaM sthirIkariSyAmyEtAdRzaH samaya AyAti| 9 paramEzvarO'paramapi kathayati tESAM pUrvvapuruSANAM misaradEzAd AnayanArthaM yasmin dinE'haM tESAM karaM dhRtvA taiH saha niyamaM sthirIkrtavAn taddinasya niyamAnusArEna nahi yatastai rmama niyame lagghitE'haM tAn prati cintAM nAkaravaM| 10 kintu paramEzvaraH kathayati taddinAt paramahaM isrAyElavaMzIyahi sArddham imaM niyamaM sthirIkariSyAmi, tESAM citte mama vidhIn sthApayiSyAmi tESAM hRtpatrE ca tAn lekhiSyAmi, aparamahaM tESAM IzvarO bhaviSyAmi tE ca mama loka bhaviSyanti| 11 paraM tvaM paramEzvaraM jAnIhItivAkyEna tESAM Ekaiko janaH svaM svaM samIpaVAsinaM bhrAtaranjca puna rna zikSayiSyati yata AkSudrAt mahAntaM yAvat sarvve mAM jnjAsyanti| 12 yatO hEOrahaM tESAM adharmmAn kSamiSyE tESAM pApAnyaparAdhAMzca punaH kadApi na smariSyAmi|" 13 anEna taM niyamaM nUtanaM gaditva sa prathamaM niyamaM purAtanIkRtavAn; yacca purAtanaM jirNAnjca jataM tasya loPO nikaTO 'bhavati|

9 sa prathamO niyama ArAdhanAyA vividharItibhiraihipavitrasthAnEna ca viziSTa AsIt| 2 yatO dUSyamEkaM niramIyata tasya prathamakOSThasya nAma pavitrasthAnamityAsIt tatra dipavRkSO bhOjanAsanaM darzanIyapUpAnAM zrENI cAsIt| 3 tatzpacAd dvitIyAyAstiraSkariNyA abhyantarE 'tipavitrasthAnamitinAmakaM kOSThamAsIt, 4 tatra ca suvarNamayo dhUpAdhAraH paritaH suvarNamaNPita niyamamanjIUSA cAsIt tanmadhyE mAnnAyAH suvarNaghaTO hArONasya manjjaritadanaPastakSitau niyamaprastarau, 5 tadupari ca karuNASanE chAyAkAriNau tEjOmayau kirUbAvAstAm, EtESAM vizesAvRttAntakathanAya nAyAM samayaH| 6 EtESvidRk nirmmitESu yAjaka IzvarasEvAm anutiSThanatO dUSyasya prathamakOSThaM nityaM pravizanti| 7 kintu dvitIyaM kOSThaM prativarSam EkakRtva EkAkina mahAyAjakEna pravizyate

kintvAtmanimittaM lOkAnAm ajnjAnakRtapApAnAnjca nimittam utsarjjanIyaM rudhiram anAdAya tEna na pravizyate| 8 ityanEna pavitra AtmA yat jnjApayati tadidaM tat prathamaM dUSyaM yAvat tiSThati tAvat mahApavitrasthAnagAmI panthA aprakAzitastiSThati| 9 tacca dUSyaM varttamAnasamayasya dRSTAntaH, yatO hEtOH sAmprataM samZOdhanakAlaM yAvad yannirUpitaM tadanusArAt sEvAkAriNO mAnasikasiddhikarANE'samarthAbhiH 10 kEvalaM khAdyapEyESu vividhamajjanESu ca zArIrikarItibhi ryuktAni naivEdyAni balidAnAni ca bhavanti| 11 aparaM bhAvimaggalAnAM mahAyAjakaH khrISTa upasthAyAhastanirmitEnArthata EtatsRSTE rbahirbhUtEna zrESThE na siddhE na ca dUSyENA gatvA 12 chAgAnAM gOvatsAnAM vA rudhiram anAdAya svIyarudhiram AdAyaikakRtva Eva mahApavitrasthAnAM pravizyAnantakAlikAM muktiM prAptavAn| (aiōnios g166) 13 vRSachAgAnAM rudhirENA gavIbhasmanaH prakSEpENA ca yadyazucilOkAH zArIrizucitvAya pUyantE, 14 tarhi kiM manyadhvE yaH sadAtanEnAtmanA niSkalagkabalimiva svamEvEzvarAya dattavAn, tasya khrISTasya rudhirENA yuSmAkAM manAMSyamarEzvarasya sEvAyai kiM mRtyujanakEbhyaH karmmahyO na pavitrikAriSyante? (aiōnios g166) 15 sa nUtananiamasya madhyasthO'bhavat tasyAbhiprAyO'yam yat prathamaniyamalagghanarUpapApEbhyO mRtyunA muktau jAtAyAm AhUtalOkA anantakAlIyasampadaH pratijnjAphalaM labhEran| (aiōnios g166) 16 yatra niyamO bhavati tatra niyamasAdhakasya bale rmRtyunA bhavitavyaM| 17 yatO hatE na balinA niyamaH sthIrIbhavati kintu niyamasAdhako bali ryAvat jIvati tAvat niyamO nirarthakastiSThati| 18 tasmAt sa pUrvvaniemO'pi rudhirapAtaM vinA na sAdhitaH| 19 phalataH sarvvalOkAn prati vyavasthAnusArENA sarvva AjnjAH kathayitvA mUsa jalE na sindUravarNaOmna ESovateRnE na ca sArddhaM gOvatsAnAM chAgAnAnjca rudhiraM gRhItva granthE sarvvalOkESu ca prakSipyababhASE, 20 yuSmAn adhIzvarO yAM niyamaM nirUpitavAn tasya rudhiramEtat| 21 tadvat sa dUSyE'pi sEvArthakESu sarvvapAtrESu ca rudhiraM prakSiptavAn| 22 aparaM vyavasthAnusArENA prAyazaH sarvvANI rudhirENA pariSkriyante rudhirapAtaM vinA pApamOcanaM na bhavati ca| 23 aparaM yAni svargIyavastUnAM dRSTAntAstESAM EtaiH pAvanam Avazyakam AsIt kintu sAKSat svargIyavastUnAm EtEbhyaH zrESThE rbalidAnaiH pAvanamAvazyakaM| 24 yataH khrISTaH satyapavitrasthAnasya dRSTAntarUpaM hastakRtaM pavitrasthAnAM na praviSTavAn kintvasmannimittam idAnIm Izvarasya sAKSAD upasthAtuM svargamEva praviSTaH| 25 yathA ca mahAyAjakaH prativarSaM parazONitamaAdAya mahApavitrasthAnAM pravizati tathA khrISTE na punaH punarAtmOtsargO na karttavayaH, 26 karttavYE sati jagataH sRSTikAlamArabhya bahuvAraM tasya mRtyubhOga Avazyako'bhavat; kintvidAnIM sa AtmOtsargENA pApanAzArtham EkakRtvO jagataH zESakAlE pracakAzE| (aiōn g165) 27 aparaM yathA mAnuSasyaikakRtvO maraNaM tat pazcAd vicArO nirUpitO'sti, 28 tadvat khrISTO'pi bahUnAM pApavahanArthaM balirUpENaikakRtva utsasRjE, aparaM dvitIyavAraM pApAd bhinnaH san yE taM pratIkSantE tESAM paritrANArthaM darzanaM dAsyati|

10 vyavastha bhaviSyannimaggalAnAM chAyAsvarUpA na ca vastUnAM mUrttisvarUpA tatO hEtO rnityaM dIyamAnairEkavidhai rvArSikabalibhiH zaraNagatalOkAn siddhAn karttuM kadApi na zaknOti| 2 yadyazakSyat tarhi tESAM balinAM dAnaM kiM na nyavarttiSyata? yataH sEvAkAriSvEkakRtvaH pavitribhUtESu tESAM ko'pi pApabOdhaH puna rnAbhaviSyat| 3 kintu tai rbalidAnaiH prativatsaraM pApAnAM smAraNaM jAyate| 4 yatO vRSANAM chAgAnAM vA rudhirENA pApamOcanaM na sambhavati| 5 EtatkAraNAt khrISTE na jagat pravizyEdam ucyate, yathA, "nESTva balim na naivEdyaM dEhO mE nirmmitastvayA| 6 na ca tvam balibhi rhavyaiH pApagnai vA pratuSyasi| 7 avAdiSaM tadaivAhaM pazya kurvve samAgamaM| dharmmagranthasya sarge mE vidyate likhita kathA| Iza manO'bhilASaste mayA sampUrayiSyate|" 8 ityasmIn prathamato yESAM dAnaM vyavasthAnusArAd bhavati tAnyadhi tEnEdamuktaM yathA, balinaivEdyahavyAni pApagnanjcOpacarakaM, nEmAni vAnjchasi

tvaM hi na caitESu pratuSyasIti| 9 tataH paraM tEnOktaM yathA, "pazyA manO'bhilASaM tE karttuM kurvvE samAgamaM;" dviItIyam Etad vAkyAM sthirikarttuM sa prathamAM lumpati| 10 tEna manO'bhilASEna ca vayaM yIzukurISTasyaikakRtvaH svazarIrOtsargAt pavitrIkRtA abhavAma| 11 aparam Ekaiko yAjakaH pratidinam upAsanAM kurvvan yaizca pApAni nAzayituM kadApi na zakyantE tAdRzAn EkarUpAn balIn punaH punarutsRjan tiSThati| 12 kintvasau pApanAzakam EkaM baliM datvAnantakAlArtham Izvarasya dakSiNa upavizya 13 yAvat tasya zatravastasya pAdapIThaM na bhavanti tAvat pratIkSamANastiSThati| 14 yata EkEna balidAnEna so'nantakAlArthaM pUyamAnAn lOkAn sAdhitavAn| 15 Etasmin pavitra AtmApayasmAkaM pakSE pramANayati 16 "yatO hEtOstaddinAt param ahaM taiH sArddham imaM niyamaM sthirikariSyAmIti prathamata uktvA paramEzvarENedaM kathitaM, tESAM citte mama vidhIn sthApayiSyAmi tESAM manaHsu ca tAn lEkhiSyAmi ca, 17 aparanjca tESAM pApAnyaparAdhAMzca punaH kadApi na smAriSyAmi|" 18 kintu yatra pApamOcanaM bhavati tatra pApArthakabalidAnaM puna rna bhavati| 19 atO hE bhrAtaraH, yIzO rudhirENa pavitrasthAnapravEzAyAsmAkam utsAho bhavati, 20 yataH so'smadarthaM tiraskariNyArthataH svazarIrENa navInaM jIvanayuktanjcaikaM panthAnaM nirmmitavAn, 21 aparanjEzvarIyaparivArasyAdhyakSa Eko mahAyAjako'smAkamasti| 22 atO hEtOrasmAbhiH saralAntaHkaraNai rDRPhavizvAsaiH pApabOdhat prakSAlitamanObhi nrmmalajale snAtazarIraizcEzvaram upAgatya pratyAzAyAH pratijnjA nizcala dhArayitavyA| 23 yatO yastAm agglkRtavAn sa vizvasanIyaH| 24 aparam prEmni satkriyAsu caikaikasyOtsAhavRddhyartham asmAbhiH parasparaM mantrayitavyaM| 25 aparam katipayalOkA yathA kurvvanti tathAsmAbhiH sabhAkaraNAM na parityaktavyaM parasparam upadESTavyanjca yatastat mahAdinam uttarOttaraM nikaTavartti bhavatiIti yuSmAbhi rDRzate| 26 satyamatasya jnjAnaprApteH paraM yadi vayaM svaMcchaya pApAcAraM kurmmastarhi pApAnAM kRtE 'nyat kimapi balidAnaM nAvaziSyate 27 kintu vicArasya bhayanaka pratIkSA ripunAzakAnalasya tApazcAvaziSyate| 28 yaH kazcit mUsaso vyavasthAm avamanyate sa dayAM vinA dvayOstisRNAM vA sAKSiNAM pramANena hanyate, 29 tasmAt kiM budhyadhve yO jana Izvarasya putram avajAnAti yEna ca pavitrIkRtO 'bhavat tat niyamasya rudhiram apavitraM jAnAti, anugrahakaram AtmAnam apamanyate ca, sa kiyamahAghOrataradanPasya yOgyO bhaviSyati? 30 yataH paramEzvaraH kathayati, "dAnaM phalasya matkarmma sUcitaM pradadAmyahaM|" punarapi, "tadA vicArayiSyantE parEzEna nijAH prajAH|" idaM yaH kathitavAn taM vayaM jAnImaH| 31 amarEzvarasya karayOH patanaM mahAbhayAnakaM| 32 hE bhrAtaraH, pUrvvadinAni smarata yatastadAnIM yUyaM dIptiM prApya bahudurgatirUpaM saMgrAmaM sahamAna Ekato nindAkIezaiH kautukIkRtA abhavata, 33 anyatazca tadbhOginAM samAMzinO 'bhavata| 34 yUyaM mama bandhanasya duHkhEna duHkhinO 'bhavata, yuSmAkam uttamA nityA ca sampattiH svargE vidyata iti jnjAtvA sAnandaM sarvvasvasyApaharaNam asahadhvanjca| 35 ataEva mahApuraskArayuktaM yuSmAkam utsAhaM na parityajata| 36 yatO yUyaM yEnEzvarasyEcchAM pAlayitvA pratijnjAyAH phalaM labhadhvaM tadarthaM yuSmAbhi rdhairyyAvalambanaM karttavyaM| 37 yEnAgantavyaM sa svalpakAlAt param AgamiSyati na ca vilambiSyate| 38 "puNyavAn janO vizvAsEna jIviSyati kintu yadi nivarttate tarhi mama manastasmin na tOSaM yAsyati|" 39 kintu vayaM vinAzajanikAM dharmmat nivRtitiM na kurvvANA AtmanaH paritrANaya vizvAsaM kurvvAmahE|

11 vizvAsa AzaMsitAnAM nizcayaH, adRzyAnAM viSayANAM darzanaM bhavati| 2 tEna vizvAsEna prAnjco lOKAH prAmANYaM prAptavantaH| 3 aparam Izvarasya vAkyEna jagantyasRjyanta, dRSTavastUni ca pratyakSavastubhyO nOdadadyantaitad vayaM vizvAsEna budhyAmahE| (aiōn g165) 4 vizvAsEna hAbil Izvaramuddizya kAbilaH zrESThaM balidAnaM kRtavAn tasmAccEzvarENa tasya dAnAnyadhi pramANE datte sa dhArmmika ityasya pramANaM labdhavAn tEna vizvAsEna ca sa mRtaH san adyApi bhASate| 5 vizvAsEna hanOk yathA

mRtyuM na pazyEt tathA lokAntaraM nItaH, tasyOddEzazca kEnApi na prApi yata IzvarastaM lokAntaraM nitavAn, tatpramANamidaM tasya lokAntarikaraNAt pUrvvaM sa IzvarAya rOCitavAn iti pramANaM prAptavAn| 6 kintu vizvAsaM vinA kO'plzvarAya rOCituM na zaknOTi yata IzvarO'sti svAnvESiOkEbhyaH puraskAraM dadAti cEtikathAyAm IzvarazaraNAgatai rvizvasitavyaM| 7 aparaM tadAniM yAnyadRzyAnyAsan tAnIzvarENAdiSTaH san nOhO vizvAsEna bhItvA svaparijanAnAM rakSArthaM pOtaM nirmmittavAn tEna ca jagajjanAnAM dOSan darzitavAn vizvAsAt labhyasya puNyasyAdhikArI babhUva ca| 8 vizvAsEnEbrAhIm AhUtaH san AjnjAM gRhItvA yasya sthAnasyAdhikArastEna prAptavyastat sthAnaM prasthitavAn kintu prasthAnasamayE kka yAmIti nAjAnAt| 9 vizvAsEna sa pratijnjAtE dEzE paradEzavat pravasan tasyAH pratijnjAyAH samAnAMzibhyAm ishAkA yAkUba ca saha dUSyavAsyabhavat| 10 yasmAt sa IzvarENa nirmmitaM sthApitanjca bhittimUlayuktaM nagaraM pratyaiKsata| 11 aparanjca vizvAsEna sArA vayOtikrAntA santyapi garbhadhAraNaya zaktiM prApya putravatyabhavat, yataH sA pratijnjAkAriNaM vizvAsyam amanyata| 12 tatO hEtO rmRtakalpAd EkasmAt janAd AkAziyanakSatrANiva gaNanAtItAH samudratIrasthasikata iva cAsaMkhyA lOkA utpEdirE| 13 EtE sarvvE pratijnjAyAH phalAnyaprApya kEvalaM dURat tAni nirIkSyA vanditvA ca, pRthivyAM vAyAM vidEzinaH pravAsinazcAsmaha iti svIkRtya vizvAsEna prANAn tatyajuH| 14 yE tu janA itthaM kathayanti taiH paitRkadEzO 'smAbhiranviSyata iti prakAzyatE| 15 tE yasmAd dEzAt nirgatAstaM yadyasmariSyAn tarhi parAvarttanAya samayam alapsyanta| 16 kintu tE sarvvOtkRSTam arthataH svargiyaM dEzam AkAgkSanti tasmAd IzvarastAnadhi na lajjamAnastESAM Izvara iti nAma gRhItavAn yataH sa tESAM kRtE nagaramEkaM saMsthApitavAn| 17 aparam ibrAhImaH parIkSAYAM jAtAyAM sa vizvAsEnEshAkam utsasarja, 18 vastuta ishAki tava vaMzO vikhyAsyata iti vAg yamadhi kathitA tam advitIyAM putraM pratijnjAprAptaH sa utsasarja| 19 yata IzvarO mRtAnaputthApayituM zaknOTIti sa mEnE tasmAt sa upamArUpaM taM lEbhe| 20 aparam ishAk vizvAsEna yAkUb ESAvE ca bhAviviSayAnadhyAziSaM dadau| 21 aparaM yAkUb maraNakAlE vizvAsEna yUSaphaH putrayOrEkaikasmai janAyAziSaM dadau yaSTyA agrabhAgE samAlambya praNanAma ca| 22 aparaM yUSaph caramakAlE vizvAsEnEsrAyElvaMzIyAnAM misaradEzAd bahirgamanasya vAcam jagAda nijAsthIni cAdhi samAdidEza| 23 navajAtO mUsAzca vizvAsAt trAn mAsAn svapitRbhyAm agOpyata yatastau svazizuM paramasundaram dRSTavantau rAjAjnjAjnca na zagkitavantau| 24 aparaM vayaHprAptO mUsa vizvAsAt phirauNO dauhitra iti nAma nAggIcakra| 25 yataH sa kSaNikAt pApajasukhabhOgAd Izvarasya prajAbhiH sArddhaM duHkhabhOgaM vavrE| 26 tathA misaradEzIyanidhibhyaH khrISTanimitAM nindAM mahatIM sampattiM mEnE yatO hEtOH sa puraskAradAnam apaikSata| 27 aparaM sa vizvAsEna rAjnjaH krOdhat na bhItvA misaradEzaM paritatyAja, yatastEnAdRzyaM vIkSamANEnEva dhairyam Alambi| 28 aparaM prathamajAtAnAM hantA yat svIyalOkAn na sprZEt tadarthaM sa vizvAsEna nistAraparvvIyabalicchEdanaM rudhirasEcananjcAnuSThitAvAn| 29 aparaM tE vizvAsAt sthalEnEva sUphsAgarEna jagmuH kintu misrIyalOkAstat karttum upakramya tOyESu mamajjuH| 30 aparanjca vizvAsAt taiH saptAhaM yAvad yirihOH prAClrasya pradakSiNE kRtE tat nipapAta| 31 vizvAsAd rAHabnAmika vEzyApi prItya cArAn anugRhyAvizvAsibhiH sArddhaM na vinanAza| 32 adhikaM kiM kathayiSyAmi? gidiyOnO bArakaH zimzOnO yiptahO dAyUd zimUyElo bhaviSyadvAdinazcaitESAM vRttAntakathanAya mama samayAbhAvO bhaviSyati| 33 vizvAsAt tE rAjyAni vazikRtavantO dharmmakarmmANi sAdhitavantaH pratijnjAnAM phalaM labdhavantaH siMhAnAM mukhAni ruddhavantO 34 vahnErdAhaM nirvvApitavantaH khaggadhArAd rakSAM prAptavantO daurbalyE sabalikRta yuddhE parAkramiNO jATAH parESAM sainyAni davayitavantazca| 35 yOSitaH punarutthAnEna mRtAn AtmajAn lEbhirE, aparE ca zrESThOthAnasya prAptErAzaya rakSAM agrRhItva tAPanEna mRtavantaH| 36 aparE tiraskAraih kazAbhi rbandhanaih kAraya ca parIkSitAH| 37 bahavazca prastarAghAtai rhatAH

karapatrai rva vidIrNA yantrai rva kliSTAH khaggadhArai rva vyApAditAH| tE mESANAM
chAgAnAM vA carmmANI paridhAya dInAH pIPitA duHkhArttAzCAbhrAmyan| 38 saMsArO
yESAM ayOgyastE nirjanasthAnESu parvvatESu gahvarESu pRthivyAzchidreSu ca paryyaTan| 39
EtaiH sarvvai rvizvAsAt pramANaM prApi kintu pratijnjAyAH phalaM na prApi| 40 yatastE
yathAsmAn vinA siddhA na bhavEyustathaivEzvarENAsmAkaM kRtE zrESThatarAm kimapi
nirdidize|

12 ato hEtOrEtAvatsAkSimEghai rvESTitAH santO vayamapi sarvvabhAram AzubAdhakaM
pApanjca nikSipyAsmAkaM gamanAya nirUpitE mARge dhairyYEna dhAvAma| 2
yazcAsmAkaM vizvAsasyAgrEsaraH siddhikarttA cAsti taM yIzuM vIkSamaHai yataH sa
svasammukhasthitAnandasya prApTyartham apamAnaM tucchIkRtya kruzasya yAtanAM
sOPhavan IzvayiyasiMhAsanasya dakSiNapArzvE samupaviSTavAMzCa| 3 yaH pApibhiH
svaviruddham EtAdRzaM vaiparItyaM sOPhavan tam AlOcayata tEna yUYaM svamanaHsu
zrAntAH klAntAzca na bhaviSyatha| 4 yUYaM pApEna saha yudhyantO'dyApi
zONitavyayaparyyantaM pratirOdhaM nAkuruta| 5 tathA ca putran prativa yuSmAn prati ya
upadEza uktastaM kiM vismRtavantaH? "parEzEna kRTAM zAstiM hE matputra na tucchaya| tEna
saMbhartisitazcApi naiva klAmya kadAcana| 6 parEzaH prIyatE yasmin tasmai zAstiM dadAti yat|
yantu putraM sa gRhIati tamEva praharatyapi|" 7 yadi yUYaM zAstiM sahadhvaM tarhIzvaraH
putrairiva yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM vyavaharati yataH pitA yasmai zAstiM na dadAti tAdRzaH
putraH kaH? 8 sarvvE yasyAH zAstEraMzinO bhavanti sA yadi yuSmAkaM na bhavati tarhi
yUYam AtmajA na kintu jArAJa Adhve| 9 aparam asmAkaM zArIrikajanmadAtArO'smAkaM
zAstikAriNO'bhavan tE cAsmAbhiH sammAnitAstasmAd ya AtmanAM janayitA vayaM kiM
tatO'dhikaM tasya vazIbhUYa na jIviSyAmaH? 10 tE tvalpadinAni yAvat svamanO'matAnusArEna
zAstiM kRTavantaH kintvESO'smAkaM hitAya tasya pavitratAyA aMzitivAya cAsmAn zAsti| 11
zAstizca varrttamAnasamayE kEnApi nAnandajanika kintu zOkajanikaiva manyatE tathApi
yE tayA vinIyantE tEbhyaH sA pazcAt zAntiyuktaM dharmmaphalaM dadAti| 12 ataEva
yUYaM zithilAn hastAn durbbalAni jAnUni ca sabalAni kurudhvaM| 13 yathA ca durbbalasya
sandhishthAnaM na bhajyEta svasthaM tiSThEt tathA svacaraNArthaM saralaM mARgaM
nirmmAta| 14 aparanjca sarvvaiH sArtham EkyabhAvaM yacca vinA paramEzvarasya darzanaM
kEnApi na lapsyatE tat pavitratvaM cESTadhvaM| 15 yathA kazcid IzvarasyAnugrahAt na patEt,
yathA ca tiktatAyA mUlAm praruha bAdhAjanakaM na bhavEt tEna ca bahavo'pavitra na
bhavEyuH, 16 yathA ca kazcit lampaTO vA EkakRtva AhArArthaM svIyayjESThAdhikAravikrEtA
ya ESaustadvad adharmmAcArI na bhavEt tathA sAvadhAna bhavata| 17 yataH sa ESauH
pazcAd AzIrvvAdAdhikArI bhavitum icchannapi nAnugRhIta iti yUYaM jAnItha, sa cAzrupAtEna
matyantaram prArthayamAnO'pi tadupAyaM na lEbhe| 18 aparanjca sprzyaH parvvataH
prajvalitO vahniH kRSNAvarNO mEghO 'ndhakArO jhanjhbza tUrivAdyaM vAkyAnAM zabdzca
naitESAM sannidhau yUYam AgatAH| 19 taM zabdaM zrutva zrOtArastAdRzaM sambhASaNaM
yat puna rna jAyatE tat prArthitavantaH| 20 yataH pazurapi yadi dharAdharam sprzati tarhi
sa pASANAgHAtai rhantavya ityAdEzaM sOPhuM tE nAzaknuvan| 21 tacca darzanam EvaM
bhayanakaM yat mUsasOktaM bhItastrAsayuktazcAsmIti| 22 kintu sIyOnparvvato 'marEzvarasya
nagaraM svargasthayirUzAlamam ayutAni divyadUtAH 23 svarge likhitAnAM prathamajAtAnAm
utsavaH samitizca sarvvESAM vicArAdhipatirIzvaraH siddhIkRtadhArmmikAnAm AtmanO 24
nUtananiyamasya madhyasthO yIzuH, aparam hAbilo raktAt zrEyaH pracArakaM prokSaNasya
raktanjcaitESAM sannidhau yUYam AgatAH| 25 sAvadhAna bhavata taM vaktAraM nAvajAnIta
yatO hEtOH pRthivIstithaH sa vaktA yairavajnjAtastai ryadi rakSA nAprApi tarhi svargIyavaktuH
parAgmukhIbhUYaSmAbhiH kathaM rakSA prApsyate? 26 tadA tasya ravAt pRthivi kampitA
kintvidAnIM tEnEdaM pratijnjAtaM yathA, "ahaM punarEkakRtvaH pRthivIM kampayiSyAmi

kEvalaM tannahi gaganamapi kampayiSyAmi|" 27 sa EkakRtvaH zabdo nizcalaviSayANAM sthitayE nirmmitAnAmiva canjcalavastUnAM sthAnAntarIkaraNaM prakAzayati| 28 ataEva nizcalarAjjaprAptairasmAbhiH sO'nugraha AlambitavyO yEna vayaM sAdaram sabhayanjca tuSTijanakarUpENEzvaraM sEvitUM zaknuyAma| 29 yatO'smAkam IzvaraH saMhArako vahniH|

13 bhrAtRSu prEma tiSThatu| atithisEvA yuSmAbhi rna vismaryyatAM 2 yatastayA pracchannarUpENa divyadUtAH kESAnjcid atithayO'bhavan| 3 bandinaH sahabandibhiriva duHkhinazca dEhavAsibhiriva yuSmAbhiH smaryyantAM| 4 vivAhaH sarvvESAM samIpe sammAnitavyastadyazayya ca zucih kintu vEzyAgAminaH pAradArikAzcezvarENa danPayiSyante| 5 yUyam AcArE nirlObha bhavata vidyamAnaviSayE santuSyata ca yasmAd Izvara EvEdaM kathitavAn, yathA, "tvAM na tyakSyAmi na tvAM hAsyAmi|" 6 ataEva vayam utsAhEnEdaM kathayitUM zaknumaH, "matpakSE paramEzo'sti na bhESyAmi kadAcana| yasmAt mAM prati kim karttuM mAnavaH pArayiSyati|" 7 yuSmAkAM ye nAyakA yuSmabhyam Izvarasya vAKyaM kathitavantastE yuSmAbhiH smaryyantAM tESAM AcArasya pariNAmam ALOcya yuSmAbhistESAM vizvAsO'nukriyatAM| 8 yIzuH khriSTaH zvO'dya sadA ca sa EvAstE| (aiōn g165) 9 yUYAM nAnAvidhanUtanazikSAbhi rna parivarttadhvaM yatO'nugrahENAntaHkaraNasya susthirIbhavanaM kSEmaM na ca khAdyadravyaiH| yatastadAcAriNastai rnOpakRtaH| 10 yE daSyasya sEvAM kurvvanti tE yasyA dravyabhOjanasyAnadhikAriNastAdrZi yajnJavEdirasmaKam AstE| 11 yatO yESAM pazUnAM zONitaM pApanAzAya mahAyAjakEna mahApavitrasthAnasyAbhyantaram nIyatE tESAM zarIrANI zibirAd bahi rdahyantE| 12 tasmAd yIzurapi yat svarudhirENA prajAH pavitrikuryat tadarthaM nagaradvArasya bahi rmRtiM bhuktavAn| 13 atO hEtOrasmAbhirapi tasyApamAnaM sahamAnaiH zibirAd bahistasya samIpaM gantavyaM| 14 yatO 'trAsmAkAM sthAyI nagaraM na vidyatE kintu bhAvi nagaram asmAbhiranviSyate| 15 ataEva yIzunAsmAbhi rnityaM prazaMsArUpO balirarthatastasya nAmAggikurvvatAm OSThAdharANAM phalam IzvarAya dAtavyaM| 16 aparanjca parOpakarO dAnanjca yuSmAbhi rna vismaryyatAM yatastadRzAM balidAnam IzvarAya rOCate| 17 yUYAM svanAyakAnAm AjnjAgrAhiNO vazyAzca bhavata yatO yairupanidhiH pratidAtavyastAdrZA lOKa iva tE yuSmadIyatmanAM rakSaNArthaM jAgrati, atastE yathA sAnandAstat kuryu rna ca sArttasvarA atra yatadhvaM yatastESAM ArttasvarO yuSmAkAM iTajanako na bhavEt| 18 aparanjca yUYam asmannimittim prArthanAM kuruta yatO vayam uttamamanOviziSTAH sarvvatra sadAcArAM karttum icchukAzca bhavAma iti nizcitaM jAnImaH| 19 vizESato'haM yathA tvarayA yuSmabhyAM puna rdIyE tadarthaM prArthanAyai yuSmAn adhikaM vinayE| 20 anantaniyamasya rudhirENA viziSTO mahAn mESapAlako yEna mRtagaNamadyat punarAnAyI sa zAntidAyaka IzvarO (aiōnios g166) 21 nijAbhimatasAdhanAya sarvvasmin satkarmmaNi yuSmAn siddhAn karOtu, tasya dRSTau ca yadyat tuSTijanakaM tadEva yuSmAkAM madhyE yIzunA khriSTEna sAdhayatu| tasmai mahimA sarvvadA bhUyat| AmEn| (aiōn g165) 22 hE bhrAtaraH, vinayE'haM yUYam idam upadEzavAKyaM sahadhvaM yatO'haM saMkSEpEna yuSmAn prati likhitavAn| 23 asmAkAM bhrAta tImathiyO muktO'bhavat iti jAnIta, sa ca yadi tvarayA samAgacchati tarhi tEna sArddhaMm ahaM yuSmAn sAKSAT kariSyAmi| 24 yuSmAkAM sarvvAn nAyakan pavitralOkAMzca namaskuruta| aparam itAliyAdEzIyANAM namaskaraM jnjAsyatha| 25 anugraho yuSmAkAM sarvvESAM sahaYO bhUyat| AmEn|

yAkUbaH

1 Izvarasya prabhO rylZukhrISTasya ca dAsO yAkUb vikrNibhUtAn dvAdazama vaMzAn prati namaskRtya patraM likhati| **2** hE mama bhrAtaraH, yUYaM yadA bahuvidhaparIkSASu nipatata tadA tat pUrNANandasya kAraNaM manyadhvaM| **3** yatO yuSmAkaM vizvAsasya parIkSitatvEna dhairyyaM sampAdyata iti jAnItha| **4** tacca dhairyyaM siddhaphalaM bhavatu tEna yUYaM siddhAH sampUrNAzca bhaviSyatha kasyApi guNasyAbhAvazca yuSmAkaM na bhaviSyati| **5** yuSmAkaM kasyApi jnjAnAbhAvO yadi bhavEt tarhi ya IzvaraH saralabhAvEna tiraskAranjca vinA sarvvEbhyO dadAti tataH sa yAcatAM tatastasmai dAyiSyatE| **6** kintu sa niHsandEhaH san vizvAsEna yAcatAM yataH sandigdhO mAnavO vAyuna cAlitasyOtplavamAnasya ca samudrataraggasya sadRzO bhavati| **7** tAdRzO mAnavaH prabhOH kinjcit prApsyatiIti na manyatAM| **8** dvimana lokaH sarvvagatiSu canjcalO bhavati| **9** yo bhrAta namraH sa nijOnnatyA zLaghatAM| **10** yazca dhanavAn sa nijanamrataya zLaghatAMyataH sa tRNapuSpavat kSyaM gamiSyati| **11** yataH satApEna sUryENODitya tRNAM zOSyatE tatpuSpanjca bhrazyati tEna tasya rUpasya saundayaM nazyati tadvad dhanilOkO'pi svIyamUPhatayA mAsyati| **12** yO janaH parIkSAM sahatE sa Eva dhanyaH, yataH parIkSitatvaM prApya sa prabhuna svaprEmakAribhyaH pratijnjAtaM jIvanamukuTaM lapsyatE| **13** IzvarO mAM parIkSata iti parIkSAsamayE ko'pi na vadatu yataH pApAyEzvarasya parIkSA na bhavati sa ca kamapi na parIkSatE| **14** kintu yaH kazcit svIyamanOvAnjchayAkRSyatE lobhyatE ca tasyaiva parIkSA bhavati| **15** tasmAt sA manOvAnjcha sagarbha bhUtva duSkRtiM prasUtE duSkRtizza pariNamaM gatva mRtyuM janayati| **16** hE mama priyabhArAtaraH, yUYaM na bhrAmyata| **17** yat kinjcit uttamaM dAnaM pUrNO varazca tat sarvvam UrddhvAd arthatO yasmin dazAntaraM parivarttanajAtacchAyA va nAsti tasmAd diptyAkarAt pituravarOhati| **18** tasya sRSTavastUnAM madhyE vayaM yat prathamaphalasvarUpa bhavAmastadarthaM sa svEcchAtaH satyamatasya vAkyEnAsmAn janayAmAsa| **19** ataEva hE mama priyabhArAtaraH, yuSmAkam Ekaiko janaH zravanaE tvaritaH kathanE dhIraH krOdhe'pi dhIro bhavatu| **20** yatO mAnavasya krOdha IzvarIyadharmmaM na sAdhayati| **21** atO hEtO ryUYaM sarvvAm azucikriyAM duStatAbAhulyanjca nikSipya yuSmanmanasAM paritrANE samarthaM rOpitaM vAkyAM namrabhAvEna gRhItha| **22** aparanjca yUYaM kEvalam AtmavanjcaiyArO vAkyasya zrOtArO na bhavata kintu vAkyasya karmmakAriNO bhavata| **23** yatO yaH kazcid vAkyasya karmmakArI na bhUtva kEvalaM tasya zrOtA bhavati sa darpaNE svIyazArIrikavadanaM nirIkSamANasya manujasya sadRzaH| **24** AtmAkArE dRSTE sa prasthAya kIdRza AsIt tat tatKSanAD vismarati| **25** kintu yaH kazcit natva mukTEH siddhAM vyavasthAm AlOkya tiSThati sa vismRtiyuktaH zrOtA na bhUtva karmmakarttaiva san svakAryyE dhanyO bhaviSyati| **26** anAyattarasaNaH san yaH kazcit svamanO vanjcaiyitva svaM bhaktaM manyatE tasya bhakti rmudha bhavati| **27** kIEzakAIE pitRhInAnAM vidhavAnAnjca yad avEkSaNaM saMsArAcca niSkalagkEna yad AtmarakSaNaM tadEva piturIzvarasya sAKSAT zuci nrirmmaLa ca bhaktiH|

2 hE mama bhrAtaraH, yUYam asmAkaM tEjasvinaH prabhO rylZukhrISTasya dharmmaM mukhApEkSya na dhArayata| **2** yatO yuSmAkaM sabhAyAM svarNAggurIyakayukTE bhrAjISNuparicchadE puruSE praviSTE malinavastre kasmiMzcid daridrE'pi praviSTE **3** yUYaM yadi taM bhrAjISNuparicchadavasAnaM janaM nirIkSya vadEta bhavAn atrOttamasthAna upavizatviti kinjca taM daridraM yadi vadEta tvam amusmin sthAnE tiSTha yadvAtra mama pAdaplTha upavizeti, **4** tarhi manaHsu vizESya yUYaM kiM kutarkaiH kuvicAraka na bhavatha? **5** hE mama priyabhArAtaraH, zRNuta, saMsArE yE daridrAstAn IzvarO vizvAsEna dhaninaH svaprEmakAribhyazca pratizrutasya rAjyasyAdhikAriNaH karttuM kiM na varItavAn? kintu

daridrO yuSmAbhiravajnjAyatE| 6 dhanavanta Eva kiM yuSmAn nOpadravanti balAcca vicArAsanAnAM samIpaM na nayanti? 7 yuSmadupari parikIrttitaM paramaM nAma kiM tairEva na nindyate? 8 kinjca tvaM svasampavAsini svAtmavat prIyasva, EtacchAstrIyavacanAnusAratO yadi yUyaM rAjakIyavyavasthAM pAlayatha tarhi bhAdraM kurutha| 9 yadi ca mukhApEkSAM kurutha tarhi pApam Acaratha vyavasthaya cAjnjAlagghina iva dUSyadhve| 10 yatO yaH kazcit kRtsnAM vyavasthAM pAlayati sa yadyEkasmin vidhau skhalati tarhi sarvvESAM aparAdhi bhavati| 11 yatO hEtOstvam paradArAn mA gacchEti yaH kathitavAn sa Eva narahatyAM mA kurya ityapi kathitavAn tasmAt tvaM paradArAn na gatvA yadi narahatyAM karOSi tarhi vyavasthAlagghi bhavasi| 12 mukte rvyavasthAtO yESAM vicArENa bhavitavyaM tAdRzA lOkA iva yUyaM kathAM kathayata karmma kuruta ca| 13 yO dayAM nAcarati tasya vicArO nirddayEna kAriSyatE, kintu dayA vicAram abhibhaviSyati| 14 hE mama bhrAtaraH, mama pratyayO'stiti yaH kathayati tasya karmmANi yadi na vidyanta tarhi tEna kiM phalam? tEna pratyayEna kiM tasya paritrANaM bhavituM zaknOti? 15 kESucid bhrAtRSu bhaginiSu vA vasanahInESu prAtyahikAhArahInESu ca satsu yuSmAkaM kO'pi tEbhyaH zarIraRthaM prayOjanIyAni dravyANi na datvA yadi tAn vadEt, 16 yUyaM sakuzalam gatvOSNagAtrA bhavata tRpyata cEti tarhyEtEna kiM phalam? 17 tadvat pratyayO yadi karmmabhi ryukto na bhavEt tarhyEkAkitvat mRta EvAstE| 18 kinjca kazcid idaM vadiSyati tava pratyayO vidyate mama ca karmmANi vidyante, tvaM karmmahInaM svapratyayaM mAM darzaya tarhyahamapi matkarmmabhyaH svapratyayaM tvAM darzayiSyAmi| 19 Eka IzvarO 'stIti tvaM pratyESi| bhAdraM karOSi| bhUtA api tat pratiyanti kampante ca| 20 kintu hE nirbbOdhamAnava, karmmahInaH pratyayO mRta EvAstyEtad avagantum kim icchasi? 21 asmAkaM pUrVVapuruSO ya ibrahIm svaputram ishAkaM yajnjavEdyAm utsRSTavAn sa kiM karmmabhyO na sapuNyIkRtaH? 22 pratyayE tasya karmmaNAM sahakAriNi jAtE karmmabhiH pratyayaH siddho 'bhavat tat kiM pazyasi? 23 itthanjceDaM zAstrIyavacanaM saphalam abhavat, ibrahIm paramEzvarE vizvasitavAn tacca tasya puNyAyAGaNyata sa cEzvarasya mitra iti nAma labdhavAn| 24 pazyata mAnavaH karmmabhyaH sapuNyIkriyatE na caikAkinA pratyayEna| 25 tadvad ya rAhabnAmika vArAgganA cArAn anugRhyAparENa mArgENa visasarja sApi kiM karmmabhyO na sapuNyIkRta? 26 ataEvAtmahInO dEhO yathA mRto'sti tathaiva karmmahInaH pratyayO'pi mRto'sti|

3 hE mama bhrAtaraH, zikSakairasmAbhi rgurutaradanPO lapsyata iti jnjAtva yUyam anEke zikSaka mA bhavata| 2 yataH sarvve vayaM bahuviSayESu skhalamaH, yaH kazcid vAkyE na skhalati sa siddhapuruSaH kRtsnaM vazikarttuM samarthazcAsti| 3 pazyata vayam azvAn vazikarttuM tESAM vaktrESu khalInAn nidhaya tESAM kRtsnaM zarIram anuvarttayAmaH| 4 pazyata yE pOtA atIva bRhadAkArAH pracanPavAtaizca cAlitAstE'pi karNadhArasya manO'bhimatAd atikSudrENa karNENA vAnjchitaM sthAnaM pratymanuvarttantE| 5 tadvad rasanApi kSudratarAggaM santi darpavAkyAni bhASatE| pazyata kidRgmahAraNyAM dahyate 'lpEna vahniNa| 6 rasanApi bhavEd vahniRadharmmarUpapiSTapE| asmadaggesu rasanA tAdRzAM santiSThati sa kRtsnaM dEhaM kalagkayati sRSTirathasya cakraM prajvalayati narakAnalEna jvalati ca| (Geenna g1067) 7 pazupakSyurOgajalacarANAM sarvvESAM svabhAvO damayituM zakyate mAnuSikasvabhAvEna damayanjckrE ca| 8 kintu manAvANAM kEnApi jihva damayituM na zakyate sA na nivAryam aniSTaM halAhalaviSEna pUrNA ca| 9 tayA vayaM pitaram IzvaraM dhanyaM vadamaH, tayA cEzvarasya sAdRzyE sRSTAN manAvAN zapamaH| 10 EkasmAd vadanAd dhanyavAdazApau nirgacchataH| hE mama bhrAtaraH, EtAdRzAM na karttavayam| 11 prasravaNaH kim EkasmAt chidrAt miSTaM tiktanjca tOyaM nirgamayati? 12 hE mama bhrAtaraH, uPumbarataruH kiM jitaphalAni drAkSAlata vA kim uPumbaraphalAni phalituM zaknOti? tadvad EkaH prasravaNO lavaNamiSTE tOyE nirgamayituM na zaknOti| 13 yuSmAkaM madhyE jnjAni subOdhaizca ka AstE? tasya karmmANi jnjAnamUlakamRdutAyuktAnIti

sadAcArAt sa pramANayatu| 14 kintu yuSmadantaHkaraNamadhyE yadi tiktErSyA vivAdEcchA ca vidyate tarhi satyamatasya viruddhaM na zlAghadhvaM nacAnRtaM kathayata| 15 tAdRzaM jnjAnam UrddhvAd AgataM nahi kintu pArthivaM zarIri bhautikanjca| 16 yatO hEtOrIrSyA vivAdEcchA ca yatra vEdyEtE tattraiva kalahaH sarvvaM duSkRtanjca vidyate| 17 kintUrddhvAd AgataM yat jnjAnaM tat prathamaM zuci tataH paraM zAntaM kSAntam AzusandhEyaM dayAdisatphalaiH paripUrNam asandigdhaM niSkapaTanjca bhavati| 18 zAntyAcAribhiH zAntyA dharmmaphalaM rOpyate|

4 yuSmAkaM madhyE samara raNazca kuta utpadyantE? yuSmadaggazibirAzritAbhyaH sukhEcchAbhyaH kiM nOtpadyantE? 2yUyaM vAnjchatha kintu nApnutha, yUyaM narahatyAm IrSyAnjca kurutha kintu kRtArtha bhavitum na zaknutha, yUyaM yudhyatha raNaM kurutha ca kintvaprAptAstiSthatha, yatO hEtOH prArthanAM na kurutha| 3yUyaM prArthayadhvE kintu na labhadhvE yatO hEtOH svasukhabhOgESu vyayArthaM ku prArthayadhvE| 4 hE vyabhicAriNO vyabhicAriNyazca, saMsArasya yat maitryaM tad Izvarasya zAtravamiti yUyaM kiM na jAnItha? ata Eva yaH kazcit saMsArasya mitraM bhavitum abhilaSati sa EvEzvarasya zatru rbhavati| 5yUyaM kiM manyadhvE? zAstrasya vAkyAM kiM phalahInaM bhavEt? asmadantarvAsI ya AtMa sa vA kim IrSyArthaM prEma karOti? 6 tannahi kintu sa pratulaM varaM vitarati tasmAd uktamAstE yathA, AtmAbhimAnalOkAnAM vipakSO bhavatiIzvaraH| kintu tEnaiva namrEbhyaH prasAdAd diyatE varaH|| 7 ataEva yUyam Izvarasya vazya bhavata zayatAnaM saMrundha tEna sa yuSmattaH palAyisYate| 8 Izvarasya samIpavarttino bhavata tEna sa yuSmAkaM samIpavartti bhaviSyati| hE pApinaH, yUyaM svakarAn pariSkurudhvaM| hE dvimanOLOkaH, yUyaM svAntaHkaraNani zucIni kurudhvaM| 9 yUyam udvijadhvaM zOcata vilapata ca, yuSmAkaM hAsaH zOkAya, Anandazca kAtaratAyai parivarttEtAM| 10 prabhOH samakSaM namra bhavata tasmAt sa yuSmAn ucckariSyati| 11 hE bhrAtaraH, yUyaM parasparaM mA dUSayata| yaH kazcid bhrAtaraM dUSayati bhrAtu rvicAranjca karOti sa vyavasthAM dUSayati vyavasthAyAzca vicAraM karOti| tvaM yadi vyavasthAyA vicAraM karOSi tarhi vyavasthApAlayitA na bhavasi kintu vicArayitA bhavasi| 12 advitiyO vyavasthApako vicArayitA ca sa EvAstE yO rakSituM nAzayitunjca pArayati| kintu kastvaM yat parasya vicAraM karOSi? 13 adya zvO vA vayam amukanagaraM gatva tatra varSamEkaM yApayantO vAnijyaM kariSyAmaH lAbhaM prApsyAmazcEti kathAM bhASamaNA yUyam idAnIM zRNuta| 14 zvaH kiM ghaTiSyate tad yUyaM na jAnItha yatO jIvanaM vO bhavEt kIdRk tattu bASpasvarUpakaM, kSaNamAtraM bhavEd dRzYaM lupyate ca tataH paraM| 15 tadanuktva yuSmAkam idaM kathanIyaM prabhOricchatO vayaM yadi jIvAmastarhyEtat karmma tat karmma vA kariSyAma iti| 16 kintvidAnIM yUyaM garvvavAkyaiH zlAghanaM kurudhvE tAdRzaM sarvvaM zlAghanaM kutsitamEva| 17 atO yaH kazcit satkarmma karttaM viditva tanna karOti tasya pApaM jAyate|

5 hE dhanavantaH, yUyam idAnIM zRNuta yuSmAbhirAgamiSyatkiEzahEtOH krandyatAM vilapyatAnjca| 2yuSmAkaM draviNaM jIvNaM kiTabhuktaH sucElakAH| 3kanakaM rajatanjcaApi vikRtiM pragamiSyati, tatkalagkazca yuSmAkaM pApaM pramANayiSyati, hutAzavacca yuSmAkaM pizitaM khAdayiSyati| ittham antimaghasrESu yuSmAbhiH sanjcitaM dhanaM| 4 pazyata yaiH kRSivalai ryuSmAkaM zasyAni chinnaM tEbhyO yuSmAbhi ryad vEtanaM chinnaM tad uccai rdhvaniM karOti tESAM zasyacchEdakAnAm ArttarAvaH sEnApatEH paramEzvarasya karNakuharaM pravistAha| 5yUyaM pRthivyAM sukhabhOgaM kAmukatAnjcaAritavantaH, mahAbhOjasya dina iva nijAntaHkaraNani paritarpitavantazca| 6 aparanjca yuSmAbhi rdhArmmikasya daNPAjnja hatya cAkAri tathApi sa yuSmAn na pratiruddhvan| 7 hE bhrAtaraH, yUyaM prabhOrAgamanaM yAvad dhairryamAlambadhvaM| pazyata kRSivalO bhUmE rbahumUlyAM phalaM pratikSamANO yAvat prathamam antimanjca vRSTijalaM na

prApnOti tAvad dhairyayam Alambate| 8 yUyamapi dhairyayamAlambya svAntaHkaraNani
 sthirIkuruta, yataH prabhOrupasthitiH samIpavarttinyabhavat| 9 hE bhrAtaraH, yUyaM yad
 daNPya na bhavEta tadarthaM parasparaM na glAyata, pazyata vicArayitA dvArasamIpE
 tiSThati| 10 hE mama bhrAtaraH, yE bhaviSyadvAdinaH prabhO rnAmna bhASitavantastAn
 yUyaM duHkhasahanasya dhairyasya ca dRSTAntAn jAnIta| 11 pazyata dhairyayazila asmAbhi
 rdhanya ucyante| AyUbo dhairyayam yuSmAbhirazrAvi prabhOH pariNAmazcAdarzi yataH
 prabhu rbahukRpaH sakaruNazcAsti| 12 hE bhrAtaraH vizESata idaM vadAmi svargasya
 vA pRthivyA vAnyavastunO nAma gRhItvA yuSmAbhiH ko'pi zaphathO na kriyatAM, kintu
 yathA daNPya na bhavata tadarthaM yuSmAkaM tathaiva tannahi cEtivAkyaM yathESTaM
 bhavatu| 13 yuSmAkaM kazcid duHkhi bhavati? sa prArthanAM karOtu| kazcid vAnandito
 bhavati? sa gItaM gAyatu| 14 yuSmAkaM kazcit pIPitO 'sti? sa samitEH prAcInAn AhvAtu
 tE ca pabhO rnAmna taM tailEnAbhiSicya tasya kRtE prArthanAM kurvvantu| 15 tasmAd
 vizvAsajAtaprArthanayA sa rOGI rakSAM yAsyati prabhuzca tam utthApayiSyati yadi ca
 kRtapApO bhavEt tarhi sa taM kSamiSyate| 16 yUyaM parasparam aparAdhAn aggikurudhvam
 ArOgyaprAptyarthanjcaikajanO 'nyasya kRtE prArthanAM karOtu dhArmmikasya sayatnA
 prArthana bahuzaktiviziSTA bhavati| 17 ya EliyO vayamiva sukhaduHkhabhOGI marttya AsIt sa
 prArthanayAnAvRSTiM yAcitavAn tEna dEze sArddhavatsaratrayaM yAvad vRSTi rna babhUva|
 18 pazcAt tEna punaH prArthanAyAM kRtAyAm AkAzastOyAnyavarSIt pRthivi ca svaphalAni
 prArOhayat| 19 hE bhrAtaraH, yuSmAkaM kasmiMzcit satyamatAd bhraSTE yadi kazcit taM
 parAvarttayati 20 tarhi yO janaH pApinaM vipathabhramaNAt parAvarttayati sa tasyAtmAnaM
 mRtyuta uddhariSyati bahupApAnyAvariSyati cEti jAnAtu|

1 pitarah

1 panta-gAlAtiyA-kappadakiyA-AziyA-bithuniyAdEzESu pravAsinO yE vikIrNalOkAH 2
piturIzvarasya pUrvvanirNayAd AtmanaH pAvanEna yIzukhrISTasyAjnjAgrahaNaya
zONitaprOkSaNAya cAbhirucitAstAn prati yIzukhrISTasya prEritAH pitarah patram likhati|
yuSmAn prati bAhulyEna zAntiranugrahazca bhUyAstAM| **3** asmAkAm prabhO rylzukhrISTasya
tAta IzvarO dhanyaH, yataH sa svaklyabahukRpAtO mRtagaNamadhyAd yIzukhrISTasyOtthAnEna
jIvanapratyAzArtham arthatO **4** 'kSayaniSkalagkAmlAnasampattiprAptyartham asmAn
puna rjanayAmAsa| sA sampattiH svargE 'smAkAm kRtE sanjcita tiSThati, **5**
yUyanjEzvarasya zaktitaH zESakAlE prakAzyaparitrANArthAM vizvAsEna rakSyadhvE| **6**
tasmAd yUyaM yadyapyAnandEna praphulla bhavatha tathApi sAmprataM prayOjanahEtOH
kiyatKAlaparyyantaM nAnAvidhaparIkSABhiH klizyadhvE| **7** yatO vahninA yasya parIkSA
bhavati tasmAt nazvarasuvarNAdapi bahumUlyam yuSmAkAm vizvAsarUpaM yat parIkSitaM
svarNaM tEna yIzukhrISTasyAgamanasamayE prazaMsAyAH samAdarasya gauravasya ca
yOgyatA prAptavyA| **8** yUyaM taM khrISTam adRSTvApi tasmin priyadhvE sAmprataM taM
na pazyantO'pi tasmin vizvasantO 'nirvvanlyEna prabhAvayuktEna cAnandEna praphulla
bhavatha, **9** svavizvAsasya pariNamarUpam AtmanAM paritrANaM labhadhvE ca| **10** yuSmAsu
yO 'nugrahO varttatE tadviSayE ya IzvarIyavAkyaM kathitavantastE bhaviSyadvAdinastasya
paritrANasyAnvESaNam anusandhAnanjca kRtavantaH| **11** vizESatastESAmantarvvaSI yaH
khrISTasyAtma khrISTE varttiSyamANAni duHkhAni tadanugAmiprabhAvanjca pUrvvaM
prAkAzayat tEna kaH kIdRzO vA samayo niradizyataitasyAnusandhAnaM kRtavantaH| **12** tatastai
rviSayaiste yanna svAn kintvasmAn upakurvantyEtat tESAM nikaTE prAkAzyata| yAMzca
tAn viSayAn divyadUtA apyavanatazirasO nirIkSitum abhilaSanti tE viSayAH sAmprataM
svargAt prESitasya pavitrasyAtmanaH sahAyyAd yuSmatsamIpE susaMvAdapracArayitRbhiH
prAkAzyanta| **13** ataEva yUyaM manaHkaTibandhanaM kRtvA prabuddhAH santO yIzukhrISTasya
prakAzasamayE yuSmAsu varttiSyamAnasyAnugrahasya sampUrNAM pratyAzAM kuruta| **14**
aparam pUrvvyAjnjAnatAvasthAyAH kutsitAbhilASANAM yOgyam AcArAm na kurvvantO
yuSmadAhvAnakArI yathA pavitrO 'sti **15** yUyamapyAjnjAgrAhisantAnA iva sarvvasmin
AcArE tAdRk pavitrA bhavata| **16** yatO likhitam AstE, yUyaM pavitrAstiSThata yasmAdahaM
pavitraH| **17** aparanjca yO vinApakSapAtam EkaikamAnuSasya karmmAnusArAd vicArAm
karOti sa yadi yuSmAbhistAta AkhyAyatE tarhi svpravAsasya kaLO yuSmAbhi rbhityA
yApyatAM| **18** yUyaM nirarthakAt paitRkAcArAt kSayanIyai rUpyasuvarNAdibhi rmuktiM
na prApya **19** niSkalagkanirmmalamESazAvakasyEva khrISTasya bahumUlyEna rudhirENa
muktiM prAptavanta iti jAnItha| **20** sa jagatO bhittimUlasthApanAt pUrvvaM niyuktaH kintu
caramadinESu yuSmadarthaM prakAzitO 'bhavat| **21** yatastEnaiva mRtagaNat tasyOtthApyaitari
tasmai gauravadAtari cEzvarE vizvasitha tasmAd IzvarE yuSmAkAm vizvAsaH pratyAzA cAstE| **22**
yUyam AtmanA satyamatasAjnjAgrahaNadvArA niSkapaTaya bhrAtRprEmnE pAvitamanasO
bhUtvA nirmmalAntaHkaraNaiH parasparam gAPhAm prEma kuruta| **23** yasmAd yUyaM
kSayanIyavIryyAt nahi kintvakSayanIyavIryyAd Izvarasya jIvanadAyakEna nityasthAyinA
vAkyEna punarjanma grHItavantaH| (aiñ 6165) **24** sarvvaprANI tRNaistulyastattEjastRNaPuSpavat|
tRnAni parizuSyati puSpANI nipatanti ca| **25** kintu vAkyaM parEzasyAnantakAlam vitiSThatE|
tadEva ca vAkyaM susaMvAdEna yuSmAkam antikE prakAzitaM| (aiñ 6165)

2 sarvvAn dvESAn sarvvAMzca chalAn kApaTyAnIrSyAH samastagIAnikathAzca dUrIkRtya
2 yuSmAbhiH paritrANaya vRddhiprAptyarthaM navajAtazizubhiriva prakRtaM vAgdugdhaM
pipAsyatAM| **3** yataH prabhu rmadhura EtasyAsvAdaM yUyaM prAptavantaH| **4** aparam
mAnuSairavajnjAtasya kintvIzvarENAbhirucitasya bahumUlyasya jIvatprastarasyEva tasya

prabhOH sannidhim AgatA 5 yUyamapi jIvatprastarA iva nicIyamAnA AtmikamandiraM
 khriSTEna yIzunA cEzvaratOSakANAm AtmikaballnAM dAnArthaM pavitrO yAjakavargO
 bhavatha| 6 yataH zAstrE likhitamAstE, yathA, pazya pASANA EkO 'sti slyOni sthApito mayA|
 mukhyakONasya yOgyaH sa vRtazcAtIva mUlyavAn| yO janO vizvasEt tasmin sa lajjAM na
 gamiSyati| 7 vizvAsinAM yuSmAkamEva samIpE sa mUlyavAn bhavati kintvavizvAsinAM kRtE
 nicEtRbhiravajnJAtaH sa pASANAh kONasya bhittimUlaM bhUtva bAdhAjanakaH pASANAh
 skhalanakArakazca zailO jAtaH| 8 tE cAvizvAsAd vAkyEna skhalanti skhalanE ca niyuktAH
 santi| 9 kintu yUyAM yEnAndhakAramadhyAt svakIyAz CaryyadIptimadhyam AhUtAstasya
 guNAn prakAzayitum abhirucitO vaMzO rAjakIyO yAjakavargaH pavitrA jAtiradhikarttavYAH
 prajAzca jAtAH| 10 pUrvvam yUyAM tasya prajA nAbhavata kintvidAnIm Izvarasya prajA AdhvE|
 pUrvvam ananukampitA abhavata kintvidAnIm anukampitA AdhvE| 11 hE priyatamAH, yUyAM
 pravAsinO vidEzinazca loka iva manasaH prAtikUlyEna yOdhibhyaH zArIrikasukhAbhilASEbhyO
 nivarttadhvam ityahaM vinayE| 12 dEvapUjakANAM madhyE yuSmAkam AcAra Evam uttamO
 bhavatu yathA tE yuSmAn duSkarmmakAriLOkAniva puna rna nindantaH kRpAdRSTidInE
 svacacSurgOcarIyasatkriyAbhya Izvarasya prazaMsAM kuryyuH| 13 tato hEtO ryUyAM
 prabhOranurOdhat mAnavasRSTANAM kartRtvapadANAM vazIbhavata vizESatO bhUpAlasya
 yataH sa zrESThaH, 14 dEzAdhyakSANAnjca yataste duSkarmmakAriNAM danPadAnArthaM
 satkarmmakAriNAM prazaMsArthanjca tEna prERitAH| 15 itthaM nirbbOdhamAnuSANAM
 ajnjAnatvaM yat sadAcAribhi ryuSmAbhi rniruttarikriyatE tad IzvarasyAbhimataM| 16 yUyAM
 svAdhInA ivAcarata tathApi duStatAyA vESasvarUpAM svAdhInatAM dhArayanta iva nahi
 kintvIzvarasya dAsA iva| 17 sarvvAn samAdriyadhvaM bhrAtRvargE priyadhvam IzvarAd
 bibhIta bhUpAlaM sammanyadhvaM| 18 hE dAsAH yUyAM sampUrNADarENa prabhUnAM
 vazya bhavata kEValaM bhadrANAM dayAlUnAnjca nahi kintvanRjUnAmapi| 19 yatO 'nyAyEna
 duHkhabhOgakAla Izvaracintaya yat kLEzasahanaM tadEva priyaM| 20 pApAm kRtva yuSmAkam
 capETAgHAtasahanEna kA prazaMsA? kintu sadAcAraM kRtva yuSmAkam yad duHkhasahanaM
 tadEvEzvarasya priyaM| 21 tadarthamEva yUyam AhUtA yataH khriSTO'pi yuSmannimittaM
 duHkhaM bhuktva yUyAM yat tasya padacihnai rvrajEta tadarthaM dRSTAntamEkaM darzitavAn|
 22 sa kimapi pApAm na kRtavAn tasya vadanE kApi chalasya katha nAsIt| 23 nindito 'pi san sa
 pratinindAM na kRtavAn duHkhaM sahamAnO 'pi na bhartsitavAn kintu yathArthavicArayituH
 samIpE svaM samarpitavAn| 24 vayaM yat pApEbhyO nivRtya dharmmArthaM jIvAmastadarthaM
 sa svazarIrENAsmAkAm pApAni kruza UPhavAn tasya prahArai ryUyAM svastha abhavata| 25
 yataH pUrvvam yUyAM bhramaNakArimESA ivAdhvaM kintvadhuna yuSmAkam AtmanAM
 pAlakasyAdhyakSasya ca samIpaM pratyAvarttitAH|

3 hE yOSitaH, yUyamapi nijasvAminAM vazya bhavata tathA sati yadi kECid vAkyE vizvAsinO
 na santi tarhi 2 tE vinAvAkyAM yOSitAm AcArENArthatasteSAM pratyakSENA yuSmAkam
 sabhayasatItvAcArENAKraSTuM zakSyantE| 3 aparaM kEzaracanaya svarNALagkAradhAraNona
 paricchadaparidhAnEna vA yuSmAkam vAhyabhUSA na bhavatu, 4 kintvIzvarasya sAkSAd
 bahumUlyakSamAzAntibhAvAkSayaratnEna yuktO gupta AntarikamAnava Eva| 5 yataH
 pUrvvakAlE yAH pavitrastrIya IzvarE pratyAzAmakurvvan tA api tAdRzImEva bhUSAM
 dhArayantyO nijasvAminAM vazya abhavan| 6 tathaiva sArA ibrAhImO vazya sati taM
 patimAkhyAtavatI yUyanjca yadi sadAcAriNyO bhavatha vyAkulataya ca bhIta na bhavatha
 tarhi tasyAH kanya AdhvE| 7 hE puruSAH, yUyAM jnjAnatO durbbalatarabhAjanairiva yOSidbhiH
 sahavAsaM kuruta, Ekasya jIvanavarasya sahabhAginIbhyatAbhyaH samAdaraM vitarata ca
 na cEd yuSmAkam prArthanAnAM bAdhA janiSyatE| 8 vizESatO yUyAM sarvva EkamanasaH
 paraduHkhai rduHkhitA bhrAtRpramiNaH kRpAvantaH prItibhAvAzca bhavata| 9 aniSTasya
 parizOdhenAniSTaM nindAyA vA parizOdhenA nindAM na kurvanta AziSaM datta yatO

yUyam AziradhikArINO bhavitumAhUtA iti jAnItha| 10 aparanjca, jIvanE prIyamANO yaH sudinAni didRkSatE| pApAt jihvAM mRSaVAkyAt svAdharau sa nivarttayEt| 11 sa tyajEd duStatAmArgaM satkriyAnjca samAcarEt| mRgayANazca zAntiM sa nityamEvAnudhAvatu| 12 lOcanE paramEzasyOnmlitE dhArmmikAn prati| prArthanAyAH kRtE tESAH tacchrOtrE sugamE sadA| krOdhAsyanjca parEzasya kadAcAriSu varttatE| 13 aparaM yadi yUyam uttamasyAnugAminO bhavatha tarhi kO yuSmAn hiMsiSyatE? 14 yadi ca dharmmArthaM klizyadhvaM tarhi dhanya bhaviSyatha| tESAm Azagkaya yUyaM na bibhIta na vigkta vA| 15 manObhiH kintu manyadhvaM pavitraM prabhumiIzvaraM| aparanjca yuSmAkam AntarikapratyAzAyAstattvaM yaH kazcit pRcchati tasmai zAntibhItibhyAm uttaram dAtuM sadA susajja bhavata| 16 yE ca khriSTadharmmE yuSmAkam sadAcAraM dUSayanti tE duSkarmmakAriNAMiva yuSmAkam apavAdEna yat lajjitA bhavEyustadarthaM yuSmAkam uttamaH saMvEdO bhavatu| 17 IzvarasyAbhimatAd yadi yuSmAbhiH kIEzaH sOPhavyastarhi sadAcAribhiH kIEzasahanaM varaM na ca kadAcAribhiH| 18 yasmAd Izvarasya sannidhim asmAn AnEtum adhArmmikANAM vinimayEna dhArmmikaH khriSTO 'pyEkakRtvaH pApANAM danPaM bhuktavAn, sa ca zarIrasambandhE mAritaH kintvAtmanaH sambandhE puna rjIvitO 'bhavat| 19 tatsambandhE ca sa yAtRaM vidhAya kArAbaddhAnAm AtmanAM samIpe vAKyaM ghOSitavAn| 20 purA nOhasya samayE yAvat pOtO niramIyata tAvad Izvarasya dirghasahiSNuta yadA vyalambata tadA tE'nAjnjAgrAhiNO'bhavan| tEna pOtOnAlpe'rthAd aSTAvEva prANinastOyam uttIRNAH| 21 tannidarzananjcAvagAhanaM (arthataH zArIrikamalinatAya yastyAgaH sa nahi kintvIzvarAyOttamasaMvEdasya yA pratajnA saiva) yIzukhrISTasya punarutthAnEnEdAnIm asmAn uttArayati, 22 yataH sa svargaM gatvEzvarasya dakSiNE vidyatE svargIyadUtAH zAsaka balAni ca tasya vazIbhUtA abhavan|

4 asmAkAM vinimayEna khriSTaH zarIrasambandhE danPaM bhuktavAn ato hEtOH zarIrasambandhE yO danPaM bhuktavAn sa pApAt mukta 2 itibhAvEna yUyamapi susajjIbhUya dEhavAsasyAvaziSTaM samayaM punarmAnavAnAm icchAsAdhanArthaM nahi kintvIzvarasyEcchAsAdhanArthaM yApayata| 3 AyuSO yaH samayO vyatItastasmin yuSmAbhi ryad dEvapUjakAnAm icchAsAdhanaM kAmakutsitAbhilASamadyapAnaraggarasamattatAghRNArhadEvapUjAcaraNanjcAkAri tEna bAhulyaM| 4 yUyaM taiH saha tasmin sarvvanAzapagkE majjituM na dhAvatha, ityanEnAzcaryyaM vijnjAya tE yuSmAn nindanti| 5 kintu yO jIvatAM mRtAnAnjca vicAraM karttum udyatO'sti tasmai tairuttaraM dAyiSyatE| 6 yatO hEtO ryE mRtAstESAM yat mAnavOddEzyaH zArIrikavicAraH kintvIzvarOddEzyam AtmikajIvanaM bhavat tadarthaM tESAmapi sannidhau susamAcAraH prakAzitO'bhavat| 7 sarvvESAm antimakAla upasthitastasmAd yUyaM subuddhayaH prArthanArthaM jAgratazca bhavata| 8 vizESataH parasaram gAPhaM prEma kuruta, yataH, pApAnAmapi bAhulyaM prEmnaivAcchAdayiSyatE| 9 kAtarOkTiM vinA parasaram AtithyaM kRruta| 10 yEna yO varO labdhastEnaiva sa param upakarOtr, itthaM yUyam Izvarasya bahuvidhaprasAdasyOttama bhANPAgArAdhipa bhavata| 11 yO vAKyaM kathayati sa Izvarasya vAKyamiva kathayatu yazca param upakarOti sa IzvaradattasAmarthyAdivOpakarOtu| sarvvaviSayE yIzukhrISTEnEzvarasya gauravaM prakAzyatAM tasyaiva gauravaM parAkramazca sarvvadA bhUyAt| AmEna| (aiñ 165) 12 hE priyatamaH, yuSmAkAM parIkSarthaM yastApO yuSmAsu varttatE tam asambhavaghaTitaM matvA nAzcaryyaM jAnIta, 13 kintu khriSTEna kIEzAnAM sahabhAgitvAd Anandata tEna tasya pratApaprakAzE'pyAnanandEna praphulla bhaviSyatha| 14 yadi khriSTasya nAmahEtuna yuSmAkAM ninda bhavati tarhi yUyaM dhanya yatO gauravadAyaka IzvarasyAtMa yuSmAsvadhitiSthati tESAM madhyE sa nindyatE kintu yuSmanmadhyE prazaMsyatE| 15 kintu yuSmAkAM ko'pi hantA vA cairO vA duSkarmmakRd vA parAdhikAracarccaka

iva danPam na bhugktAM| 16 yadi ca khrISTiYana iva danPam bhugkte tarhi sa na lajjamAnastatkAraNAd IzvaraM prazaMsatu| 17 yatO vicArasyArambhasamayE Izvarasya mandirE yuyjatE yadi cAsmatsvArabhatE tarhizvariyasusaMvAdAgrAhiNAM zESadazA kA bhaviSyati? 18 dhArmmikEnApi cEt trANam atikRcchrENa gamyatE| tarhyadhArmmikapApibhyAM AzrayaH kutra lapsyatE| 19 ata IzvarEcchAtO yE duHkhaM bhunjjatE tE sadAcArENa svAtmAnO vizvAsyasraSTurizvasya karAbhyAM nidadhatAM|

5 khrISTasya klEzANam sAkSI prakAziSyamANasya pratApasyAMzi prAcInazcAhaM yuSmAkaM prAcInAn vinIyEdaM vadAmi| 2 yuSmAkaM madhyavartti ya Izvarasya mESavRndO yUYaM taM pAlayata tasya vikSaNaM kuruta ca, AvazyakatvENa nahi kintu svEcchAtO na va kulObhENa kintvicchukamanasa| 3 aparam aMzANam adhikAriNa iva na prabhavata kintu vRndasya dRSTAntasvarUpA bhavata| 4 tEna pradhAnapAlaka upasthitE yUYam amlANaM gauravakiriTaM lapsyadhvE| 5 hE yuvAnaH, yUYamapi prAcInalOkANAM vazyA bhavata sarvvE ca sarvvESAM vazIbhUYa namratAbharaNENa bhUSitA bhavata, yataH, AtmAbhimAnilOkANAM vipakSO bhavatiZvaraH| kintu tEnaiva namrEbhyaH prasAdAd diyatE varaH| 6 atO yUYam Izvarasya balavatkarasyAdhO namrIbhUYa tiSthata tEna sa ucitasamayE yuSmAn uccIkariSyati| 7 yUYaM sarvvacintAM tasmin nikSipata yataH sa yuSmAn prati cintayati| 8 yUYaM prabuddha jAgratazca tiSthata yatO yuSmAkaM prativAdi yaH zayatAnaH sa garjjanakArI siMha iva paryyaTan kaM grasiSyAmIti mRgayatE, 9 atO vizvAsE susthirAstiSthantastEna sArddhaM yudhyata, yuSmAkaM jagannivAsibhrAtRsvapi tAdRzAH klEzA varttanta iti jAnIta| 10 kSaNikaduHkhabhOgAt param asmabhyaM khrISTENa yIzunA svakIyanantagauravadAnArthaM yo'smAn AhUtavAn sa sarvvAnugrahIzvaraH svayaM yuSmAn siddhan sthirAn sabalan nizcalAMzca karOtU| (aiōnios g166) 11 tasya gauravaM parAkramazcAnantakAlaM yAvad bhUYat| AmEn| (aiōn g165) 12 yaH silvAnO (manyE) yuSmAkaM vizvAsyO bhrAtA bhavati tadvArAhaM saMkSEpENa likhitvA yuSmAn vinItavAn yUyanjca yasmin adhitiSthatha sa EvZvarasya satyO 'nugraha iti pramANaM dattavAn| 13 yuSmAbhiH sahAbhirucitA yA samiti rbAbili vidyatE sA mama putrO mArkazca yuSmAn namaskAraM vEdayati| 14 yUYaM prEmacumbanEna parasparaM namaskuruta| yIzukhrISTazritANAM yuSmAkaM sarvvESAM zAnti rbhUYat| AmEn|

2 pitaraH

1 yE janA asmAbhiH sArddham astadIzvarE trAtari yIzukhrISTE ca puNyasambalitavizvAsadhanasya samAnAMzitvaM prAptAstAn prati yIzukhrISTasya dAsaH prEritazca zimOn pitaraH patraM likhati| **2** IzvarasyAsmAkaM prabhO ryIzOzca tatvajnjAnEna yuSmAsvanugrahazAntyO rbAhulyaM varttatAM| **3** jIvanArtham Izvarabhaktyarthanjca yadyad AvazyakaM tat sarvvaM gauravasadguNAbhyAm asmadAhvAnakAriNastattvajnjAnadvArA tasyEzvarIyazaktirasmabhyaM dattavati| **4** tatsarvvENa cAsmabhyaM tAdRzA bahumUlyA mahApratijnjA datta yAbhi ryUyaM saMsAravyAptAt kutsitAbhilASamULat sarvvanAzAd rakSAM prApyEzvarIyasvabhAvasyAMzinO bhavituM zaknutha| **5** taTO hEtO ryUyaM sampUrNaM yatnaM vidhAya vizvAsE saujanyaM saujanyE jnjAnaM **6** jnjAna AyatEndriyatAm AyatEndriyatAyAM dhairryaM dhairrya Izvarabhaktim **7** Izvarabhaktau bhrAtRsnEhE ca prEma yugkta| **8** EtAni yadi yuSmAsu vidyantE varddhantE ca tarhyasmatprabhO ryIzukhrISTasya tattvajnjAnE yuSmAn alasAn niSphalAMzca na sthApayisyanti| **9** kintvEtAni yasya na vidyantE so 'ndhO mudritalOcanaH svakiyapUrvvapApAnAM mArjjanasya vismRtiM gatazca| **10** tasmAd hE bhrAtaraH, yUyaM svakiyAhvAnavaraNayO rdRPhakaraNE bahu yatadhvaM, tat kRtvA kadAca na skhaliSyatha| **11** yatO 'nEna prakArENAsmAkaM prabhOstrAtR ryIzukhrISTasyAnantarAjyasya pravEzEna yUyaM sukaLEna yOjayiSyadhvE| (aiōnios g166) **12** yadyapi yUyam Etat sarvvaM jAnItha varttamAnE satyamate susthira bhavatha ca tathApi yuSmAn sarvvaDA tat smArayitum aham ayatnavAn na bhaviSyAmi| **13** yAvad Etasmin dUSyE tiSThAmi tAvad yuSmAn smArayan prabOdhayitum vihitaM manyE| **14** yatO 'smAkaM prabhu ryIzukhrISTO mAM yat jnjApitavAn tadanusArAd dUSyamEtat mayA zighraM tyaktavyam iti jAnAmi| **15** mama paralOkagamanAt paramapi yUyaM yadEtAni smarttuM zakSyatha tasmin sarvvathA yatiSyE| **16** yatO 'smAkaM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya parAkramaM punarAgamananjca yuSmAn jnjApayanto vayaM kalpitAnyupAkhyAnAnyanvagacchAmEti nahi kintu tasya mahimnaH pratyakSasAkSiNO bhUtva bhASitavantaH| **17** yataH sa piturIzvarAd gauravaM prazaMsAnjca prAptavAn vizESatO mahimayuktatejOmadhyAd EtAdRzi vANI taM prati nirgatavati, yathA, ESa mama priyaputra Etasmin mama paramasantOSaH| **18** svargAt nirgatEyaM vANI pavitraparvvate tEna sArddhaM vidyamAnairasmAbhirazrAvi| **19** aparam asmatsamIpe dRPhataram bhaviSyadvAkyam vidyate yUyanjca yadi dinArambhaM yuSmanmanaHsu prabhAtIyanakSatrasyOdayanjca yAvat timiramayE sthAnE jvalantaM pradIpaMiva tad vAkyam sammanyadhvE tarhi bhadraM kariSyatha| **20** zAstriyaM kimapi bhaviSyadvAkyam manuSyasya svakiyabhAvabOdhakaM nahi, Etad yuSmAbhiH samyak jnjAyatAM| **21** yatO bhaviSyadvAkyam purA mAnuSANAM icchAtO nOtpannaM kintvIzvarasya pavitraOkAH pavitrENAtmanA pravarttitAH santo vAkyam abhASanta|

2 aparam pUrvvakALE yathA lokAnAM madhyE mithyAbhaviSyadvAdina upAtiSThan tathA yuSmAkaM madhyE'pi mithyAzikSaka upasthAsyanti, tE svESAM krEtAraM prabhum anagIkRtya satvaraM vinAzam svESu varttayanti vinAzakavaidharmmyaM guptaM yuSmanmadhyam AnESyanti| **2** taTO 'nEkESu tESAM vinAzakamArgaM gatESu tEbhyaH satyamArgasya ninda sambhaviSyati| **3** aparanjca tE lObhAt kApaTyavAkyai ryuSmatto labhaM kariSyante kintu tESAM purAtanadaNPajnjA na vilambatE tESAM vinAzazca na nidrAti| **4** IzvaraH kRtapApAn dUtAn na kSamitvA timirazRgkhalaiH pAtALE ruddhva vicArArthaM samarpitavAn| (Tartarōō g5020) **5** purAtanaM saMsAramapi na kSamitvA taM duSTAnAM saMsAraM jalAplAvanEna majjayitvA saptajanaiH sahitaM dharmmapracArakaM nOhaM rakSitavAn| **6** sidOmam amOrA cEtinAmakE nagarE bhaviSyatAM duSTAnAM dRSTAntaM vidhAya bhasmikRtya vinAzEna daNPitavAn; **7** kintu taiH kutsitavyabhicAribhi rduSTAtmabhiH kliSTaM dhArmmikaM lOtAM

rakSitavAn| 8 sa dhArmmiko janastESAM madhyE nivasan svlyadRSTizrOtragOcarEbhyastESAM adharmmAcArEbhyaH svakiyadhArmmikamanasi dinE dinE taptavAn| 9 prabhu rbhaktAn parIkSAd uddharttuM vicAradinanjca yAvad danPyAmAnAn adhArmmikAn rOddhuM pArayati, 10 vizESatO yE 'mEdhyAbhilASAt zArIrikasukham anugacchanti kartRtvpadAni cAvajAnanti tAnEva (rOddhuM pArayati)| tE duHsAhasinaH pragalbhAzca| 11 aparAM balagauravAbhyAM zrESThA divyadUtAH prabhOH sannidhau yESAM vaiparItYEna nindAsUcakaM vicAraM na kurvanti tESAM uccapadasthAnAM nindanAd imE na bhItAH| 12 kintu yE buddhihInAH prakRta jantavo dharttavayAtayai vinAzyatAyai ca jAyantE tatsadRza imE yanna budhyantE tat nindantaH svakiyavinAzyatayA vinaMkSyanti svlyAdharmmasya phalaM prApsyanti ca| 13 tE divA prakRSTabhOjanaM sukhaM manyantE nijachalaiH sukhabhOginaH santo yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM bhOjanaM kurvantaH kalagkinO dOSiNazca bhavanti| 14 tESAM lOcanAni paradArAkAgkSINI pApE cAzrAntAni tE canjcalAni manAMsi mOhayanti lObhE tatparamanasaH santi ca| 15 tE zApagrastA vaMzAH saralamArgaM vihAya biyOraputrasya biliyamasya vipathE na vrajantO bhrAntA abhavan| sa biliyamO 'pyadharmmat prApYE pAritOSike' prlyata, 16 kintu nijAparAdhAd bhartsanAm alabhata yatO vacanazaktihInaM vAhanaM mAnuSikagiram uccAryya bhaviSyadvAdina unmattatAm abAdhata| 17 imE nirjalAni prasravaNani pracanPavAyuna cAlitA mEghAzca tESAM kRtE nityasthAyI ghOratarAndhakAraH sanjcitO 'sti| (questioned) 18 yE ca janA bhrAntyAcArigaNAt kRcchrENOddhRtAstAn imE 'parimitadarpakathA bhASamANAHA zAririkasukhAbhilASaiH kAmakrIPabhizca mOhayanti| 19 tEbhyaH svAdhInatAM pratijnjAya svayaM vinAzyatAyA dAsA bhavanti, yataH, yO yEnaiva parAjigyE sa jAtastasya gigkaraH| 20 trAtuH prabhO rylZukhrISTasya jnjAnE na saMsArasya malEbhya uddhRta yE punastESu nimajjya parAjlyantE tESAM prathamadazAtaH zESadaza kutsita bhavati| 21 tESAM pakSE dharmmapathasya jnjAnAprApti rvaraM na ca nirddiSTAT pavitravidhimArgAt jnjAnaprAptAnAM parAvarttanaM| 22 kintu yEyaM satyA dRSTAntakathA saiva tESu phalitavati, yathA, kukkuraH svlyavAntAya vyAvarttatE punaH punaH| luThitum karddame tadvat kSalitazcaiva zUkaraH||

3 hE priyatamaH, yUyaM yathA pavitrabhaviSyadvaktRbhiH pUrvvOktAni vAkyAni trAtrA prabhuna prEritAnAm asmAkam AdEzanjca sAratha tathA yuSmAn smAraitvA 2 yuSmAkaM saralabhAvAM prabOdhayitum ahaM dvtiyam idaM patraM likhAmi| 3 prathamaM yuSmAbhiridaM jnjAyatAM yat zESE kaLE svEcchAcAriNO nindaka upasthAya 4 vadiSyanti prabhOrAgamanasya pratijnjA kutra? yataH pitRlOkAnAM mahAnidrAgamanAt paraM sarvVANI sRSTERarambhakALE yathA tathaivAvatiSThantE| 5 pUrvvam Izvarasya vAkyEnAkAzamaNPalaM jalAd utpanna jale santiSThamAnA ca pRthivyavidyataitad anicchukatAtastE na jAnAnti, 6 tatastAtkAlikasaMsArO jalEnAplAvitO vinAzAM gataH| 7 kintvadhunA varttamAnE AkAzabhUmaNPale tEnaiva vAkyEna vahnyartham gupte vicAradinaM duSTamAnavAnAM vinAzanjca yAvad rakSyatE| 8 hE priyatamaH, yUyam EtadEkaM vAkyam anavagata mA bhavata yat prabhOH sAKSAD dinamEkaM varSasahasravad varSasahasranjca dinaikavat| 9 kECid yathA vilambaM manyantE tathA prabhuH svapratijnjAyAM vilambate tannahi kintu ko'pi yanna vinazyEt sarvvaM Eva manaHparAvarttanaM gacchEyurityabhilaSan so 'smAn prati dIrghasahiSNutAM vidadhAti| 10 kintu kSapAyAM caura iva prabhO rdinam AgamiSyati tasmin mahAzabdE na gaganamaNPalaM lOpsyate mUlavastUni ca tApEna galiSyantE pRthivi tanmadhyasthitAni karmmAni ca dhakSyantE| 11 ataH sarvvairEtaI rvikArE gantavyE sati yasmin AkAzamaNPalaM dAhEna vikAriSyate mUlavastUni ca tApEna galiSyantE 12 tasyEzvaradinasyAgamanaM pratIkSamANairAkAgkSamANaizca yUSmAbhi rdharmmAcArEzvarabhaktibhyAM kidRzai rOkai rbhavitavyaM? 13 tathApi vyaM tasya pratijnjAnusArEna dharmmasya vAsasthAnaM nUtanam AkAzamaNPalaM nUtanAM bhUmaNPalanjca pratIkSAMahE| 14 ataEva hE priyatamaH, tAni pratIkSamANA yUyaM

niSkalagKA aninditAzca bhUtvA yat zAntyAzritAstiSThathaitasmin yatadhvaM| 15 asmAkaM
prabhO rdIrghasahiSNutAnjca paritrANajanikAM manyadhvaM| asmAkaM priyabhAtrE paulAya
yat jnjAnam adAyi tadanusArENa sO'pi patrE yuSmAn prati tadEvAlikhat| 16 svakiyasarvvapatrESu
caitAnyadhi prastutya tadEva gadati| tESu patrESu katipayAni durUhyANi vAkyAni vidyantE yE
ca lOkA ajnjAnAzcanjcalAzca tE nijavinAzArtham anyazAstriyavacanAnIva tAnyapi vikArayanti|
17 tasmAd hE priyatamaH, yUyaM pUrvvaM buddhVA sAvadhAnAstiSThata, adhArmmikANAM
bhrAntisrOtasApahrtaH svakiyasusthiratvAt mA bhrazyata| 18 kintvasmAKaM prabhOstrAtu
ryIzukhrISTasyAnugrahE jnjAnE ca varddhadhvaM| tasya gauravam idAnIM sadAkAlanjca
bhUyAt| AmEn| (aiōn g165)

1 yOhanaH

1 AditO ya AsId yasya vAg asmAbhirazrAvi yanjca vayaM svanEtrai rdRSTavantO yanjca vIkSitavantaH svakaraiH sprSTavantazca taM jIvanavAdaM vayaM jnjApayAmaH | **2** sa jIvanasvarUpaH prakAzata vayanjca taM dRSTavantastamadhi sAkSyAM dadmazca, yazca pituH sannidhAvavarttatAsmAkaM samIpE prakAzata ca tam anantajIvanasvarUpaM vayaM yuSmAn jnjApayAmaH | (aiōnios g166) **3** asmAbhi ryad dRSTaM zrutanjca tadEva yuSmAn jnjApyatE tEnAsmAbhiH sahAMzitvaM yuSmAkaM bhaviSyati| asmAkanjca sahAMzitvaM pitra tatputrENa yIzukhrISTEna ca sArddhaM bhavati| **4** aparanjca yuSmAkam AnandO yat sampUrNO bhavEd tadarthaM vayam EtAni likhAmaH | **5** vayaM yAM vArttAM tasmAt zrutvA yuSmAn jnjApayAmaH sEyam| IzvarO jyOtistasmin andhakArasya lEzO'pi nAsti| **6** vayaM tEna sahAMzina iti gaditvA yadyandhAkArE carAmastarhi satyAcArINO na santo 'nRtavAdinO bhavAmaH | **7** kintu sa yathA jyOtiSi varttatE tathA vayamapi yadi jyOtiSi carAmastarhi parasparaM sahabhAginO bhavAmastasya putrasya yIzukhrISTasya rudhiranjcAsmAn sarvvasmAt pApAt zuddhayati| **8** vayaM niSpApA iti yadi vadAmastarhi svayamEva svAn vanjcayAmaH satyamatanjcAsmAkam antarE na vidyatE | **9** yadi svapApAni svIkurmmahE tarhi sa vizvAsyO yAthArthikazcAsti tasmAd asmAkaM pApAni kSamiSyatE sarvvasmAd adharmmAccAsmAn zuddhayiSyati| **10** vayam akRtapApA iti yadi vadAmastarhi tam anRtavAdinaM kurmmastasya vAkyanjcAsmAkam antarE na vidyatE |

2 hE priyabAlakAH, yuSmAbhi ryat pApaM na kriyEta tadarthaM yuSmAn pratyEtAni mayA likhyantE | yadi tu kEnApi pApaM kriyatE tarhi pituH samIpE 'smAkaM EkaH sahAyO 'rthatO dhArmmiko yIzuH khrISTO vidyatE | **2** sa cAsmAkaM pApAnAM prAyazcittaM kEvalasmAkaM nahi kintu likhilasaMsArasya pApAnAM prAyazcittaM | **3** vayaM taM jAnIma iti tadIyAjnjApAlanEnAvagacchAmaH | **4** ahaM taM jAnAmIti vaditvA yastasyAjnjA na pAlayati sO 'nRtavAdI satyamatanjca tasyAntarE na vidyatE | **5** yaH kazcit tasya vAkyAM pAlayati tasmin Izvarasya prEma satyarUpENa sidhyati vayaM tasmin varttAmahE tad EtEnAvagacchAmaH | **6** ahaM tasmin tiSThAmIti yO gadati tasyEdam ucitaM yat khrISTO yAdRg AcaritavAn sO 'pi tAdRg AcarEt | **7** hE priyatamaH, yuSmAn pratyahaM nUtanAmAjnjAM likhAmIti nahi kintvAditO yuSmAbhi rlabdhAM purAtanAmAjnjAM likhAmi | AditO yuSmAbhi ryad vAkyAM zrutaM sA purAtanAjnjA | **8** punarapi yuSmAn prati nUtanAjnjA mayA likhyata Etadapi tasmin yuSmAsu ca satyaM, yatO 'ndhakArO vyatyEti satyA jyOtizcEdAnIM prakAzatE; **9** ahaM jyOtiSi vartta iti gaditvA yaH svabhrAtaram dvESTi sO 'dyApi tamirE varttatE | **10** svabhrAtari yaH prIyatE sa Eva jyOtiSi varttatE vighnajanakaM kimapi tasmin na vidyatE | **11** kintu svabhrAtaram yO dvESTi sa timirE varttatE timirE carati ca timirENa ca tasya nayanE 'ndhIkriyEtE tasmAt kka yAmIti sa jnjAtuM na zaknOti | **12** hE zizavaH, yUyAM tasya nAmna pApakSamAM prAptavantastasmAd ahaM yuSmAn prati likhAmi | **13** hE pitaraH, ya AditO varttamAnastaM yUyAM jAnitha tasmAd yuSmAn prati likhAmi | hE yuvAnaH yUyAM pApatmAnaM jivantastasmAd yuSmAn prati likhAmi | hE bAlakAH, yUyAM pitaram jAnitha tasmAdahaM yuSmAn prati likhitavAn | **14** hE pitaraH, AditO yO varttamAnastaM yUyAM jAnitha tasmAd yuSmAn prati likhitavAn | hE yuvAnaH, yUyAM balavanta AdhvE, Izvarasya vAkyanjca yuSmadantarE vartatE pApAtmA ca yuSmAbhiH parAjigyE tasmAd yuSmAn prati likhitavAn | **15** yUyAM saMsArE saMsArasthaviSayESu ca mA priyadhvaM yaH saMsArE prIyatE tasyAntarE pituH prEma na tiSThati | **16** yataH saMsArE yadyat sthitam arthataH zArIrikabhAvasyAbhilASO darzanEndriyasyAbhilASO jIvanasya garvvazca sarvvamEtat pitRtO na jAyatE kintu saMsAradEva | **17** saMsArastadlyAbhilASazca vyatyEti kintu ya IzvarasyESTaM karOti sO 'nantakAlaM yAvat tiSThati | (aiōn g165) **18** hE bAlakAH, zESakAlO'yaM,

aparam khrISTArINopasthAvyamiti yuSmAbhi ryathA zrutaM tathA bahavaH khrISTAraya upasthitAstasmAdayaM zESakALO'stIti vayaM jAnImaH| 19 tE 'smanmadhyAn nirgatavantaH kintvasmadIyA nAsan yadyasmadIyA abhaviSyān tarhyasmatsaggE 'sthAsyan, kintu sarvvE 'smadIyA na santyEtasya prakAza Avazyaka AsIt| 20 yaH pavitrastasmAd yUyam abhiSEkaM prAptavantastEna sarvvANI jAnItha| 21 yUyAM satyamataM na jAnItha tatKArANAd ahaM yuSmAn prati likhitavAn tannahi kintu yUyAM tat jAnItha satyamataAcca kimapyānRtavAkyāM nOtpadyatE tatKArANAdEva| 22 yIzurabhiSiktastrAtEti yO nAggIkarOti taM vinA kO 'paRO 'nRtavAdi bhavEt? sa Eva khrISTArī ryaH pitaraM putranjca nAggIkarOti| 23 yaH kazcit putraM nAggIkarOti sa pitaramapi na dhArayati yazca putramaggIkarOti sa pitaramapi dhArayati| 24 AditO yuSmAbhi ryat zrutaM tad yuSmAsu tiSThatu, AditaH zrutaM vAkyāM yadi yuSmAsu tiSThati, tarhi yUyamapi putrE pitari ca sthAsyatha| 25 sa ca pratijnjayAsmabhyaM yat pratijnjAtavAn tad anantajIvanaM| (aiōnios g166) 26 yE jana yuSmAn bhrAmayanti tAnadhyaham idaM likhitavAn| 27 aparaM yUyAM tasmAd yam abhiSEkaM prAptavantaH sa yuSmAsu tiSThati tataH kO'pi yad yuSmAn zikSayEt tad anAvazyakaM, sa cAbhiSEKO yuSmAn sarvvANI zikSayati satyazca bhavati na cAtathyaH, ataH sa yuSmAn yadvad azikSayat tadvat tatra sthAsyatha| 28 ataEva hE priyabAlaka yUyAM tatra tiSThata, tathA sati sa yadA prakAziSyatE tAdA vayaM pratibhAnvita bhaviSyAmaH, tasyAgamanasamayE ca tasya sAKSanna trapiSyAmahE| 29 sa dhArmmiko 'stIti yadi yUyAM jAnItha tarhi yaH kazcid dharmmAcAraM karOti sa tasmAt jAta ityapi jAnIta|

3 pazyata vayam Izvarasya santAnA iti nAmnAkhyAmahE, EtEna pitAsmabhyaM kIdRk mahAprEma pradattavAn, kintu saMsArastaM nAjAnAt tatKArANAdasmAn api na jAnAti| 2 hE priyatamaH, idAnIM vayam Izvarasya santAnA AsmahE pazcAt kiM bhaviSyAmastad adyApyaprakAzitaM kintu prakAZaM gatE vayaM tasya sadRza bhaviSyAmi iti jAnImaH, yataH sa yAdRzO 'sti tAdRzO 'smAbhirdarziSyatE| 3 tasmin ESA pratyAZa yasya kasyacid bhavati sa svaM tathA pavitraM karOti yathA sa pavitro 'sti| 4 yaH kazcit pApam Acarati sa vyavasthAlagghanaM karOti yataH pApamEva vyavasthAlagghanaM| 5 aparaM sO 'smAkAM pApAnyapaharttuM prAkAzataitad yUyAM jAnItha, pApanjca tasmin na vidyatE| 6 yaH kazcit tasmin tiSThati sa pApAcAraM na karOti yaH kazcit pApAcAraM karOti sa taM na dRSTavAn na vAvagatavAn| 7 hE priyabAlakAH, kazcid yuSmAkAM bhramaM na janayEt, yaH kazcid dharmmAcAraM karOti sa tAdRg dhArmmiko bhavati yAdRk sa dhArmmiko 'sti| 8 yaH pApAcAraM karOti sa zayatAnAt jAtO yataH zayatAna AditaH pApAcArI zayatAnasya karmmaNAM lOPArthamEvEzvarasya putraH prAkAzata| 9 yaH kazcid IzvarAt jAtaH sa pApAcAraM na karOti yatastasya vIryyaM tasmin tiSThati pApAcAraM karttunjca na zaknOti yataH sa IzvarAt jAtaH| 10 ityanEnEzvarasya santAnAH zayatAnasya ca santAnA vyakta bhavanti| yaH kazcid dharmmAcAraM na karOti sa IzvarAt jAtO nahi yazca svabhArati na priyatE sO 'pIzvarAt jAtO nahi| 11 yatastasya ya AdEza AditO yuSmAbhiH zrutaH sa EsA Eva yad asmAbhiH parasparaM prEma karttavyaM| 12 pApAtmatO jAtO yaH kAbil svabhArataraM hatavAn tatsadRzairasmAbhi rna bhavitavyaM| sa kasmAt kArANAt taM hatavAn? tasya karmmaNI duSTANI tadbhrAtuzca karmmaNI dharmmAnyAsan iti kArANAt| 13 hE mama bhrAtaraH, saMsArO yadi yuSmAn dvESTi tarhi tad AzcaryyaM na manyadhvaM| 14 vayaM mRtyum uttIryya jIvanaM prAptavantastad bhrAtRSu prEmakaraNAt jAnImaH| bhrAtari yO na priyatE sa mRtyau tiSThati| 15 yaH kazcit svabhArataraM dvESTi saM naraghAtI kinjcAnantajIvanaM naraghAtinaH kasyApyantarE nAvatiSThatE tad yUyAM jAnItha| (aiōnios g166) 16 asmAkAM kRtE sa svaprANAMstyaktavAn ityanEna vayaM prEmnastattvam avagataH, aparaM bhrAtRNAM kRtE 'smAbhirapi prANASTyaktavyAH| 17 sAMsArikajivikAprAptO yO janaH svabhArataraM dInaM dRSTvA tasmAt svIyadayAM ruNaddhi tasyAntara Izvarasya prEma kathaM tiSThet? 18 hE mama priyabAlakAH, vAkyEna jihvayA

vAsmAbhiH prEma na karttavayaM kintu kAryyENa satyatayA caiva| 19 EtEna vayaM yat satyamatasambandhiyAstat jAnImastasya sAkSAT svAntaHkaraNAni sAntvayitUM zakSyAmazca| 20 yatO 'smadantaHkaraNaM yadyasmAn dUSayati tarhyasmadantaH karaNAD IzvarO mahAn sarvvajnjazca| 21 hE priyatamaH, asmadantaHkaraNaM yadyasmAn na dUSayati tarhi vayam Izvarasya sAkSAT pratibhAnvita bhavAmaH| 22 yacca prArthayAmahE tat tasmAt prApnumaH, yatO vayaM tasyAjnjAH pAlayAmastasya sAkSAT tuSTijanakam AcAraM kurmmazca| 23 aparaM tasyEyamAjnjA yad vayaM putrasya yIzukhrISTasya nAmni vizvasimastasyAjnjAnusArENA ca parasparaM prEma kurmmaH| 24 yazca tasyAjnjAH pAlayati sa tasmin tiSThati tasmin so'pi tiSThati; sa cAsmAn yam AtmAnaM dattavAn tasmAt so 'smAsu tiSThati jAnImaH|

4 hE priyatamaH, yUYaM sarvvesvAtmasu na vizvasita kintu tE IzvarAt jAta na vEtyAtmanaH parIkSadhvaM yatO bahavo mRSAbhaviSyadvAdino jaganmadhyam AgatavantaH| 2 IzvarlyO ya Atma sa yuSmAbhiraNa pariclyatAM, yIzuH khriSTO narAvatArO bhUtvaGata Etad yEna kEnacid AtmanA svIkriyatE sa IzvarIyaH| 3 kintu yIzuH khriSTO narAvatArO bhUtvaGata Etad yEna kEnacid AtmanA nAggIkriyatE sa IzvarlyO nahi kintu khriSTARerAtma, tEna cAgantavyamiti yuSmAbhiH zrutaM, sa cEdAnImapi jagati varttatE| 4 hE bAlakah, yUYam IzvarAt jAtastAn jitavantazca yataH saMsArAdhiSThAnakAriNO 'pi yuSmadadhiSThAnakAri mahAn| 5 tE saMsArAt jAtastato hEtoH saMsArAd bhASante saMsArazca tESAM vAkyAni gRhIAti| 6 vayam IzvarAt jAtAH, IzvaraM yO jAnAti so'smadvAkyAni gRhIAti yazcEzvarAt jAtO nahi so'smadvAkyAni na gRhIAti; anEna vayaM satyAtmAnaM bhrAmakAtmananjca paricinumamH| 7 hE priyatamaH, vayaM parasparaM prEma karavAma, yataH prEma IzvarAt jAyatE, aparaM yaH kazcit prEma karOti sa IzvarAt jAta IzvaraM vEtti ca| 8 yaH prEma na karOti sa IzvaraM na jAnAti yata IzvaraH prEmasvarUpaH| 9 asmAsvIzvarasya prEmaitEna prAkAzata yat svaputrENasmabhyaM jivanadAnArtham IzvaraH svIyam advitIyam putraM jaganmadhyam prESitavan| 10 vayaM yad IzvarE prItavanta ityatra nahi kintu sa yadasmAsu prItavan asmatpApAnAM prAyazcirtArthaM svaputraM prESitavAMzceTyatra prEma santiSThatE| 11 hE priyatamaH, asmAsu yadIzvarENaitAdRzaM prEma kRtaM tarhi parasparaM prEma karttum asmAkamapyucitaM| 12 IzvaraH kadaca kEnApi na dRSTaH yadyasmAbhiH parasparaM prEma kriyatE tarhIzvarO 'smanmadhye tiSThati tasya prEma cAsmAsu sEtsyatE| 13 asmabhyaM tEna svaklyAtmanOM'zo datta ityanEna vayaM yat tasmin tiSThamaH sa ca yad asmAsu tiSThati jAnImaH| 14 pitA jagatrAtAraM putraM prESitavan Etad vayaM dRSTva pramANayamaH| 15 yIzurlIzvarasya putra Etad yEnAggIkriyatE tasmin IzvarastiSThati sa cEzvarE tiSThati| 16 asmAsvIzvarasya yat prEma varttatE tad vayaM jnjAtavantastasmin vizvAsitavantazca| IzvaraH prEmasvarUpaH prEmni yastiSThati sa IzvarE tiSThati tasmiMzcezvarastiSThati| 17 sa yAdRzo 'sti vayamapyEtasmin jagati tAdRza bhavAma EtasmAd vicAradine 'smAbhi rya pratibha labhyatE sAsmatsambandhiyasya prEmnaH siddhiH| 18 prEmni bhIti rna varttatE kintu siddhaM prEma bhItiM nirAkarOti yatO bhItiH sayAtanAsti bhItO manavaH prEmni siddho na jAtaH| 19 asmAsu sa prathamam prItavan iti karaNAD vayaM tasmin prIyAmahE| 20 IzvarE 'haM prIya ityuktva yaH kazcit svabhrAtaram dvesti so 'nRtavAdi| sa yam dRSTavan tasmin svabhrAtari yadi na priyatE tarhi yam IzvaraM na dRSTavan kathaM tasmin prEma karttuM zaknuyAt? 21 ata IzvarE yaH prIyatE sa svIyabhrAtaryyapi prIyatAm iyam AjnjA tasmAd asmAbhi rlabdhA|

5 yIzurabhiSiktastrAteti yaH kazcid vizvasiti sa IzvarAt jAtaH; aparaM yaH kazcit janayitari prIyatE sa tasmAt jATE janE 'pi prIyatE| 2 vayam Izvarasya santAnESu prIyAmahE tad anEna jAnImO yad IzvarE prIyAmahE tasyAjnjAH pAlayAmazca| 3 yata IzvarE yat prEma tat tadIyAjnjApAlanEnAsmAbhiH prakAzayitavyaM, tasyAjnjAzca kaThOrA na bhavanti| 4 yatO yaH kazcid IzvarAt jAtaH sa saMsAraM jayati kinjcAsmAkam yO vizvasaH sa EvAsmAkam saMsArajayijayaH| 5 yIzurlIzvarasya putra iti yO vizvasiti taM vinA ko'paraH saMsAraM

jayati? 6 sO'bhiSiktastrAtA yIzustOyarudhirAbhyAm AgataH kEvalaM tOyEna nahi kintu
 tOyarudhirAbhyAm, AtmA ca sAKSI bhavati yata AtmA satyatAsvarUpaH| 7 yatO hEtOH svargE
 pitA vAdaH pavitra AtmA ca traya imE sAKSiNaH santi, traya imE caiko bhavanti| 8 tathA
 pRthivyAm AtmA tOyaM rudhiranjca trINyEtAni sAKSyAM dadAti tESAM trayANAM EkatvaM
 bhavati ca| 9 mAnavAnAM sAKSyAM yadyasmAbhi rgRhyatE tarhIzvarasya sAKSyAM tasmAdapi
 zrESThaM yataH svaputramadhIzvarENA dattaM sAKSyamidaM| 10 Izvarasya putrE yO vizvasiti
 sa nijAntarE tat sAKSyAM dhArayati; IzvarE yO na vizvasiti sa tam anRtavAdinaM karOti yata
 IzvaraH svaputramadhi yat sAKSyAM dattavAn tasmin sa na vizvasiti| 11 tacca sAKSyamidaM yad
 IzvarO 'smabhyam anantajIvanaM dattavAn tacca jIvanaM tasya putrE vidyatE| (aiōnios g166) 12
 yaH putraM dhArayati sa jIvanaM dhAriyati, Izvarasya putraM yO na dhArayati sa jIvanaM na
 dhArayati| 13 Izvaraputrasya nAmni yuSmAn pratyEtAni mayA likhitAni tasyAbhiprAyO 'yaM yad
 yUyam anantajIvanaprAptA iti jAnIyAta tasyEzvaraputrasya nAmni vizvasEta ca| (aiōnios g166) 14
 tasyAntike 'smAkAM yA pratibhA bhavati tasyAH kAraNamidaM yad vayaM yadi tasyAbhimataM
 kimapi taM yAcAmahE tarhi sO 'smAkAM vAkyaM zRNOTi| 15 sa cAsmAkAM yat kinjcana
 yAcanaM zRNOTi yadi jAnImastarhi tasmAd yAcitA varA asmAbhiH prApyantE tadapi jAnImaH|
 16 kazcid yadi svabhRAtaram amRtyujanakaM pApAM kurvvantaM pazyati tarhi sa prArthanAM
 karOtu tEnEzvarastasmai jIvanaM dAsyati, arthatO mRtyujanakaM pApAM yEna nAkAritasmal
 kintu mRtyujanakam EkaM pApam AstE tadadhi tEna prArthana kriyatAmityahaM na vadAmi|
 17 sarvva EvAdharmmaH pApAM kintu sarvvaMpam mRtyujanakaM nahil| 18 ya IzvarAt jAtaH sa
 pApAcAraM na karOti kintvIzvarAt jAtO janaH svaM rakSati tasmAt sa pApAtmA taM na spRzatIti
 vayaM jAnImaH| 19 vayam IzvarAt jAtAH kintu kRtsnaH saMsAraH pApAtmanO vazaM gatO 'stIti
 jAnImaH| 20 aparam Izvarasya putra AgatavAn vayanjca yayA tasya satyamayasya jnjAnaM
 prApnuyAmastAdRzIM dhiyam asmabhyaM dattavAn iti jAnImastasmin satyamayE 'rthatastasya
 putrE yIzukhrISTE tiSThAmazca; sa Eva satyamaya IzvarO 'nantajIvanasvarUpazcAsti| (aiōnios g166)
 21 hE priyabAlakAH, yUyaM dEvamUrttibhyaH svAn rakSata| AmEn|

2 yOhanaH

1 hE abhirucitE kuriyE, tvAM tava putrAMzca prati prAcInO'haM patraM likhAmi| **2** satyamatAd
yuSmAsu mama prEmAsti kEvalaM mama nahi kintu satyamatajnAnAM sarvvESAmEva| yataH
satyamataM asmAsu tiSThatyanantakAlaM yAvaccAsmAsu sthAsyati| (aiōn g165) **3** piturIzvarAt
tatpituH putrAt prabhO rylzukhrISTAcca prApyO 'nugrahaH kRpA zAntizca satyatAprEmabhyAM
sArddhaM yuSmAn adhitiSThatu| **4** vayaM pitRtO yAm AjnjAM prAptavantastadanusArENa tava
kEcid AtmajAH satyamataM AcarantyEtasya pramANaM prApyAhaM bhRzam AnanditavAn| **5**
sAmpratanjca hE kuriyE, navInAM kAnjcid AjnjAM na likhannaham AditO labdhAm AjnjAM
likhan tvAm idaM vinayE yad asmAbhiH parasparaM prEma karttavyaM| **6** aparaM prEmaitEna
prakAzatE yad vayaM tasyAjnjA AcarEma| AditO yuSmAbhi ryA zruta sEyam AjnjA sA ca
yuSmAbhirAcaritavyA| **7** yatO bahavaH pravanjcakA jagat pravizya yIzukhrISTO narAvatArO
bhUtvAgata Etat nAggIkurvanti sa Eva pravanjcakAH khrISTArizcAsti| **8** asmAkAM zramO yat
paNPazramO na bhavEt kintu sampUrNaM vEtanamasmAbhi rlabhyEta tadarthaM svAnadhi
sAvadhAnA bhavataH| **9** yaH kazcid vipathagAmi bhUtvA khrISTasya zikSAyAM na tiSThati sa
IzvaraM na dhArayati khrISTasya zijnjAyAM yastiSThati sa pitaraM putranjca dhArayati| **10**
yaH kazcid yuSmatsannidhimAgacchan zikSAmEnAM nAnayati sa yuSmAbhiH svavEzmani na
gRhyatAM tava maggalaM bhUyAditi vAgapi tasmai na kathyatAM| **11** yatastava maggalaM
bhUyAditi vAcAM yaH kazcit tasmai kathayati sa tasya duSkarmmaNAM aMzI bhavati| **12**
yuSmAn prati mayA bahUni lEkhitavyAni kintu patramasIbhyAM tat karttuM nEcchAmi,
yatO 'smAkam AnandO yathA sampUrNO bhaviSyati tathA yuSmatsamIpamupasthAyAhaM
sammukhlbhUya yuSmAbhiH sambhASiSyati iti pratyAza mamAstE| **13** tavAbhirucitAyA bhaginyA
bAlakAstvAM namaskAraM jnjApyanti| AmEn|

3 yOhanaH

1 prAcInO 'haM satyamatAd yasmin priyE taM priyatamaM gAyaM prati patraM likhAmi| **2** hE priya, tavAtmA yAdRk zubhAnvitastAdRk sarvvaviSayE tava zubhaM svAsthyanjca bhUyAt| **3** bhrAtRbhirAgatyA tava satyamatasyArthatastvaM kIdRk satyamatamAcarasyEtasya sAkSyE dattE mama mahAnandO jAtaH| **4** mama santAnAH satyamatamAcarantItivArttAtO mama ya AnandO jAyatE tatO mahattarO nAsti| **5** hE priya, bhrAtRn prati vizESatastAn vidEzinO bhrRtRn prati tvayA yadyat kRtaM tat sarvvaM vizvAsinO yOgyaM| **6** tE ca samitEH sAKSAT tava pramnaH pramANaM dattavantaH, aparam IzvarayOgyarUpENa tAn prasthApayatA tvayA satkarmma kAriSyatE| **7** yatastE tasya nAmna yAtrAM vidhAya bhinnajAtiyEbhyaH kimapi na gRhItavantaH| **8** tasmAd vayaM yat satyamatasya sahAya bhavEma tadarthamEtAdRzA loka asmAbhiraugrahitavyAH| **9** samitiM pratyahaM patraM likhitavAn kintu tESAM madhyE yO diyatriphiH pradhAnAyate sO 'smAn na gRhIAti| **10** atO 'haM yadOpasthAsyAmi tadA tEna yadyat kriyatE tat sarvvaM taM smArayiSyAmi, yataH sa durvvAkyairasmAn apavadati, tEnApi tRptiM na gatvA svayamapi bhrAtRn nAnugRhIAti yE cAnugrahitumicchanti tAn samitito 'pi bahiSkarOti| **11** hE priya, tvayA duSkarmma nAnukriyatAM kintu satkarmmaiva| yaH satkarmmAcArI sa IzvarAt jAtaH, yO duSkarmmAcArI sa IzvaraM na dRSTavAn| **12** dimItriyasya pakSE sarvvaiH sAkSyam adAyi vizESataH satyamatEnApi, vayamapi tatpakSE sAkSyAM dadmaH, asmAkanjca sAkSyAM satyamEvEti yUyaM jAnItha| **13** tvAM prati mayA bahUni lEkhitavyAni kintu maslEkhanIbhyaM lEkhituM nEcchAmi| **14** acireNA tvAM drakSyAmIti mama pratyAzAstE tadAvAM sammukhIbhUya parasparaM sambhASiSyAvahE| tava zAnti rbhUyAt| asmAKaM mitrANI tvAM namaskAraM jnjApayanti tvamapyEkaikasya nAma prOCya mitrEbhyO namaskuru| iti|

yihUdAH

1 yIzukhrISTasya dAsO yAkUbo bhrAtA yihUdAstAtEnEzvarENa pavitrIkRtAn yIzukhrISTEna rakSitAMzcAhUtAn lOkAn prati patraM likhati| **2** kRpA zAntiH prEma ca bAhulyarUpENa yuSmAsvadhitiSThatu| **3** hE priyAH, sAdhAraNaparitrANamadhi yuSmAn prati lEkhituM mama bahuyatnE jAtE pUrvvakALE pavitralOkESu samarpitO yO dharmmastadarthaM yUYaM prANavyayEnApi sacESTA bhavatEti vinayArthaM yuSmAn prati patralEkhanamAvazyakam amanyE| **4** yasmAd EtadrUpadaNPapRaptayE pUrvvaM likhitAH kECijjanA asmAn upasRptavantaH, tE 'dhArmmikalOkA asmAkam IzvarasyAnugrahaM dhvajikRtya lampaTatAm Acaranti, advitIyO 'dhipati ryO 'smAkAM prabhu ryIzukhrISTastaM nAggikurvanti| **5** tasmAd yUYaM purA yad avagatAstat puna ryuSmAn smArayitum icchAmi, phalataH prabhurEkakRtvAH svaprajA misaradEzAd udadhAra yat tataH param avizvAsinO vyanAzayat| **6** yE ca svargadUtAH svIyakartRtvapadE na sthitva svavAsasthANaM parityaktavantastAn sa mahAdinasya vicArArtham andhakAramayE 'dhaHsthAnE sadAsthAyibhi rbandhanairabadhnAt| (aiōnios g126) **7** aparaM sidOmam amOrA tannikaTasthanagarANi caitESAM nivAsinastatsamarUpaM vyabhicAraM kRtavantO viSamamaithunasya cESTayA vipathaM gatavantazca tasmAt tAnyapi dRSTAntasvarUpANi bhUtva sadAtanavahninA danPaM bhunjatE| (aiōnios g166) **8** tathaiVEmE svapnAcAriNO'pi svazarIrANi kalagkayanti rAjAdhInatAM na svIkurvantyuccapadasthAn nindanti ca| **9** kintu pradhAnadivvadUtO mIkhaYelO yadA mUsasO dEhE zayatAnEna vivadamAnaH samabHASata tadA tisman nindArUpaM danPaM samarpayitum sAhasaM na kRtvAkathayat prabhustvAM bhartsayatAM| **10** kintvimE yanna budhyantE tannindanti yacca nirbbOdhapazava ivEndriyairavagacchanti tEna nazyanti| **11** tAn dhik, tE kABilo mArgE caranti pAriTOSikasyAzAtO biliyamO bhrAntimanudhAvanti kOrahasya durmmukhatvEna vinazyanti ca| **12** yuSmAkAM prEmabhOjyESu tE vighnajanaka bhavanti, Atmambharayazca bhUtva nirlajjayA yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM bhunjatE| tE vAyubhizcAlita nistOyamEghA hEmantakAlika niSphala dvi rmRta unmUlita vRkSAH, **13** svakIyalajjAphENOdvamakAH pracaNPAH sAmudrataraggAH sadAkAlaM yAvat ghOratimirabhAgInI bhramaNakArINi nakSatrANi ca bhavanti| (aiōn g165) **14** AdamataH saptamaH puruSO yO hanOkah sa tAnuddizya bhaviSyadvAkyamidaM kathitavAn, yathA, pazya svakIyapuNyAnAm ayutai rVESTitaH prabhuH| **15** sarvvAn prati vicArAjnjAsAdhanAyAgamiSyati| tadA cAdhArmmikAH sarvvE jAtA yairaparAdhinaH| vidharmmakarmmaNAM tESAM sarvvESAmEva kArANat| tathA tadvaiparItYEnApyadharmAcAripApinAM| uktakaThOravAkyANAM sarvvESAmapi kArANat| paramEzEna dOSitvaM tESAM prakAzayiSyatE|| **16** tE vAkkalahakAriNaH svabhAgyanindakAH svEcchAcAriNO darpavAdimukhaviziSTA lAbhArthaM manuSyastAvakAzca santi| **17** kintu hE priyatamaH, asmAkAM prabho ryIzukhrISTasya prEritai ryad vAKyaM pUrvvaM yuSmabhyAM kathitaM tat smarata, **18** phalataH zESasamayE svEcchAtO 'dharmAcAriNO nindakA upasthAsyantIti| **19** EtE lOKAH svAn pRthak kurvvantaH sAMsArika AtmahInAzca santi| **20** kintu hE priyatamaH, yUYaM svESAm atipavitravizvAsE nicIyamAnAH pavitrENatmanA prArthanAM kurvvanta **21** Izvarasya prEmna svAn rakSata, anantajIvanAya cAsmAkAM prabho ryIzukhrISTasya kRpAM pratIkSadhvaM| (aiōnios g166) **22** aparaM yUYaM vivicya kAMzcid anukampadhvaM **23** kAMzcid agnita uddhRtya bhayaM pradarzya rakSata, zAririkabhAvEna kalagkitaM vastramapi RTiyadhvaM| **24** aparanjca yuSmAn skhalanAd rakSitum ullAsEna svIyatEjasaH sAKsAt nirddOSAn sthApayitunjca samarthO **25** yO 'smAkam advitIyastrANakartTA sarvvajnJa Izvarastasya gauravaM mahimA parAkramaH kartRrtvanjcEdAnIm anantakAlaM yAvad bhUyAt| AmEn| (aiōn g165)

prakAzitaM

1 yat prakAzitaM vAkyam IzvaraH svadAsAnAM nikaTaM zIghramupasthAsyantInAM ghaTanAnAM darzanArthaM yIzukhrISTE samarpitavAn tat sa svIyadUtaM prESya nijasEvakaM yOhanaM jnjApitavAn| **2** sa cEzvarasya vAkyE khrISTasya sAkSyE ca yadyad dRSTavAn tasya pramANaM dattavAn| **3** Etasya bhaviSyadvaktRgranthasya vAkyAnAM pATHakaH zrOtaRazca tanmadhyE likhitAjnjAgrAhiNazca dhanya yataH sa kAlaH sannikaTaH| **4** yOhan AzyAdEzasthAH sapta samitIH prati patraM likhati| yO varttamAnO bhUtO bhaviSyamZca yE ca saptAtmAnastasya siMhAsanasya sammukhE tiSThanti **5** yazca yIzukhrISTO vizvastaH sAKSI mRtAnAM madhyE prathamajAtO bhUmaNPalastharAjAnAm adhipatizca bhavati, EtEbhyO 'nugrahaH zAntizca yuSmAsu varttatAM| **6** yO 'smAsu prItavAn svarudhirENAsmAn svapApEbhyaH prakSalitavAn tasya piturIzvarasya yAjakAn kRtvAsmAn rAjavargE niyuktavAMzca tasmin mahima parAkramazcAnantakAlaM yAvad varttatAM| AmEn| (aiōn g165) **7** pazyata sa mEghairAgacchati tEnaikaikasya cakSustaM drakSyati yE ca taM viddhavantaste 'pi taM vilOkisyante tasya kRtE pRthivIsthAH sarvvE vaMza vilapiSyanti| satyam AmEn| **8** varttamAnO bhUtO bhaviSyamZca yaH sarvvazaktimAn prabhuH paramEzvaraH sa gadati, ahamEva kaH kSazcArthata Adirantazca| **9** yuSmAkaM bhrAta yIzukhrISTasya kIzarAjyatitikSANAM sahabhAgI cAhaM yOhan Izvarasya vAkyahEtO ryIzukhrISTasya sAKSyahEtOzca pAtmanAmaka upadvIpa AsaM| **10** tatra prabhO rdinE AtmanAviSTO 'haM svapazcAt tUrIdhvanivat mahAravam azrauSaM, **11** tEnOktam, ahaM kaH kSazcArthata Adirantazca| tvaM yad drakSyasi tad granthE likhitvAzyAdEzasthAnAM sapta samitInAM samIpam iphiSaM smurNAM thuyAtIram sArddiM philAdilphiyAM lAyadIkEyAnjca prESaya| **12** taTO mayA sambhASamANasya kasya ravaH zrUyatE taddarzanArthaM mukhaM parAvarttitam tat parAvartya svarNamayah sapta dIpavRkSA dRSTA| **13** tESAM sapta dIpavRkSANAM madhyE dirghaparicchadaparihitaH suvarNazRgkhalEna vESTitavakSazca manuSyaputrAkRtirEko janastiSThati, **14** tasya ziraH kEzazca zvEtamESalOmAnIva himavat zrEtau lOcanE vahnizikhAsame **15** caraNau vahnikuNPetApitasupittalasadRzau ravazca bahutOyAnAM ravatulyaH| **16** tasya dakSiNahaste sapta tArA vidyante vaktrAcca tIkSNO dvidhAraH khagGO nirgacchati mukhamaNPalanjca svateJasa dEdIpyamAnasya sUryyasya sadRzaM| **17** taM dRSTvAhaM mRtakalpastaccaraNE patitastataH svadakSiNakaram mayi nidhaya tEnOktam ma bhaisIH; aham Adirantazca| **18** aham amarastathApi mRtavAn kintu pazyAham anantakAlaM yAvat jIvAmi| AmEn| mRtyOH paralOkasya ca kunjjiKa mama hastagataH| (aiōn g165, Hadēs g86) **19** atO yad bhavati yaccEtaH param bhaviSyati tvaya dRSTaM tat sarvvaM likhyatAM| **20** mama dakSiNahaste sthita yAH sapta tArA yE ca svarNamayah sapta dIpavRkSastvaya dRSTastattAtparyyamidaM tAH sapta tARAH sapta samitInAM dUtAH suvarNamayah sapta dIpavRkSazca sapta samitayah santi|

2 iphiSasthasamitE rdUtAM prati tvam idam likha; yO dakSiNakarEna sapta tArA dhArayati saptAnAM suvarNadIpavRkSANAM madhyE gamanAgamanE karOti ca tEnEdam ucyatE| **2** tava kriyAH zramaH sahiSNuta ca mama goCarAH, tvaM duSTAn sOPhuM na zaknOSi yE ca prEritA na santaH svAn prEritAn vadanti tvaM tAn parIkSyA mRSAbhASiNO vijnjAtavAn, **3** aparaM tvaM titikSAM vidadhAsi mama nAmArthaM bahu sOPhavAnasi tathApi na paryyaklAmyastadapi jAnAmi| **4** kinjca tava viruddhaM mayaitat vaktavyaM yat tava prathamaM prEma tvaya vyahiyata| **5** ataH kutaH patitO 'si tat smRtvA manaH parAvarttya pUrvvIyakriyAH kuru na cEt tvaya manasi na parivarttitE 'haM tUrNam Agatya tava dIpavRkSaM svasthAnAd apasArayiSyAmi| **6** tathApi tavESA guNO vidyate yat nIkalAyatiyalOkAnAM yAH kriyA aham RtIyE tAstvamapi RtIyamE| **7** yasya zrOtraM vidyate sa samitIH pratyucyamAnAm AtmanaH kathAM zRNOtu| yO janO jayati tasma aham IzvarasyArAmasthajIvanatarOH phalaM bhOktuM

dAsyAmi| 8 aparaM smurNasthasamitE rdUtAM pratIdaM likha; ya Adirantazca yO mRtavAn punarjIvitavAMzca tEnEdam ucyatE, 9 tava kriyAH kLEzO dainyanjca mama gOcarAH kintu tvaM dhanavAnasi yE ca yihUdIyA na santaH zayatAnasya samAjAH santi tathApi svAn yihUdIyAn vadanti tESAM nindAmapyahaM jAnAmi| 10 tvayA yO yaH kLEzaH sOPhavyastasmAt mA bhaisIH pazya zayatAnO yuSmAkaM parIkSArthaM kAMzcit kArAyAM nikSEpsyati daza dinAni yAvat kLEzO yuSmAsu varttiSyatE ca| tvaM mRtyuparyantaM vizvAsyO bhava tEnAhaM jivanakirITaM tubhyaM dAsyAmi| 11 yasya zrOtraM vidyatE sa samitiH pratyucyamAnAm AtmanaH kathAM zRNOtu| yO jayati sa dvitIyamRtyunA na hiMsiSyatE| 12 aparaM pargAmasthasamitE rdUtAM pratIdaM likha, yastIkSNaM dvidhAraM khaggaM dhArayati sa Eva bhASatE| 13 tava kriyA mama gOcarAH, yatra zayatAnasya siMhAsanaM tattraiva tvaM vasasi tadapi jAnAmi| tvaM mama nAma dhArayasi madbhaktErasvIkArastvayA na kRtO mama vizvAsyasAkSiNa AntipAH samayE 'pi na kRtaH| sa tu yuSmanmadhyE 'ghAni yataH zayatAnastatraiva nivasati| 14 tathApi tava viruddhaM mama kinjcid vaktavyaM yatO dEvaprasAdAdanAya paradAragamanAya cEsRyElaH santAnAnAM sammukha unmAthaM sthApayituM bAlak yEnAzikSyata tasya biliyamaH zikSAvalambinastava kECit janAstatra santi| 15 tathA nIkAlAyatIyAnAM zikSAvalambinastava kECit janA api santi tadEvAham RtIyE| 16 atO hEtOstvaM manaH parivarttaya na cEdahaM tvarayA tava samIpamupasthAya madvaktasthakhaggEna taiH saha yOtsyAmi| 17 yasya zrOtraM vidyatE sa samitiH pratyucyamAnAm AtmanaH kathAM zRNOtu| yO janO jayati tasma ahaM guptamAnnAM bhOktuM dAsyAmi zubhraprastaramapi tasmai dAsyAmi tatra prastarE nUtanaM nAma likhitaM tacca grahItAraM vinA nAnyEna kEnApyavagamyatE| 18 aparaM thuyAtIrAsthasamitE rdUtAM pratIdaM likha| yasya lOcanE vahnicikhASadRZE caraNau ca supittalasagkAzau sa IzvaraputrO bhASatE, 19 tava kriyAH prEma vizvAsaH paricaryyA sahiSNuta ca mama gOcarAH, tava prathamakriyAbhyaH zESakriyAH zrESThAstadapi jAnAmi| 20 tathApi tava viruddhaM mayA kinjcid vaktavyaM yatO yA ISEbalnAmika yOSit svAM bhaviSyadvAdinIM manyatE vEzyAgamanAya dEvaprasAdAzanAya ca mama dASan zikSayati bhrAmayati ca sA tvayA na nivAryyatE| 21 ahaM manaHparivarttanAya tasyai samayaM dattavAn kintu sA svIyavEzyAkriyAtO manaHparivarttayituM nAbhilaSati| 22 pazyAhaM tAM zayyAyAM nikSEpsyAmi, yE tayA sArddhaM vyabhicAraM kurvvanti tE yadi svakriyAbhyO manAMsi na parAvarttayanti tarhi tAnapi mahAkLEze nikSEpsyAmi 23 tasyAH santAnAMzca mRtyunA haniSyAmi| tEnAham antaHkaraNAnAM manasAnjcaAnusandhAnakArI yuSmAkamekaikasmai ca svakriyANAM phalaM mayA dAtavyamiti sarvvAH samitayO jnjAsyanti| 24 aparam avaziSTAn thuyAtIrasthalOkAn arthatO yAvantastAM zikSAM na dhArayanti yE ca kaizcit zayatAnasya gambhIrArtha ucyantE tAn yE nAvagatavantastAnahaM vadAmi yuSmAsu kamapyaparam bhAraM nArOpayiSyAmi; 25 kintu yad yuSmAkaM vidyatE tat mamAgamanaM yAvad dhArayata| 26 yO janO jayati zESaparyyantaM mama kriyAH pAlayati ca tasma aham anyajAtIyAnAm AdhipatyAM dAsyAmi; 27 pitRtO mayA yadvat kartRtvaM labdhaM tadvat so 'pi lauhadaNPena tAn cArayiSyati tEna mRdbhAjanAnIva tE cUrNA bhaviSyanti| 28 aparam ahaM tasmai prabhAtIyatArAm api dAsyAmi| 29 yasya zrOtraM vidyatE sa samitiH pratyucyamAnAm AtmanaH kathAM zRNOtu|

3 aparaM sArddisthasamitE rdUtAM pratIdaM likha, yO jana Izvarasya saptAtmanaH sapta tArAzca dhArayati sa Eva bhASatE, tava kriyA mama gOcarAH, tvaM jivadAkhyO 'si tathApi mRtO 'si tadapi jAnAmi| 2 prabuddhO bhava, avaziSTAM yadyat mRtakalpaM tadapi sabalIkuru yata Izvarasya sAKSAT tava karmMANi na siddhAnIti pramANaM mayA prAptaM| 3 atAH kIdRzIM zikSAM labdhavAn zrutavAzCAsi tat smaran tAM pAlaya svamanaH parivarttaya ca| cEt prabuddhO na bhavEstarhyahaM stEna iva tava samIpam upasthAsyAmi kinjca kasmin danPE upasthAsyAmi tanna jnjAsyasi| 4 tathApi yaiH svavAsAMsi na kalagkitAni

tAdRzAH katipayalOkAH sArddinagarE 'pi tava vidyantE tE zubhraparicchadai rmama saggE gamanAgamanE kariSyanti yataStE yOgyAH| 5 yO janO Jayati sa zubhraparicchadaM paridhApayiSyantE, ahanjca jIvanagranthAt tasya nAma nAntardhApayiSyAmi kintu matpituH sAkSAt tasya dUtAnAm sAkSAcca tasya nAma svIkariSyAmi| 6 yasya zrOtraM vidyatE sa samitiH pratyucyamAnAm AtmanaH kathAM zRNOtu| 7 aparanjca philAdilphiyAsthasamitE rdUtAm pratIdaM likha, yaH pavitraH satyamayazcAsti dAyUdaH kunjikkAM dhArayati ca yEna mOcItE 'paraH ko'pi na ruNaddhi ruddhE cAparaH ko'pi na mOcayati sa Eva bhASatE| 8 tava kriyA mama gOcarAH pazya tava samIpE 'haM muktaM dvAraM sthApitavAn tat kEnApi rOdhduM na zakyatE yatastavAlpaM balamAstE tathApi tvaM mama vAkyAM pAlitavAn mama nAmnO 'svIkAraM na kRtavAMzca| 9 pazya yihUdIyA na santO yE mRSaVAdinaH svAn yihUdIyAn vadanti tESAM zayatAnasamAjlyAnAM kAMzcid aham AnESyAmi pazya tE madAjnjAta Agatya tava caraNayOH praNAMsyanti tvanjca mama priyO 'sIti jnjAsyanti| 10 tvaM mama sahiSNutAsUcakaM vAkyAM rakSItavAnasi tatkAraNAt pRthivInivAsinAM parIkSArthaM kRtsnaM jagad yEnAgAmiparIkSAdinEnAkramiSyatE tasmAd ahamapi tvAM rakSiSyAmi| 11 pazya mayA zIghram AgantavyAM tava yadasti tat dhAraya ko 'pi tava kirITAM nApaharatu| 12 yO janO Jayati tamahaM madIyEzvarasya mandirE stambhaM kRtvA sthApayisyAmi sa puna rna nirgamiSyati| aparanjca tasmin madIyEzvarasya nAma madIyEzvarasya puryyA api nAma arthatO yA navInA yirUZanam purI svargAt madIyEzvarasya samIpAd avarOkSyati tasyA nAma mamApi nUtanaM nAma lEkhiSyAmi| 13 yasya zrOtraM vidyatE sa samitiH pratyucyamAnAm AtmanaH kathAM zRNOtu| 14 aparanjca lAyadikEyAsthasamitE rdUtAm pratIdaM likha, ya AmEn arthatO vizvAsyaH satyamayazca sAkSI, Izvarasya sRSTErAdizcAsti sa Eva bhASatE| 15 tava kriyA mama gOcarAH tvaM zitO nAsi taptO 'pi nAsIti jAnAmi| 16 tava zItatvaM taptatvaM vA varaM bhavEt, zitO na bhUtva taptO 'pi na bhUtva tvamEvambhUtaH kadUSNO 'si tatkAraNAd aham svamukhAt tvAm udvamiSyAmi| 17 ahaM dhanI samRddhazcAsmi mama kasyApyabhAvO na bhavatIti tvaM vadasi kintu tvamEva duHkhArttO durgatO daridro 'ndho nagnazcAsi tat tvayA nAvagamyatE| 18 tvaM yad dhani bhavEstadarthaM mattO vahnau tApitaM suvarNaM krINihi nagnatvAt tava lajja yanna prakAzEta tadarthaM paridhAnAya mattaH zubhravAsAMsi krINihi yacca tava dRSTiH prasanna bhavEt tadarthaM cakSurlEpanAyAnjjanaM mattaH krINihIti mama mantraNA| 19 yESvahaM priyE tAn sarvvAn bhartsayAmi zAsmi ca, atastvam udyamaM vidhAya manaH parivarttaya| 20 pazyAhaM dvAri tiSThan tad Ahanmi yadi kazcit mama ravaM zrutva dvAraM mOcayati tarhyahaM tasya sannidhiM pravizya tEna sArddhaM bhOkSyE sO 'pi mayA sArddhaM bhOkSyatE| 21 aparamahaM yathA jitavAn mama pitra ca saha tasya siMhAsana upaviSTazcAsmi, tathA yO janO Jayati tamahaM mayA sArddhaM matsiMhAsana upavEzayiSyAmi| 22 yasya zrOtraM vidyatE sa samitiH pratyucyamAnam AtmanaH kathAM zRNOtu|

4 tataH paraM mayA dRSTipAtaM kRtvA svargE muktaM dvAraM EkaM dRSTaM mayA sahabhASamANasya ca yasya tUrIvAdyatulyO ravaH pUrvvaM zrutaH sa mAm avOcat sthAnamEtad ArOhaya, itaH paraM yEna yEna bhavitavyAM tadahaM tvAM darzayiSyE| 2 tEnAhaM tatkSaNAd AtmAviSTO bhUtva 'pazyAM svargE siMhAsanamEkaM sthApitaM tatra siMhAsanE EkO jana upaviSTO 'sti| 3 siMhAsanE upaviSTasya tasya janasya rUpaM sUryyakAntamaNEH pravAlasya ca tulyaM tat siMhAsananjca marakatamaNivadrUpaviziSTEna mEghadhanuSA vESTitaM| 4 tasya siMhAsanE caturdikSu caturviMzatisiMhAsanAni tiSThanti tESu siMhAsanESu caturviMzati prAcInalOkA upaviSTastE zubhravAsaHparihitAstESAM zirAMsi ca suvarNakirITai rbhUSitAni| 5 tasya siMhAsanasya madhyAt taPitO ravAH stanitAni ca nirgacchanti siMhAsanasyAntike ca sapta dIpa jvalanti ta Izvarasya saptAtmAnaH| 6 aparaM siMhAsanasyAntike sphaTikatulyaH kAcamayO jalAzayO vidyatE, aparam agrataH

pazcAcca bahucakSuSmantazcatvAraH prANinaH siMhasanasya madhyE caturdikSu ca vidyante| 7 TESAM prathamaH prANI siMhAkArO dvitIyaH prANI gOvAtsAkArastRtIyaH prANI manuSyavadvanaviziSTazcaturthazca prANI uPPIyamAnakurarOpamaH| 8 TESAM caturNAM Ekaikasya prANinaH SaT pakSAH santi tE ca sarvvAggESvabhyantarE ca bahucakSurvizistAH, tE divAnizAM na vizrAmya gadanti pavitraH pavitraH pavitraH sarvvazaktimAn varttamAnO bhUtO bhaviSyamzca prabhuH paramEzvaraH| 9 itthaM taiH prANibhistryAnantajIvinaH siMhAsanOpaviSTasya janasya prabhAvE gauravE dhanyavAdE ca prakIrtite (aiñ 9165) 10 tE caturviMzatiPrAcInA api tasya siMhAsanOpaviSTasyAntike praNinatya tam anantajIvinaM praNamanti svIyakirITAMzca siMhAsanasyAntike nikSipy vadanti, (aiñ 9165) 11 hE prabhO IzvarAsmAkAM prabhAvAM gauravaM balaM| tvamEvArhasi samprAptuM yat sarvvaM sasRjE tvayA| tavAbhilASatazcaiva sarvvaM sambhUya nirmmamE||

5 anantaraM tasya siHAsanOpaviSTajanasya dakSiNaste 'nta rbahizca likhitaM patramEkaM mayA dRSTaM tat saptamudrAbhiragkitaM| 2 tatpazcAd EkO balavAn dUto dRSTaH sa uccaiH svarENa vAcamimAM ghOSayati kaH patramEtad vivarItuM tammudrA mOcaiyitunjArhati? 3 kintu svargamarttyapAtALESu tat patraM vivarItuM nirIkSitunjca kasyApi sAmarthyAM nAbhavat| 4 atO yastat patraM vivarItuM nirIkSitunjArhati tAdRzajanasyAbhAvAd ahaM bahu rOditaVan| 5 kintu TESAM prAcInAnAm EkO janO mAmavadat mA rODIH pazya yO yihUdAvaMzIyAH siMhO dAyUdO mUlasvarUpazcAsti sa patrasya tasya saptamudrANAnjca mOcanAya pramUtavan| 6 aparaM siMhAsanasya caturNAM prANinAM prAcInavargasya ca madhya EkO mESazAvakO mayA dRSTaH sa chEdita iva tasya saptazRggANi saptalOcanAni ca santi tAni kRtsnAM prthivim prESita Izvarasya saptAtmAnaH| 7 sa upAgatya tasya siMhAsanOpaviSTajanasya dakSiNakarAt tat patraM gRhItavan| 8 patRE gRhItE catvAraH prANinazcaturviMzatiPrAcInAzca tasya mESazAvakasyAntike praNipatanti TESAM Ekaikasya karayo rVINAM sugandhidravayaiH paripUrNaM svarNamayapAtranjca tiSthati tAni pavitralOkAnAM prArthanAsvarUpANi| 9 aparaM tE nUtanamEkaM gItamagAyan, yathA, grahItuM patrikAM tasya mudrA mOcaiyituM tathA| tvamEvArhasi yasmAt tvAM balivat chEdanaM gataH| sarvvAbhyO jatibhASABhyaH sarvvasmAd vaMzadEzataH| Izvarasya kRtE 'smAn tvaM svIyarakTena kritavan| 10 asmadIzvarapakSE 'smAn nRpatIn yAjakAnapi| kRtavAMstEna rAjatvaM kariSyAmO mahitalE|| 11 aparaM nirIkSamANena mayA siMhAsanasya prANicatuSTayasya prAcInavargasya ca paritO bahUNAM dUtAnAM ravaH zrutaH, TESAM saMkhyA ayutAyutANI sahasrasahastrANI ca| 12 tairuccairidam uktaM, parAkramaM dhanaM jnjAnaM zaktim gauravamAdaram| prazaMsAnjArhati prAptuM chEditO mESazAvakaH|| 13 aparaM svargamarttyapAtAlasAgarESu yAni vidyante TESAM sarvvESAM sRSTavastUnAM vAgiyam mayA zruta, prazaMsAM gauravam zauryam AdhipatyAM sanAtanaM| siMhasanOpaviSTazca mESavatsazca gacchatAM| (aiñ 9165) 14 aparaM tE catvAraH prANinaH kathitavantastathAstu, tatazcaturviMzatiPrAcInA api praNipaty tam anantakAlajIvinaM prANaman|

6 anantaraM mayi nirIkSamANE mESazAvakEna tAsAM saptamudrANAm Eka mudrA muktA tatestESAM caturNAM Ekasya prANina Agatya pazyEtivAcako mEghagarjanatulyO ravO mayA zrutaH| 2 tataH param EkaH zuklAzco dRSTaH, tadArUPhO janO dhanu rdhArayati tasmai ca kirITamEkam adAyi tataH sa prabhavan prabhaviSyamzca nirgatavan| 3 aparaM dvitIyamudrAyAM tEna mOcItAyAM dvitIyasya prANina Agatya pazyEti vAk mayA zruta| 4 tatO 'ruNavarNO 'para EkO 'zVO nirgatavan tadArOhiNi prthivItaH zAntyapaharaNasya lOkAnAM madhyE parasparaM pratighAtOtpAdanasya ca sAmarthyAM samarpitam, EkO bRhatkhaggo 'pi tasma adAyi| 5 aparaM tRtIyamudrAyAM tana mOcItAyAM tRtIyasya prANina Agatya pazyEti vAk mayA zruta, tataH kAlavarNa EkO 'zVO mayA dRSTaH, tadArOhiNO haste tuLA

tiSThati 6 anantaraM prANicatuSTayasya madhyAd vAgiyaM zruta gOdhUmAnAmEkaH sETako mudrApAdaikamUlyaH, yavAnAnjca sETakatrayaM mudrApAdaikamUlyaM tailadrAKSarAsAzca tvaya mA hiMsitavyAH| 7 anantaraM caturthamudrAyAM tEna mOcItAyAM caturthasya prANina Agatya pazyEti vAk mayA zruta| 8 tataH pANPuravarNa Eko 'zvO mayA dRSTaH, tadArOhiNO nAma mRtyuriti paralOkazca tam anucarati khaggEna durbhikSENa mahAmAryya vanyapazubhizca lOkAnAM badhAya pRthivyAzcaturthAMzasyAdhipatyAM tasma adAyi| (HadEs 986) 9 anantaraM panjcamamudrAyAM tEna mOcItAyAm IzvaravAkyahEtOstatra sAKSyadAnAcca chEditAnAM lOkAnAM dEhinO vEdya adhO mayAdRzyanta| 10 ta uccairidaM gadanti, hE pavitra satyamaya prabhO asmAkAm raktapAtE pRthivInivAsibhi rvivaditUM tasya phala dAtunja kati kAlaM vilambase? 11 tatastESAM Ekaikasmai zubhraH paricchadO 'dAyi vAgiyanjcaKathayata yUyamAlpakAlam arthatO yuSmAkAM yE sahAdAsa bhrAtarO yUyamiva ghAniSyantE tESAM saMkhyA yAvat sampUrNatAM na gacchati tAvad viramata| 12 anantaraM yadA sa SaSThamudrAmamOcayat tadA mayi nirIkSamANE mahAn bhUkampO 'bhavat sUryyazca uSTralOmajavastravat kRSNavaRnazcandramAzca raktasagkAzO 'bhavat 13 gaganasthatArAzca prabalavAyuna cAlitAd uPumbaravRkSat nipAtitAnyapakkaphalAnIva bhUtAlE nyapatan| 14 AkAzamaNPalanjca sagkucyamanagranthaiVantardhAnam agamat giraya upadvIpAzca sarvvE sthAnAntaram cAlitAH 15 pRthivIsthA bhUpAlA mahAllokaH sahastrapatayO dhaninaH parAkramiNazca loka dAsa muktAzca sarvvE 'pi guhAsu giristhazailESu ca svAn prAcchAdayan| 16 tE ca girIn zailAMzca vadanti yUyam asmadupari patitvA siMhAsanOpaviSTajanasya dRSTitO mESazAvakasya kOpAccAsmAn gOpAyata; 17 yatastasya krOdhasya mahAdinam upasthitaM kaH sthAtuM zaknOti?

7 anantaraM catvArO divyadUtA mayA dRSTAH, tE pRthivyAzcatuSu kONESu tiSThanataH pRthivyAM samudrE vRkSESu ca vAyu ryathA na vahEt tathA pRthivyAzcaturo vAyUn dhAryanti| 2 anantaraM sUryyOdayasthAnAd udyan apara Eko dUtO mayA dRSTaH so'marEzvarasya mudrAM dhAryati, yESu cartuSu dUtESu pRthivIsamudrayO rhiMsanasya bhArO dattastAn sa uccairidaM avadat| 3 Izvarasya dAsa yAvad asmAbhi rbhAlESu mudrayAgkitA na bhaviSyanti tAvat pRthivi samudro taravazca yuSmAbhi rna hiMsyantAM| 4 tataH paraM mudrAgkitalOkAnAM saMkhyA mayAzrAvi| isrAyElah sarvvavaMzAyAzcatuzcatvArimZatsahasrAdhikalakSaloka mudrayAgkitA abhavan, 5 arthatO yihUdAvaMzE dvAdazasahasrANI rUBENavaMzE dvAdazasahasrANI gAdavaMzE dvAdazasahasrANI, 6 AzEravaMzE dvAdazasahasrANI naptAlivaMzE dvAdazasahasrANI minazivaMzE dvAdazasahasrANI, 7 zimiyOnavaMzE dvAdazasahasrANI lEvivaMzE dvAdazasahasrANI iSAkharavaMzE dvAdazasahasrANI, 8 sibUlUnavaMzE dvAdazasahasrANI yUSaphavaMzE dvAdazasahasrANI binyAmInavaMzE ca dvAdazasahasrANI loka mudrAgkitAH| 9 tataH paraM sarvvajAtlyAnAM sarvvavaMzlyAnAM sarvvadEzlyAnAM sarvvabhASAvAdinAnjca mahAlOkAraNyaM mayA dRSTAM, tAn gaNayitUM kEnApi na zakyaM, tE ca zubhraparchhadaparihitaH santaH karaizca tAlavRntAni vahantaH siMhAsanasya mESazAvakasya cAntike tiSThanti, 10 uccaiHsvarairidaM kathayanti ca, siMhAsanOpaviSTasya paramEzasya naH stavaH|stavazca mESavatsasya sambhUyAt trANakAraNat| 11 tataH sarvvE dUtAH siMhAsanasya prAcInavargasya prANicatuSTayasya ca paritastiSThantaH siMhAsanasyAntike nyUbjlbhUyEzvaraM praNamya vadanti, 12 tathAstu dhanyavAdazca tEJO njjAnaM prazaMsanaM| zauryyaM parAkramazcApi zaktizca sarvvamEva tat| varttatAmIzvarE'smAkAM nityAM nityAM tathAstviti| (aiOn g165) 13 tataH paraM tESAM prAcInAnAm Eko janO mAM sambhASya jagAda zubhraparchhadaparihita imE kE? kutO vAgatAH? 14 tatO mayOktaM hE mahEccha bhavAnEva tat jAnAti| tEna kathitaM, imE mahAklEzamadhyAd Agatya mESazAvakasya rudhirENa svIyaparchhadAn prakSalitavantaH

zukulRtavantazca| 15 tatKArANat ta Izvarasya siMhAsanasyAntike tiSThantO divArAtraM tasya mandirE taM sEvantE siMhAsanOpaviSTO janazca tAn adhisthAsyati| 16 tESAM kSudha pipAsa vA puna rna bhaviSyati raudraM kOpyuttApO vA tESu na nipatiSyati, 17 yataH siMhAsanAdhiSThAnakArI mESazAvakastAn cArayiSyati, amRtatOyAnAM prasravaNAnAM sannidhiM tAn gamayiSyati ca, IzvarO'pi tESAM nayanabhyaH sarvvamazru pramArkSyati|

8 anantaraM saptamamudrAyAM tEna mOcItAyAM sArddhadanPakAlaM svargO niHzabdO'bhavat| 2 aparam aham IzvarasyAntike tiSThataH saptadUtAn apazyAM tEbhyaH saptatUryyO'diyanta| 3 tataH param anya Eko dUta AgataH sa svarNadhUpAdhAraM gRhItvA vEdimupAtiSThat sa ca yat siMhAsanasyAntike sthitAyAH suvarNavEdyA upari sarvvESAM pavitraOkAnAM prArthanAsu dhUpAn yOjayEt tadarthaM pracuradhUpAstasmai dattAH| 4 tatastasya dUtasya karAt pavitraOkAnAM prArthanAbhiH saMyuktadhUpAnAM dhUma Izvarasya samakSaM udatiSThat| 5 pazcAt sa dUtO dhUpAdhAraM gRhItvA vEdyA vahninA pUrayitvA pRthivyAM nikSiptavAn tEna ravA mEghagarjjanAni vidyutO bhUmikampazcAbhavan| 6 tataH paraM saptatUrI rdhArayantaH saptadUtAstUrI rvAdayitum udyata bhavan| 7 prathamEna tUryyAM vAditAyAM raktamizritau zilAvahnI sambhUya pRthivyAM nikSiptau tEna pRthivyAstRtIyAMzO dagdhaH, tarUNAmapi tRtIyAMzO dagdhaH, haridvarNatRNani ca sarvvANI dagdhanI| 8 anantaraM dvitIyadUtEna tUryyAM vAditAyAM vahninA prajvalitO mahAparvvataH sAgarE nikSiptastEna sAgarasya tRtIyAMzO raktIbhUtAH 9 sAgarE sthitAnAM saprANAnAM sRSTavastUnAM tRtIyAMzO mRtaH, arNavayAnAnAm api tRtIyAMzO naSTaH| 10 aparaM tRtIyadUtEna tUryyAM vAditAyAM dIpa iva jvalanti Eka mahati tArA gaganAt nipatyA nadInAM jalaprasravaNAnAnjOparyyAvatIrNA| 11 tasyAstArAyA nAma nAgadamanakamiti, tEna tOyAnAM tRtIyAMzE nAgadamanakIbhUTE tOyAnAM tiktatvAt bahavo mAnava mRtAH| 12 aparaM caturthadUtEna tUryyAM vAditAyAM sUryyasya tRtIyAMzazcandrasya tRtIyAMzO nakSatrANAnjca tRtIyAMzAH prahrtaH, tEna tESAM tRtIyAMzE 'ndhakArIbhUTE divasastRtIyAMzakAlaM yAvat teJOhInO bhavati nizApi tAmEvAvasthAM gacchati| 13 tadA nirIkSamANena mayAkAzamadhYenAbhipatata Ekasya dUtasya ravaH zrutaH sa uccai rgadati, aparai ryaistribhi rdUtaistUryyO vAditavyAstESAM avaziSTatUrIdhvanitaH pRthivInivAsinAM santApaH santApaH santApazca sambhaviSyati|

9 tataH paraM saptamadUtEna tUryyAM vAditAyAM gaganAt pRthivyAM nipatita EkastArako mayA dRSTaH, tasmai rasAtalakUpasya kunjikAdAyI| (Abyssos g12) 2 tEna rasAtalakUpE mukte mahAgnikuNPasya dhUma iva dhUmastasmAt kUpAd udgataH| tasmAt kUpadhUmAt sUryyAkAzau timirAvRtau| (Abyssos g12) 3 tasmAd dhUmAt pataggesu pRthivyAM nirgatESu naralOkasthavrZcikavat balaM tEbhyO'dAyI| 4 aparaM pRthivyAstRNani haridvarNazAkAdayo vRkSAzca tai rna siMhitavyAH kintu yESAM bhAlESvIzvarasya mudrAyA agko nAsti kEvalaM tE mAnavAstai rhiMsitavyA idaM ta AdISTAH| 5 parantu tESAM badhAya nahi kEvalaM panjca mAsAn yAvat yAtanAdAnAya tEbhyaH sAmarthyamadAyI| vRzcikEna daSTasya mAnavasya yAdRzi yAtana jAyate tairapi tAdRzi yAtana pradiyatE| 6 tasmin samaye mAnava mRtyuM mRgayiSyantE kintu prAptuM na zakSyanti, tE prANAn tyaktum abhilaSiSyanti kintu mRtyustEbhyO dUraM palAyisyate| 7 tESAM pataggAnAm AkArO yuddhArthaM susajjitAnAm azvAnAm AkArasya tulyaH, tESAM ziraHsu suvarNakirITAnIva kirITAni vidyantE, mukhamaNPAlani ca mAnuSikamukhatulyAni, 8 kEzAzca yOSitAM kEzAnAM sadRzAH, dantAzca siMhadantatulyAH, 9 lauhakavacavat tESAM kavacAni santi, tESAM pakSANAM zabdo ranAya dhAvatAmazvarathanAM samUhasya zabdatulyaH| 10 vRzcikAnAmiva tESAM lAggUlAni santi, tESu lAggULEsu kanTakAni vidyantE, aparaM panjca mAsAn yAvat mAnavAnAM hiMsanAya tE sAmarthyaAprAptAH| 11 tESAM rAjA ca rasAtalasya dUtastasya nAma ibriYabhASaya abaddOn yUnAnIyabhASaya

ca apalluyOn arthatO vinAzaka iti| (Abyssos g12) 12 prathamaH santApO gatavAn pazya itaH paramapi dvAbhyAM santApAbhyAm upasthAtavyaM| 13 tataH paraM SaSthadUtEna tUryyAM vAditAyAm IzvarasyAntike sthitAyAH suvarNavEduAzcatuzcUPAtaH kasyacid ravO mayAzrAvi| 14 sa tUrIdhAriNaM SaSthadUtam avadat, pharAtAkhyE mahAnadE yE catvArO dUta baddhAH santi tAn mOcaya| 15 tastastaddaNPasya taddinasya tanmAsasya tadvatsarasya ca kRtE nirUpitAstE catvArO dUta mAnavAnAM tRtIyAMzasya badhArthaM mOcitAH| 16 aparam azvArOhisainyAnAM saMkhyA mayAzrAvi, tE viMzatikOTaya Asan| 17 mayA yE 'zvA azvArOhiNazca dRSTasta EtAdRzAH, tESAM vahnisvarUpANI nilaprastarasvarUpANI gandhakasvarUpANI ca varmmANyAsan, vAjinajca siMhamUrddhasadRza mUrddhAnaH, tESAM mukhEbhyO vahnidhUmagandhaka nirgacchanti| 18 Etaistribhi rdaNPairarthatastESAM mukhEbhyO nirgacchadbhi rvahnidhUmagandhakai rmanuSANAM tutIyAMzO 'ghAni| 19 tESAM vAjinaM balaM mukhESu lAggULESu ca sthitaM, yatastESAM lAggULAni sarpAkArANI mastakaviziSTANI ca tairEva tE hiMsanti| 20 aparam avaziSTA yE mAnava tai rdaNPai rna hatAstE yathA dRSTizravaNagamanazaktihInAn svarNaraupyapittalaprastarakASThamayAn vighraH bhUTAMzca na puJayiSyanti tathA svahastAnAM kriyAbhyaH svamanAMsi na parAvarttitavantaH 21 svabadhakuhakavyabhicAracauryyObhyO 'pi manAMsi na parAvarttitavantaH|

10 anantaraM svargAd avarOhan apara Eko mahAbalo dUto mayA dRSTaH, sa parihitamEghastasya zirazca mEghadhanuSA bhUSitaM mukhamaNPalanja sUryyatulyaM caraNau ca vahnistambhasamau| 2 sa svakarENA vistIrNamEkaM kSudragranthaM dhArayati, dakSiNacaraNena samudrE vAmacaraNena ca sthaLE tiSThati| 3 sa siMhagarjanavad uccaiHsvareNa nyanadat ninAdE kRtE sapta stanitANI svaklyAn svanAn prAKAzayan| 4 taiH sapta stanitai rvAkyE kathitE 'haM tat lEkhitum udyata AsaM kintu svargAd vAgiyaM mayA zruta sapta stanitai ryad yad uktaM tat mudrayAgkaya mA likha| 5 aparaM samudramEdinyOstiSThan yO dUto mayA dRSTaH sa gaganAM prati svadakSiNakaramutthApya 6 aparaM svargAd yasya ravO mayAzrAvi sa puna rmAM sambhAvyAvadat tvaM gatvA samudramEdinyOstiSThatO dUtasya karAt taM vistIrNa kSudragranthaM gRhANA, tEna mayA dUtasamIpaM gatvA kathitaM granthO 'sau diyatAM| (aiOn g165) 7 kintu tUrIM vAdiSyataH saptamadUtasya tUrIvAdanasamaya Izvarasya gupta mantraNA tasya dAsAn bhaviSyadvAdinaH prati tEna susaMvAdE yathA prakAzita tathaiva siddha bhaviSyati| 8 aparaM svargAd yasya ravO mayAzrAvi sa puna rmAM sambhAsyAvadat tvaM gatvA samudramEdinyOstiSThatO dUtasya karAt taM vistIrNaM kSudragranthaM gRhANA, 9 tEna mayA dUtasamIpaM gatvA kathitaM granthO 'sau diyatAM| sa mAm avadat taM gRhItva gila, tavOdarE sa tiktarasO bhaviSyati kintu mukhE madhuvat svAdu rbhaviSyati| 10 tEna mayA dUtasya karAd granthO gRhItO gilitazca| sa tu mama mukhE madhuvat svAdurAsIt kintvadanAt paraM mamOdarastiktatAM gataH| 11 tataH sa mAm avadat bahUn jAtivaMzabhASAvadirAjAn adhi tvaya puna rbhaviSyadvAkyAM vaktavyaM|

11 anantaraM parimANadaNPavad Eko nalo mahyamadAyi, sa ca dUta upatiSThan mAm avadat, utthAyEzvarasya mandiraM vEdIM tatratyasEvakAMzca mimISva| 2 kintu mandirasya bahiHprAggaNaM tyaja na mimISva yatastad anyajAtIyEbhyO dattaM, pavitraM nagaranja dvicatvArimZanmAsAn yAvat tESAM caraNai rmarddiSyatE| 3 pazcAt mama dvAbhyAM sAkSibhyAM mayA sAmarthyaM dAyiSyatE tAvuSTralOmajavastraparihitau SaSThyadhikadvizatAdhikasahasradinANI yAvad bhaviSyadvAkyANI vadiSyataH| 4 tAvEva jagadIzvarasyAntike tiSThantau jitavRkSau dIpavRkSau ca| 5 yadi kECit tau hiMsituM cESTantE tarhi tayO rvadanAbhyAm agni nrngatya tayOH zatrUn bhasmIkariSyati| yAH kazcit tau hiMsituM cESTatE tEnaivamEva vinaSTavyaM| 6 tayO rbhaviSyadvAkyakathanadinESu yathA vRSTi rna jAyatE tathA gaganAM rOddhuM tayOH sAmarthyaM asti, aparaM tOyANI

zONitarUpAni karttuM nijAbhilASat muhurmuHuH sarvavidhadanNPaiH pRthivIm Ahantunjca
 tayOH sAmarthyamasti| 7 aparaM tayOH sAkSyE samAptE sati rasAtalAd yEnOtthitavyaM sa
 pazustAbhyAM saha yuddhvA tau jESyati haniSyati ca| (Abyssos g12) 8 tatastayOH prabhurapi
 yasyAM mahApuryyAM kruze hatO 'rthatO yasyAH pAramArthikanAmanI sidOmaM misarazCEti
 tasyA mahApuryyAMH sannivEze tayOH kuNapE sthAsyataH| 9 tato nAnAjAtIyA nAnAvaMzIyA
 nAnAbhASAvAdinO nAnAdEzIyAzca bahavO mAnavAH sArddhadinatrayaM tayOH kuNapE
 nirIkSiSyante, tayOH kuNapayOH zmazAnE sthApanaM nAnujnAsyanti| 10 pRthivInivAsinazca
 tayO rhEtOrAnandiSyanti sukhabhOgaM kurvvantaH parasparaM dAnAni prESayiSyanti
 ca yatastAbhyAM bhaviSyadvAdibhyAM pRthivInivAsinO yAtanAM prAptAH| 11 tasmAt
 sArddhadinatrayAt param IzvarAt jIvanadAyaka Atmani tau praviSTE tau caraNairudatiSThatAM,
 tEna yAvantastAvapazyan tE 'tIva trAsayuktA abhavan| 12 tataH paraM tau svargAd
 uccairidaM kathayantaM ravam azRNutAM yuvAM sthAnam Etad ArOhatAM tatastayOH
 zatruSu nirIkSamANESu tau mEghEna svargam ArUPhavantau| 13 taddaNPE mahAbhUmikampE
 jATE puryyA dazamAMzaH patitaH saptasahasrAni mAnuSAzca tEna bhUmikampEna hataH,
 avaziSTAzca bhayaM gatva svargIyEzvarasya prazamsAm akIrttayan| 14 dvitIyAH santApO gataH
 pazya tRtIyAH santApastUrNam Agacchati| 15 anantaraM saptadUtEna tUryyAM vAditAyAM
 svarga uccaiH svarairvAgiyAM kIrttita, rAjatvaM jagatO yadyad rAjyaM tadadhunAbhavat|
 asmatprabhOstadiyAbhiSiktasya tArakasya ca| tEna cAnantakAlIyaM rAjatvaM prakariSyatE||
 (aiOn g165) 16 aparam IzvarasyAntike svakiyasiMhAsanESUpaviSTAZcaturviMzatiprAcIna bhuvi
 nyagbhUkha bhUtveZvaram praNamyAvadan, 17 hE bhUta varttamAnApi bhaviSyamzca
 parEzvara| hE sarvvazaktiman svAmin vyaM tE kurmmahE stavaM| yat tvaya kriyate rAjyaM
 grhItva tE mahAbalaM| 18 vijAtIyESu kupyatsu prAdurbhUTA tava krudha| mRtAnAmapi kaIO
 'sau vicArO bhavita yadA| bhRtyAzca tava yAvantO bhaviSyadvAdisAdhavaH|yE ca kSudra
 mahAntO vA nAmataste hi bibhyati| yadA sarvvebhya EtEbhyO vEtanaM vitariSyatE| gantavyazca
 yadA nAZO vasudhAyA vinAzakaiH|| 19 anantaram Izvarasya svargasthamandirasya dvAraM
 muktaM tanmandiramadhye ca niyamamanjjUSA dRzyAbhavat, tEna taPitO ravAH stanitAni
 bhUmikampo gurutarazilAvRSTizcaitAni samabhavan|

12 tataH paraM svargE mahAcitraM dRSTaM yOSidekAsIt sa parihitasUryyA candrazca
 tasyAzcaraNayOradhO dvAdazatArANAM kirITanjca zirasyAsIt| 2 sa garbhavati sati
 prasavavEdanaya vyathitArttarAvam akarOt| 3 tataH svargE 'param EkaM citraM dRSTaM
 mahAnAga Eka upAtiSThat sa lOhitavarNastasya sapta zirAMsi sapta zRggAni ziraHsu ca sapta
 kirITAnyAsan| 4 sa svalAgguLEna gaganasthanakSatrANAM tRtIyAMzam avamRjya pRthivyAM
 nyapAtayat| sa Eva nAgO navajAtaM santAnaM grasitum udyatastasyAH prasaviSyamANAyA
 yOSitO 'ntike 'tiSThat| 5 sa tu puMsantAnaM prasUtA sa Eva lauhamayArAjadaNPEna
 sarvvajAtIzArayiSyati, kinjca tasyAH santAna Izvarasya samIpaM tadIyasiMhAsanasya ca
 sannidhim uddhRtaH| 6 sa ca yOSit prAntaraM palAyita yatastatrEzvarENa nirmmita AzramE
 SaSThyadhikazatadvayAdhikasahasradinAni tasyAH pAlanEna bhavitavyaM| 7 tataH paraM svargE
 saMgrAma upApiSThat mlkHAYelastasya dUtAzca tEna nAgEna sahAyudhyan tathA sa nAgastasya
 dUtAzca saMgrAmam akurvan, kintu prabhavitum nAzaknuvan 8 yataH svargE tESAM sthAnaM
 puna rnAvidyata| 9 aparam sa mahAnAgO 'rthatO diyAvalaH (apavAdakaH) zayatAnazca
 (vipakSaH) iti nAmna vikhyAtO yaH purAtanaH sarpah kRtsnaM naralOkam bhrAmayati sa
 pRthivyAM nipAtitastEna sArddhaM tasya dUtA api tatra nipAtitAH| 10 tataH paraM svargE
 uccai rbhASamANO ravO 'yaM mayAzrAvi, trANaM zaktizca rAjatvamadhunaivEzvarasya naH|
 tathA tEnAbhiSiktasya trAtuH parAkramO 'bhavatM|| yato nipAtito 'smAkAm bhrATRnam
 so 'bhijOjakaH| yEnEzvarasya naH sAkSAT tE 'dUSyanta divAnizAM|| 11 mESavatsasya
 raktEna svasAkSyavacanEna ca| tE tu nirjitavantastaM na ca snEham akurvvata| prANOSvapi

svaklyESu maraNasyaiva sagkaTE| 12 tasmAd Anandatu svargO hRSyantAM tannivAminaH|
 hA bhUmisAgarau tApO yuvAmEvAkramiSyati| yuvayOravatIrNO yat zaitAnO 'tIva kApanaH|
 alpO mE samayo 'styEtaccApi tEnAvagamyatE|| 13 anantaraM sa nAgAH pRthivyAM svAM
 nikSiptaM vilOkya tAM putraprasUtAM yOSitam upAdravat| 14 tataH sA yOSit yat svaklyAM
 prAntarasthAzramaM pratyutpatitum zaknyUt tadarthaM mahAkurasya pakSadvayaM tasvai
 dattaM, sA tu tatra nAgatO dURe kAlaikaM kAladvayaM kAlArddhanja yAvat pAlyatE| 15 kinjca
 sa nAgastAM yOSitaM srOtasA plAvayitum svamukhAt nadIvat tOyAni tasyAH pazcAt prAkSipat|
 16 kintu mEdinI yOSitam upakurvvatI nijavadanaM vyAdAya nAgamukhAd udgIrNAM nadIm
 apivat| 17 tatO nAgO yOSitE krudhvA tadvAMzasyAvaziStalOkairthatO ya IzvarasyAjnjAH
 pAlayanti ylzOH sAKSyAM dhAryanti ca taiH saha yOddhuM nirgatavAn|

13 tataH paramahaM sAgarIyasikatAyAM tiSThan sAgarAd udgacchantam EkaM pazum
 dRSTavAn tasya daza zRggANI sapta zirAMsi ca daza zRggESu daza kirITAni ziraHsu
 cEzvaranindAsUcakAni nAmAni vidyantE| 2 mayA dRSTaH sa pazuzcitravayAghrasadRzaH kintu
 tasya caraNau bhallUkasyEva vadananjca siMhavadanamiva| nAganE tasmai svlyaparAkramaH
 svIyaM siMhAsanaM mahAdhipatyanjcAdAyI| 3 mayi nirIkSamANE tasya zirasAm Ekam
 antakAghAtEna chEditamivAdRzyata, kintu tasyAntakakSatasya pratIkArO 'kriyata tataH
 kRtsnO naralOkastaM pazumadhi camatkAraM gataH, 4 yazca nAgastasmai pazavE
 sAmarthyaM dattavAn sarvvE taM prANaman pazumapi praNamantO 'kathayan, kO vidyatE
 pazOstulyastEna kO yOddhumarhati| 5 anantaraM tasmai darpavAkyEzvaranindAvAdi vadanaM
 dvicatvAriMzanmAsAn yAvad avasthitEH sAmarthyanjcAdAyI| 6 tataH sa IzvaranindanArthaM
 mukhaM vyAdAya tasya nAma tasyAvAsaM svarganivAsinazca ninditum Arabhata| 7
 aparaM dhArmmikaih saha yOdhanasya tESAM parAjayasya cAnumatiH sarvvajAtIyAnAM
 sarvvavaMzlyAnAM sarvvabhASAvAdinAM sarvvadEzlyAnAnjcAdhipatyamapi tasma adAyI| 8
 tatO jagataH sRSTikAlAt chEditasya mESavatsasya jIvanapustake yAvatAM nAmAni likhitAni na
 vidyantE tE pRthivInivAsinaH sarvvE taM pazum praNaMsyanti| 9 yasya zrOtraM vidyatE sa
 zRNOtu| 10 yO janO 'parAn vandIkRtya nayati sa svayaM vandIbhUya sthAnAntaram gamiSyati,
 yazca khaggEna hanti sa svayaM khaggEna ghAniSyatE| atra pavitralOkAnAM sahiSNutayA
 vizvAsEna ca prakAzitavyaM| 11 anantaraM pRthivita udgacchan apara EkaH pazum mayA dRSTaH
 sa mESazAvakavat zRggadvayaviziStA sIt nAgavaccAbhASata| 12 sa prathamapazOrantikE tasya
 sarvvaM parAkramaM vyavaharati vizesatO yasya prathamapazOrantikakSataM pratIkAraM
 gataM tasya pUjAM pRthivIM tannivAsinazca kArayati| 13 aparaM manavAnAM sAKsAd AkAzatO
 bhuvi vahnavarSaNAdIni mahAcitrANI karOti| 14 tasya pazOH sAKsAd yESAM citrakarmmaNAM
 sAdhanAya sAmarthyaM tasmai dattaM taiH sa pRthivInivAsinO bhrAmayati, vizesatO yaH
 pazuh khaggEna kSatayukto bhUtvApyajIvat tasya pratimAnirmmANAM pRthivInivAsina
 Adizati| 15 aparaM tasya pazOH pratimA yathA bhASatE yAvantazca manavAstAM pazupratimAM
 na pUjayanti tE yathA hanyantE tathA pazupratimAyAH prANapratisthArthaM sAmarthyaM
 tasma adAyI| 16 aparaM kSudramahaddhanidaridramuktadAsAn sarvvAn dakSiNakarE bhALE
 vA kalagkaM grAhayati| 17 tasmAd yE taM kalagkamarthataH pazO rnAma tasya nAmnaH
 samkhyAgkaM vA dhAryanti tAn vinA parEna kEnApi krayavikrayE karttuM na zakyEtE| 18
 atra jnjAnEna prakAzitavyaM| yO buddhiviziStAH sa pazOH samkhyAM gaNayatu yataH sa
 manavasya samkhyA bhavati| sA ca samkhyA SaTSaSTyadhikaSaTzatanI|

14 tataH paraM nirIkSamANEna mayA mESazAvako dRSTaH sa
 siyOnaparvvatasyOparyyatiSThat, aparaM yESAM bhALESu tasya nAma tatpituzca nAma
 likhitamAstE tAdRzAzcatuzcatvAriMzatsahasrAdhika lakSalOkAstEna sArddham Asan| 2
 anantaraM bahutOyAnAM rava iva gurutarastanitasya ca rava iva Eko ravaH svargAt mayAzrAvI|
 mayA zrutaH sa ravO vINAvAdakAnAM vINAvAdanasya sadRzaH| 3 siMhasanasyAntike

prANicatuSTayasya prAClnavargasya cAntike 'pi tE navInamEkaM gItam agAyan kintu dharaNItaH parikritAn tAn catuzcatvAriMzatyahasrAdhikalakSalOkAn vinA nAparENa kEnApi tad gItaM zikSitUM zakyatE| 4 imE yOSitAM saggEna na kalagkitA yatastE 'maithunA mESazAvako yat kimapi sthAnaM gacchEt tatsarvvasmin sthAnE tam anugacchanti yatastE manuSyANAM madhyataH prathamaphalAnIvEzvarasya mESazAvakasya ca kRtE parikritAH| 5 tESAM vadanESu cAnRtaM kimapi na vidyatE yatastE nirddOSA IzvarasiMhAsanasyAntike tiSthanti| 6 anantaram AkAzamadyEnOPPIyamAnO 'para Eko dUto mayA dRSTaH sO 'nantakAliyam susaMvAdaM dhArayati sa ca susaMvAdaH sarvvajAtIyAn sarvvavaMzIyAn sarvvabhASAvAdinaH sarvvadEziyAMzca pRthivInivAsinaH prati tEna ghOSitavyaH| (aiñios g166) 7 sa uccaiHsvarENEdaM gadati yUyamIzvarAd bibhIta tasya stavaM kuruta ca yatastadiyavicArasya danPA upAtiSThat tasmAd AkAzamaNPalasya pRthivyAH samudrasya tOyaprasravaNANAnjca sraSTA yuSmAbhiH praNamyatAM| 8 tatpazcAd dvitIya Eko dUta upasthAyAvadat patitA patitA sA mahAbAbil yA sarvvajAtIyAn svakIyaM vyabhicArarUpaM krOdhamadam apAyayat| 9 tatpazcAd tRtIyo dUta upasthAyOccairavadat, yaH kazcita taM zazuM tasya pratimAnjca pranamatI svabhAIE svakarE vA kalagkaM gRhlAti ca 10 sO 'plzvarasya krOdhapAtrE sthitam amizritaM madat arthata Izvarasya krOdhamadaM pAsyati pavitradUtAnAM mESazAvakasya ca sAKsAd vahnigandhakayo ryAtanAM lapsyatE ca| 11 tESAM yAtanAya dhUmO 'nantakAlaM yAvad udgamiSyati yE ca pazuM tasya pratimAnjca pUjayanti tasya nAmno 'gkaM vA gRhlanti tE divAnizama kanjcana virAmaM na prAPsyanti| (aiñ g165) 12 yE mAnava IzvarasyAjnjA ylzau vizvAsanjca pAlayanti tESAM pavitralOkAnAM sahiSNutayAtra prakAzitavyaM| 13 aparaM svargAt mayA saha sambhASamAna Eko ravO mayAzrAvi tEnOktaM tvaM likha, idAnImArabhya yE prabhau mriyante tE mRta dhanya iti; Atma bhASatE satyaM svazramEbhyastai rvirAmaH prAptavyaH tESAM karmmANi ca tAn anugacchanti| 14 tadanantaraM nirIkSamANena mayA zvEtavarNa Eko mEghO dRSTastanmEghArUPhO janO mANavaputrAkRtirasti tasya zirasi suvarNakirITaM karE ca tikSNaM dAtraM tiSthati| 15 tataH param anya Eko dUto mandirAt nirgatyOccaiHsvarENA taM mEghArUPhAM sambhASyAvadat tvayA dAtraM prasAryya zasyacchEdanaM kriyatAM zasyacchEdanasya samaya upasthito yatO mEdinyAH zasyAni paripakkAni| 16 tatastEna mEghArUPhena pRthivyAM dAtraM prasAryya pRthivyAH zasyacchEdanaM kRtaM| 17 anantaram apara Eko dUtaH svargasthamandirAt nirgataH sO 'pi tikSNaM dAtraM dhArayati| 18 aparam anya Eko dUto vEditO nirgataH sa vahnEradhpatiH sa uccaiHsvarENA taM tikSNadAtradhAriNaM sambhASyAvadat tvayA svaM tikSNaM dAtraM prasAryya mEdinyA drAkSagucchacchEdanaM kriyatAM yatastatphalAni pariNatAni| 19 tataH sa dUtaH pRthivyAM svadAtraM prasAryya pRthivyA drAkSaphalacchEdanam akarOt tatphalAni cEzvarasya krOdhasvarUpasya mahakuNPasya madhyaM nirakSipat| 20 tatkuNPasthaphalAni ca bahi rmardditAni tataH kuNPamadhyAt nirgataM raktaM krOzazataparyyantam azvAnAM khalInAn yAvad vyApnOt|

15 tataH param ahaM svargE 'param Ekam adbhutaM mahAcihnaM dRSTavAn arthatO yai rdaNPairIzvarasya kOpaH samAptiM gamiSyati tAn danPAN dhArayantaH sapta dUTA mayA dRSTAH| 2 vahnimizritasya kAcamayasya jalAzayasyAkRtirapi dRSTA yE ca pazOstatpratimAyAstannAmno 'gkasya ca prabhUtavantastE tasya kAcamayajalAzayasya tIrE tiSthanta IzvarIyavINA dhArayanti, 3 IzvaradAsasya mUsasO gItaM mESazAvakasya ca gItaM gAyanto vadanti, yathA, sarvvazaktiviziStastvaM hE prabhO paramEzvara|tvadiyasarvvakarmmANi mahAnti cAdbhutAni ca| sarvvapuNyavatAM rAjan mArgA nyAyyA RtAzca tE| 4 hE prabhO nAmadhEyAtTE kO na bhitiM gamiSyati| kO vA tvadiyanAmnazca prazamsAM na kariSyati| kEvalastvaM pavitro 'si sarvvajAtIyamAnavAH| tvAmEvAbhipraNaMsyanti samAgatyA tvadantikaM| yasmAttava vicArAjnjAH prAdurbhavaM

gataH kila|| 5 tadanantaraM mayi nirIkSamANE sati svargE sAkSyAvAsasya mandirasya dvAraM muktaM| 6 yE ca sapta dUtaH sapta danPAN dhArayanti tE tasmAt mandirAt niragacchan| tESAM paricchada nirmmalazRbhavarNavastranirmmita vaksAMsi ca suvarNazRgkhalai rvESTitAnyAsan| 7 aparaM caturNAM prANinAm EkastEbhyaH saptadUtEbhyaH saptasuvanNakaMsAn adadAt| (aiōn g165) 8 anantaram Izvarasya tEJaHprabhAvakAraNAt mandiraM dhUmEna paripUrNaM tasmAt taiH saptadUtaiH saptadANPANAM samAptiM yAvat mandiraM kEnApi pravESTuM nAzakyata|

16 tataH paraM mandirAt tAn saptadUtAn sambhASamANa ESa mahAravO mayAzrAvi, yUyaM gatvA tEbhyaH saptakaMsEbhya Izvarasya krOdhaM pRthivyAM srAvayata| 2 tataH prathamO dUto gatvA svakaMsE yadyad avidyata tat pRthivyAm asrAvayat tasmAt pazOH kalagkadhAriNAM tatpratimApUjakAnAM manAvANAM zarIreSU vyathAjanakA duSTavraNA abhavan| 3 tataH paraM dvitIyO dUtaH svakaMsE yadyad avidyata tat samudrE 'srAvayat tEna sa kuNapasthazONitarUpyabhavat samudrE sthitAzca sarvvE prANinO mRtyuM gataH| 4 aparaM tRtIyO dUtaH svakaMsE yadyad avidyata tat sarvvAM nadISu jalaprasravaNESu cAsrAvayat tatastAni raktamayAnyabhavan| aparaM tOyAnAm adhipasya dUtasya vAgiyaM mayA zruta| 5 varttamAnazca bhUtazca bhaviSyamZca paramEzvaraH| tvamEva nyAyyakArI yad EtAdRk tvaM vyacArayaH| 6 bhaviSyadvAdisAdhUnAM raktaM tairEva pAtitaM| zONitaM tvantu tEbhyO 'dAstapAnaM tESu yuyjatE|| 7 anantaraM vEdItO bhASamANasya kasyacid ayaM ravO mayA zrutaH, hE parazvara satyaM tat hE sarvvazaktiman prabhO| satya nyAyyAzca sarvva hi vicArAjnjAstvadIyAH|| 8 anantaraM caturthO dUtaH svakaMsE yadyad avidyata tat sarvvAM sUryyE 'srAvayat tasmai ca vahninA manAvAn dagdhuM sAmarthyam adAyil| 9 tEna manuSyA mahAtApEna tAptAstESAM danPANAm AdhipatyavizISTasyEzvarasya nAmAnindan tatprazaMsArthanjca manaHparivarttanaM nAkurvvan| 10 tataH paraM panjcamO dUtaH svakaMsE yadyad avidyata tat sarvvAM pazOH siMhAsanE 'srAvayat tEna tasya rASTraM timirAcchannam abhavat lOkAzca vEdanAkAraNAt svarasana adaMdazyata| 11 svakIyavyathAvraNakAraNacca svargastham anindan svakriyAbhyazca manAMsi na parAvarttayan| 12 tataH paraM saSThO dUtaH svakaMsE yadyad avidyata tat sarvvAM pharAtAkhyO mahAnadE 'srAvayat tEna sUryyOdayadiza AgamiSyatAM rAjnjAM mArgasugamArthaM tasya tOyAni paryyazuSyam| 13 anantaraM nAgasya vadanAt pazO rvadanAt mithyAbhaviSyadvAdinazca vadanAt nirgacchantastrayO 'zucaya AtmAnO mayA dRSTastE manPUkAkArAH| 14 ta AzcaryyakarmmakAriNO bhUtAnAm AtmAnaH santi sarvvazaktimata Izvarasya mahAdinE yEna yuddhEna bhavitavyaM tatkrTE kRtsrajagato rAjnjAH saMgrahItuM tESAM sannidhiM nirgacchantil| 15 aparam ibribhASaya harmmagiddOnAmakasthanE tE saggRhItAH| 16 pazyAhaM cairavad AgacchAmi yO janaH prabuddhastiSThati yathA ca nagnaH san na paryyati tasya lajja ca yathA dRzya na bhavati tathA svavAsAMsi rakSati sa dhanyaH| 17 tataH paraM saptamO dUtaH svakaMsE yadyad avidyata tat sarvvAM AkAzE 'srAvayat tEna svargIyamandiramadhyasthasiMhAsanAt mahAravO 'yaM nirgataH samAptirabhavaditil| 18 tadanantaraM taPito ravAH stanitAni cAbhavan, yasmin kaLE ca pRthivyAM manuSyAH sRSTastam Arabhya yAdRgmahAbhUmikampaH kadApi nAbhavat tAdRg bhUkampO 'bhavat| 19 tadAnIM mahAnagarI trikhanPA jAtA bhinnajAtIyAnAM nagarAni ca nyapatan mahAbAbil cEzvarEna svakIyapracaNPakOpamadirApAtradanArthaM saMsmRtA| 20 dvIpAzca palAyita girayazcAntahitAH| 21 gaganamaNPAlacca manuSyANAM uparyyEkaikadRONaparimitazilAnAM mahAvRSTirabhavat tacchilAvRSTEH klEzAt manuSyA Izvaram anindam yatastajjAtaH klEzo 'tIva mahAn|

17 tadanantaraM tESAM saptakaMsadhAriNAM saptadUtAnAm Eka Agatya mMAM sambhASyAvadat, atrAgaccha, mEdinyA narapatayO yayA vEzyayA sArddhaM vyabhicArakarmma kRtavantaH, 2 yasyA vyabhicAramadEna ca pRthivInivAsinO mattA abhavan tasyA bahutOyESUpaviSTAYa mahAvEzyAyA danPam ahaM tvAM darzayAmi| 3 tato 'ham AtmanAvisTastEna dUtEna prAntaraM nitastatra nindAnAmabhiH paripUrNaM saptazirObhi rdazazRggaizca viziSTaM sindUravarNaM pazumupaviSTA yOSideka mayA dRSTA| 4 sa nArI kRSNaOhitavarNaM sindUravarNanjca paricchadaM dhArayati svarNamaNimuktAbhizca vibhUSitAsti tasyAH karE ghRNArhadravyaiH svavyabhicArajAtamalaizca paripUrNa EkaH suvarNamayaH kaMsO vidyate| 5 tasyA bhAle nigUPhavAkyamidaM pRthivIsthavEzyAnAM ghRNYakriyANAnjca mAta mahAbAbiliti nAma likhitam AstE| 6 mama dRSTigOcarastha SA nArI pavitralOkAnAM rudhirENa yIzOH sAKSiNAM rudhirENa ca mattAsIt tasyA darzanAt mamAtizayam AzcaryyajnjAnaM jAtaM| 7 tataH sa dUtO mMam avadat kutastavAzcaryyajnjAnaM jAyate? asyA yOSitastadvAhanasya saptazirObhi rdazazRggaizca yuktasya pazOzca nigUPhabhAvam ahaM tvAM jnjApayAmi| 8 tvaya dRSTO 'sau pazurAsIt nEdAnIM varttate kintu rasAtalAt tEnOdEtavyaM vinAzazca gantavyaH| tato yESAM nAmAni jagataH sRSTikAlam Arabhya jIvanapustake likhitAni na vidyante tE pRthivInivAsinO bhUtam avarttamAnamupasthAsyantanjca tAM pazum dRSTvAzcaryyaM maMsyantE| (Abyssos g12) 9 atra jnjAnayuktayA buddhya prakAzitavyaM| tAni saptazirAMsi tasyA yOSita upavEzanasthAnasvarUpAH saptagirayaH sapta rAjAnazca santi| 10 tESAM panjca patitA Ekazca varttamAnaH zESazAdyApyanupasthitaH sa yadOpasthAsyati tadApi tEnAlpakaM sthAtavyaM| 11 yaH pazurAsIt kintvidAnIM na varttate sa EvASTamaH, sa saptAnAm EkO 'sti vinAzam gamiSyati ca| 12 tvaya dRSTAni dazazRggANyapi daza rAjAnaH santiH, adyApi tai rAjyaM na prAptaM kintu muhUrttamEkaM yAvat pazunA sArddhaM tE rAjAna iva prabhutvaM prApsyanti| 13 ta EkamantraNA bhaviSyanti svakiyazaktiprabhAvau pazave dAsyanti ca| 14 tE mESazAvakEna sArddhaM yOtsyanti, kintu mESazAvakastAn jESyati yataH sa prabhUnAM prabhU rAjnjAM rAjA cAsti tasya sagginO 'pyAhUtA abhirucitA vizvAsyAzca| 15 aparaM sa mMam avadat sA vEzya yatrOpavizati tAni tOyAni loka janatA jatayO nAnAbhASAvAdinazca santi| 16 tvaya dRSTAni daza zRggAni pazuzcEmE tAM vEzyAm RtIyisyantE dinAM nagnAnjca kariSyanti tasya mMAMsani bhOkSyantE vahnina tAM dAhayiSyanti ca| 17 yata Izvarasya vAkyAni yAvat siddhiM na gamiSyanti tAvad Izvarasya manOgataM sAdhayaItum EkAM mantraNAM kRtvA tasmai pazave sVESAM rAjyaM dAtunjca tESAM manAMslzvarEna pravarttitAni| 18 aparaM tvaya dRSTA yOSit sA mahAnagarI yA pRthivyA rAjnjAm upari rAjatvaM kurute|

18 tadanantaraM svargAd avarOhan apara EkO dUtO mayA dRSTaH sa mahAparAkramaviziSTastasya tEjasA ca pRthivi dIptA| 2 sa balavata svarEna vAcamimAm aghOSayat patitA patitA mahAbAabil, sA bhUtAnAM vasatiH sarvvESAM azucyAtmanAM kArA sarvvESAM azucinAM ghRNyAnAnjca pakSiNAM pinjjarazcAbhavat| 3 yataH sarvvajAtIyAstasyA vyabhicArajAtAM kOpamadirAM pitavantaH pRthivyA rAjAnazca tayA saha vyabhicAraM kRtavantaH pRthivyA vaNijazca tasyAH sukhabhOgabAhulyAd dhanAPHyatAM gatavantaH| 4 tataH paraM svargAt mayApara ESa ravaH zrutaH, hE mama prajAH, yUYam yat tasyAH pApAnAm aMzinO na bhavata tasya danPaizca danPayuktA na bhavata tadarthaM tato nirgacchata| 5 yatastasyAH pApAni gaganasparzAnyabhavan tasyA adharmmakriyAzcEzvarEna saMsmRtAH| 6 parAn prati tayA yadvad vyavahRtaM tadvat tAM prati vyavaharata, tasyAH karmmaNAM dviguNaphalAni tasyai datta, yasmin kaMsE sA parAn madyam apAyayat tamEva tasyAH pAnArthaM dviguNamadyEna pUrayata| 7 tayA yAtmazlAghA yazca sukhabhOgaH kRtastayO rdviguNau yAtanAzOkau tasyai datta, yataH sA svakiyAntaHkaraNE vadati, rAjnjIvad upaviSTaHaM nAnAthA na ca zOkavit| 8

tasmAd divasa Ekasmin mArIdurbhikSazOcanaiH, sA samApLOSyatE nArI dhyakSyatE vahninA ca sA; yad vicArAdhipastasyA balavAn prabhurIzvaraH, 9 vyabhicArastayA sArddhaM sukhabhOgazca yaiH kRtaH, tE sarvva Eva rAjAnastaddAhadhUmadarzanAt, prarODiSyanti vaksAMsi cAHaniSyanti bAhubhiH| 10 tasyAstai ryAtanAbhite rdUrE sthitvEdamucyate, hA hA bAbil mahAsthaNa hA prabhAvAnvite puri, Ekasmin Agata danPE vicArAjnjA tvadIyaka| 11 mEdinyA vaNijazca tasyAH kRtE rudanti zOcanti ca yatastESAM paNyadravyANI kEnApi na krIyantE| 12 phalataH suvarNaraupyamaNimuktAH sUkSmavastrANI kRSNaLOhitavAsAMsi paTTavastrANI sindUravarNavAsAMsi candanAdikASThAni gajadantEna mahArghakASThEna pittalalauhAbhyAM marmmaraprastarENa va nirmmitANI sarvvavidhapAtrANI 13 tvagELA dhUpaH sugandhidravyaM gandharasO drAkSarasastailaM zasyacUrNaM gOdhUmO gAvO mESA azva ratha dAsEya manuSyaprANazcaitANI paNyadravyANI kEnApi na krIyantE| 14 tava manO'bhilASasya phalAnAM samayo gataH, tvattO dUrIkRtaM yadyat zObhanaM bhUSaNaM tava, kadAcana taduddeZO na puna rIpsyatE tvayA| 15 tadvikrEtArO yE vaNijastayA dhaninO jAtAstE tasyA yAtanAyA bhayAd dUrE tiSThanatO rODiSyanti zOcantazcEdaM gadiSyanti 16 hA hA mahApuri, tvaM sUkSmavastraiH kRSNaLOhitavastraiH sindUravarNavAsObhizcAcchAdita svarNamaNimuktAbhiralagkRta cAsiH, 17 kintvEkasmin danPE sA mahAsampadIuptA| aparaM pOtAnAM karNadhArAH samUhalOkA nAvikaH samudravayavasAyinazca sarvvE 18 dUrE tiSThantastasyA dAHasya dhUmaM nirIkSamANA uccaiHsvarENa vadanti tasyA mahAnagaryyAH kiM tulyaM? 19 aparaM svaziraHsu mRttikaM nikSipyA tE rudantaH zOcantazcOccaiHsvarENEdaM vadanti hA hA yasyA mahApuryyA bAhulyadhanakAraNat, sampattiH sanjcita sarvvaiH sAmudrapOtanAyakaiH, EkasminnEva danPE sA sampUrNOcchinnatAM gata| 20 hE svargavAsinaH sarvvE pavitraH prEritAzca hE| hE bhAvivAdinO yUYaM kRtE tasyAH praharSata| yuSmAkaM yat tayA sArddhaM yO vivAdaH purAbhavat| danPaM samucitaM tasya tasyai vyataradIzvaraH| 21 anantaram EkO balavAn dUtO bRhatpESaNIprastaratulyaM pASANamEkaM gRhItva samudrE nikSipyA kathitavAn, IdRgbalaprakAzEna bAbil mahAnagarI nipAtayiSyatE tatastasyA uddEzaH puna rna lapsyatE| 22 vallakIvAdinAM zabdaM puna rna zrOSyatE tvayI| gAthAkAnAnjca zabdo va vaMzItUryyAdivAdinAM| zilpakarmmakaraH ko 'pi puna rna drakSyatE tvayI| pESaNIprastaradhvAnaH puna rna zrOSyatE tvayI| 23 dipasyApi prabhA tadvat puna rna drakSyatE tvayI| na kanyAvarayOH zabdaH punaH saMzrOSyatE tvayI| yasmAnmukhyAH pRthivyA yE vaNijaste'bhavan tava| yasmAcca jAtayaH sarvvA mOhitAstava mAyayA| 24 bhAvivAdipavitrANAM yAvantazca hata bhuvI| sarvvESAM zONitaM tESAM prAptaM sarvvam tavAntarE||

19 tataH paraM svargasthAnAM mahAjanatAyA mahAzabdO 'yaM mayA zrUtaH, brUta parEzvaraM dhanyam asmadyO ya IzvaraH| tasyAbhavat paritrANAM prabhAvazca parAkramaH| 2 vicArAjnjAzca tasyaiva satyA nyAyyA bhavanti ca| yA svavEzyAkriyAbhizca vyakarOt kRtsnamEdinIM| tAM sa danPitavAn vEzyAM tasyAzca karatastathA| zONitasya svadAsAnAM saMzOdhaM sa gRhItavAn|| 3 punarapi tairidamuktaM yathA, brUta parEzvaraM dhanyaM yannityaM nityamEva ca| tasya dAHasya dhUmO 'sau dizamUrddhvamudESyati|| (aiñ 9165) 4 tataH paraM caturvviMzatiPrAcInAzcatvAraH prANinazca praNipatyA siMhAsanOpaviSTam IzvaraM praNamyAvadan, tathAstu paramEzazca sarvvairEva prazasyatAM|| 5 anantaram siMhAsanamadhyAd ESa ravO nirgatO, yathA, hE Izvarasya dAsEyAstadbhaktAH sakala narAH| yUYaM kSudra mahAntazca prazamsata va IzvaraM|| 6 tataH paraM mahAjanatAyAH zabda iva bahutOyAnAnjca zabda iva gRrutarastanitAnAnjca zabda iva zabdo 'yaM mayA zrutaH, brUta parEzvaraM dhanyaM rAjatvaM prAptavAn yataH| sa paramEzvarO 'smAkaM yaH sarvvazaktimAn prabhuh| 7 kirttayamaH stavaM tasya hRSTAzcOllAsita vayaM| yanmESazAvakasyaiva vivAhasamayO 'bhavat| vAgdatta cAbhavat tasmai yA kanyA sA susajjita| 8 paridhAnAyA

tasyai ca dattaH zubhraH sucElakaH|| 9 sa sucElakaH pavitraOkAnAM puNyAni| tataH sa mAm uktavAn tvamidaM likha mESazAvakasya vivAhabhOjyAya yE nimantritAstE dhanyaA iti| punarapi mAm avadat, imAnIzvarasya satyAni vAkyAni| 10 anantaraM ahaM tasya caraNayOrantikE nipatytaM praNantumudyataH|tataH sa mAm uktavAn sAvadhAnastiSTha maivaM kuru yIzOH sAkSyaviziStaitava bhrAtRbhistvayA ca sahadAsO 'haM| IzvaramEva praNama yasmAd yIzOH sAkSyAM bhaviSyadvAkyasya sAraM| 11 anantaraM mayA muktaH svargO dRSTaH, EkaH zvEtavarNO 'zvo 'pi dRSTastadArUPhO janO vizvAsyaH satyamayazcEti nAmnA khyAtaH sa yAthArthyEna vicAraM yuddhanjca karOti| 12 tasya nEtrE 'gnizikhAtulyE zirasi ca bahukirITani vidyante tatra tasya nAma likhitamasti tamEva vinA nAparaH ko 'pi tannAma jAnAti| 13 sa rudhiramagnEna paricchadEnAcchAdita IzvaravAda iti nAmnAbhidhlyatE ca| 14 aparaM svargasthasainyAni zvEtAzvArUPhAni parihitanirmmalazvEtasUkSmavastrANI ca bhUtva tamanugacchanti| 15 tasya vaktrAd EkastikSaNaH khaggO nirgacchati tEna khaggEna sarvvajAtlyAstEnAghAtitavyAH sa ca lauhadaNPEna tAn cArayiSyati sarvvazaktimata Izvarasya pracanPakOparasOtpAdakadrAkSAkUNPE yadyat tiSThati tat sarvvaM sa Eva padAbhyAM pinaSti| 16 aparaM tasya paricchada urasi ca rAjnjAM rAJa prabhUnAM prabhuzcEti nAma nikhitamasti| 17 anantaraM sUryyE tiSThan Eko dUto mayA dRSTaH, AkAzamadhyA uPPIyamAnAn sarvvAn pakSiNaH prati sa uccaiHsvarENEdaM ghOSayati, atrAgacchata| 18 Izvarasya mahAbhOjyE milata, rAjnjAM kravyANI sEnApatInAM kravyANI vIrANAM kravyANYazvANAM tadArUPhAnAnjca kravyANI dAsamuktANAM kSudramahatAM sarvvESAMeva kravyANI ca yuSmAbhi rbhakSitavyAni| 19 tataH paraM tEnAzvArUPhajanEna tadIyasainyaizca sArddhaM yuddhaM karttuM sa pazuH pRthivyA rAJAnastESAM sainyAni ca samAgacchantIti mayA dRSTaM| 20 tataH sa pazu rdhRto yazca mithyAbhaviSyadvaktA tasyAntike citrakarmmAni kurvvan tairEva pazvagkadhAriNastatpratimApUjakAMzca bhramitavAn sO 'pi tEna sArddhaM dhRtaH| tau ca vahnigandhakajvalitahrade jIvantau nikSiptau| (LimnE Pyr g3041 g4442) 21 avaziSTAZca tasyAzvArUPhasya vaktranirgatakhhaggEna hataH, tESAM kravyaizca pakSiNaH sarvvE tRptiM gataH|

20 tataH paraM svargAd avarOhan Eko dUto mayA dRSTastasya karE ramAtalasya kunjjiKa mahAzRgkhalanjcaikaM tiSThataH| (Abyssos g12) 2 aparaM nAgO 'rthataH yO vRddhaH sarpO 'pavAdakaH zayatAnazcAsti tamEva dhRtvA varSasahasraM yAvad baddhavAn| 3 aparaM rasAtalE taM nikSipyA tadupari dvAraM ruddhvA mudrAgkitavAn yasmAt tad varSasahasraM yAvat sampUrNaM na bhavEt tAvad bhinnajAtlyAstEna puna rna bhramitavyAH| tataH param alpakaArthaM tasya mOcanEna bhavitavyaM| (Abyssos g12) 4 anantaraM mayA siMhAsanAni dRSTAni tatra yE janA upAvizan tEbhyO vicArabhArO 'diyata; anantaraM yIzOH sAkSyasya kAraNAd IzvaravAkyasya kAraNacca yESAM zirazchEdanaM kRtaM pazOstadiyapratimAyA vA pUjA yai rna kRta bhAlE karE vA kalagKO 'pi na dhRtastESAM AtmAnO 'pi mayA dRSTAH, tE prAptajIvanAstadvarSasahasraM yAvat khriSTENA sArddhaM rAJatvamakurvvan| 5 kintvavaziSTA mRtajanAstasya varSasahasrasya samAptEH pUrvvaM jIvanaM na prApan| 6 ESA prathamOtthitiH| yAH kazcit prathamAyA utthiEraMzI sa dhanyaH pavitrazca| tESu dvitIyamRtyOH ko 'pyadhikArO nAsti ta Izvarasya khriSTasya ca yAjaka bhaviSyanti varSasahasraM yAvat tEna saha rAJatvaM kariSyanti ca| 7 varSasahasrE samAptE zayatAnaH svakArAtO mOkSyatE| 8 tataH sa pRthivyAzcaturdikSu sthitAn sarvvajAtlyAn vizESatO jUjAkhyAn mAjUjAkhyAMzca sAmudrasikatAvad bahusaMkhyakAn janAn bhramayitVA yuddhArthaM saMgrahItuM nirgamiSyati| 9 tatastE mEdinyAH prasthEnAgatya pavitraOkAnAM durgaM priyatamAM nagarInjca vESTitavantaH kintvIzvarENa nikSiptO 'gnirAkAzAt patitVA tAn khAditavAn| 10 tESAM bhramayitA ca zayatAnO vahnigandhakayo rhraDE 'rthataH pazu rmithyAbhaviSyadvAdi ca yatra tiSThatastatraiva nikSiptaH, tatrAnantakAlaM yAvat tE

divAnizAM yAtanAM bhOkSyantE| (aiōn g165, Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442) 11 tataH zuklam EkaM mahAsiMhAsanaM mayA dRSTaM tadupaviSTO 'pi dRSTastasya vadanAntikAd bhUnabhOmaNPale palAyEtAM punastAbhyAM sthAnaM na labdhaM| 12 aparaM kSudrA mahAntazca sarvvE mRtA mayA dRSTAH, tE siMhAsanasyAntike 'tiSThan granthAzca vyastIryyanta jIvanapustakAkhyam aparam EkaM pustakamapi vistIrNaM| tatra granthESu yadyat likhitaM tasmAt mRtAnAM Ekaikasya svakriyAnuyAyi vicAraH kRtaH| 13 tadAnIM samudrENA svAntarasthA mRtajanAH samarpitAH, mRtyuparalOkAbhyAmapi svAntarasthA mRtajanAH sarmipatAH, tESAnjcaikaikasya svakriyAnuyAyi vicAraH kRtaH| (Hadēs g86) 14 aparaM mRtyuparalOkau vahnihradE nikSiptau, ESa Eva dvitIyO mRtyuH| (Hadēs g86, Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442) 15 yasya kasyacit nAma jIvanapustake likhitaM nAvidyata sa Eva tasmin vahnihradE nyakSipyata| (Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442)

21 anantaraM navInam AkAzamaNPalaM navInA pRthivi ca mayA dRSTE yataH prathamam AkAzamaNPalaM prathamA pRthivi ca lopaM gatE samudro 'pi tataH paraM na vidyate| 2 aparaM svargAd avarOhantI pavitra nagarI, arthatO navInA yirUzAlamapurI mayA dRSTA, sA varAya vibhUSita kanyEva susajjitAsIt| 3 anantaraM svargAd ESa mahAravO mayA zrutaH pazyAyaM manavaiH sArddham IzvarasyAvAsaH, sa taiH sArddham vatsyati tE ca tasya prajA bhaviSyanti, Izvarazca svayaM tESAM IzvarO bhUtva taiH sArddham sthAsyati| 4 tESAM nEtrEbhyazAzrUNI sarvvANIZvarENA pramArkSyantE mRtyurapi puna rna bhaviSyati zOkavilApakIzA api puna rna bhaviSyanti, yataH prathamAni sarvvANI vyatItini| 5 aparaM siMhAsanOpaviSTO janO'vadat pazyAhaM sarvvANI nUtanIkarOmi| punaravadat likha yata imAni vAkyAni satyAni vizvAsyAni ca santi| 6 pana rmAm avadat samAptaM, ahaM kaH kSazca, aham Adirantazca yaH pipAsati tasma ahaM jIvanadAyiprasravaNasya tOyaM vinAmUlyam dAsyAmi| 7 yO jayati sa sarvvESAM adhikArI bhaviSyati, ahanjca tasyEzvarO bhaviSyami sa ca mama putro bhaviSyati| 8 kintu bhItAnAm avizvAsinAM ghRNyAnAM narahantRNAM vEzyAgAminAM mOhakAnAM dEvapUjakAnAM sarvvESAM anRtavAdinAnjcaMzO vahni GandhakajvalitahradE bhaviSyati, ESa Eva dvitIyO mRtyuH| (Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442) 9 anantaraM zESasaptadaNPaiH paripUrNAH sapta kaMsA yESAM saptadUtAnAM karESvAsan tESAM Eka AgatyA mAM sambhASyAvadat, AgacchAhaM tAM kanyAm arthatO mESazAvakasya bhAvibhAryyAM tvAM darzayAmi| 10 tataH sa AtmAviSTAM mAM atyuccaM mahAparvvatamEMka nItvEzvarasya sannidhitaH svargAd avarOhantIM yirUzAlamAkhyAM pavitraM nagarIM darzitavAn| 11 sa IzvarIyapratApaviziSTA tasyAstejO mahArgharatnavad arthataH sUryyakAntamaNitejastulyaM| 12 tasyAH prAcIraM bRhad uccanjca tatra dvAdaza gOpurAni santi tadgOpurOpari dvAdaza svargadUtA vidyantE tatra ca dvAdaza nAManyarthata isrAyEllyAnAM dvAdazavaMzanAM nAMAni likhitAni| 13 pUrvvadizi trINi gOpurAni uttaradizi trINi gOpurAni dakSiNadiSi trINi gOpurAni pazcImadizi ca trINi gOpurAni santi| 14 nagaryyAH prAcIrasya dvAdaza mULAni santi tatra mESAzAvAkasya dvAdazaprEritAnAM dvAdaza nAMAni likhitAni| 15 anaram nagaryyAstadIyagOpurANAM tatprAcIrasya ca mAPanArthaM mayA sambhASamANasya dUtasya karE svarNamaya EkaH parimANadaNPa AsIt| 16 nagaryyA AkRtizcaturasra tasyA dairghyaprasthE same| tataH paraM sa tEga parimANadaNPena tAM nagarIM parimitavAn tasyAH parimANaM dvAdazasahasranalvAH| tasyA dairghyaM prastham uccatvanjca samAnAni| 17 aparaM sa tasyAH prAcIraM parimitavAn tasya manavAsyArthatO dUtasya parimANAnusAratastat catuzcatvAriMzadadhikAzatahastaparimitaM | 18 tasya prAcIrasya nirmmitiH sUryyakAntamaNibhi rNagarI ca nirmmalakAcatulyE na zuddhasuvarNena nirmmita| 19 nagaryyAH prAcIrasya mULAni ca sarvvavidhamahArghamaNibhi rbhUSitAni| tESAM prathamam bhittimUlaM sUryyakAntasya, dvitIyaM nIlasya, tRtIyaM tAmramaNEH, caturthaM marakatasya, 20 panjcamaM vaidUryyasya, SaSThaM zONaratnasya, saptamaM candrakAntasya, aSTamaM gOMEdasya, navamaM padmarAgasya, dazamaM lazUnIyasya,

EkAdazam SErOjasya, dvAdazam marTISmaNEzcAsti| 21 dvAdazagOpurANI dvAdazamuktAbhi
 nirmmitANI, EkaikaM gOPuram EkaikayA muktayA kRtaM nagaryyA mahAmArgazcAcchakAcavat
 nirmmalasuvarNENA nirmmitaM| 22 tasyA antara Ekamapi mandiraM mayA na dRSTaM
 sataH sarvvazaktimAn prabhuH paramEzvarO mESazAvakazca svayaM tasya mandiraM| 23
 tasyai nagaryyai dIptidAnArthaM sUryyAcandramasOH prayOjanaM nAsti yata Izvarasya
 pratApastAM dIpayati mESazAvakazca tasyA jyOtirasti| 24 paritrANaprAptalOkanivahAzca
 tasyA ALOke gamanAgamanE kurvanti pRthivyA rAjAnazca svakiyaM pratApaM gauravanjca
 tanmadhyam Anayanti| 25 tasyA dvArANI diva kadApi na rOtsyantE nizApi tatra na bhaviSyati|
 26 sarvvajAtInAM gauravapratApau tanmadhyam AnESyEtE| 27 parantvapavitraM ghRNYakRd
 anRtakRd vA kimapi tanmadhyam na pravEkSyati mESazAvakasya jIvanapustake yESAM nAmANI
 likhitANI kevalaM ta Eva pravEkSyanti|

22 anantaraM sa sphaTikavat nirmmalam amRtatOyasya srOtO mAm aurzayat tad
 Izvarasya mESazAvakasya ca siMhAsanAt nirgacchati| 2 nagaryyA mArgamadhyE
 tasya nadyAH pArzvyOramRtavRkSA vidyantE tESAM dvAdazaphalANI bhavanti, Ekaiko
 vRkSAH pratimAsaM svaphalaM phalati tadvRkSapatrANI cAnyajAtIyAnAm ArOgyajanakANI| 3
 aparaM kimapi zApagrastaM puna rna bhaviSyati tasya madhya Izvarasya mESazAvakasya
 ca siMhAsanaM sthAsyati tasya dAsAzca taM sEviSyantE| 4 tasya vadanadarzanaM
 prApsyanti bhAlESu ca tasya nAmA likhitaM bhaviSyati| 5 tadANIM rAtriH puna rna
 bhaviSyati yataH prabhuH paramEzvarastAn dIpayiSyati tE cAnantakAlaM yAvad rAjatvaM
 kariSyantE| (aiōn g165) 6 anantaraM sa mAm avadat, vAkyAnImANI vizvAsyANI satyANI ca,
 acirAd yai rbhavitavyaM tANI svadAsAn jnjApayituM pavitrabhaviSyadvAdinAM prabhuH
 paramEzvaraH svadUtaM prESitavAn| 7 pazyAhaM tUrNam AgacchAmi, Etadgranthasya
 bhaviSyadvAkyANI yaH pAlayati sa Eva dhanyaH| 8 yOhanaham EtANI zruttavAn
 dRSTavAMzCAsmi zruttvA dRSTvA ca taddarzakadUtasya prANAmArthaM taccaraNayOrantike
 'pataM| 9 tataH sa mAm avadat sAvadhAnO bhava maivaM kRru, tvayA tava
 bhrAtRbhi rbhaviSyadvAdibhirEtadgranthasthavAkyapAlanakAribhizca sahadAsO 'haM|
 tvam IzvaraM praNama| 10 sa puna rmAm avadat, EtadgranthasthabhaviSyadvAkyANI
 tvayA na mudrAgkayitavyANI yataH samayO nikaTavartti| 11 adharmmAcAra itaH
 paramapyadharmmam Acaratu, amEdhyAcAra itaH paramapyamEdhyam Acaratu
 dharmmAcAra itaH paramapi dharmmam Acaratu pavitrAcAracEtaH paramapi pavitram
 Acaratu| 12 pazyAhaM tUrNam AgacchAmi, Ekaikasmai svakriyAnuyAyiphaladAnArthaM
 maddAtavyaphalaM mama samavartti| 13 ahaM kaH kSazca prathamaH zESazAdirantazca|
 14 amutavRkSasyAdhikAraprAptyarthaM dvArAI rNagarpravEzArthanjca yE tasyAjnjAH
 pAlayanti ta Eva dhanyaH| 15 kukkurai rmAyAvibhiH puggAmibhi rnarahantRbhi
 rdEvArccakaiH sarvvairanRtE prIyamANairanRtAcAribhizca bahiH sthAtavyaM| 16 maNPaliSu
 yuSmabhyamEtESAM sAKSyadAnArthaM yizurahaM svadUtaM prESitavAn, ahamEva dAyUdO
 mUlaM vaMzazca, ahaM tEjOmayaprabhAtIyatArAsvarUpaH| 17 AtmA kanya Ca kathayataH,
 tvayAgamyatAM| zrOtApi vadatu, AgamyatAmiti| yazca tRSarttaH sa Agacchatu yazcEcchati sa
 vinA mUlyam jIvanadAyi jalaM gRhlAtu| 18 yaH kazcid EtadgranthasthabhaviSyadvAkyANI
 zRNOTi tasma ahaM sAKSyamidam dadAmi, kazcid yadyaparaM kimapyEtESu yOjayati
 tarhIzvarOgranthe'smin likhitAn danPAN tasminnEva yOjayiSyati| 19 yadi ca kazcid
 EtadgranthasthabhaviSyadvAkyEbhyaH kimapyapaharati tarhIzvarO granthe 'smin likhitAt
 jIvanavRkSAT pavitranagarAcca tasyAMzamapahariSyati| 20 Etat sAKSyam yO dadAti sa Eva vakti
 satyam ahaM tUrNam AgacchAmi| tathAstu| prabhO yIzO, AgamyatAM bhavata| 21 asmAKaM
 prabhO rylzukhrISTasyAnugrahaH sarvvESu yuSmAsu varttatAM|AmEn|



*aparaM svargAd avarOhanti pavitrA nagarl, arthatO navInA yirUzAlamapuri mayA dRSTA,
sA varAya vibhUSitA kanyEva susajjitAsIt anantaraM svargAd ESa mahAravO mayA zrutaH
pazyAyaM mAnavaiH sArddham IzvarasyAvAsaH, sa taiH sArddhaM vatsyati tE ca tasya prajA
bhaviSyanti, Izvarazca svayam tESam IzvarO bhUtva taiH sArddhaM sthAsyati
prakAzitaM 21:2-3*

Reader's Guide

satyavEdaH at AionianBible.org/Readers-Guide

The Aionian Bible republishes public domain and Creative Common Bible texts that are 100% free to copy and print. The original translation is unaltered and notes are added to help your study. The notes show the location of eleven special Greek and Hebrew Aionian Glossary words to help us better understand God's love for individuals and for all mankind, and the nature of afterlife destinies.

Who has the authority to interpret the Bible and examine the underlying Hebrew and Greek words? That is a good question! We read in 1 John 2:27, *"As for you, the anointing which you received from him remains in you, and you do not need for anyone to teach you. But as his anointing teaches you concerning all things, and is true, and is no lie, and even as it taught you, you remain in him."* Every Christian is qualified to interpret the Bible! Now that does not mean we will all agree. Each of us is still growing in our understanding of the truth. However, it does mean that there is no infallible human or tradition to answer all our questions. Instead the Holy Spirit helps each of us to know the truth and grow closer to God and each other.

The Bible is a library with 66 books in the Protestant Canon. The best way to learn God's word is to read entire books. Read the book of Genesis. Read the book of John. Read the entire Bible library. Topical studies and cross-referencing can be good. However, the safest way to understand context and meaning is to read whole Bible books. Chapter and verse numbers were added for convenience in the 16th century, but unfortunately they can cause the Bible to seem like an encyclopedia. The Aionian Bible is formatted with simple verse numbering, minimal notes, and no cross-referencing in order to encourage the reading of Bible books.

Bible reading must also begin with prayer. Any Christian is qualified to interpret the Bible with God's help. However, this freedom is also a responsibility because without the Holy Spirit we cannot interpret accurately. We read in 1 Corinthians 2:13-14, *"And we speak of these things, not with words taught by human wisdom, but with those taught by the Spirit, comparing spiritual things with spiritual things. Now the natural person does not receive the things of the Spirit of God, for they are foolishness to him, and he cannot understand them, because they are spiritually discerned."* So we cannot understand in our natural self, but we can with God's help through prayer.

The Holy Spirit is the best writer and he uses literary devices such as introductions, conclusions, paragraphs, and metaphors. He also writes various genres including historical narrative, prose, and poetry. So Bible study must spiritually discern and understand literature. Pray, read, observe, interpret, and apply. Finally, *"Do your best to present yourself approved by God, a worker who does not need to be ashamed, properly handling the word of truth."* 2 Timothy 2:15. *"God has granted to us his precious and exceedingly great promises; that through these you may become partakers of the divine nature, having escaped from the corruption that is in the world by lust. Yes, and for this very cause adding on your part all diligence, in your faith supply moral excellence; and in moral excellence, knowledge; and in knowledge, self-control; and in self-control patience; and in patience godliness; and in godliness brotherly affection; and in brotherly affection, love. For if these things are yours and abound, they make you to be not idle nor unfruitful to the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ,"* 2 Peter 1:4-8.

Glossary

satyavEdaH at AionianBible.org/Glossary

The Aionian Bible un-translates and instead transliterates eleven special words to help us better understand the extent of God's love for individuals and all mankind, and the nature of afterlife destinies. The original translation is unaltered and a note is added to 64 Old Testament and 200 New Testament verses. Compare the meanings below to the Strong's Concordance and Glossary definitions.

Abyssos g12

Greek: proper noun, place

Usage: 9 times in 3 books, 6 chapters, and 9 verses

Meaning:

Temporary prison for special fallen angels such as Apollyon, the Beast, and Satan.

aidios g126

Greek: adjective

Usage: 2 times in Romans 1:20 and Jude 6

Meaning:

Lasting, enduring forever, eternal.

aiōn g165

Greek: noun

Usage: 127 times in 22 books, 75 chapters, and 102 verses

Meaning:

A lifetime or time period with a beginning and end, an era, an age, the completion of which is beyond human perception, but known only to God the creator of the aiōns, Hebrews 1:2. Never meaning simple endless or infinite chronological time in Greek usage. Read Dr. Heleen Keizer and Ramelli and Konstan for proofs.

aiōnios g166

Greek: adjective

Usage: 71 times in 19 books, 44 chapters, and 69 verses

Meaning:

From start to finish, pertaining to the age, lifetime, entirety, complete, or even consummate. Never meaning simple endless or infinite chronological time in Koine Greek usage. Read Dr. Heleen Keizer and Ramelli and Konstan for proofs.

eleēsē g1653

Greek: verb, aorist tense, active voice, subjunctive mood, 3rd person singular

Usage: 1 time in this conjugation, Romans 11:32

Meaning:

To have pity on, to show mercy. Typically, the subjunctive mood indicates possibility, not certainty. However, a subjunctive in a purpose clause is a resulting action as certain as the causal action. The subjunctive in a purpose clause functions as an indicative, not an optative. Thus, the grand conclusion of grace theology in Romans 11:32 must be clarified. God's mercy on all is not a possibility, but a certainty. See ntgreek.org.

Geenna g1067

Greek: proper noun, place

Usage: 12 times in 4 books, 7 chapters, and 12 verses

Meaning:

Valley of Hinnom, Jerusalem's trash dump, a place of ruin, destruction, and judgment in this life, or the next, though not eternal to Jesus' audience.

Hadēs g86

Greek: proper noun, place

Usage: 11 times in 5 books, 9 chapters, and 11 verses

Meaning:

Synonymous with Sheol, though in New Testament usage Hades is the temporal place of punishment for deceased unbelieving mankind, distinct from Paradise for deceased believers.

Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442

Greek: proper noun, place

Usage: Phrase 5 times in the New Testament

Meaning:

Lake of Fire, final punishment for those not named in the Book of Life, prepared for the Devil and his angels, Matthew 25:41.

Sheol h7585

Hebrew: proper noun, place

Usage: 66 times in 17 books, 50 chapters, and 64 verses

Meaning:

The grave or temporal afterlife world of both the righteous and unrighteous, believing and unbelieving, until the general resurrection.

Tartaroō g5020

Greek: proper noun, place

Usage: 1 time in 2 Peter 2:4

Meaning:

Temporary prison for particular fallen angels awaiting final judgment.

Glossary +

AionianBible.org/Bibles/Sanskrit---Cologne-Script/Noted

Glossary references are below. Strong's Hebrew and Greek number notes are added to 64 Old Testament and 200 New Testament verses. Questioned verse translations do not contain Aionian Glossary words and may wrongly imply *eternal* or *Hell*. * The note placement is skipped or adjusted for verses with non-standard numbering.

Abyssos

lUkaH 8:31
rOmiNaH 10:7
prakAzitaM 9:1
prakAzitaM 9:2
prakAzitaM 9:11
prakAzitaM 11:7
prakAzitaM 17:8
prakAzitaM 20:1
prakAzitaM 20:3

aidios

rOmiNaH 1:20
yihUdaH 1:6

aiōn

mathiH 12:32
mathiH 13:22
mathiH 13:39
mathiH 13:40
mathiH 13:49
mathiH 21:19
mathiH 24:3
mathiH 28:20
mArkaH 3:29
mArkaH 4:19*
mArkaH 10:30
mArkaH 11:14
lUkaH 1:33
lUkaH 1:55*
lUkaH 1:70*
lUkaH 16:8
lUkaH 18:30
lUkaH 20:34
lUkaH 20:35
yOhanaH 4:14
yOhanaH 6:51
yOhanaH 6:58
yOhanaH 8:35
yOhanaH 8:51
yOhanaH 8:52
yOhanaH 9:32
yOhanaH 10:28
yOhanaH 11:26
yOhanaH 12:34
yOhanaH 13:8
yOhanaH 14:16

prEritAH 3:21
prEritAH 15:18
rOmiNaH 1:25*
rOmiNaH 9:5
rOmiNaH 11:36
rOmiNaH 12:2
rOmiNaH 16:27
1 karinthinaH 1:20
1 karinthinaH 2:6
1 karinthinaH 2:7
1 karinthinaH 2:8
1 karinthinaH 3:18
1 karinthinaH 8:13
1 karinthinaH 10:11
2 karinthinaH 4:4
2 karinthinaH 9:9
2 karinthinaH 11:31
gALAtinaH 1:4
gALAtinaH 1:5
iphiSiNaH 1:21
iphiSiNaH 2:2*
iphiSiNaH 2:7
iphiSiNaH 3:9
iphiSiNaH 3:11*
iphiSiNaH 3:21
iphiSiNaH 6:12
philipinaH 4:20
kalasinaH 1:26
1 tImathiyah 1:17
1 tImathiyah 6:17
2 tImathiyah 4:10
2 tImathiyah 4:18
tItaH 2:12
ibriNaH 1:2
ibriNaH 1:8
ibriNaH 5:6
ibriNaH 6:5
ibriNaH 6:20
ibriNaH 7:17
ibriNaH 7:21*
ibriNaH 7:24
ibriNaH 7:28
ibriNaH 9:26
ibriNaH 11:3
ibriNaH 13:8
ibriNaH 13:21
1 pitaraH 1:23

1 pitaraH 1:25
1 pitaraH 4:11
1 pitaraH 5:11
2 pitaraH 3:18
1 yOhanaH 2:17
2 yOhanaH 1:2
yihUdaH 1:13
yihUdaH 1:25
prakAzitaM 1:6
prakAzitaM 1:18
prakAzitaM 4:9
prakAzitaM 4:10
prakAzitaM 5:13
prakAzitaM 7:12
prakAzitaM 10:6
prakAzitaM 11:15
prakAzitaM 14:11
prakAzitaM 15:7
prakAzitaM 19:3
prakAzitaM 20:10
prakAzitaM 22:5

aiōnios

mathiH 18:8
mathiH 19:16
mathiH 19:29
mathiH 25:41
mathiH 25:46
mArkaH 3:29
mArkaH 10:17
mArkaH 10:30
lUkaH 10:25
lUkaH 16:9
lUkaH 18:18
lUkaH 18:30
yOhanaH 3:15
yOhanaH 3:16
yOhanaH 3:36
yOhanaH 4:14
yOhanaH 4:36
yOhanaH 5:24
yOhanaH 5:39
yOhanaH 6:27
yOhanaH 6:40
yOhanaH 6:47
yOhanaH 6:54
yOhanaH 6:68

yOhanaH 10:28
yOhanaH 12:25
yOhanaH 12:50
yOhanaH 17:2
yOhanaH 17:3
prEritAH 13:46
prEritAH 13:48
rOmiNaH 2:7
rOmiNaH 5:21
rOmiNaH 6:22
rOmiNaH 6:23
rOmiNaH 16:25
rOmiNaH 16:26
2 karinthinaH 4:17
2 karinthinaH 4:18
2 karinthinaH 5:1
gAlAtinaH 6:8
2 thiSalanIkinaH 1:9
2 thiSalanIkinaH 2:16
1 tImathiyaH 1:16
1 tImathiyaH 6:12
1 tImathiyaH 6:16
2 tImathiyaH 1:9
2 tImathiyaH 2:10
tItaH 1:2*
tItaH 3:7
philOmOnaH 1:15
ibriNaH 5:9
ibriNaH 6:2
ibriNaH 9:12
ibriNaH 9:14
ibriNaH 9:15
ibriNaH 13:20
1 pitaraH 5:10
2 pitaraH 1:11
1 yOhanaH 1:2
1 yOhanaH 2:25
1 yOhanaH 3:15
1 yOhanaH 5:11
1 yOhanaH 5:13
1 yOhanaH 5:20
yihUdaH 1:7
yihUdaH 1:21
prakAzitaM 14:6

eleēse

rOmiNaH 11:32

Geenna

mathiH 5:22
mathiH 5:29
mathiH 5:30
mathiH 10:28
mathiH 18:9
mathiH 23:15
mathiH 23:33
mArkaH 9:43*

mArkaH 9:45*
mArkaH 9:47*
lUkaH 12:5
yAkUbaH 3:6

Hadēs

mathiH 11:23
mathiH 16:18
lUkaH 10:15
lUkaH 16:23
prEritAH 2:27
prEritAH 2:31
1 karinthinaH 15:55
prakAzitaM 1:18
prakAzitaM 6:8
prakAzitaM 20:13
prakAzitaM 20:14

Limnē Pyr

prakAzitaM 19:20
prakAzitaM 20:10
prakAzitaM 20:14
prakAzitaM 20:15
prakAzitaM 21:8

Sheol

Genesis 37:35
Genesis 42:38
Genesis 44:29
Genesis 44:31
Numbers 16:30
Numbers 16:33
Deuteronomy 32:22
1 Samuel 2:6
2 Samuel 22:6
1 Kings 2:6
1 Kings 2:9
Job 7:9
Job 11:8
Job 14:13
Job 17:13
Job 17:16
Job 21:13
Job 24:19
Job 26:6
Psalms 6:5
Psalms 9:17
Psalms 16:10
Psalms 18:5
Psalms 30:3
Psalms 31:17
Psalms 49:14
Psalms 49:15
Psalms 55:15
Psalms 86:13
Psalms 88:3
Psalms 89:48

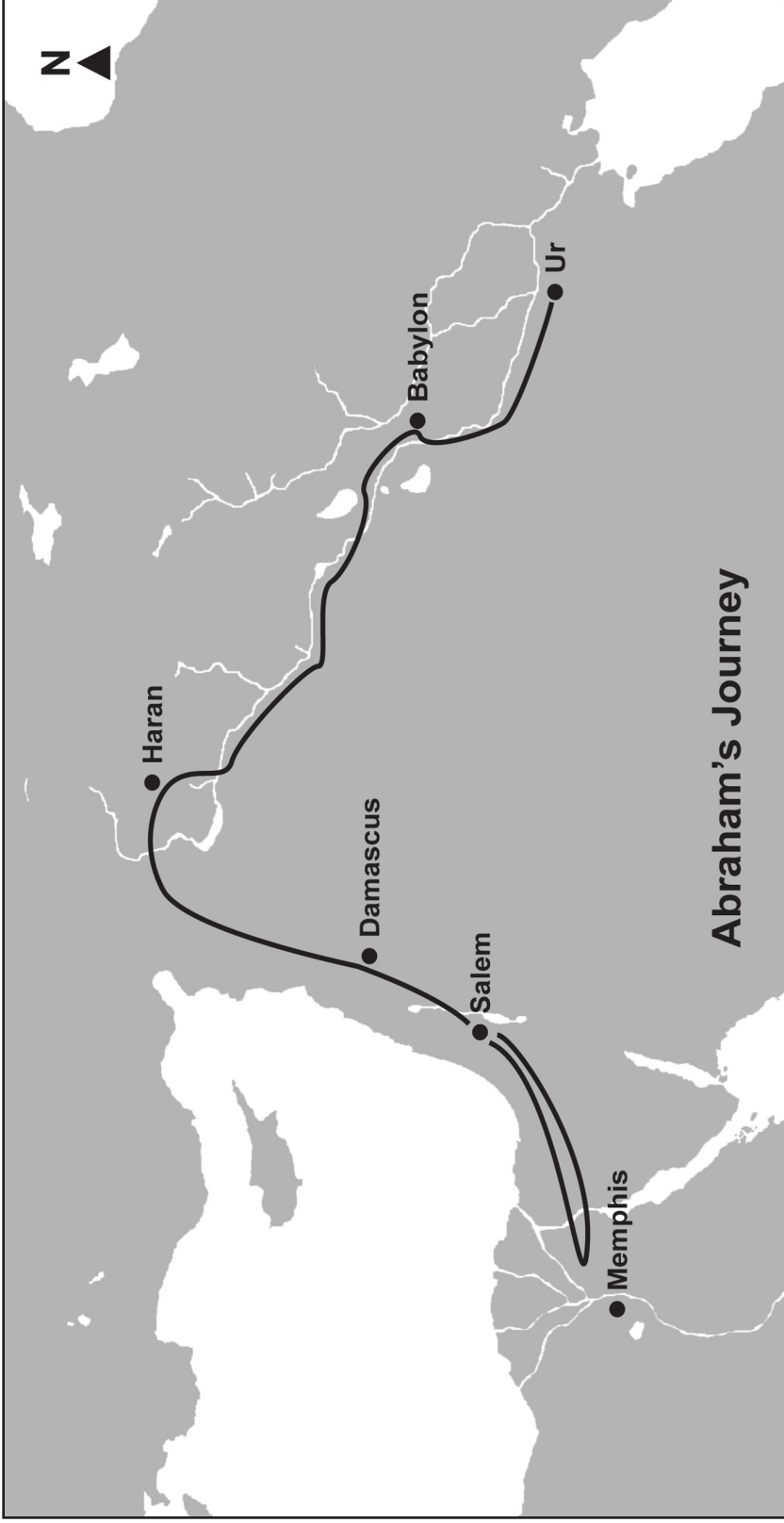
Psalms 116:3
Psalms 139:8
Psalms 141:7
Proverbs 1:12
Proverbs 5:5
Proverbs 7:27
Proverbs 9:18
Proverbs 15:11
Proverbs 15:24
Proverbs 23:14
Proverbs 27:20
Proverbs 30:16
Ecclesiastes 9:10
Song of Solomon 8:6
Isaiah 5:14
Isaiah 7:11
Isaiah 14:9
Isaiah 14:11
Isaiah 14:15
Isaiah 28:15
Isaiah 28:18
Isaiah 38:10
Isaiah 38:18
Isaiah 57:9
Ezekiel 31:15
Ezekiel 31:16
Ezekiel 31:17
Ezekiel 32:21
Ezekiel 32:27
Hosea 13:14
Amos 9:2
Jonah 2:2
Habakkuk 2:5

Tartaroō

2 pitaraH 2:4

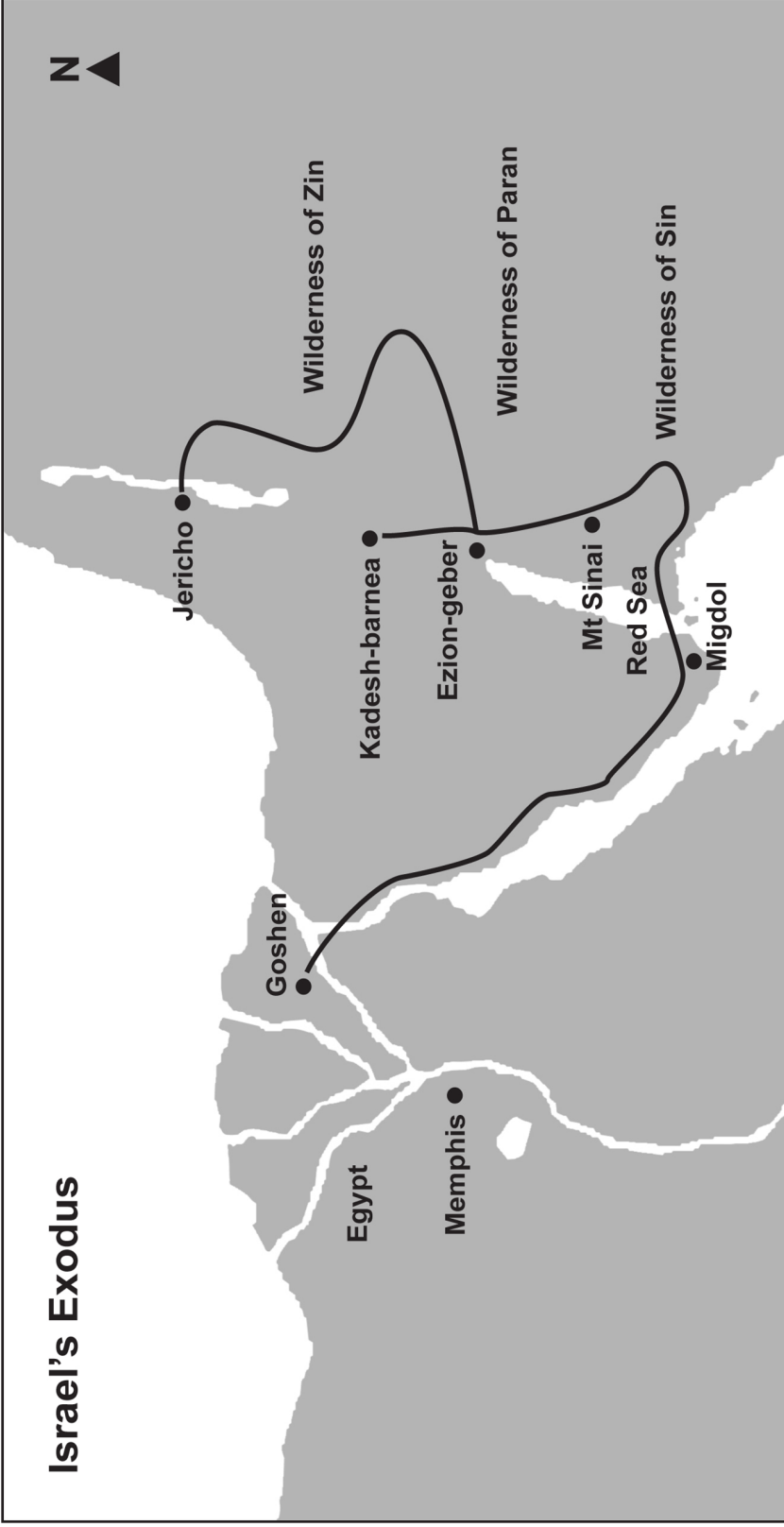
Questioned

2 pitaraH 2:17



vizvAsEnEbrAhIm AhUtaH san AjjjAM gRhtitvA yasya sthAnasyAdhikArastiEna prAptavyastat sthAnaM prasthitavAn kintu prasthAnasamayE kka yAmIti nAjAnAt - ibriNaH 11:8

Israel's Exodus

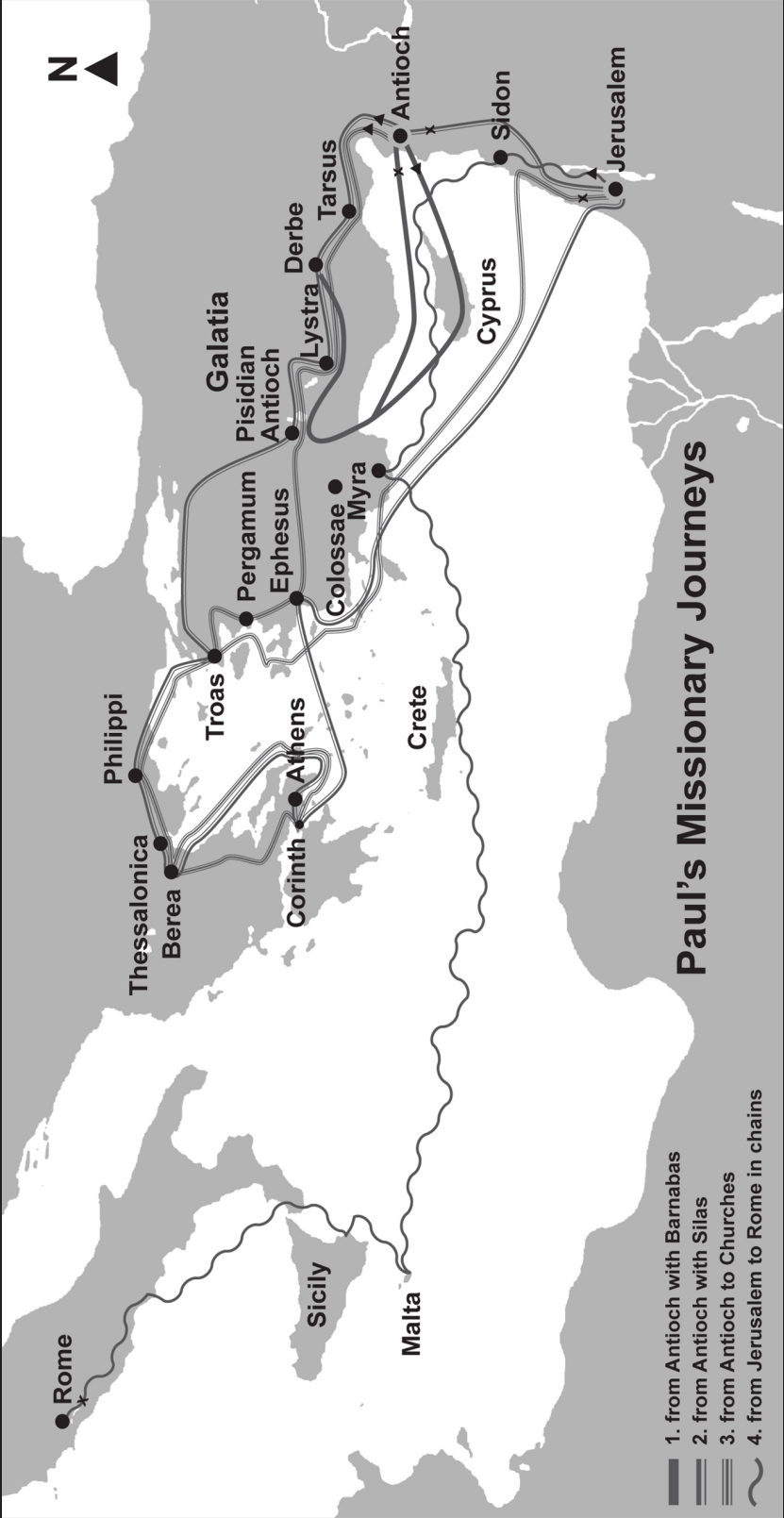


"When Pharaoh had let the people go, God didn't lead them by the way of the land of the Philistines, although that was near; for God said, 'Lest perhaps the people change their minds when they see war, and they return to Egypt'" Exodus 13:17



Jesus' Journeys

yato manuSyaputraH sEvyO bhavitUM nAgataH sEvAM kartAM tathAnEkESAM paritrANasya mUlyarUpasvaprANaM dAturjicAgataH - mArkaH 10:45



IzvaO nijapuramadhI yaM susaMvAdaM bhaviSyadvAdibhi rdharmmagranthE pratizrutavAn taM susaMvAdaM pracArayitUM pRthakkRta
 AhUtaH prEritazca prabhO nyzukhrISasya sEvako yah paulaH - iOmiNaH 1:1

Creation 4004 B.C.

Adam and Eve created	4004
Tubal-cain forges metal	3300
Enoch walks with God	3017
Methuselah dies at age 969	2349
God floods the Earth	2349
Tower of Babel thwarted	2247
Abraham sojourns to Canaan	1922
Jacob moves to Egypt	1706
Moses leads Exodus from Egypt	1491
Gideon judges Israel	1245
Ruth embraces the God of Israel	1168
David installed as King	1055
King Solomon builds the Temple	1018
Elijah defeats Baal's prophets	896
Jonah preaches to Nineveh	800
Assyrians conquer Israelites	721
King Josiah reforms Judah	630
Babylonians capture Judah	605
Persians conquer Babylonians	539
Cyrus frees Jews, rebuilds Temple	537
Nehemiah rebuilds the wall	454
Malachi prophecies the Messiah	416
Greeks conquer Persians	331
Seleucids conquer Greeks	312
Hebrew Bible translated to Greek	250
Maccabees defeat Seleucids	165
Romans subject Judea	63
Herod the Great rules Judea	37

(The Annals of the World, James Uusher)

Jesus Christ born 4 B.C.

New Heavens and Earth



- 1956 Christ returns for his people
- 1956 Jim Elliot martyr in Ecuador
- 1830 John Williams reaches Polynesia
- 1731 Zinzendorf leads Moravian mission
- 1614 Japanese kill 40,000 Christians
- 1572 Jesuits reach Mexico
- 1517 Martin Luther leads Reformation
- 1455 Gutenberg prints first Bible
- 1323 Franciscans reach Sumatra
- 1276 Ramon Llull trains missionaries
- 1100 Crusades tarnish the church
- 1054 The Great Schism
- 997 Adalbert martyr in Prussia
- 864 Bulgarian Prince Boris converts
- 716 Boniface reaches Germany
- 635 Alopen reaches China
- 569 Longinus reaches Alodia / Sudan
- 432 Saint Patrick reaches Ireland
- 397 Carthage ratifies Bible Canon
- 341 Ulfilas reaches Goth / Romania
- 325 Niceae proclaims God is Trinity
- 250 Denis reaches Paris, France
- 197 Tertullian writes Christian literature
- 70 Titus destroys the Jewish Temple
- 61 Paul imprisoned in Rome, Italy
- 52 Thomas reaches Malabar, India
- 39 Peter reaches Gentile Cornelius
- 33 Holy Spirit empowers the Church

(Wikipedia, Timeline of Christian missions)

Resurrected 33 A.D.

What are we? ▶			Genesis 1:26 - 2:3	
How are we sinful? ▶			Romans 5:12-19	
Where are we? ◀			Innocence	
			Eternity Past	Creation 4004 B.C.
Who are we? ▶	God	Father	John 10:30	Genesis 1:31 God's perfect fellowship with Adam in The Garden of Eden
		Son	God's perfect fellowship	
		Holy Spirit		
	Mankind	Living	Genesis 1:1 No Creation No people	Genesis 1:31 No Fall No unholy Angels
		Deceased believing		
		Deceased unbelieving		
	Angels	Holy	Genesis 1:1 No Creation No people	Genesis 1:31 No Fall No unholy Angels
		Imprisoned		
		Fugitive		
		First Beast		
		False Prophet		
		Satan		
Why are we? ▶			Romans 11:25-36, Ephesian 2:7	

Mankind is created in God's image, male and female He created us

Sin entered the world through Adam and then death through sin

When are we?



Fallen				Glory
Fall to sin No Law	Moses' Law 1500 B.C.	Christ 33 A.D.	Church Age Kingdom Age	New Heavens and Earth
1 Timothy 6:16 Living in unapproachable light				Acts 3:21 Philippians 2:11 Revelation 20:3 God's perfectly restored fellowship with all Mankind praising Christ as Lord in the Holy City
John 8:58 Pre-incarnate		John 1:14 Incarnate	Luke 23:43 Paradise	
Psalm 139:7 Everywhere		John 14:17 Living in believers		
Ephesians 2:1-5 Serving the Savior or Satan on Earth				
Luke 16:22 Blessed in Paradise				
Luke 16:23, Revelation 20:5,13 Punished in Hades until the final judgment				
Hebrews 1:14 Serving mankind at God's command				
2 Peter 2:4, Jude 6 Imprisoned in Tartarus				
			Revelation 20:13 Thalaasa	Matthew 25:41 Revelation 20:10
1 Peter 5:8, Revelation 12:10 Rebelling against Christ Accusing mankind			Revelation 19:20 Lake of Fire	Lake of Fire prepared for the Devil and his Angels
			Revelation 20:2 Abyss	

For God has bound all over to disobedience in order to show mercy to all

Destiny

satyavEdaH at AionianBible.org/Destiny

The Aionian Bible shows the location of eleven special Greek and Hebrew Aionian Glossary words to help us better understand God's love for individuals and for all mankind, and the nature of after-life destinies. The underlying Hebrew and Greek words typically translated as *Hell* show us that there are not just two after-life destinies, Heaven or Hell. Instead, there are a number of different locations, each with different purposes, different durations, and different inhabitants. Locations include 1) Old Testament *Sheol* and New Testament *Hadēs*, 2) *Geenna*, 3) *Tartaroō*, 4) *Abyssos*, 5) *Limnē Pyr*, 6) *Paradise*, 7) *The New Heaven*, and 8) *The New Earth*. So there is reason to review our conclusions about the destinies of redeemed mankind and fallen angels.

The key observation is that fallen angels will be present at the final judgment, 2 Peter 2:4 and Jude 6. Traditionally, we understand the separation of the Sheep and the Goats at the final judgment to divide believing from unbelieving mankind, Matthew 25:31-46 and Revelation 20:11-15. However, the presence of fallen angels alternatively suggests that Jesus is separating redeemed mankind from the fallen angels. We do know that Jesus is the helper of mankind and not the helper of the Devil, Hebrews 2. We also know that Jesus has atoned for the sins of all mankind, both believer and unbeliever alike, 1 John 2:1-2. Deceased believers are rewarded in Paradise, Luke 23:43, while unbelievers are punished in Hades as the story of Lazarus makes plain, Luke 16:19-31. Yet less commonly known, the punishment of this selfish man and all unbelievers is before the final judgment, is temporal, and is punctuated when Hades is evacuated, Revelation 20:13. So is there hope beyond Hades for unbelieving mankind? Jesus promised, "*the gates of Hades will not prevail*," Matthew 16:18. Paul asks, "*Hades where is your victory?*" 1 Corinthians 15:55. John wrote, "*Hades gives up*," Revelation 20:13.

Jesus comforts us saying, "*Do not be afraid*," because he holds the keys to *unlock* death and Hades, Revelation 1:18. Yet too often our *Good News* sounds like a warning to "*be afraid*" because Jesus holds the keys to *lock* Hades! Wow, we have it backwards! Hades will be evacuated! And to guarantee hope, once emptied, Hades is thrown into the Lake of Fire, never needed again, Revelation 20:14.

Finally, we read that anyone whose name is not written in the Book of Life is thrown into the Lake of Fire, the second death, with no exit ever mentioned or promised, Revelation 21:1-8. So are those evacuated from Hades then, "*out of the frying pan, into the fire?*" Certainly, the Lake of Fire is the destiny of the Goats. But, do not be afraid. Instead, read the Bible's explicit mention of the purpose of the Lake of Fire and the identity of the Goats, "*Then he will say also to those on the left hand, 'Depart from me, you cursed, into the consummate fire which is prepared for... the devil and his angels,'"* Matthew 25:41. Bad news for the Devil. Good news for all mankind!

Faith is not a pen to write your own name in the Book of Life. Instead, faith is the glasses to see that the love of Christ for all mankind has already written our names in Heaven. Jesus said, "*You did not choose me, but I chose you*," John 15:16. Though unbelievers will suffer regrettable punishment in Hades, redeemed mankind will never enter the Lake of Fire, prepared for the devil and his angels. And as God promised, all mankind will worship Christ together forever, Philippians 2:9-11.



World Nations

atO yUyaM prayAya sarwvadEzlyAn zISyAn kRIVA pituH putrasya pavitrasyAtmanazca nAmnA tAnavagAhayata; ahaM yuSmAn yadyadAdizAM tadapi pAlayitum tAnupAdizata -
mathiH 28:19

